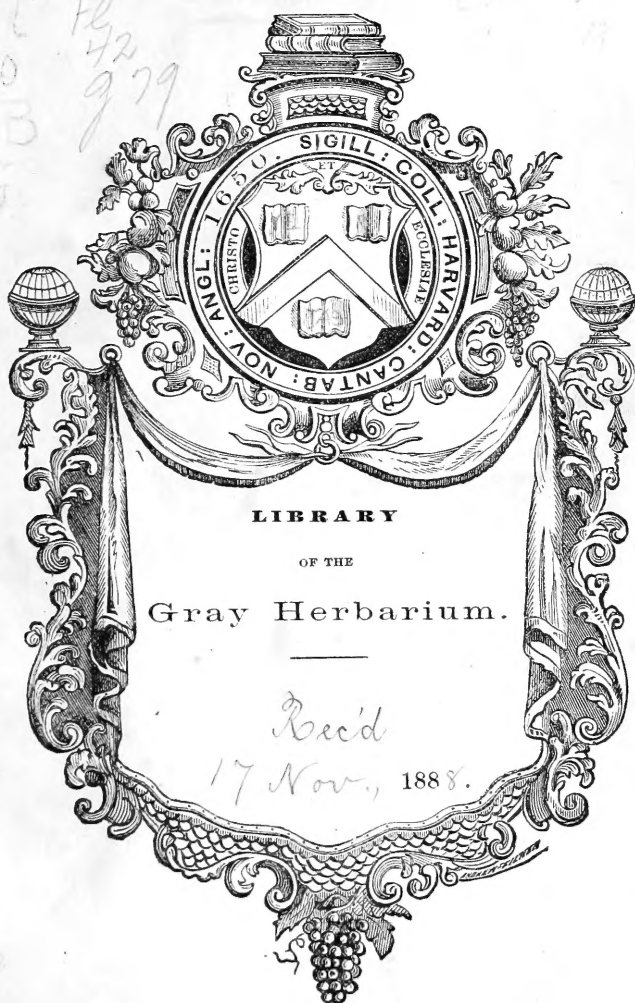






3 2044 106 366 768



LIBRARY OF THE GRAY HERBARIUM  
HARVARD UNIVERSITY  
BOUGHT







A  
NATURAL ARRANGEMENT  
OF  
BRITISH PLANTS,

ACCORDING TO THEIR RELATIONS TO EACH OTHER,

AS POINTED OUT BY

JUSSIEU, DE CANDOLLE, BROWN, &c.

INCLUDING

*THOSE CULTIVATED FOR USE;*

WITH

AN INTRODUCTION TO BOTANY,  
IN WHICH THE TERMS NEWLY INTRODUCED ARE EXPLAINED;  
ILLUSTRATED BY FIGURES.

BY

SAMUEL FREDERICK GRAY,

Lecturer on Botany, the Materia Medica, and Pharmaceutic Chemistry.

---

VOL. II.

---

*C.*  
LONDON:

PRINTED FOR BALDWIN, CRADOCK, AND JOY,  
PATERNOSTER-ROW.

---

1821.

1888, Nov. 17.

Barbarium Library.

“ Then spring the living herbs, profusely wild,  
O'er all the deep-green earth, *that task* \* the power  
Of botanist to number up their tribes:  
Whether he steals along the lonely dale,  
In silent search; or through the forest, rank  
With what the dull incurious weeds account,  
Bursts his blind way; or climbs the mountain rock,  
Fir'd by the nodding verdure of its brow.  
With such a liberal hand has nature flung  
Their seeds abroad, blown them about in winds,  
Innumerable, mix'd them with the nursing mould,  
The moistening current, and prolific rain.”

THOMSON.—*Spring*.

\* *beyond*, in original.

# An Arrangement of the Families, and of the anomalous Genera of phenogamous Plants, according to their sexual Organs.

## I. STAMEN 1, on the receptacle or perianthium.

Style 1; perianth. 0, or simple.	-	-	-	Fluviatiles, 2, 6.
				Charadeæ, 2, 5.
				Chenopodeæ, 3, 16.
				Haloragææ, 3, 55.
				Agrimoniaceæ, 3, 59.
Style 1; perianth. double; petal 1	-	-	-	Valerianææ, 3, 41.
Styles 2; pet. 2; capsule 4-celled	-	-	-	Callitriche, 3, 338.
Styles 2; perianth. glumaceous	-	-	-	Vulpia, 2, 64.
Styles 3	-	-	-	Euphorbiaceæ, 3, 10.
Styles 4	-	-	-	Zannichellia, 2, 24.

## 2. STAMENS 1 or 2 on the pistill.

Stamen 1	-	-	-	-	Orchideæ, 2, 21.
Stamens 2	-	-	-	-	Cypripedium, 2, 150.

## 3. STAMENS 2, on the receptacle or perianthium.

Style 1; flow. above; pet. 2	-	-	-	Circæa, 3, 341.
Style 1; flow. below; pet. 1. regular	-	-	-	Oleineæ, 3, 34.
Style 1; fl. bel.; pet. 1, irreg. caps. 2-celled	-	-	-	Veronica, 3, 64.
Style 1; fl. bel.; pet. 1, irreg. caps. 1-celled	-	-	-	Lentibulariæ, 3, 24.
Style 1; fl. bel.; pet. 1, irreg. seeds 4, naked	-	-	-	Labiata, 3, 32.
Style 1; fl. bel.; pet. 1, irreg. samare 2-seeded	-	-	-	Fraxineæ, 3, 35.
Style 1; fl. bel.; pet. 0 or 4; pod 2-celled	-	-	-	Coronopus, 3, 434.
				Lepidium, 3, 441.
Style 1; fl. bel.; pet. 0; seeds immersed in calyx	-	-	-	Salicornia, 3, 45.
Style 1; fl. bel.; pet. 0; seeds arillated?	-	-	-	Lemnææ, 2, 7*.
Style 1; fl. bel.; perianthium glumaceous	-	-	-	Rhynchospora, 2, 38.
				Tricophorum, 2, 43.
Styles 2	-	-	-	Gramineæ, 2, 10.

## 4. STAMENS 3.

St. 1; perianth. above, double; peric. 1 or 2-seeded	-	-	-	Valerianææ, 3, 41.
St. 1; perianth. above, double; peric. many-celled	-	-	-	Cucurbitaceæ, 3, 51.
St. 1; perianth. above, single	-	-	-	Irideæ, 2, 20.
St. 1; perianth. below; glumes 1-valved	-	-	-	Cyperaceæ, 2, 9.
St. 1; perianth. below; glumes 2-valved	-	-	-	Gramineæ, 2, 10.
St. 1; perianth. below; glumes 3-valved	-	-	-	Typhaceæ, 2, 8.
St. 1; perianth. below; glumes 6-valved	-	-	-	Juncææ, 2, 12.
Styles 2	-	-	-	Gramineæ, 2, 10.
St. 3; perianth. single, calycine	-	-	-	Amaranthideæ, 3, 47.
St. 3; perianth. double; caps. 1; calyx 4-leaved	-	-	-	Caryophyllææ, 3, 72.
St. 3; perianth. double; caps. 1; cal. 5-leaved	-	-	-	Paronychideæ, 3, 49.
St. 3; perianth. double; caps. 1; cal. 3-cut	-	-	-	Portulacææ, 3, 48.
St. 3; perianth. double; caps. 3 or 4	-	-	-	Tillæa, 3, 319.
Styles 9	-	-	-	Empetrideæ, 3, 7*.

## 5. STAMENS 4.

## A. Style 1 ; perianthium double ; petal 1, above.

<i>Calyx</i> below ; <i>pericarp</i> 1-seeded	- - -	Agrimoniaceæ, 3,	59.
<i>Calyx</i> below ; <i>pericarps</i> 2, 1-seeded	- - -	Restiaceæ, 2,	11.
<i>Calyx</i> above ; <i>pericarp</i> 1-seeded	- - -	Dipsaceæ, 3,	40.
<i>Calyx</i> above ; <i>pericarps</i> 2, 1-seeded	- - -	Rubiaceæ, 3,	42.
<i>Calyx</i> above ; <i>berry</i> 1, 3-celled	- - -	Caprifoliaceæ, 3,	43.

## B. Style 1 ; perianthium double ; petal 1, below.

<i>Stam.</i> equal, long ; <i>capsule</i> 2-celled	- - -	Plantaginæ, 3,	18.
<i>Stam.</i> equal, long ; <i>capsule</i> 1-celled	- - -	Littorellideæ, 3,	19.
<i>Stam.</i> equal, short ; <i>capsule</i> 2-valved	- - -	Gentianæ, 3,	27.
<i>Stam.</i> equal, short ; <i>capsule</i> cut round	- - -	Primulaceæ, 3,	21.
<i>Stam.</i> equal, short ; <i>berry</i>	- - -	Oleineæ, 3,	34.
<i>Stam.</i> 2 long, 2 short ; <i>seeds</i> 4, naked	- - -	Labiataæ, 3,	32.
<i>Stam.</i> 2 long, 2 short ; <i>utriculus</i> , 2 or 4 seeded	- - -	Pyrenaceæ, 3,	33.
<i>Stam.</i> 2 long, 2 short ; <i>caps.</i> 2-celled, septitidal	- - -	Scrofularinæ, 3,	25.
<i>Stam.</i> 2 long, 2 short ; <i>caps.</i> 2-celled, loculicidal	- - -	Rhinanthaceæ, 3,	22.
<i>Stam.</i> 2 long, 2 short ; <i>capsule</i> 1-celled	- - -	Orobanchæ, 3,	23.

## C. Style 1 ; perianthium double ; petals 4, above.

<i>Pod</i> 1-celled	- - -	Berberideæ, 3,	84.
<i>Pod</i> 2-celled	- - -	Cruciferaæ, 3,	80.

## D. Style 1 ; perianthium double ; petals 4, above.

<i>Pericarp</i> , a drupe	- - -	Cornus, 3,	261.
<i>Pericarp</i> , a berry	- - -	Loranthideæ, 3,	44.

## E. Style 1 ; perianthium single, below.

<i>Calyx</i> 8-cut	- - -	Agrimoniaceæ, 3,	59.
<i>Calyx</i> 2 or 4 cut ; <i>stamens</i> short, irritable	- - -	Urticeæ, 3,	9.
<i>Calyx</i> 4-cut ; <i>stamens</i> long ; <i>capsule</i> 2-celled	- - -	Plantaginæ, 3,	18.
<i>Calyx</i> 4-cut ; <i>stamens</i> long ; <i>capsule</i> 1-celled	- - -	Littorellideæ, 3,	19.
<i>Calyx</i> 2 ; <i>drupe</i> 1-seeded	- - -	Eleagneæ, 3,	13.

## F. Style 1 ; perianthium single, above.

	Santalaceæ, 3,	12.
--	----------------	-----

## G. Styles 2.

<i>Petals</i> 4 ; <i>capsule</i> 2-valved	- - -	Buffonia, 3,	401.
<i>Petal</i> 1 ; <i>capsule</i> cut round	- - -	Cuscutæ, 3,	30. B.
<i>Perianth.</i> amentaceous ; <i>pericarp</i> a cone	- - -	Betulideæ, 3,	5.
<i>Perianth.</i> amentaceous ; <i>pericarp</i> a berry	- - -	Myricaæ, 3,	7.

## H. Styles 3.

<i>Capsule</i> 3-valved	- - -	Buxus, 3,	27.
<i>Capsule</i> cut round	- - -	Amaranthideæ, 3,	17.

## I. Styles 4.

<i>Calyx</i> 4-toothed ; <i>petals</i> 4 ; <i>berry</i>	- - -	Caprifoliaceæ, 3,	43.
<i>Calyx</i> 4-leaved ; <i>petals</i> 4 ; <i>capsule</i> 1	- - -	Caryophyllæ, 3,	72.
<i>Calyx</i> 4-leaved ; <i>petals</i> 4 ; <i>capsules</i> 4	- - -	Crassulaceæ, 3,	47.
<i>Cal.</i> 4-leaved or 0 ; <i>pet.</i> 0 ; <i>seeds</i> 4	- - -	Fluviatiles, 2,	6.

## 6. STAMENS five.

## A. Style 1 ; petal 1, below.

<i>Akenia</i> 4, naked	- - -	Boragineæ, 3,	31.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-celled ; <i>stigma</i> simple	- - -	Primulaceæ, 3,	21.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-celled ; <i>stigma</i> 2-cut	- - -	Menyantheæ, 3,	27. B.
<i>Capsule</i> 2-celled ; <i>seeds</i> central	- - -	Solaneæ, 3,	26.
<i>Capsule</i> 2-celled ; <i>seeds</i> parietal	- - -	Erythraæ, 3,	94.

<i>Capsule</i> 2 or 3-celled; <i>seeds</i> basillary	-	Convolvulaceæ, 3, 30.
<i>Caps.</i> 3 or 5-celled; <i>seeds</i> central; <i>stam.</i> on the corolla	-	Polemoniaceæ, 3, 28.
<i>Caps.</i> 3 or 5-celled; <i>seeds</i> central; <i>stam.</i> on the receptacle	-	Ericinæ, 3, 36.
<i>Follicles</i> 2, upright	-	Vincæ, 3, 29.
<i>Berry</i> 2-celled; <i>seeds</i> central	-	Solanæ, 3, 26.

B. *Style* 1; *petal* 1, above.

<i>Capsule</i> 1-celled	-	<i>Samolus</i> , 3, 63*.
<i>Capsule</i> 2-celled	-	Campanulaceæ, 3, 38.
<i>Pericarpium</i> 1-seeded	-	Compositæ, 3, 39.
<i>Berry</i> 1 or 2-celled	-	Caprifoliaceæ, 3, 43.
<i>Pome</i> 2 or 3-celled	-	Cucurbitaceæ, 3, 51.
<i>Berries</i> 2, 1-seeded	-	Rubiaceæ, 3, 42.

C. *Style* 1; *petals* 4 or 5 below.

<i>Berry</i> 3-celled; <i>calyx</i> 1-leaved	-	Rhamnæ, 3, 65.
<i>Capsule</i> 3 or 5-celled; <i>calyx</i> 1-leaved	-	Celastrinæ, 3, 64.
<i>Capsule</i> 5-celled; <i>calyx</i> 2 leaved	-	Balsamineæ, 3, 66 B.
<i>Capsule</i> 5-celled; <i>corolla</i> spurred	-	Violaceæ, 3, 78.

D. *Style* 1; *petals* 5, above.

<i>Style</i> 2-cut; <i>berry</i> many-seeded	-	Grossulariæ, 3, 50.
<i>Style</i> simple; <i>berry</i> 5-nutted	-	<i>Hedera</i> , 3, 262.

E. *Style* 1; *petals* 0.

<i>Capsule</i> above; <i>calyx</i> 1-leaved	-	Primulaceæ, 3, 21.
<i>Capsule</i> above; <i>calyx</i> 5-leaved	-	<i>Illecebrum</i> , 3, 325.
<i>Akenium</i> above; <i>calyx</i> 1-leaved	-	Polygonæ, 3, 15.
<i>Pericarp</i> below; <i>calyx</i> 1-leaved	-	Santalaceæ, 3, 12.
<i>Seeds</i> sunk in the calyx	-	Chenopodeæ, 3, 16.

F. *Styles* 2; *petal* 1, below.

<i>Capsule</i> 1-celled, valvular	-	Gentianæ, 3, 27.
<i>Capsule</i> 2-celled, cut round	-	Cuscutæ, 3, 30 B.

G. *Styles* 2; *petals* 5, below.

<i>Capsules</i> 2 or 3; 2 or 3-seeded	-	Celastrinæ, 3, 64.
<i>Capsule</i> 1, 1-seeded	-	<i>Herniaria</i> , 3, 327.

H. *Styles* 2; *petals* 5, above.

<i>Pericarps</i> 2, 1-seeded	-	Umbelliferæ, 3, 45.
------------------------------	---	---------------------

I. *Styles* 2; *petals* 0.

<i>Seeds</i> sunk in the calyx	-	Chenopodeæ, 3, 16.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-seeded	-	<i>Scleranthus</i> , 3, 323.
<i>Samare</i> compressed	-	Ulmaceæ, 3, 8.
<i>Pericarp</i> below, 1-seeded	-	<i>Xanthium</i> , 3, 21.

K. *Styles* 3; *petals* 4 or 5; *calyx* above.

Caprifoliaceæ, 3, 43.

L. *Styles* 3; *petals* 5; *calyx* below.

<i>Capsules</i> 2 or 3, inflated	-	Celastrinæ, 3, 64.
<i>Capsule</i> 3-valved; <i>seeds</i> woolly	-	Tamaricinæ, 3, 53.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-celled; <i>seeds</i> naked	-	Caryophyllæ, 3, 72.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-seeded	-	<i>Corrigiola</i> , 3, 326.

M. *Styles* 3; *petals* 0.

<i>Seeds</i> sunk in the calyx	-	Chenopodeæ, 3, 16.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-seeded, cut round	-	Amaranthideæ, 3, 17.



## N. Styles 4.

<i>Capsule</i> 4-valved ; <i>petals</i> 5	-	-	-	Parnassiæ, 3, 79.
<i>Berry</i> 4 or 5-nutted	-	-	-	Aquifoliaceæ, 3, 43 D.

## O. Styles 5.

<i>Seed</i> 1, in the calyx	-	-	-	Staticinæ, 3, 20.
<i>Seeds</i> , 4 or 5, in the calyx	-	-	-	Sibbaldia, 3, 355.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-celled ; <i>placentarium</i> parietal	-	-	-	Droseraceæ, 3, 75.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-celled ; <i>placentarium</i> central	-	-	-	Caryophyllæ, 3, 72.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-celled ; <i>calyx</i> 3-cut	-	-	-	Portulacæ, 3, 48.
<i>Capsule</i> 10-celled, <i>cells</i> 1-seeded	-	-	-	Linææ, 3, 71.
<i>Capsules</i> 5, 1-seeded, arillated	-	-	-	Geraniæ, 3, 66.

## P. Styles many.

Ranunculæ, 3, 85 C.

## 7. STAMENS six.

## A. Style 1 ; stamens 4 long, 2 short.

<i>Petals</i> 4	-	-	-	Crucifera, 3, 80.
-----------------	---	---	---	-------------------

## B. Style 1 ; stamens equal ; perianthium double.

<i>Petals</i> 4, irregular ; <i>capsule</i> 1-celled	-	-	-	Fumaridæ, 3, 81.
<i>Petals</i> 5 ; <i>capsule</i> 1-celled	-	-	-	Frankeniaceæ, 3, 74.
<i>Petals</i> 6 ; <i>berry</i> 2-seeded	-	-	-	Berberidæ, 3, 84.
<i>Petals</i> 6 ; <i>capsule</i> 1 or 2-celled	-	-	-	Salicariæ, 3, 52.

## C. Style 1 ; stamens equal ; perianthium simple, glumaceous.

<i>Glumes</i> 6	-	-	-	Juncæ, 3, 12.
-----------------	---	---	---	---------------

## D. Style 1 ; stamens equal ; perianthium simple, calycine.

<i>Capsule</i> 2-celled ; <i>calyx</i> 6-cut	-	-	-	Salicariæ, 3, 52.
<i>Pericarp</i> 1-seeded	-	-	-	Polygonæ, 3, 15.

## E. Style 1 ; stamens equal ; perianthium simple, petaloid.

<i>Capsule</i> 3-celled, below	-	-	-	Amariyllidæ, 2, 19.
<i>Capsule</i> 3-celled, above ; <i>seeds</i> flat	-	-	-	Liliacæ, 2, 14.
<i>Capsule</i> 3-celled, above ; <i>seeds</i> roundish	-	-	-	Asphodeleæ, 2, 15.
<i>Capsule</i> 3-celled, above ; <i>seeds</i> long	-	-	-	Juncæ, 2, 12.
<i>Berry</i> 3-celled, above ; <i>seeds</i> black	-	-	-	Asparagæ, 2, 16.
<i>Berry</i> 3-celled, above ; <i>seeds</i> pale	-	-	-	Smilacæ, 2, 17.
<i>Berry</i> 3-celled, below	-	-	-	Tamaceæ, 2, 18.

## F. Style 1 ; stamens equal, filaments united.

Fumaridæ, 3, 81.

## G. Styles 2.

<i>Petals</i> 0 ; <i>seeds</i> 1	-	-	-	Polygonæ, 3, 15.
<i>Petals</i> 0 ; <i>seeds</i> 1 or 2, sunk	-	-	-	Scleranthus, 3, 323.
<i>Petals</i> 5 ; <i>seeds</i> 1 or 2, sunk	-	-	-	Sanguisorba, 3, 350.

## H. Styles 3, or more.

<i>Pericarp</i> 1-seeded	-	-	-	Polygonæ, 3, 15.
<i>Pericarp</i> 1-celled, many-seeded	-	-	-	Droseraceæ, 3, 75.
<i>Pericarp</i> 6-celled, many-seeded	-	-	-	Aristolochiæ, 3, 11.
<i>Pericarps</i> 3, many-seeded	-	-	-	Colchicacæ, 2, 13.
<i>Pericarps</i> 3 or 6, 1 or 2-seeded	-	-	-	Juncaginæ, 2, 24.
<i>Pericarps</i> 6, 2 or 3-seeded	-	-	-	Alismacæ, 2, 22.
<i>Pericarps</i> 7 to 20, 1-seeded	-	-	-	Alismacæ, 2, 22.

## 8. STAMENS seven.

<i>Style</i> 1	-	-	-	Trientalis, 3, 61.
----------------	---	---	---	--------------------

## 9. STAMENS eight.

## A. Style 1; perianthium double.

<i>Samaræ</i> compressed; petals 5	-	-	-	Acerinæ, 3,	68.
<i>Capsule</i> 4-celled; petals 4	-	-	-	Onagrarinæ, 3,	56.
<i>Capsule</i> 1-celled; filaments distinct	-	-	-	Gentianæ, 3,	27.
<i>Capsule</i> 2-celled; filaments united	-	-	-	Polygalcæ, 3,	77.
<i>Capsule</i> 4 or 5-celled; petals 1 or 5	-	-	-	Ericinæ, 3,	36.
<i>Berry</i> 4-celled; petals 1 or 4	-	-	-	Vacciniæ, 3,	37.

## B. Style 1; perianthium single.

Thymelææ, 3, 14.

## C. Styles 2.

<i>Perianth.</i> double	-	-	-	Gentianæ, 3,	27.
<i>Perianth.</i> single; capsule 2-valved	-	-	-	Chrysosplenium, 3,	317.
<i>Perianth.</i> single; pericarp 1-seeded, above	-	-	-	Polygonæ, 3,	15.
<i>Perianth.</i> single; seeds 1 or 2 sunk	-	-	-	Paronychidææ, 3,	49.

## D. Styles 3.

Polygonæ, 3, 15.

## E. Styles 4.

<i>Berry</i> 1, above; petals 4	-	-	-	Smilacææ, 2,	17.
<i>Berry</i> 1, below; petals 1 to 4	-	-	-	Loranthidææ, 3,	44.
<i>Capsule</i> above; petals 4	-	-	-	Caryophyllææ, 3,	72.
<i>Capsules</i> 4, above; petals 4	-	-	-	Crassulacææ, 3,	47.
<i>Capsule</i> below; petals 0	-	-	-	Haloragææ, 3,	55.

## 10. STAMENS nine.

<i>Styles</i> 6; capsules 6, above	-	-	-	Butomacææ, 2,	23.
<i>Styles</i> 6; capsule 1, below	-	-	-	Hydrocharidææ, 2,	25.
<i>Styles</i> 9	-	-	-	Empetridææ, 3,	7*.

## 11. STAMENS ten.

## A. Style 1.

<i>Fruit</i> below	-	-	-	Vacciniææ, 3,	37.
<i>Fruit</i> above; corolla regular	-	-	-	Ericinææ, 3,	36.
<i>Fruit</i> above; corolla papilionaceous	-	-	-	Leguminosææ, 3,	63.

## B. Styles 2.

<i>Seeds</i> 2, sunk in the calyx	-	-	-	Paronychidææ, 3,	49.
<i>Seeds</i> 1 or 2, sunk; petals 0	-	-	-	Paronychidææ, 3,	49.
<i>Seeds</i> 1 or 2, sunk; petals 5	-	-	-	Agrimoniææ, 3,	59.
<i>Capsule</i> 2-beaked, 1 or 2-celled	-	-	-	Saxifragææ, 3,	46.
<i>Capsule</i> beakless, 1-celled	-	-	-	Caryophyllææ, 3,	72.

## C. Styles 3 or 5; petals 5.

<i>Caps.</i> 1 to 5-celled, oblong; <i>stam.</i> on receptacle	-	-	-	Caryophyllææ, 3,	72.
<i>Caps.</i> 1 to 5-celled, angular; <i>stam.</i> on receptacle	-	-	-	Geraniææ C. 3,	66.
<i>Caps.</i> 1 to 5-celled; <i>stamens</i> on calyx	-	-	-	Caprifoliææ, 3,	43.
<i>Caps.</i> 5, many-seeded	-	-	-	Crassulacææ, 3,	47.
<i>Caps.</i> 5, 1-seeded	-	-	-	Geraniææ A. 3,	66.

## D. Styles 3 or 5; petals 4.

<i>Corolla</i> irregular; capsule 1 or 3-celled	-	-	-	Geraniææ B. 3,	66.
---	---	---	---	----------------	-----

## E. Styles 3 or 5; petal 1.

<i>Berry</i> 4 or 5-nutted	-	-	-	Caprifoliæææ, 3,	43.
<i>Pericarp</i> 1-seeded	-	-	-	Polygonææ, 3,	15.

12. STAMENS *eleven to twenty*.

<i>Style 1</i> ; <i>pet. 0</i> ; <i>pericarp 1-seeded, above</i>	-	Ceratophyllæ, 3,	51.
<i>Style 1</i> ; <i>pet. 0</i> ; <i>pericarp 6-celled, below</i>	-	Aristolochiæ, 3,	11.
<i>Style 1</i> ; <i>petals 6</i>	-	Salicariæ, 3,	52.
<i>Styles 2</i>	-	Agrimoniaceæ, 3,	59.
<i>Styles 3</i> ; <i>capsule 1-celled, gaping</i>	-	Resedaceæ, 3,	76.
<i>Styles 3</i> ; <i>capsule 2 or 3-celled</i>	-	Euphorbiaceæ, 3,	10.
<i>Styles 4</i>	-	Dryadeæ, 3,	60.
<i>Styles 10 or 12</i>	-	Crassulaceæ, 3,	47.

13. STAMENS *twenty or more on the calyx*.*Styles 1, or more.*

<i>Drupe 1-celled, above</i>	-	Drupaceæ, 3,	62.
<i>Pericarp 2 or 5-celled, below</i>	-	Pomaceæ, 3,	57.
<i>Capsule 2-valved, above</i>	-	Ulmaceæ, 3,	8.
<i>Akenium 1-seeded, above ; calyx flasklike</i>	-	Rosaceæ, 3,	58.
<i>Akenium 1-seeded, above ; calyx expanded</i>		Dryadeæ, 3,	60.
		Agrimoniaceæ, 3,	59.

14. STAMENS *twenty or more on the receptacle*.A. *Style 1.*

<i>Calyx 2-leaved</i>	-	Papaveraceæ, 3,	82.
<i>Calyx 4-leaved</i>	-	Ranunculaceæ, 3,	85.
<i>Calyx 5-leaved ; placentarium parietal</i>	-	Cistineæ, 3,	73.
<i>Calyx 5-leaved ; placentarium central</i>	-	Tiliaceæ, 3,	69.
<i>Petals many ; berry many-seeded</i>	-	Nymphæaceæ, 3,	83.

B. *Styles 2 or more.*

<i>Pericarp 6-celled</i>	-	Hydrocharideæ, 2,	25.
<i>Pericarp 3 or 5-celled</i>	-	Hypericinæ, 3,	67.
<i>Caps. 2 or more, 1-celled ; petals 4—20, filaments free</i>	-	Ranunculaceæ, 3,	85.
<i>Caps. 2 or more, 1-celled ; petals 3, filaments free</i>	-	Alismaceæ, 2,	22.
<i>Caps. 2 or more, 1-celled ; fil. united</i>	-	Malvaceæ, 3,	70.
<i>Berries many, 1-celled</i>	-	Aroideæ, 2,	7.

15. STAMENS *1 or more, on an ament-scale*.

Abietideæ, 3, 1.	Betulideæ, 3, 4.
Cupressideæ, 3, 2.	Corylideæ, 3, 5.
Taxideæ, 3, 3.	Salicinæ, 3, 6.
	Myriceæ, 3, 7.

16. FLOWERS *in a common calyx*.

Restiaceæ, 2, 11.	Eryngium, 3, 311.
Compositæ, 3, 39.	Jasione, 3, 174.
Dipsacæ, 3, 40.	

THE  
NATURAL ARRANGEMENT  
OF  
BRITISH PLANTS.

---

*Series II. PLANTÆ ENDOGENÆ.*

**P**LANTS composed of cellular texture, with lymphatic, spiral, and proper vessels; and with cortical pores in the leaves or herbaceous tip of the stem. *Stems* entirely destitute of a central pith, medullary radii, or true bark; growing only at top, the vessels being disposed in bundles, the youngest in the centre: sometimes abortive, subterraneous, or root-like. *Leaves* frequently sheathed, either not notched and with simple ribs, or lobed and with branched ribs; but never truly compound. *Corculum* of the seed simple. *Cotyledons*, either solitary; or many, alternate.

Divided into two sub-series: A, cryptogamæ; B, phanerogamæ.

Subseries II. A. PLANTÆ ENDOGENÆ CRYPTOGRAMÆ.

*Fructifications* hidden, unknown, or irregular.

FAMILIES.

*Fructifications* gregarious, either on the lower surface of the leaves; or rarely in spikes ... FILICES. 1.

*Fr.* crustaceous, sessile, axillary, at the base of the leaves, or of the bractææ. . LYCOPODIACEÆ. 2.

*Fr.* radical, spherical, coriaceous, many celled; *Leaves* revolute; *Plant* aquatic . . MARSILEACEÆ. 3.

*Fr.* terminal, amentaceous; *Stem* leafless; *Branches* verticillate, jointed .... Equisetaceæ. 4.

*Fr.* axillary, turbinate, spiral, many seeded; *Plant* aquatic ..... CHARADEÆ. 5.

## Fam. I. 1. FILICES. Ferns.

*Fructifications* gregarious, in sori covered when young with an involucre; generally seated upon the lower surface of the leaves, but in some upon a spike. *Capsules* unilocular, often girt with an elastic ring, which flies back when the seeds are ripe; *seeds* very minute.—*Rhizoma* perennial, creeping; *Fronds* alternate, apparently radical, when young generally convolute; *Plants* usually herbaceous, but in some mountainous situations they become evergreen shrubs. *Winch. Ann. of Phil.* 1818.

*Rhizoma* very bitter, emmenagogue, purgative, and anthelmintic. *Leaves* bechic, demulcent, astringent, agreeably aromatic. *Ashes* contain much alkali; which being dissolved in a decoction of the same plant stimulate the growth of hair, and hence they have been called *capillary plants*.

1. *Capsule striated, without an elastic ring, pedicelled.*  
*Osmundaceæ, a.*

*Caps.* globular, seated round the frond  
 contracted into the form of a panicle . . . . . OSMUNDA. 1.

2. *Caps. striated, with an elastic ring.*

*a. Involucre none. Polypodiaceæ b.*

*Sori* transverse, linear . . . . . CETERACH. 2.

*Sori* round . . . . . POLYPODIUM. 3.

- b. Invol. umbilicate, or attached by one side;*  
*sori round. Aspidiaceæ, c.*

*Invol.* umbilicate, or kidney shape, fixed  
 in the centre . . . . . ASPIDIUM. 4.

*Invol.* sharp-pointed, open from top to  
 bottom . . . . . CYCLOPTERIS. 5.

*Invol.* attached to one side, open towards  
 the margin . . . . . ATHYRIUM. 6.

- c. Invol. fixed on one side, opening to the*  
*midrib; sori linear. Aspleniaceæ, d.*

*Sori* separate; originating laterally from  
 a rib . . . . . ASPLENIUM. 7.

- d. Invol. double, opening by a longitudinal*  
*fissure; sori linear. Scolopendriæ, e.*

*Sori* oblique, parallel to each other  
 between the veins of the frond . . . . . SCOLOPENDRIUM. 8.

*e. Invol. opening towards the rib; sori linear, parallel to the midrib. Blechnideæ, f.*

*Invol. scariose, submarginal* ..... BLECHNUM. 9.

*Invol. scariose, marginal* ..... STEGANIA. 10.

*f. Invol. marginal, scariose, originating from the inflected upper membrane of the frond, opening inwards. Pterideæ, g.*

*Sori linear, marginal, contiguous* ..... PTERIS. 11.

*Sori dot-like* ..... ADIANTUM. 12.

*g. Invol. more or less cupshape, superficial, containing the sori. Cyatheæ, h.*

*Sori dorsal; invol. peltate, margin fringed;*

*receptacle none* ..... WOODSIA. 13.

*Sori marginal; invol. pitcher-shape, one-leaved;*

*receptacle cylindrical* ..... TRICHOMANES. 14.

*Sori marginal; invol. pitcher-shape, two-leaved;*

*receptacle cylindrical* ..... HYMENOPHYLLUM. 15.

3. Capsule without an elastic ring, or striæ.

*Sori in a compound spike, opening parallelly to their insertion. Bostrichieæ, i...* BOSTRICHIMUM. 16.

*Sori in a subarticulate distichous spike, opening transversely. Ophioglossæ, k.* OPHIOGLOSSUM. 17.

A. OSMUNDACEÆ. Capsules very numerous, pedicelled, elegantly striated, generally radiated at top; when magnified finely veined, and pellucid.

Gen. I. 1. OSMUNDA. Lobel and Pena. Flowerfern.

Capsule footstalked, globular, semi-bivalve, opening at the striæ, situated either on the back of the unaltered frond, or surrounding the frond contracted into the form of a panicle.—Root fleshy; Frond many tufted, pinnate, smooth.

*Osmunda regalis.*

*Royal Flowerfern.*

Frond bipinnate; Leaflets lanceolate, edge scarcely notched, lower ones opposite, sub-auricled at the base; Panicle bipinnate, fructiferous, at the apex of the frond.

Filix fœm. q. F. ramosa non dentata florida C. Bauhin, Raii Syn. 125, 4.

F. florida seu Osmunda regalis, Ger. em. 1131; Park. 1038.

Osmunda regalis, Lin. S. P. 1521.

Water fern. Osmund royal. Royal moonwort. Flowering fern.

Watery places in woods; perennial; June and July.

β. incisa. Lower leaflets, 2 or 3 cut.

B. POLYPODIACEÆ. *Capsules* nearly surrounded with an elastic ring which bends back when the capsule bursts; *Involucrum* none, except the hairs which surround the capsules.

## II. 2. CETERACH. Er. Cordus.

Miltwaste.

*Sori* transverse, linear.—*Root* fibrous; *frond* cespitose, pinnatifid; lower surface covered with lanceolate, acute, serrulate, reticulate, brown, shining, membranous scales, which enclose the capsules.

*Ceterach officinarum.*

Shop miltwaste.

*Frond* pinnatifid; *lobes* confluent, obtuse, not notched, beneath paleo-squamosae; *scales* not notched.

*Ceterach officinarum*, C. Bauhin, Pin. 354.

*Asplenium sive Ceterach*, Raii Syn. 118; Ger. em. 1139. Park. 1046.

A. *Ceterach*, Lin. S. P. 1538.

A. *sinuosum*, Salisb, Pr. 403.

*Scolopendrium Ceterach*, Sym. Syn. 193.

*Blechnum squamosum*, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med. 617.

*Grammites Ceterach*, Swartz Syn. Fil. 23.

*Spleenwort.*

Calcareous rocks and old walls; perennial; nearly all the year.

*Root* black; *Frond* cespitose, 4—8 in. high, spreading, lanceolate, *lobes* alternate, rarely opposite; smooth above; *Capsules* auburn.

## III. 3. POLYPODIUM. Theophrastus.

Polypody.

*Sori* round, in rows more or less distant from each other.—*Root* creeping, torulose, scaly, fibres villose; *frond* pinnately divided, sometimes naked, or furnished with simple hairs, and long, lanceolate, reticulate, membranaceous scales.

1. *Polypodium vulgare.*

Common polypody.

*Frond* deeply pinnatifid; *lobes* linear-lanceolate, crenulate, approximate; *sori* solitary; *rhizoma* chaffy.

*Polypodium*, Raii Syn. 117, 1; Ger. em. 1132.

Pol. *vulgare*, Park. 1039; Lin. S. P. 1544.

*Polypody of the oak.* Wallfern. *Polypody.*

Trunks of old trees, walls; perennial; May to October.

*Frond* 4—8 in. high, erect, lanceolate, acute; *sori* in two rows parallel to the ribs.

*Root* sweetish, but grows bitter by long boiling; gently purgative when fresh. ʒvj infused in ʒss of boiling water is sufficient for two doses.



β. *serratum*. Leaves doubly serrate.

*Polypodium murale*, pinnulis serratis Petiveri, *Raii Syn.* 117, 2.

γ. *sinuatum*. Lobes sinuate.

*Polypodium vulgare lobis proliferis*, *Bolt. Fil.* 33.

δ. *Cambricum*. Lobes pinnatifido-dentated.

*Polypodium Cambro-britannicum*, &c. *Plukeneti, Raii Syn.* 117, 3.

*P. Cambricum*, *Linn. S. P.* 1546.

*P. vulgare γ*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 455.

ε. *acutum*. Leaves very long, distantly serrated; serratures tapering to an acute point.

2. *Polypodium latebrosum*. Shady polypody.

*Fronde* bipinnatifid, two lower leaflets bent back; lobes linear, lanceolate, obtuse, not notched, ciliated; lower ones adnato-decurrent at the base by a four-cornered appendage; veins hairy: sori solitary, marginal.

*Filix mas* q. *F. minor Britannica*, &c. *Bob. H. Ox. Raii Syn.* 122, 8.

*Pol. Phegopteris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1550.

*Pol. latebrosum*, *Sal. Prod.* 403.

*Wood Polypody*.

Fissures of rocks; perennial; June and July.

*Fronde* erect, 1—2 feet high, pale green; stem very long, hairy, and scaly; pinnæ opposite, connate, soft, hairy, lower ones reflexed; margin subcrenate; sori distinct, near the margin of the lobes.

3. *Polypium pulchellum*. Handsome polypody.

*Fronde* ternate, bipinnate, spreading, deflected; lobes obtuse, scarcely notched; sori marginal; root filiform.

*Filix femina* q. *F. ramosa minor* *J. Bauh. Raii Syn.* 125, 6.

*Polypodium Dryopteris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1555.

*Pol. pulchellum*, *Sal. Prod.* 403.

Shady sides of rocks; perennial; July.

*Stipes* very slender, erect, a foot high, smooth; frond ternate, spreading, rather bent down, very tender, light green, 3 in. wide, bipinnate, the odd one rather larger; leaflets sessile, the lower ones larger and more compounded; lobes oblong, crenato-dentate; rachis nearly capillary, rather downy; sori numerous, small, not in the least hairy, never running into one another.

4. *Polypodium calcareum*. Lime polypody.

*Fronde* ternate, bipinnate, straight, rather ridged; lobes rather obtuse, scarcely notched; sori marginal, confluent.

*P. Dryopteris*, Dickson, *Dried Pl.* 16; *Bolt. Fil.* 53.

*Dryopteris Tragi*, Ger. em. 1135.

*Filix pumila saxatilis prima Clusii*, Park. 1043.

*Pol. calcareum*, Smith, *Fl. Br.* 1117.

*Treefern. Rigid 3-branched polypody.*

Mountainous heaths in chalky soils; peren. July.

*Root* shorter and thicker than *P. pulchellum*; *frond* stiffer and more scaly at the base; leaves half the size, rather upright.

C. ASPIDIACEÆ. *Sori* round; *involucrum* umbilicated or reniform, and either attached by the centre and open all round, or attached by one side and open on the other side.

#### IV. 4. *ASPIDIUM*. Swartz, Schrad. Journ. *Shieldfern.*

*Sori* round; *involucra* kidneyshape, umbilicate, fixed in the centre, open all round.

##### 1. *Aspidium asperum*.

*Rough shieldfern.*

*Frond* pinnate; *stipes* scaly; *pinnæ* lanceolate, falcate, acute, ciliate, serrate, the base eared above, cut out below, upper ones only fruitbearing, under surface chaffy; *sori* solitary.

*Lonchitis aspera major*, *Raii Syn.* 118, 2; *Ger. em.* 1140.

*Polypodium Lonchitis*, Linn. S. P. 1548.

*Polystichum Lonchitis*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 71.

*Royal polypody. Great spleenwort. Spleenwort polypody.*

Cleft of rocks; perennial; May, June.

*Frond* 4—6 in. high, erect, narrow.

##### 2. *Aspidium odoriferum*.

*Scented shieldfern.*

*Frond* pinnate; *pinnæ* lanceolate, smooth, beneath resinoglandular, pinnatifid; *lobes* lanceolate, obtuse, not notched, the lower ones rather longer; *sori* marginal, running together.

*Filix mas ericeti Dunsmore Petiveri*, *Raii Syn.* 122.

*Polypodium Thelypteris*, *Huds.* 457.

*P. Oreopteris*, *Ehrh. Cryp.*

*P. montanum*, *Willd. Prod.* 883.

*Polystichum montanum*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 74.

*Aspidium Oreopteris*, *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 50.

*Heath polypody.*

Mountainous heaths and dry woods; peren. July.

*Root* large, fibrous, scaly; *frond* 3—4 feet high, lanceolate; *pinnæ* beneath smooth, covered with numerous golden resinous spots; *sori* numerous; *involucra* extremely thin, umbilicate, torn, withering quickly.

*β. minor.* Smaller in all its parts.

Filix mas q. F. pumila saxatilis altera Clusii, *Raii Syn.* 122, 9; *Park* 1043.  
Male stonefern.

3. *Aspidium nemorale.*

Grove shieldfern.

*Fronde* bipinnate; *leaflets* oblong, obtuse, very finely serrate; *sori* near the midrib; *stipes* and *midrib* chaffy.

Filix mas vulgaris, *Raii Syn.* 120, 1; *Park.* 1036.

F. mas non ramosa, pinnulis latis densis minutim dentatis, *Ger. em.* 1129.

Polypodium Filix mas, *Lin. S. P.* 1551.

Aspidium Filix mas, *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 55.

Asp. nemorale, *Sal. Prod.* 403.

Polystichum Filix mas, *Roth Germ.* 3, 82.

Male fern. Male polypody.

Woods, heaths, stony places; peren. June, July.

*Roots* caespitose, large, scaly; *frond* lanceolate, 3 feet high; *pinnæ* numerous, upper leaflets joined together; *sori* near the ribs especially at the base of the leaflets in a single row, large, prominent, numerous; *involucra* umbilicate, split on one side, the edge folded.

*Root* expells the tape-worm, 3j—3ij given in powder, in the morning fasting, a gentle purge having been given over night: some give a drastic purge the same morning, others only repeat the medicine daily until the worms are expelled. *Fronde* burned for its alkaline ashes.

*β. cristatum.* Engl. Bot. 1949.

4. *Aspidium aculeatum.*

Prickly shieldfern.

*Fronde* bipinnate; *leaflets* ovate, subfalcate, acute, mucronato-serrate; towards the base the upper ones are truncated, the lower ones short and wedgelike; *sori* scattered; *stipes* and *ribs* very chaffy.

Filix mas non ramosa, pinnulis latis auriculatis spinosis. *Raii Syn.* 121, 2; *Ger. em.* 1130.

Polypodium aculeatum, *Linn. S. P.* 1552.

Polystichum aculeatum, *Roth Germ.* 3, 79.

Aspidium aculeatum, *Swartz Schr. Jour.* 2, 37.

Prickly polypody.

Woods, shady places; peren. June.

*Fronde* 2 feet high, elegant, dark green. This common variety transplanted into a garden became similar to *γ*.

*β. muscosum.* *Leaflets* extremely chaffy.

Filix mas aculeata alis expansis, muscosa lanugine aspersa Plukeneti, *Raii Syn.* 121, 5.

*γ. Cambricum.* *Leaflets* rounder, prickles longer than usual.

F. mas q. F. lonchitidi affinis Doody, *Raii Syn.* 121, 4.

5. *Aspidium lobatum*.*Lobed shieldfern.*

*Fron*d bipinnate; *leaflets* obtuse, ovate, mucronated serrate, those next the mainrib much larger, eared, the tips bristled; *stipes* and *mainrib* chaffy.

*Filix mas* q. *F. aculeata major*, &c. *Raii Syn.* 121, 3.

*F. aculeata*, *lonchitidis æmula* Pluk. *Raii Syn.* 121, 4.

*Polypodium lobatum*, *Hud. Fl. An.* 459.

*Aspidium lobatum*, *Swartz Schr. Jour.* 2, 37.

*Closeleaved shieldfern.*

Shady lanes; peren. June.

Very like the preceding, but paler and more shining; *frond* narrower, curled, and apparently convex; *leaflets* more elliptic, less cut, 15 or 16 pair in each pinna, and those next the mainrib so large as to extend over the leaflets of the next pinna; *pinnæ* 35 or more pairs in each leaf.

β. *ramosum*. End of the frond divided into 2 or 3 curled segments.

6. *Aspidium dilatatum*.*Dilated shieldfern.*

*Fron*d bipinnate; *leaflets* oblong, distinct, pinnatifid; *lobes* mucronato-serrate; *stipes* chaffy; *involucra* smooth.

*Filix femina* q. *F. mas ramosa*, *pinnulis dentatis*, *Ger. em.* 1129; *Raii Syn.* 124, 2.

*Polypodium cristatum*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 457.

*P. dilatatum*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 2, 7.

*Polystichum multiflorum*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 87.

*Crested polypody.*

Moist shady places; peren. June, July.

*Root* tuberous, scarcely creeping; *frond* 2 feet high, light green; *sori* numerous, very distinct.

β. *Major*. Triply pinnate, 3 or 4 feet high.

γ. *Minor*. Only the first pair of *pinnæ* triply divided.

*Polypodium rhæticum*, *Hudson Fl. Ang.* 458?

7. *Aspidium cristatum*.*Crested shieldfern.*

*Fron*d pinnate; *pinnæ* subcordate, ovate, oblong, pinnatifid; *leaflets* oblong, obtuse, dentato-serrate; *stipes* chaffy.

*Polypodium cristatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1551.

*P. Callipteris*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 252;

*Aspidium cristatum*, *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 52.

*Polystichum cristatum*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 84.

Boggy heaths; peren. June, July.

*Root* cæspitose; *frond* 1-2 feet high; *sori* black; *involucra* snow white.

8. *Aspidium fragrans*.

Fragrant shieldfern.

*Frond* pinnate; *pinnæ* lanceolate, close together, deeply cut; *lobes* oblong, obtuse, dentate; *sori* contiguous; *stipes* and *mainrib* very chaffy.

*Polypodium fragrans*, Huds. *Fl. Ang.* 457.

*Aspidium fragrans*, Swartz *Syn. Fil.* 51.

Sweet polypody.

Moist chinks in rocks; perennial; July to September.

9. *Aspidium spinulosum*.

Thorny shieldfern.

*Frond* bipinnate; *leaflets* oblong, decurrent, confluent, inciso-dentate; *lobes* mucronato-serrate; *stipes* chaffy; *involucra* glandular.

*Filix pumila saxatilis altera*, Pluk. *Alm.* 151.

*Polypodium spinulosum*, Retz. *Prodr.* 250.

*Polystichum spinulosum*, Roth *Germ.* 3, 91.

*Aspidium spinulosum*, Swartz *Syn. Fil.* 51.

Bogs; Perennial; June, July.

*Frond* 1 foot high, long stemmed, subovate, light green, smooth, thin, nearly transparent; *sori* small, distant, placed towards the axillæ of the leaflets; *involucra* circinate, split on one side.

10. *Aspidium palustre*.

Marsh shieldfern.

*Frond* pinnate; *pinnæ* linear-lanceolate, pinnatifid, smooth; *lobes* ovate, acute, not notched; *sori* marginal, at first contiguous; afterwards confluent.

*Filix mas* q. *F. minor palustris repens*, Raii *Syn.* 122, 7.

*Dryopteris*, Ger. *em.* 1135.

*Dryopteris* seu *Filix querna repens*, Park. 1041.

*Acrostichum Thelypteris*, Lin. *S. P.* 1528.

*Polypodium Thelypteris*, Lin. *Mant.* 505.

*Polystichum Thelypteris*, Roth *Germ.* 3, 77.

*Aspidium Thelypteris*, Swartz *Syn. Fil.* 50.

*Aspidium palustre*, Sal. *Prod.* 420.

Creeping water fern.

Marshes; perennial; July.

*Frond* upright 1--2 feet high, lanceolate, pleasant green; *stipes* smooth; *lobes* subcrenate at the tip, the lower ones crossing in pairs; *sori* numerous, and when ripe covering the whole surface; *mainrib* very smooth; *partial ribs* rather hairy.

## V. 5. CYCLOPTERIS. Schrader.

Cupfern.

*Sori* in round scattered spots; *involucra* sharp-pointed, opening completely from tip to base, becoming reflexed.

*Cyclopteris fragilis*.

Brittle cupfern.

*Frond* bipinnate; *leaflets* oblong obluse, inciso-serrate; *serratures* obtuse, denticulate; *mainrib* winged.

*Filix fœmina* q. *F. saxatilis* caule tenui fragili, *Raii Syn.* 125, 7.

*Polypodium fragile*, *Lin. S. P.* 1553.

*Aspidium fragile*, *Swartz. Syn. Fil.* 58.

*Cyathea fragilis*, *Smith Fl. Br.* 1139.

*Cyclopteris fragilis*, *Schrad. Journ.*

Rocks, old walls; perennial; June, July.

$\beta$  *Rhætica*. *Pinnæ* spear shape, acute, distant; *leaflets* deeply lobed; *lobes* regularly serrate.

*Filix fœmina* q. *F. montana ramosa minor*, argute denticulata Lhwyd. *Raii. Syn.* 124, 3;

*Polypodium Rhæticum*. *With.* 958.

$\gamma$ . *acuta*. *Pinnæ* spearshape, acute; *leaflets* crowded.

$\delta$ . *obtusa*. *Pinnæ* spearshape, blunt.

## VI. 6. ATHYRIUM, Roth Fl. Germ. Femalefern.

*Sori* round, dispersed; *involucra* attached by one side, mostly the inner one, open towards the margin.

### 1. *Athyrium irriguum*. Meadow Femalefern.

*Fron*d pinnate; *leaflets* deeply pinnatifid-cut; *lobes* ovate, oblong, sharply cut and toothed; *stipes* quadrangular; *involucra* short jagged.

*Polypodium irriguum*, *Engl. Bot.* 2199.

*Aspidium irriguum*, *Smith Comp. Fl. Ang.* 156.

Shady meadows; perennial; June.

*Stipes* delicate, transparent green; *leaflets* nearly connected at the base by a sort of wing from the partial rib; *sori* several, about the lower part of the rachis; *involucra*, oblong or square, whitish, fringed at the edge.

### 2. *Athyrium fontanum*. Spring femalefern.

*Fron*d pinnate; *pinnæ* cordate, pinnatifid; *lobes* ovate, rather acute, the lowest and the terminal ones subbilobate; *sori* when ripe confluent.

*Filix saxatilis non ramosa, minima*, *Pluken. Phytog.*

*Polypodium fontanum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1550.

*Aspidium fontanum*, *Smith Comp. Fl. Ang.* 156.

On old walls and rocks; perennial; June.

*Sori* confluent; *involucra* white, lateral.

### 3. *Athyrium lætum*. Pleasant femalefern.

*Fron*d bipinnate; *leaflets* oblong, lanceolate, inciso-serrate; *serratures* 2 or 3 toothed, acute; *sori* oblong straight.

*Filix mas non ramosa, pinnulis angustis raris profunde dentatis*, *Raii Syn.* 121, 6; *Ger. em.* 1130.

*Polypodium Filix fœmina*, *Lin. S. P.* 1551.

*Aspidium Filix fœmina*, *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 54.

*Athyrium Filix fœmina*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 65.

*Female polypody. Female shieldfern.*

Shady marshes; perennial; June, July.

Root large, caespitose; frond deep green; involucra kidneyshaped, margin lacerated.

4. *Athyrium regium*.

Royal femalefern.

Frond bipinnate; leaflets ovate, oblong, lobato-pinnatifid; lobes linear, oblong, obtuse, not notched; rachis winged.

Filix fœmina q. *Adiantum nigrum*, pinnaulis cicutarizæ divisura Bobarti, *Raii Syn.* 126.

*Polypodium regium*, *Linn. Sp. Pl.* 1553.

*Cyathea regia*, *Sm. Fl. Brit.* 1140.

*Cyathea incisa*, *Engl. Bot.* 163.

*Aspidium regium*, *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 58.

*Polypodium trifidum*, *With.* 957.

Walls, and alpine rocks; perennial; June.

Root scaly; frond nine inches long, smooth, light green; lobes variously cut; edge not in the least notched; ribs rather straight.

5. *Athyrium dentatum*.

Toothed femalefern.

Frond pinnate; leaflets ovato-oblong, pinnatifid; lobes oblong, obtuse, denticulate.

*Polypodium dentatum*, *Dickson Crypt.*

*Cyathea dentata*, *Smith Fl. Br.* 1141.

*Aspidium dentatum*, *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 59.

Alpine rocks; perennial; July.

Root scaly; frond about 9 in. long, lanceolate, acute, smooth; ribs of the lobes flexuose; rachis sometimes winged near the tip; involucra halved, with the margin fimbriated.

D. ASPLENIACEÆ. Sori linear; involucra fixed on one side, and open towards the rib.

VII. 7. ASPLENIUM. Dioscorides. *Spleenwort*.

Sori linear, separated, originating laterally from a rib, and opening towards it.

1. *Asplenium lanceolatum*.

Spearshape spleenwort.

Frond bipinnate; leaflets obovate, obtuse, wedgeshape at the base, finely toothed at the tip; sori when ripe confluent; margin of the involucre torn.

Filix fœmina q. *F. elegans*, *adianto nigro accedens*, segmentis rotundioribus, *Raii Syn.* 127, 11.

*Dryopteris candida*, *Ger. em.* 1135. as to the figure only.

*Asplenium lanceolatum*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 454.

Rocks and old walls; perennial; June to October.

Root black, scaly; frond erect 4-5 in. high, light green,



smooth; *pinnæ* opposite; *stipes* short, smooth; *sori* 3-5 short, becoming confluent: *involucra* whitish; edge torn.

2. *Asplenium lucidum*.

*Shining spleenwort.*

*Frond* bipinnate; *pinnæ* oblong-lanceolate, acute; *leaflets* oblong, pinnatifid; *lobes* toothed at the tip; *sori* become confluent; *margin* of the *involucra* not notched.

*Filix fœmina* q. *Adiantum nigrum officinarum* J. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 126, 10.

*Onopteris mas*, *Ger. em.* 1137.

*Adiantum nigrum vulgare*, *Park.* 1049.

*Asplenium* *Adiantum nigrum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1541.

*Asplenium lucidum*, *Sal. Prod.* 413.

*Black maidenhair.* *Oakfern.*

*Roots* of trees, old walls, and shady banks; perennial; June—October.

*Root* black; *frond* erect, a foot high, sharp pointed, very dark green, smooth; *stipes* long, dark purple, shining; *sori* many; *involucra* very thin, margin not in the least notched.

Demulcent, bechic, diuretic, nephritic; and praised by Hoffmann as an antiscorbutic.

*β. sterile.* *Leaflets* barren, membranaceous, elegantly palmato-laciniate.

*Filix fœmina* q. *F. minor longifolia*, *tarsis raris*, *pinnulis longis*, *tenuissimis et oblongis laciniis fimbriatis* Sherard, *Raii Syn.* 127, 13.

In caves, where the sun's rays cannot enter.

3. *Asplenium marinum*.

*Marine spleenwort.*

*Frond* pinnate; *leaflets* oblong, obtuse, inciso-serrate; the base rounded and subarticulate above, truncated below.

*Filix Alpina* q. *Chamæfilix marina Anglica* J. Bauhin, *Raii Syn.* 119, 2. *F. marina Anglica*, *Park.* 1045.

*Filicula petræa fœmina*, seu *Chamæfilix marina Anglica*, *Ger. em.* 1143.

*Asplenium marinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1540.

Rocks on the sea coasts: perennial; June, October.

*Roots* black, scaly; *frond* of various sizes; *stipes* black, smooth; *leaflets* alternate, dark green, veiny; *rachis* winged; *sori* opposite; *involucra* brown, not in the least notched.

Opening, emmenagogue; the mucilaginous extract useful in severe burns and scalds.

*β. trapexiforme.* *Leaflets* lobed or jagged.

*Capillus Veneris* q. *Adiantum majus coriandri folio*, *adianto vero affine*, *pediculo pallide rubente* Sibbaldi, *Raii Syn.* 124, 2.

*Adiantum trapeziforme*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 460.

4. *Asplenium Germanicum*. German spleenwort.

*Frond* pinnate; *leaflets* alternate, lanceolate, cuneate, toothed at the tip, the lower ones two-parted.

*Scolopendrium alternifolium*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 53.

*Asplenium alternifolium*, *With.* 768.

*Asplenium Breynii*, *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 85.

*Asplenium Germanicum*, *Weis Crypt.* 299.

*Alternate-leaved spleenwort.*

Subalpine rocks; perennial; June to October.

*Root* black; *fronds* numerous, 6 in. high, erect, light green, smooth; *leaflets* alternate; *sori* few, short, pale.

5. *Asplenium saxatile*. Rock spleenwort.

*Frond* pinnate; *leaflets* subrotundo-oblong, obtuse, crenate, truncato-cuneate; *stipes* blackish brown, shining, keeled below.

*Trichomanes*, *Raii Syn.* 119, 1; *Park*, 1051.

*T. mas*, *Ger. em.* 1146.

*Asplenium Trichomanes*, *Lin. S. P.* 1540.

*Asplenium saxatile*, *Sal. Prod.* 403.

*English black maidenhair.*

Shaded rocks and old walls; perennial; all the year.

*Root* black, hairy, cespitose; *fronds* numerous, 6 in. high; *rachis* dark purple, smooth, shining; *leaflets* smooth, without veins, very dark green above, paler below; *involucra* whitish; *capsules* brown.

*β. incisum.* *Leaflets* pinnatifid; sometimes very long.

*Trichomanes foliis elegantis incisis*, *Raii Syn.* 120, 2.

*γ. ramosissimum.* *Frond* very much branched at top.

6. *Asplenium viride*. Green spleenwort.

*Frond* pinnate; *leaflets* subrotundo-ovate, wedgeshape at the base, obtusely serrate; *rachis* green, flat beneath.

*Trichomanes costa viridi, quandoque bifida, foliis lenticularibus crenatis*, *Lhwyd in Raii Syn.* 119, 2.

*Asplenium viride*, *Hud. Fl. Ang.* 453.

Moist alpine rocks; perennial; June, July.

*Frond* about 6 in. high, linear-lanceolate, paler than *A. saxatile*; *rachis* rather four-sided, or flattened below; *involucra* and *capsules* yellowish.

*β. ramosum.* *Rachis* divided.

*Trichomanes ramosum*, *Raii Syn.* 119, 2.

*Trichomanes foemina*, *Ger.* 985.

*Branched English black maidenhair.*

7. *Asplenium murale*.

Wall spleenwort.

*Frond* two parted at the base, simply pinnate at the tip; *leaflets* rhomboidal, oblong, obtuse, with the tip gnawed or crenate.

*Ruta muraria*, *Raii Syn.* 122; *Ger. em.* 1144.

*Ruta muraria*, seu *Salvia vitæ*, *Park.* 1050.

*Asplenium Ruta muraria*, *Lin. S. P.* 1541.

*Asplenium murale*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 4, 610.

*Scolopendrium Ruta muraria*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 52.

*White maidenhair.* *Wall rue.* *Tentwort.*

Moist clefts in rocks and stone walls; per. June to Oct.

*Root* dark brown; *fronds* many, 9 in. high, spreading, very dark green, rather of a bluish cast, smooth; *leaflets* footstalked, wedgeshape or rhombic, horizontal or even bent down; *sori* many; *involucra* whitish, their edge crenulate.

Demulcent and diuretic.

β. *majus*. *Leaflets* narrow, acuminate.

*Ruta muraria* q. *Adiantum album tenuifolium*, *rutæ murariæ accedens*, *J. Bauh. Raii Syn.* 123, 2.

8. *Asplenium septentrionale*.

Northern spleenwort.

*Frond* usually 2 or 3 parted; *lobes* linear, with the tip mostly 3-toothed; *stipes* very long.

*Filix saxatilis* Tragi, *Raii Syn.* 120, 1; *Park.* 1045.

*Muscus corniculatus*, *Ger. em.* 1561.

*Acrostichum septentrionale*, *Lin. S. P.* 1524.

*Asplenium septentrionale*, *Hull Fl. Ang.* 241.

*Scolopendrium septentrionale*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 49.

*Forked maidenhair.*

Clefts of rocks in the north parts; peren. June to Oct.

*Root* black, caespitose; *fronds* many, 6 in. high, upright, dark green, smooth, narrow at the base, above three parted; *sori* parallel, brown, covering all the narrow disk; *involucra* not in the least notched.

E. SCOLOPENDRIÆ. *Involucra* double, opening lengthways by a slit; *sori* linear.

VIII. 8. SCOLOPENDRIUM. Theophrastus. *Hartstongue*.

*Sori* linear, oblique, parallel to each other, placed between the secondary ribs of the frond; *involucra* double, opening by a longitudinal fissure.

*Scolopendrium vulgare*.

Common hartstongue.

*Frond* broad, lanceolate, heartshape at the base; *stipes* chaffy.

*Phyllitis*, *Raii Syn.* 116, 1; *Ger. em.* 1138.

*Phyllitis*, seu *Lingua cervina vulgaris*, *Park.* 1046.

*Asplenium Scolopendrium*, *Lin. S. P.* 1537.

*Asplenium elongatum*, *Salisb. Prod.* 402.

*Scolopendrium Phyllitis*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 47.

*Scolopendrium vulgare*, *Symons Syn.*

*Blechnum linguifolium*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 4, 616.

Moist rocks, walls, wells, and banks; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous, brown; *frond* 12 to 18 in. high, upright, light green on both sides, smooth; *stipes* brown, often rather scaly; *sori* numerous, yellowish brown, distinct; *involucra* turn back and are hidden by the prominent capsules.

*β. crispum.* *Frond* crisp, jagged at the edge.

*Phyllitis crispa*, *J. Bauh. H. P.* 3, 749.

*γ. multifidum.* *Frond* wavy, tip manycut, crisp.

*Phyllitis multifida*, *Ger. em.* 1138; *Raii Syn.* 117, 1.

*δ. polyschides.* *Frond* cleft at the edges.

*Phyllitis polyschides laciniis singulis cruciatum decussatis Bobartii*, *Raii Syn.* 117, 2.

*ε. ramosum.* *Stipes* branched; *frond* divided.

F. BLECHNIDEÆ. *Sori* linear, contiguous, parallel, on each side of the midrib; *involucra* opens towards the rib.

## IX. 9. BLECHNUM. Dioscorides. *Spicant.*

*Sori* linear, longitudinal, contiguous, parallel to the midrib; *involucra* superficial, submarginal, opening on the inside.

*Blechnum boreale.*

*Northern spicant.*

*Frond* simple, pinnatifid; *lobes* lanceolate, rather obtuse, parallel; *fruitbearing fronds* distinct, and narrower than the barren ones; *leaflets* linear pointed.

*Lonchitis aspera*, *Raii Syn.* 118; *Ger. em.* 1140.

*Lonchitis aspera minor*, *Park.* 1042.

*Osmunda Spicant*, *Lin. S. P.* 1522.

*Struthiopteris Spicant*, *Scop. Carn.* 1258.

*Onoclea Spicant*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 2, 11.

*Acrostichum Spicant*, *Sibthorp.* 267.

*Osmunda borealis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 402.

*Blechnum Spicant*, *Roth Germ.* 3, 44.

*Blechnum boreale*, *Swartz. Schr. J.* 275.

*Rough spleenwort.*

Moist woods and heaths; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous, scaly; *fronds* a foot or 18 in. high, dark green, smooth, pectinato-pinnate; *leaflets* very numerous, subalternate, mucronate; *capsules* brown.

## X. 10. STEGANIA. R. Brown.

Stonefern.

*Sori* linear, contiguous; *capsules* at length covering the back of the contracted frond, or of the leaflets; *involucra* marginal, scariose, opening inwards.

*Stegania onocleoides.**Onoclea stonefern.*

*Barren fronds* bipinnate; *leaflets* pinnatifid; *lobes* obovate, cuneate, inciso-dentate at the tip: *fertile fronds* bipinnate, lower ones tripinnate; *leaflets* linear oblong, rather obtuse, not in the least notched, narrower at the base.

*Filix fœmina* q. *Adiantum album crispum* Alpinum Schwenckf. *Raii Syn.* 126, 9;

*Osmunda crispa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1512.*Pteris crispa*, *With. Bot. Ar.* 764.*Onoclea crispa*, *Hoff. Germ.* 2, 11.*Stegania onocleoides*, *Yule Ed. Enc. Fil.**Osmunda rupestris*, *Salisb. Prod.* 402.*Parsley fern.* Stone brakes.

Stone walls and rocks; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous; *frond* a foot high, long stalked, smooth, pale green; *leaflets* petiolate, *barren leaflets* wedgeshape, ribbed, flat, cut at the tip; *fruitful leaflets*, on a distinct frond, elliptic, convex, not notched; *involucra* broad, turgid, crenate.

*β. crispa.* Leaves curled.

G. PTERIDÆ. *Involucra* marginal, scariose, arising from the inflected upper membrane of the frond, opening inwards.

## XI. 11. PTERIS. Theophrastus.

Brakes.

*Sori* linear, marginal.

*Pteris fœmina.*

Female brakes.

*Frond* three parted; *branches* bipinnate; *leaflets* linear, lanceolate, the upper ones whole, the lower pinnatifid; *lobes* oblong, obtuse.

*Filix fœmina*, *Raii Syn.* 124; *Ger. em.* 1128.*F. fœmina vulgaris*, *Park.* 1037.*Pteris aquilina*, *Lin. S. P.* 1533.*P. borealis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 402.

Common brakes, Female fern.

Heaths, woods, and poor pastures; perennial; July.

*Root* long, fusiform; *fronds* 3 feet high, spreading, smooth; *leaflets* opposite; *lobes* alternate, sessile, lanceolate, not notched; *sori* on the margin of the lobes; *involucra* joined together, compressed, crenulate, brown.

*β. minor.* Frond very slender; lobes roundish, confluent, barren.

*Filix fœmina* q. *Filicula saxatilis ramosa maritima Plukeneti, Raii Syn.* 125, 5.

On moist walls, but when the roots extend to the ground, they throw up the common variety, *Dillen in Ray*.

XII. 12. ADIANTUM. Theophrastus. Maidenhair.  
Sori in round, distinct spots.

*Adiantum fontanum,* Spring maidenhair.  
Frond bipinnate; leaflets obovate, cuneate; fertile lobes terminating in a linear oblong sorus; sterile lobes serrate.

*Capillus Veneris verus, Ger. em.* 1143; *Raii Syn.* 123, 1.

*Adiantum verum sive Capillus Veneris verus, Park.* 1049.

*Adiantum Capillus Veneris, Lin. S. P.* 1558.

*Adiantum fontanum, Sal. Prod.*

*A. cuneifolium, Stokes B. M. M.* 4, 612.

True maidenhair.

Rocks and moist walls; perennial; May to September.

Root fibrous; fronds sometimes a foot high, upright, spreading, handsome, smooth; stipes and rachis very smooth, shining, dark purple; lobes largish, fanshape, streaked, narrowed at the base, outwardly lobed, cut, rounded; involucre kidney-shape, flattened, at first pale, but turn black.

H. CYATHEÆ. Sori globular; involucre more or less cupshaped, superficial; capsules generally attached to an elevated receptacle within the cup.

XIII. 13. WOODSIA. Brown. Lin. Tr. 11, 173. Hairfern.

Sori dorsal, roundish; involucre membranous, cupshape, opening at the edge which is fringed with filiform processes; capsules pedicelled; receptacle none.

*Woodsia alpina.*

Alpine hairfern.

Frond pinnate; leaflets triangular, oblong, inciso-pinnatifid; lobes not nicked, the lower ones produced at the base; capsules few.

*Filix alpina, pedicularis rubræ foliis subtus villosis Lhwyd, Raii Syn.* 118, 1.

*Acrostichum alpinum Bolt. Fil.* 76.

*A. Ilvense, Huds.* 451.

*Polypodium Arvonicum, With.* 774.

*P. Ilvense*, *With.* 774.

*P. hyperboreum*, *Swart. Syn. F.* 39.

*Ceterach alpinum*, *Dec. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1435.

*Woodsia hyperborea*, *Brown T. L. S.* 11, 123.

*Redrattleleafed stonefern.*

Alpine rocks; perennial; June.

*Root* caespitose; *fronds* spreading, 2 to 4 in. high, lanceolate, rather obtuse, both faces hairy; *rachis* hairy; *leaflets* not very close, heartshape, pinnatifid, dilated at the base; *lobes* rounded, rather convex, with the edges turned up, scarcely crenate, not armed; *sori* roundish, hairy, numerous, growing at length quite close, brown.

#### XIV. 14. TRICHOMANES. Dioscorides. *Filmfern.*

*Sori* marginal; *capsules* sessile, inserted into a cylindrical common receptacle, contained within a one-leaf, pitcher-shape open *involucrum* of a similar texture with the frond; *surculi* creeping, downy; *fronds* pellucid, divided into areolæ, very seldom undivided, commonly pinnatifid; *lobes* one-ribbed; *involucra* terminal; *receptacle* mostly extended and elongated.

*Trichomanes brevisetum.*

*Shortbristle filmfern.*

*Fronds* 2 or 4, pinnatifid, smooth; *leaflets* one-flowered; *lobes* linear; with the margin unnicked; *involucra* topshape, hollow, wingless; *apex* simple, not nicked; *receptacle* hardly exserted; *stipes* winged.

*Filix fœmina* q. *F. humilis repens*, *foliis pellucidis et splendentibus*, *caule alato* Richardson, *Raii Syn.* 127, 14.

*Trichomanes pyxidiferum*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 461.

*Hymenophyllum alatum*, *Eng. B.* 20, 1417.

*H. Tunbridgensis* β. *Smith F. A.* 1142.

*Trichomanes brevisetum*, *Brown in Aiton H. K.* 5, 529.

*Cup goldilocks.*

Shady springs and rocks; perennial; May and June.

*Frond* 4 or 5 inches high, thin, transparent, dark green.

#### XV. 15. HYMENOPHYLLUM. Smith. *Dwarffern.*

*Sori* marginal, inserted into a cylindrical receptacle, included within a bivalve *involucrum*; *surculi* erect, tomentose; *fronds* pellucid, divided into areolæ, pinnatifid; *lobes* one-ribbed; *involucrum* terminal; *receptacle* not exserted.



*Hymenophyllum Tunbridgense.* Tunbridge dwarffern.

*Fron*d pinnate; *leaflets* digitato-pinnatifid; *lobes* linear, serrate; *sori* superaxillary, solitary; *involucra* serrate; *rachis* winged; *stipes* round.

*Capillus Veneris* q. *Adiantum petræum perpusillum Anglicum*, foliis bifidis vel trifidis, *Raii Syn.* 123, 2.

*Darea Tunbridgensis*; *Petiver Mus.*

*Trichomanes Tunbridgense*, *Lin. S. P.* 1561.

*T. pulchellum*, *Salisb. Prod.* 404.

*Hymenophyllum Tunbridgense*, *Smith Fl. Ang.* 1141.

*Tunbridge goldilocks.*

Moist and shady rocks; perennial; May and June.

*Fron*ds 2 or 3 in. high, cespitose, decumbent or erect, dark green, membranaceous, transparent; *sori* solitary, sessile or with short footstalks on the upper margin of the lobes, lenticular, compressed; *involucrum* bivalve, the edge torn or serrate; *capsules* many, brown, globose, bivalve, sitting on a short receptacle.

I. BOTRYCHIÆ. *Sori* in a compound two-rowed spike, and opening parallelly with their insertion; *capsules* without ring or striæ.

XVI. 16. BOTRYCHIUM. Swartz. Moonwort.

*Spike* two rowed, compound; *sori* open parallel to their insertion; *capsules* without ring or striæ.

1. *Botrychium lunatum.* Lunated moonwort.

*Scape* above one fronded; *frond* pinnatifid; *leaflets* lunate, not in the least nicked.

*Lunaria minor*, *Raii Syn.* 128; *Ger. em.* 405; *Park.* 507.

*Osmunda Lunaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 1519.

*O. lunata*, *Salisb. Prod.* 401.

*Botrychium Lunaria*, *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 171.

*Common moonwort.*

In meadows and hill pastures; perennial, June.

*Root* fibrous; *frond* about a hand high, smooth, greenish, single; *leaflets* crescentshape; *spike* at the base of the frond, upright, two-rowed; *capsules* globose, smooth, brown.

Made into an ointment with butter, and rubbed in opposite to the kidneys, it is esteemed a certain remedy for a dysentery.

2. *Botrychium rutaceum.* Rue moonwort.

*Scape* above one fronded; *frond* bipinnatifid; *lobes* notched, 2 or 3 toothed, obtuse.

*Lunaria minor ramosa*, Lawsoni ; *Raii Syn.* 129 ; *Ger. em.* 406.

*Osmunda Lunaria* β. *Lin. S. P.* 1519.

*O. lanceolata*, *Gmel. N. C. Petr.* 12, 516.

*Botrychium rutaceum*, *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 171.

Meadows and hilly pastures ; perennial ; June.

3. *Botrychium matricarioides*. *Feverfew moonwort.*

*Scape* naked, three parted near the root, subbipinnate ;  
*leaflets* oblong, obtuse, toothed.

*Lunaria minor foliis dissectis* Lawson, *Raii Syn.* 129.

*Osmunda Lunaria* γ. *Smith F. Ang.* 1107.

*O. matricariæ*, *Schrank F. Bav.* 419.

*Botrychium rutaceum* β. *Swartz Syn. Fil.* 171.

*Botrychium matricarioides*, *Willd. S. P.*

Meadows and hill pastures ; perennial ; July.

K. OPHIOGLOSSÆ. *Spike* tworowed, apparently jointed ;  
*capsules* immersed in the spike, opening transversely, with  
neither rings nor striæ.

XVII. 17. OPHIOGLOSSUM. *Tragus. Adderstongue.*

*Spike* two rowed ; *capsules* immersed, opening trans-  
versely.

*Ophioglossum vulgatum*. *Common adderstongue.*

*Spike* on the stem ; *frond* ovate obtuse, finely reticulated.

*Ophioglossum*, *Raii Syn.* 128 ; *Ger. em.* 404.

*O. seu Lingua serpentina*, *Park.* 506.

*O. vulgatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1518.

*O. ovatum* *Salisb. Prod.* 401.

*Ophioglossum vulgatum*, *C. Bauh. Pin.* 354.

In moist fields and pastures ; perennial ; May.

*Root* fibrous ; *frond* simple, single, ovate with a footstalk,  
scarce a hand high, very smooth, greenish, not nicked,  
bearing the spike at the bottom ; *spike* erect, acute, com-  
pressed, bearing many capsules.

β. *bifidum*. *Spike* bifid.

γ. *duplex*. *Spike* double.

δ. *incisum*. *Frond* slightly lobed.

Fam. II. 2. LYCOPODIACEÆ. De Candolle. *Lycopodinideæ*, Swartz.

*Fructifications* crustaceous, sessile in the axillæ of the leaves, or of the bracteæ; *conceptacles* of two kinds; the common sort (the male organs?) replete with fine powdery masses grouped 3 by 3, or 4 by 4 into spherical globules; the less frequent (the female organs?) including roughish spherical globules marked underneath with three prominent ribs.—*Roots* fibrous; *stem* herbaceous or woody, simple or branched, frequently rampant; *leaves* small, not nicked, numerous, either scattered, or alternate, or two rowed, frequently stipuled.

*Conceptacles capsular; valvular; leaves cauline.*

*Concep.* 2 valved, 1 celled; *seeds* cohering in globules ..... LYCOPODIUM 18.

*Concep.* 3 valved, 3 celled; *seeds* angular. BERNHARDIA 19.

*Concep.* capsular, not valvular; *leaves* radical.

ISOETES 20.

I. 18. LYCOPODIUM. Clusius. *Wolfsclaw.*

*Conceptacles* of one kind only, sessile, kidneyshape, two-valved, one-celled, in the axillæ of the leaves, or in spikes—*Stalk* branched; *leaves* scattered.

a. Plananthus. *Conceptacles sessile in the axillæ of the leaves.*

1. *Lycopodium inundatum.* *Inundation wolfsclaw.*

*Stalk* rather branchy, creeping; *flowering branches* single, simple, erect; apex one-rowed; *leaves* linear, spread, acute, slightly nicked, curved above.

*Lycopodium* q. *Muscus terrestris repens*, *Raii Syn.* 108, 4.

*L. palustre repens*, *clava singulari*, *Dill. M.* 452.

*Lycopodium inundatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1565.

*Creeping clubmoss.*

Inundated heaths, turf bogs; perennial; June, July.

*Flowering branches* 1 or 2 inches long; *floral leaves* larger than the common, much dilated at the base, and often one-toothed; *conceptacles* small.

2. *Lycopodium abietiforme.* *Fir wolfsclaw.*

Stalk forked, erect; branches eventopped; leaves spread, in eight series, linear, lanceolate, pointed, not in the least nicked, imbricated, ridged.

Selago foliis et facie abietis, *Raii Syn.* 106.

*S. vulgaris*, *Dill. Musc.* 435.

*Lycopodium Selago*, *Lin. S. P.* 1565.

*Upright firmoss.*

Wet heaths in mountains; perennial; June to August.

Stalk about 8 in. high, very leafy; leaves thick, dark green, shining; conceptacles small, brownish yellow.

Violently emetic; the decoction externally used destroys lice in children's hair.

b. *Lepidotis.* *Conceptacles in spikes, with bractæ.*3. *Lycopodium annotinum.* *Yearly wolfsclaw.*

Stalk creeping; branches ascending, twice twoparted at the base; leaves in five rows, linear, lanceolate, contracted at each year's growth; spike solitary, sessile, terminal.

*Lycopodium elatius juniperinum*, *clavis singularibus, sine pediculis*, *Raii Syn.* 107, 2; *Dill. M.* 455.

*Lycopodium annotinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1566.

Alpine rocks; perennial; June to August.

Stem very long; flowerbearing shoots 2 in. high, generally branched, leafy, contracted at the last year's shoot; leaves expanded, light green; bractæ smaller, closely tiled, rather membranaceous.

4. *Lycopodium clavatum.* *Clubbed wolfsclaw.*

Stalk creeping; branches ascending; leaves spread, ribless, bent inwards, terminating in hairs; spikes usually in pairs, cylindrical, footstalked; bractæ ovate, pointed, eroso-denticulated.

*Lycopodium*, *Raii Syn.* 107, 1.

*Muscus clavatus seu Lycopodium*, *Ger. em.* 1562; *Park.* 1307.

*Lycopodium vulgare pilosum, amfragosum et repens*, *Dill. M.* 441.

*Lycopodium clavatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1564.

*Clubmoss.*

Heaths or hills; perennial; July, August.

Stalks whiplike, several feet long, creeping, branched leafy all around; fruitbearing branches upright, 4 in. high, loosely leafed, terminated by 1 to 3 cylindrical, leafy spikes an inch long; bractæ broader at the bottom.

5. *Lycopodium alpinum*. *Alpine wolfsclaw.*

*Branches* erect, forked, bundled; *leaves* fourrowed, oblong, convex, acute, adpressed; *spike* terminal, single, sessile, round.

*L. sabinæ* facie, *Raii Syn.* 108, 3; *Dill. M.* 445.

*Muscus clavatus foliis cupressi*, *Ger. em.* 1562.

*M. clavatus cupressiformis*, *Park.* 1309, 1310.

*Lycopodium alpinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1567.

*Heath cypress.*

*Alpine rocks*; perennial; August.

*Stalk* creeping, very long, few-leaved; *branches* 2 to 3 in. long, full-leaved; *leaves* imbricated, small, sharp-pointed, keeled, light green, not in the least nicked; *bracteæ* membranaceous, flat, dilated at the base, yellowish; *conceptacles* kidneyshape, yellow.

II. 19. BERNHARDIA. Beauvois. *Mountainmoss.*

*Conceptacles* capsular, cauline, three lobed, three valved, three celled; *partitions* median;

1. *Bernhardia spinosa*. *Thorny mountainmoss.*

*Stalk* creeping; *branches* upright, simple; *leaves* spread lanceolate, denticulate, ciliate; *spike* terminal, single, leafy, single.

*Selaginoides foliis spinosis*, *Raii Syn.* 106; *Dill. M.* 460.

*Lycopodium Selaginoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 1565.

*Moist alpine heaths*; perennial; August.

*Stalk* decumbent, branched; *branches* rising up at the end, two inches high, leafed all round, *leaves* light green, shining, rather erect; *bracteæ* larger than the leaves, spread horizontally.

? 2. *Bernhardia Helvetica*. *Swiss mountainmoss.*

*Leaves* oval, subacute, furrowed; two rows larger, and spread, two other rows smaller and adpressed; *stem* rooting.

*Lycopodioides*, *Raii Syn.* 108.

*Mendip Hills*, Lobel; but has not been found by any other person since.

III. 20. ISOETES. Linnæus. Gen. Pl. *Quillwort.*

*Fructification* radical, at the base of the leaves; *conceptacles* globular, not opening, many seeded?—*stem* creeping; *leaves* radical, in bundles.

*Isoetes lacustris.**Lake quillwort.**Leaves* awlshape, halfround.*Subularia vulgaris erecta, folio rigidissimo, Raii Syn. 306, 1.**Calamaria folio brevior et compresso, Dill. M. 540.**Isoetes lacustris, Lin. S. P. 1563.*

Bottom of alpine lakes; perennial; May and June.

*Root* tuberous, with numerous fibres; *fronds* numerous, 4 to 6 inches high, simple, four-celled, jointed, dilated at the base, membranaceous, bearing fruit in their inside, of two sorts, *a.* in the internal base of the frond, solitary; *b.* in the external base of the frond, size of a pea, roundish, rather compressed, membranaceous, two-celled, many seeded; *seeds* small, shagreened.

*β. gracilis. Leaves* long, slender.*Calamaria folio longior et graciliore, Dill. M. 541.*

*γ. fragilis. Leaves* very brittle, slender, pointed, transparent; *pores* numerous, minute.

*Subularia fragilis, folio longior et tenuiore. Raii Syn. 307, 3.*

Fam. III. 3. MARSILEACEÆ. Brown. *Rhizospermæ*,  
De Candolle.

*Fructifications* radical; *involucrum* spherical, leathery, or membranaceous, not opening; *seeds* many.—Aquatic herbs.

21. PILULARIA. Vaillant. Fl. Par. 159. *Peppergrass.*

*Involucrum* solitary, subsessile, globular, leathery, four-celled.—*Young leaves* rolled up like those of ferns.

*Pilularia globulifera.**Pillbearing peppergrass.**Leaves* threadlike.*Graminifolia palustris repens, vasculis granorum piperis æmulis, Raii Syn. 136.**Pilularia globulifera, Lin. S. P. 1563.**Pillwort.*

In inundated gravelly places; perennial; June, July.

*Stem* creeping, rooting; *involucra* axillary, downy, brown, closed, four-celled, lined with sexual organs? *anthers*? above, yellow, clubshaped; *germens*? below, roundish, whitish.

Fam. IV. 4. EQUISETACEÆ. Richard. *Pellatæ*, Hoffman; *Filicum pars*, Linnæus, Jussieu; *Peltigeræ*, Batsch; *Gonostendes*, Willdenow.

*Fructification* terminal, in the peltate scales of an ament; *involucra* bivalve; *seeds* ? numerous, naked, with four very hygrometrical threads twisting and untwisting round them. — *Plant* leafless; *branches* verticillate, furrowed, jointed; *joints* girt with a one-leaf sheath.

22. EQUISETUM. Plinii H. N. 26, 13. *Horsetail.*

*Character*, same as that of the order; there being no other genus. — *Herb* strongly astringent.

1. *Equisetum hyemale.* *Winter horsetail.*

*Stem* naked, erect, very rough, base rather branchy; *spike* terminal; *sheaths* white, with a black base and tip; *teeth* bearded, all falling off.

*Equisetum nudum*, *Raii Syn.* 131, 11; *Ger. em.* 1113.

*E. junceum seu nudum*, *Park.* 1201.

*Equisetum hyemale*, *Lin. S. P.* 1517.

*Naked horsetail.* *Rough horsetail.* *Shavegrass.* *Dutch rushes.*

In marshes and moist woods; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* half a yard high, sea-green, very rough; *sheaths* short; *amentum* ovate, black.

Used for polishing wood and brass; the epidermis abounding in silica.

β. *paucifolium.* *Leaves* few.

γ. *ramosum.* *Lateral branches* numerous.

2. *Equisetum variegatum.* *Variegated horsetail.*

*Stem* naked, branchy at the base, stiff, smoothish; *spike* terminal; *sheaths* black, white at the tip; *teeth* white, diaphanous, cuspidate.

*E. nudum minus variegatum* Basiliense, *Raii Syn.* 130, 3.

*E. tenue*, *Hoppe.*

*Equisetum variegatum*, *Willd. S. P.*

Banks of rivers; perennial; July.

*Stem* 6 inches high, quite simple, erect, round, slender, stiff, streaked, smoothish.

3. *Equisetum arvense.* *Cornfield horsetail.*

*Barren stems* simply branched, branches roughish, four-sided; *fruitful stems* simple; *sheaths* cylindrical, distant, inciso-dentate; *teeth* acute.

*E. arvense* longioribus setis, *Raii Syn.* 130, 2; *Park.* 1202.

*E. segetale* and *E. sylvaticum*, *Ger. em.* 1114.

*Equisetum arvense*, *Lin. S. P.* 1516.

In moist cornfields and meadows; perennial; March and April.

*Barren stems*, high, branched in all parts; *sheaths* small; *branches* verticillate, spreading, angular; *angles* rather rough: *Fertile stems* earlier, 6 inches high; *sheaths* very long; *spike* lanceolate, long, large.

β. *elongatum.* *Branches very long.*

*E. pratense*, longissimis setis, *Raii Syn.* 131, 8.

4. *Equisetum fluviatile.* *River horsetail.*

*Barren stems* simply branched; *branches* rather rough, numerous, eightsided; *fruitful stems* simple; *sheaths* funnelshape, rather close, lacero-dentate; *teeth* bearded.

*E. majus*, *Raii Syn.* 130, 1; *Ger. em.* 1113.

*E. majus palustre*, *Park.* 1200.

*E. eburneum*, *Roth Germ.* 111.

*E. fluviatile*, *Lin. S. P.* 1517.

*Great horsetail.*

Marshes and river banks; perennial; April.

*Barren stem* 5 or 6 feet high, upright, branched; *branches* numerous, verticillate, long, usually simple, rough when viewed by a lens; *fruitful stems* very simple; *sheaths* short, brown, edge manycut, bristly; *spike* very large.

5. *Equisetum limosum.* *Mud horsetail.*

*Stalk* naked, branched; *branches* about twelve, fivesided, smooth; *spike* terminal.

*E. nudum lævius nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 131, 10.

*E. fluviatile*, *Fl. Dan.* 1184.

*E. limosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1517.

*Smooth naked horsetail.*

Marshes and watery places; perennial; June and July.

*Stems* two feet high, very smooth; *branches* few, erect, smooth, very rarely verticillate; *spike* large, brown, ovate; *barren stems* very simple, narrow at top.

β. *ramosum.* *Stem branched.*

*E. foliis nudum ramosum*, *Raii Syn.* 132, 12.



6. *Equisetum palustre*. Marsh horsetail.

*Stem* branchy, furrowed, smoothish; *branches* fivesided, simple, erect; *spike* terminal.

*E. palustre*, *Ger. em.* 1114; *Lin. S. P.* 1516.

*E. palustre minus*, *Park.* 1200.

*E. palustre*, *Raii Syn.* 131, 9.

Spongy bogs; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* deep furrowed, branched in every part; *branches* erect, long, simple, minutely scabrous; *sheaths* greenish, the edges whitish; *spike* terminating the stem, single, blackish, slender, formed of a few large, distant scales.

β. *tenuissimum*. Branches very long and slender.

*E. palustre*, *tenuissimis et longissimis setis*, *Raii Syn.* 131, 6.

γ. *polystachion*. Upper branches, as well as the stem, terminating in a spike.

*E. palustre*, *minus, polystachion*, *Raii Syn.* 131, 7.

7. *Equisetum sylvaticum*. Wood horsetail.

*Stems* doubly branched; *branches* rather rough, bowed down, foursided; *second branches* rather threesided.

*E. sylvaticum*, *Raii Syn.* 130, 4; *Ger. em.* 1114; *Lin. S. P.* 1516.

*E. omnium minus tenuifolium*, *Park.* 1201.

*E. sylvaticum*, *Tabern. Ic.* 253.

Moist woods and banks of rivulets; per. April and May.

*Root* creeping; *stems* erect, a foot high, very much branched, terminated by a single spike; *branches* furrowed; *spike* footstalked, upright, ovate, blunt, brown, tessulated.

β. *procumbens*. Branches pointing all one way.

*E. sylvaticum*, *procumbens, setis uno verso dispositis*, *Raii Syn.* 131, 5.

## Fam. V. 5. CHARADEÆ.

*Fructification* monoicous, axillary; *bracteæ* 2, 3, or 4; *perigonium* transparent, fivecut; *anther*? sessile, single, globular, bursting in three or four parts; *pollen*? conglomerate with spiral threads; *nut* barked, crowned, turbinate, sessile, spirally streaked, onecelled, many-seeded; *seeds* very minute, spherical—*Plants* submersed, verticillate, fistulous, smooth or covered with a corklike bark, very brittle when dry.

## 23. CHARA. Vaillant. M. R. A. 1719. Stonewort.

No other genus in this order.

1. *Chara flexilis*.

Flexible stonewort.

*Stem* utriculate, transparent, flaccid, very smooth, very branched; *branches* opposite, spreading; *second branches* verticillate, 6 or 8 in a whorl, leafless, 2 or 3 forked at the tip, simple, blunt; *nuts* without bracteæ, lateral.

*Ch. translucens minor flexilis*, *Raii Syn.* 133, 5.

*Ch. flexilis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1624.

In ponds and ditches; annual; July and August.

Green, smooth, not streaked.

β. *prolifera*. Apex fasciculate, proliferous.

*C. nidifica*, *Fl. Dan.* 761; *Smith Comp. F. A.* 2.

*C. intricata*, *Roth Cat.* 2, 125.

*C. syncarpa*, *Thuil. Fl. Par.* 472.

γ. *gracilis*. *Branches* twoforked, sharp-pointed; *leaves* awlshape.

*C. translucens major flexilis*, *Vaill. M. R. Ac.* 1719.

*C. gracilis*, *Smith Comp. F. A.* 3, 6.

2. *Chara stellata*.

Starred stonewort.

*Stem* slender, reticulate, transparent, flaccid, branchy; *branches* opposite; *second branches* in whorls, double or triple forked, conglomerated together; *nuts* rounded, sitting in the diverging forks.

*C. glomerata*, vel *C. tenuissima*, *Des Vaux Journ. Bot.* 2, 313.

*Chara stellata*, *Wallroth Ch.* 178.

*Stem* in tufts, an inch long, dark green; *branches* very short.

3. *Chara vulgaris*.

Common stonewort.

*Stem* branchy, round, rather rough, with eight streaks; *second branches* eight streaked; *summit* leafless, not jointed, blunt; *bracteæ* four, unequal, two very long, twice the length of the nuts, the two lower ones the length of the nuts.

*Chara vulgaris foetida*, *Vaill. M. R. A.* 1719; *Raii Syn.* 132, 1.

*Equisetum foetidum sub aqua repens*, *Ger. em.* 1115; *Park.* 1201.

*Chara montana*, *Pers. Syn.* 530.

*Chara vulgaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1624.

Muddy ponds and ditches; annual; July.

*Plant* submerged, foetid, brittle, usually covered with a white chalky crust; *stem* a foot high, twisted.

β. *elongata*. *Second branches* very long, not jointed; *bracteæ* two.

*Chara vulgaris elongata*, *Wallroth.*

*C. translucens major flexilis*, *Vaill.?*

4. *Chara hispida*.*Hispid stonewort.*

*Stem* hispid, branchy, below sulcate, unarmed, above prickly; *prickles* reversed; *second branches* verticillate, eight in a whorl, six jointed, spreading; *bracteæ* unequal, four; nearly equal to the ovate nuts.

*Chara hispida*, *Lin. S. P.* 1624.

Ponds and ditches; annual; July, August.

*Stems* very numerous, thick, long, hispid all over.

β. *tomentosa*. *Stem* strong, hispid under the branches.

*C. major subcinerea fragilis*, *Raii Syn.* 132, 2.

*C. tomentosa*, *Lin. S. P.*

5. *Chara crinita*.*Hairy stonewort.*

*Stem* rather branchy, streaked, very smooth, shining, bristly; *bristles* spreading, condensed in bundles; *branches* verticillate, about ten in a whorl, roundish, sixkneed, short; *bracteæ* five, twice as long as the oblong, lanceolate, subperpendicular nuts.

*Hippuris muscosa sub aqua repens*, *Pluk. Alm.* 135.

*Chara crinita*, *Wallroth* 191.

Turf bogs in Ireland.

Subseries II. B. PLANTÆ ENDOGENÆ PHANEROGAMÆ.  
*Monocotyledones*, Jussieu.

*Fructifications* visible, regular; the sexual organs distinct, and well marked.

FAMILIES.

1. *Ovaries* 1 to 4, one-seeded; *perigonium* free or none;  
*stamens* hypogynous.  
*Cariopsides* 2 to 4; *stamens* 1, 2, or 4;  
*perigonium* 0, or fourcut, herbaceous;  
*plant* aquatic ..... FLUVIATILES. 6.  
*Berry* 1-seeded; *stamens* many, on a spadix;  
*perig.* 0; *spatha* convolute; *plant* terrestrial AROIDEÆ. 7.  
*Akenium* 1; *stamens* 3; *stigmata* 1 or 2;  
*perig.* 3-parted; *leaves* grassy; *plant* aquatic  
TYPHACEÆ. 8.  
*Akenium* 1; *stamens* 3; *style* 1; *stigmata* 2 or 3;  
*perig.* glumaceous; *spathelle* 1; *leafsheaths* whole  
CYPERACEÆ. 9.  
*Akenium* 1; *stamens* 3; *styles* 2; *stigmata* 2;  
*perig.* glumaceous; *spathelles* 2; *leafsheaths* slit  
GRAMINEÆ. 10.
2. *Ovary* 1, 1 to 3-celled, many-seeded; *perigonium* free;  
*stamens* perigynous.  
*Valves* of the capsule 2; *seeds* 2; *stamens* 4;  
*flowers* aggregate ..... RESTIACEÆ. 11.  
*Valves* 3; *dissepiments* none, or on the valves;  
*perig.* glumaceous; *leaves* grasslike ..... JUNCEÆ. 12.  
*Valves* 3; *margin* inflected to form the  
*dissepiments*; *perig.* petaloid .... COLCHICACEÆ. 13.  
*Valves* 3, bearing the *dissepiments*;  
*perig.* petaloid; *seed* flat; *stigmata* 3. .. LILIACEÆ. 14.  
*Valves* 3, bearing the *dissepiments*;  
*perig.* petaloid; *seed* round, or angular;  
*stigma* 1. .... ASPHODELIACEÆ. 15.

*Berry* roundish ; *leaves* linear, bundled ;  
*spermodermis* crustaceous, black ... ASPARAGEÆ. 16.

*Berry* roundish ; *leaves* alternate, or verticillate ; *spermodermis* membranaceous SMILACEÆ. 17.

3. *Ovary* 1, 3-celled ; *perigonium* adherent ;  
*stamens* perigynous.

*Berry* roundish ; *leaves* petiolate ;  
*spermodermis* membranaceous ..... TAMACEÆ. 18.

*Valves* 3, bearing the dissepiments ;  
*stamens* 6 ; *anthers* opening by 2 pores  
 AMARYLLIDEÆ. 19.

*Valves* 3, bearing the dissepiments ;  
*stamens* 3 ; *anthers* opening outwards .... IRIDEÆ. 20.

4. *Ovary* 1, 1 or 6-celled ; *perigonium* adherent ;  
*stamens* epigynous.

*Stamens* 1 or 2 ; *perigonium* irregular ;  
*caps.* 1-celled, 3-valved ; *plant* terrestrial ORCHIDEÆ. 21.

*Stamens* 9 to 20 ; *perigonium* regular ;  
*caps.* 6-celled ; *plant* aquatic HYDROCHARIDEÆ. 25.

5. *Ovaries* 3, 6, or 12 ; *perigonium* free ;  
*stamens* perigynous.

*Ovaries* 6 or 12 ; *leaves* lanceolate ;  
*seeds* 1 or 3 erect, affixed to the suture ALISMACEÆ. 22.

*Ovaries* 6 or 12 ; *leaves* awlshape ;  
*seeds* many, affixed to the side of the capsule ..... BUTOMACEÆ. 23.

*Ovaries* 3 or 6 ; *leaves* awlshape ;  
*seeds* 1 or 2, affixed to the base .. JUNCAGINEÆ. 24.

## Fam. I. 6. FLUVIATILES. Ventenat.

*Flower* unisexual, or hermaphrodite ; *perigonium* none or fourcut, free, herbaceous ; *stamens* 1 to 4 ; *ovaries* many, free ; *style* sometimes wanting ; *stigmata* simple ; *carriopsides* one-celled, one-seeded ; *seed* inverse or appended ; *embryo* across the seed ; *perisperm* none,—*Plants* herbaceous, aquatic ; *roots* fibrous ; *leaves* mostly sheathing, either opposite or verticillate ; *flowers* axillary, terminal, sometimes solitary, but mostly in a spike or on a spadix.

1. *Flowers unisexual; stamens 1 or 2.**Fl.* on a one-sided spadix; *ovary* 1. . . . . ZOSTERA. 27.*Fl.* solitary; *ovaries* 2 to 6, sessile, gibbous

ZANNICHELLIA. 24.

2. *Fl. hermaphrodite; stamens 4; perigonium 4-cut.**Fl.* two-rowed on a solitary spadix;*cariopsides* 4, on footstalks . . . . . RUPPIA. 25.*Fl.* spiked; *cariopsides* 4, sessile . . . . POTAMOGITON. 26.

## I. 24. ZANNICHELLIA. Micheli.

Pondweed.

*Flowers* solitary, monoicous.—**MALE.** *Perigonium* none; *stamen* 1; *filament* long; *anther* 2 or 4-celled.—**FEM.** *Perigonium* campanulate; *ovaries* 2 to 6; *stigmata* flat, peltate; *capsule* one-seeded, sessile, compressed.—*Flowers* axillary; the male at the exterior base of the perigonium of the female flower; *leaves* linear, grasslike, 2 or 3 from the same membranaceous sheathing stipula.

1. *Zannichellia palustris.*

Marsh pondweed.

*Anthers* 4-celled; *stigmata* undivided; *capsule* keeled, toothed at the back.

*Aponogeton aquaticum* graminifolium, staminibus singularibus, *Raii Syn.* 135.

*Zannichellia palustris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1375.*Horned pondweed.*

Ponds and ditches; annual; July.

2. *Zannichellia dentata.*

Toothed pondweed.

*Anthers* 2-celled; *stigmata* scalloped; *capsule* warty.

*Z. palustris minor*, *Mich. N. G. P.* 71.*Z. palustris*  $\beta$ , *Lin. S. P.* 1375.*Z. dentata*, *Willd. S. P.*

Ponds and ditches; annual; July.

II. 25. RUPPIA. *Lin. Gen. Pl.*

Tasselgrass.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite, two-rowed on a solitary spadix; *perigonium* caducous, 2 valved; *stamens* four; *anthers* sessile, 2-celled; *ovaries* four, oval, conic; *stigmata* obtuse; *nuts* four, one-seeded, oval, on a long threadlike peduncle. *Plant* herbaceous, capillary, branchy; *leaves* cauline, alternate; *floral leaves* mostly opposite; *spadix* terminal.

*Ruppia maritima.*

Sea tasselgrass.

*Leaves* linear, not nicked at the tip.

*Potamogiton maritimum* gramineis longioribus foliis, fructu fere umbellato, *Raii Syn.* 134.

*Bucca ferrea maritima*, foliis acutissimis, *Mich. N. P. G.* 72.

*Ruppia maritima*, *Lin. S. P.* 184.

Salt water ditches; perennial? July.

*Flowering spike* above the water, the peduncles lengthening as the depth of water requires.

### III. 26. POTAMOGITON. Dioscorides. *Riverweed.*

*Flowers* hermaphrodite, spiked; *spikes* furnished at the base with 2 spathes; *perigonium* 4-parted; *stamens* 4: *filaments* flat, short; *anthers* 2-celled; *ovaries* 4, oval, pointed; *nut* 1-seeded, sessile.—*Leaves* mostly alternate; *floral leaves* sometimes opposite; *spike* terminal or axillary.

a. *Leaves of 2 sorts, 1. floating, opaque, convex; 2. under water.*

#### 1. *Potamogiton natans.* *Floating riverweed.*

*Upper leaves* elliptical, petiolate, acute; base roundish cordate, floating; *lower leaves* linear, submersed.

*Pot. rotundifolium*, *Raii Syn.* 148, 1.

*Pot. latifolium*, *Ger. em.* 821.

*Fontinalis major latifolia vulgaris*, *Park.* 1254.

*Potamogiton natans*, *Lin. S. P.* 182.

Rivers and ponds; perennial; June.

*Stem* very long, leafy; *peduncle* single, with linear bractæ at the base; *spike* simple, above water; *flowers* dirty-green.

β. *terrestris.* Sheath of the peduncle less than half its length.

#### 2. *P. heterophyllum.* *Various-leaved riverweed.*

*Upper leaves* floating, petiolate, elliptical, oblong, acute, membranaceous, narrowed at both ends; *lower leaves* under water, crowded, sessile, linear lanceolate.

*Pot. gramineum*, *Fl. Danica*, 222.

*Pot. palustre*, *Teesdale, Tr. L. S.* 5, 43.

*Pot. crassipes*, *Kartach.*

*Pot. distachyos*, *Bellard.*

*Pot. hybridum*, *Thuill. Fl. Par.*

*Pot. natans* γ, *Lam. Illustr.*

*Pot. heterophyllum*, *Schreb. Spic.* 21.

Ponds and ditches; perennial; July to September.

*Stem* much branched, leafy; *leaves* pale green, scored; *Sheaths* oblong, bluish; *spike* greenish.

3. *Potamogiton fluitans*. Floating riverweed.

Upper leaves floating, lanceolate oval, narrower at both ends; peduncles long; lower leaves under water, linear, lanceolate acute.

Pot. natans  $\beta$ , Poiret Enc. Meth. 5, 579.

Pot. fluitans, Roth Fl. Ger. 1, 72.

Ponds and rivers; perennial; August and September.

Root creeping; stem flat, very long; branches, leafy; leaves reddish green, finely veined, alternate; sheath wide, spearshape; spike dense, reddish.

b. Leaves all of one sort.

4. *Potamogiton lucens*. Shining riverweed.

Leaves ovate, lanceolate, flat, ending in a short petiole, shining, veined; stipulæ the length of the joints; spikes many flowered, crowded.

P. aquis immersum, folio pellucido lato oblongo acuto, Raii Syn. 148, 2.

P. longis acutis foliis, Ger. em. 822.

P. lucens, Lin. S. P. 183.

Running and stagnant waters; perennial; June, July.

Plant keeps under water, with only the spike above the surface; flowers reddish; stipulæ embracing the stem, leaflike.

$\beta$ . angustifolium. Leaves narrow; plant smaller.

P. folio angusto, pellucido, fere gramineo, Raii Syn. 148, 3.

$\gamma$ . nudum. Leaves ovate, lanceolate; petioles scarcely margined.

5. *Potamogiton crispum*. Crisp riverweed.

Leaves lanceolate, alternate, sessile, waved, serrate; stipulæ with the tip torn and ciliate; stem slightly compressed.

Pot. seu Fontinalis crispa J. Bauhini, Raii Syn. 149, 7.

Tribulus aquaticus minor, quercus floribus, Ger. em. 824.

Pot. crispum, Lin. S. P. 183.

Greater water caltrops.

Ponds and slow running waters; perennial; June, July.

Leaves sunk, obtuse; peduncles sunk; spike fewflowered; flowers reddish, remote.

$\beta$ . serratum. Leaves serrated; upper leaves opposite.

6. *Potamogiton lanceolatum*. Spearshape riverweed.

Leaves linear, lanceolate, flat, not nicked, verrucose, broader than the stipulæ, narrow at the base; peduncle thickened, shorter than the leaves; spike ovate, dense, fewflowered.



*Potamogeton setaceum*, *Lin. S. P.* 184?

*Potamogeton lanceolatum*, *Eng. Bot.* 1985.

*Potamogeton gramineum*, *Wahl. Fl. Lapp.* 52.

Mountain lakes; perennial; July and August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* floating, branched, slender, round; *leaves* bluntish, thin, flat, 1-ribbed, reticulately veined; *stipula* involute, tubular, acute; *peduncles* single, as long as the leaf; *spike* 8 to 12-flowered; *flowers* small.

7. *Potamogeton perfoliatum*. *Thorow riverweed.*

*Leaves* cordate, amplexicaul, shining, singleribbed; *stem* round, recurved.

*Potamogeton perfoliatum*, *Raii Syn.* 149, 4.

*Pot. tertium Dodonæi*, *Ger. em.* 822.

Rivers and ponds; perennial; July, August.

*Stem* subdichotomous, alternately branched; *leaves* brittle, pellucid, very smooth, nearly all alike; *stipulæ* none; *spike* erect, oblong, brown.

8. *Potamogeton densus*. *Close riverweed.*

*Leaves* ovate, pointed, opposite, crowded; *stem* round, forked; *spike* usually 4-flowered; *peduncle* slender, terminal.

*P. seu Fontinalis media lucens*, *Raii Syn.* 149, 6.

*Tribulus aquaticus minor*, *muscatellæ floribus*, *Ger. em.* 823.

*Trib. aquaticus minor alter*, *Park.* 1248.

*Potamogeton densus*, *Lin. S. P.* 182.

*Lesser water caltrops. Frogs' lettuce.*

Still and slow moving waters; perennial; June.

*Herb* sunk; *stem* closely leaved; *spike* sometimes 2-flowered, pale green.

9. *Potamogeton compressum*. *Flat riverweed.*

*Leaves* linear, obtuse, with 2 glands at the base; *stem* compressed; *spike* fewflowered; *stipulæ* broader than the leaves.

*P. caule compresso, folio graminis canini*, *Raii Syn.* 149, 8.

*Potamogeton compressum*, *Lin. S. P.* 183.

Ditches and slow running water; perennial; June, July.

*Stem* bent; *leaves* pale green, alternate; *peduncle* flattened, rising above the water, 4 or 6-flowered, in distant pairs.

β. *oppositifolium*. *Stem-leaves* opposite.

γ. *majus*. *Leaves* larger and broader than usual.

10. *Potamogiton pectinatum*. Featherleafed riverweed.

Leaves bristlelike, alternate, the two upper ones opposite, parallel, close together, sheathing at the base; spike peduncled, thin, often interrupted.

Pot. millefolium, seu foliis gramineis, ramosum, *Raii Syn.* 150, 14.

Potamogeton pectinatum, *Lin. S. P.* 183.

Fennel-leaf pondweed.

Rivers and ponds; perennial; July.

Root creeping, originally tuberous; stem sunk, flowering in still water only, long, filiform, branchy, jointed, whitish; sheath prolonged at top into a small membranaceous ligula.

11. *Potamogiton marinum*. Sea riverweed.

Leaves linear, alternate, 2-rowed, sheathing; margin of the sheath scariose; spike fewflowered, very much interrupted.

Pot. maritimum ramosissimum grandiusculis capitulis, capillaceo folio, *Raii Syn.* 150, 13.

Potamogeton marinum, *Lin. S. P.* 183.

Salt water ditches; perennial; July.

Stem firm, reddish; joints short; sheath white; leaves opaque and shining.

12. *Potamogiton Vaillantii*. Vaillant's riverweed.

Leaves linear, alternate, 2-rowed below, sheathing, above opposite, subspathaceous; spike ovate, fewflowered; flower rather large.

P. ingens gramineo folio longiore, *Vaill. Paris.* 32.

P. marinum, *Teesdale Lin. Tr.* 5, 43.

P. Vaillantii, *Roemer and Schultze Syst. Veg.*

Stem long, naked below, branchy above, compressed, deeply streaked, yellowish; lower leaves 4 in. long, very narrow; upper leaves 2 or 3 in. long; both light sea-green; spike 6 or 8-flowered, crowded together.

13. *Potamogiton gramineum*. Grass riverweed.

Leaves linear, lanceolate, alternate, sessile; stipulae narrower than the leaves; stem round, rather forked.

P. gramineum latiusculum, foliis et ramificationibus densissime stipatis, *Raii Syn.* 149, 10.

Potamogeton gramineum, *Lin. S. P.* 184.

Ditches and rivers; perennial; July.

Plant sunk; stem slender, bent; leaves close; stipulae involuto-turbinate; spikes ovate, fewflowered, close, from the forks of the stem; peduncles as long as the spike.

14. *Potamogeton pusillum*.

Dwarf riverweed.

Leaves linear, opposite and alternate, distant, spreading at the base, narrower than the stipulæ; stem round, very slender, branchy; peduncles axillary: spike many flowered.

Pot. pusillum, gramineo folio, caule tereti, *Raii Syn.* 150, 15.

Potamogeton pusillum, *Lin. S. P.* 184.

Ditches and ponds on a clay bottom; perennial; July.

Plant sunk, except the spike when in flower; stipulæ embracing the stem; peduncles solitary, longer than the spike; spike ovate, small.

## IV. 27. ZOSTERA. Linnæus.

Grasswrack.

Flower monoicous or dioicous, resting on a one-sided leaflike spadix; perigonium none; anther round; pollen connected by fibres; style 2-cut; capsule membranaceous, 1-seeded.—Root fibrous; stem round, decumbent, rooting at the joints, leafy; leaves flat, linear, alternate, grasslike; spadix flat, from a cleft in the leaflike, sessile spatha.

*Zostera marina*.

Sea grasswrack.

Leaves not nicked, slightly 3-nerved; stem roundish.

Alga, *Ger. em.* 1569; *Raii Syn.* 52, 1.

A. marina gramina minor, *Raii Syn.* 52, 2.

A. marina graminea angustifolia seminifera ramosior, *Raii Syn.* 52, 3.

Alga q. Potamogeton marinum in utriculis epiphyllispermon minus Doody, *Raii Syn.* 53, 4.

A. angustifolia vitriariorum, *Raii Syn.* 53, 5.

Fucus marinus sive Alga marina graminea, *Park.* 1242.

Zostera marina, *Lin. S. P.* 1374.

Sea-shores, saltwater ditches; perennial; August.

Stem smooth, kneed; leaves opening a little above the base with a longitudinal slit, exerting a linear spadix bearing flowers on one side; anther single, sessile, at the side of the germen; germen oblong, sessile; stigmata two, linear; capsule elliptic, hanging.

The scaly hairs at the base of this plant, being detached and felted into balls by the action of the waves of the sea, and roasted to blackness, are used in diseases of the lymphatic system, in the same manner and with the same intent as burnt sponge.

β. latifolia. Leaves broad, very evidently 3-ribbed.

## II. 7. AROIDEÆ, Jussieu; Piperitarum pars, Lin.

Flowers monoicous, sessile, round a simple spadix; involucre a one-leafed spatha; perigonium none; stamens numerous, aggregated round the spadix; anthers inverse;

*ovaries* separate from the stamens, in the lower part of the spadix; *berry* round, one-celled; *seed* albuminous; *corculum* straight, in the centre of the perisperm; *radicle* below.—*Plants* herbaceous, stemless; *leaves* radical, petiolate, base slightly sheathing; *spadix* inclosed in a *spatha*, terminal; *scape* radical; *spatha* hooded, convolute at the base.

*Roots* contain much fecule mixed with a very acrid, volatile matter, which may be separated by heat or washing; fecules nutritious, used for food; acrid matter stimulant, used as a vesicatory or escharotic; and internally, much diluted, in consumptive cases. *Leaves* stimulant and acrid.

28. ARUM. Dioscorides, 2, 197.

Cuckowpint.

*Spatha* one-leafed, cucullate, convolute at bottom; *spadix* naked at the tip, bearing the stamens in the middle, and ovaries at the base; *anthers* in several rows; *berry* one-celled, one-seeded.

*Arum vulgare*.

Common cuckowpint.

*Radical leaves* hastato-sagittate, lobes deflexed; *spadix* clubshape, shorter than the *spatha*.

*Arum*, Raii Syn. 266.

*A. vulgare*, Ger. em. 834; Park. 373.

*A. maculatum*, Lin. S. P. 1370.

*Wake Robin*. *Lords and Ladies*.

Woods and hedges; perennial; May.

*Root* tuberous, fleshy; *herb* stemless; *leaves* radical, petiolate, spotted; *scape* simple, a foot high, terminated by the *spatha*; *spatha* erect, bellied, pale green, coloured within; *spadix* coloured at the tip, having numerous sterile filaments? just above the ring of anthers; *anthers* sessile, crowded; *ovaries* sessile; *berries* fine red, juicy.

*Root* stimulant, and starch is made from it.

*β. immaculatum*. *Leaves* not spotted.

### III. 8. TYPHACEÆ. De Candolle; *Typhæ*, Jussieu.

*Aroidæarum sectio*, Brown.

*Flowers* monoicous, aggregated in unisexual aments; *perigonium* three-parted; *stamens* 3, opposite to the lobes of the perigonium; *anthers* inverse; *ovaries* free, one-seeded; *ovule* pendulous; *style* one; *stigma* one; *akenium* drupaceous; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* central, straight; *radicle* below, inverse.—*Plant* gramineous, perennial; *root* tuberous; *leaves* sheathing, alternate, ensiform; *aments* terminal or lateral, naked.

*Ament* roundish; *fruit* sessile;  
*setæ* none; *stigma* linear ..... SPARGANIUM. 29.  
*Ament* roundish; *fruit* sessile;  
*setæ* none; *stigma* peltate ..... PLATANARIA. 30.  
*Ament* cylindrical; *fruit* pedicelled;  
*setæ* girding the fruit ..... TYPHA. 31.

I. 29. SPARGANIUM. Dioscorides. *Burreed.*

*Ament* roundish, axillary; *perigonium* 3-lobed, deciduous;  
*stamens* three; *filaments* capillary; *anthers* oblong; *ovary*  
turbinate; *style* short; *stigma* 1 or 2, linear, long, acute;  
*akenium* 1-2 seeded; not girt with bristles.—*Root* creeping;  
*leaves* three-edged; *stem* branchy; *ament* lateral, on a  
flexuose peduncle; *upper aments* male.

1. *Sparganium ramosum.* *Branched burreed.*  
*Leaves* 3-edged at the base, sides concave; *peduncle*  
branched.

Sparg. ramosum, *Raii Syn.* 437, 1; *Ger. em.* 45; *Park.* 1205.

Sparg. erectum, *Lin. S. P.* 1378.

Ditches and river-banks; perennial; June, July.

*Stem* about 3 feet high; *peduncles* alternately branched,  
many flowered, bent at bottom; *flowerheads* alternate,  
sessile, many flowered; *upper heads* male, numerous; *lower*  
*heads* female.

2. *Sparganium simplex.* *Unbranched burreed.*

*Leaves* 3-edged at the base, sides flat; *peduncle* simple.

Sparg. non ramosum, *Raii Syn.* 437, 2; *Park.* 1205.

Sparg. latifolium, *Ger. em.* 41.

Sparg. erectum β. *Lin. S. P.* 1378.

Ponds in a gravelly soil; perennial; July, August.

*Stem* and *peduncle* not branched; *lowest flowerhead*  
sometimes pedicelled; *calyx* greenish.

II. 30. PLATANARIA. Dodonæus. *Ribbandwort.*

*Ament* round, axillary; *perigonium* 3-leaved, deciduous;  
*stamens* 3; *filaments* capillary; *ovary* subturbinate; *style*  
short; *stigma* ovate, peltate; *akenium* one-seeded, not girt  
with *setæ*.—*Root* creeping, perennial; *stem* and *leaves* flat,  
flaccid, semipellucid, reticulate, floating; *peduncle* un-  
branched; *female flowerheads* 2 or 3, the lowest pedicelled,  
*malehead* usually single, terminal.

*Platanaria natans.*

Floating ribbandwort.

*Leaves* decumbent, flat.*Sparanium minimum*, *Raii Syn.* 437, 3; *Park.* 1205.*Sp. natans*, *Lin. S. P.* 1378.*Sp. simplex* 6, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 401.

Rivulets and ponds in muddy soils; perennial; July.

## III. 31. TYPHA. Theophrastus.

Reed-mace.

*Ament* cylindrical, terminal; *filament* one; *anthers* three, oblong, quadrangular; *ovary* pedicelled; *peduncle* long and girt at the base with pappi; *style* awlshape, persistent; *stigma* simple.—*Root* creeping; *culm* erect, simple; *leaves* swordshape, sheathing at the base; *male ament* above.

1. *Typha latifolia.*

Broadleaf reed-mace.

*Leaves* linear, flat, rather swordshape; *male* and *female* spikes close together; both cylindrical.

*Typha*, *Raii Syn.* 436, 1; *Ger. em.* 46.*T. palustris maxima*, *Park.* 1204.*T. latifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 1377.*T. major*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 3, 61.

Ponds and slow rivers; perennial; July.

*Culm* 6 to 8 feet high, erect, not branched, jointless, leafed at the bottom; *leaves* upright, nearly as long as the culm, linear, sharp pointed; *ament* terminal, upright, many-flowered, close; *male flowers* above, rather leafy, yellow; *females* below, brown.

*Pollen* abundant, used to produce flashes of fire; *leaves* used for basket-work and mats.

2. *Typha angustifolia.*

Narrowleaved reed-mace.

*Leaves* linear, channelled, convex on the back; *male* and *female* spikes remote from one another, both cylindrical.

*Typha palustris media*, *Raii Syn.* 426, 2.*T. minor*, *Park.* 1204; *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 3, 62.*T. angustifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 1377.

Ponds and ditches; perennial; June, July.

*Culm* about three feet high, slender; *leaves* semicylindrical below.

Used also for baskets and mats.

*β. minor.* Spike and leaves slender.

Gravelly soils.

3. *Typha media.* †

Mean reed-mace.

*Leaves* linear, channelled; *culm* naked, sheathed at the base; *female spike* short, thick, remote from the male.

*Typha palustris minor*, *Raii Syn.* 436, 3.

*Typha minor*, *Smith Fl. Br.* 960.

*Typha angustifolia* β, *Lin. S. P.* 1378.

*Typha media*, *De Candolle Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1806.

*Typha minima*, *Willd. S. P.* 4, 198; *De Cand. S. F. G.* 1807.

Marshes; perennial; April, May.

*Culm* 3 feet long, naked, sheathed at the base; *sheaths* large, split to the bottom into jags resembling leaves, flat, broad, acuminate at the point; *leaves* radical, as long as the culm, setaceous, very narrow, deeply channelled, convex on the back, the outer leaves shorter than the rest.

#### IV. 9. CYPERACEÆ. De Candolle; *Cyperoideæ*, Jussieu.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite, or unisexual, glumaceous, spiked; *glume*, of one spathelle, imbricate; *glumelle* none, bristle-shape, or 1 or 2 spathellules; *stamens* 3, hypogynous; *anthers* terminal, affixed by its base, 2-celled; *ovary* free, 1-seeded; *style* 1; *stigmata* 2 or 3; *akenium* crustaceous, bony or subdrupaceous, naked, or bristled, or covered with a capsule perforated at top, formed of the spathellules soldered together; *seed* erect; *perisperm* farinaceous; *corculum* very small near the hilum, sometimes external.—*Herb* perennial, grasslike; *culm* simple, round, or 3-sided, without knotty joints; *leaves* sheathing; *sheaths* not slit lengthways; *bracteæ* mostly sessile; *spathelle* spiked; *lower spathelles* mostly empty.

1. *Spathelles* imbricated all round; *flowers* unisexual;  
*akenium* inclosed in the hardened *glumelle*.

*Cariceæ. a.*

- |  |               |
|--|---------------|
| <i>Spathellules</i> 2, soldered, inclosing the akenium;<br><i>stigmata</i> two . . . . .   | CAREX. 32.    |
| <i>Spathellules</i> 2, soldered, inclosing the akenium;<br><i>stigmata</i> three . . . . . | TRASUS. 33.   |
| <i>Spathellule</i> 1, involute, inclosing the akenium;<br><i>stigmata</i> three . . . . .  | COBRESIA. 34. |

2. *Glumes* two-rowed; *flowers* hermaphrodite;  
*glumelles* none, or bristle-like. *Cyperaceæ. b.*

- |  |              |
|--|--------------|
| <i>Style</i> not jointed, deciduous; <i>stamens</i> 3;<br><i>glumelle</i> 0; <i>spikes</i> umbelled . . . . .    | CYPERUS. 35. |
| <i>Style</i> not jointed, deciduous; <i>stamens</i> 3;<br><i>glumelle</i> 0; <i>spikes</i> capitate . . . . .    | SCHÆNUS. 36. |
| <i>Style</i> not jointed, deciduous; <i>stamens</i> 2;<br><i>glumelle</i> 0; <i>akenium</i> drupaceous . . . . . | CLADIUM. 37. |

*Style* not jointed, deciduous;  
*glumelles* setaceous, shorter than the glume.

CHÆTOSPORA. 38.

*Style* jointed, persisting, dilated at bottom;  
*glumelle* setaceous, shorter than the glume.

RHYNCOPORA. 39.

3. *Glumes imbricate all round; flowers hermaphrodite;*  
*glumelles none, or bristlelike. Scirpideæ. c.*

*Style* jointed, persisting, dilated at bottom;  
*spathellules* 4, setaceous, shorter than the glume

ELEOCHARIS. 40.

*Style* not jointed, deciduous;

*glumelle* none. . . . . ISOLEPIS. 41.

*Style* not jointed, deciduous;

*spathellules* 4 or 6, setaceous, shorter than the

glume. . . . . SCIRPUS. 42.

*Style* not jointed, deciduous;

*spathellules* 6, setaceous, denticulate, longer than

the glume . . . . . TRICHOPHORUM. 43.

*Style* not jointed, deciduous;

*spathellules* many, setaceous, woolly, longer than

the glume . . . . . ERIOPHORUM. 44.

A. CARICEÆ. *Spathelles* imbricate all round the spike;  
*flowers* unisexual; *akenium* inclosed in the hardened glumelle.

*Roots* generally diaphoretic, demulcent, and resolvent,  
 and may be substituted for sarsaparilla.

## I. 32. CAREX.

Carex.

*Flowers* monoicous or dioicous, spiked; *spikelets* androgynous or unisexual; *spathelles* imbricate all round; *spathellules* two, joined by the edges, perforated at top, persisting, cartilaginous; *stamens* 3; *style* 1; *stigmata* 2; *akenium* 1, inclosed in the persistent *spathellules*.—*Root* perennial, fibrous, or creeping; *culm* 3-sided; *leaves* sheathing, rough on the edges; *sheath* whole; *bractes* mostly embracing the stem, not sheathing; *spikes* simple or compound, mostly androgynous.



## Synoptic view of the species.

1. *Spikes quite simple.*

- Root creeping;  
*fruit* short, spreading ..... *C. dioica*. 1.  
 Root fibrous; *culm* roughish;  
*fruit* rounded at bottom, becomes reflexed *C. Davalliana*. 2.  
 Root fibrous; *culm* smooth;  
*fruit* sharp at both ends, becomes reflexed *C. pulicaris*. 3.

2. *Spikes compound; spikelets sessile, androgynous.*a. *Spikelets aggregate, capitate.*

- Spikes* linear;  
*fruit* oblong, depressed . . . . . *C. simpliciuscula*. 4.  
*Spikes* ovate; *fruit* ovate, beaked . . . . . *C. incurva*. 5.

b. *Spikelets panicled.*

- Spikelets* compressed, not two-rowed,  
 female above and below, male between . . *C. intermedia*. 10.  
*Spikelets* two-rowed,  
 male above, female below, androgynous between;  
*stem* crooked; *root* creeping . . . . . *C. arenaria*. 11.  
*Spikelets* two-rowed,  
 male above, female below, androgynous between;  
*stem* erect; *root* fibrous . . . . . *C. Witheringii*. 12.  
*Spikelets* loose, branches distant,  
 male above, female below; *glumes* brown;  
*fruit* small, shining, not diverging . . . . . *C. paniculata*. 7.  
*Spikelet* contracted,  
 male above, female below; *glumes* ferruginous;  
*fruit* small, shining, not diverging . . . . *C. teretiuscula*. 6.  
*Spikelet* decompound,  
 male above, female below; *culm* thick, very acute;  
*fruit* large, green, diverging . . . . . *C. vulpina*. 9.  
*Spikelet* short, simple, oblong, interrupted,  
 male above, female below;  
*fruit* large, green, diverging . . . . . *C. muricata*. 13.  
*Spikelet* elongated, branchy at bottom,  
 male above, female below;  
*fruit* large, green, diverging . . . . . *C. divulsa*. 8.

c. *Spikelets alternate, male in the upper part.*


---

*C. divisa*. 14.

d. *Spikelets alternate, female in the upper part.*

*Lower spikelets 3 to 5 together, remote. C. axillaris. 20.*

*Lower spikelet single; bracteæ very long;*

*fruit ovate, flattened, 2-cut. . . . . C. remota. 19.*

*Lower spikelet single;*

*fruit dilated at bottom, angular, diverging, stellate.*

*C. stellulata. 17.*

*Lower spikelet single; culm rough;*

*fruit round at both ends, diverging. . . . . C. elongata. 16.*

*Lower spikelet single;*

*fruit not diverging; spikelets all approximating.*

*C. ovalis. 15.*

*Lower spikelet single; glumes pale;*

*fruit erect; spikelets 5 or 6, interrupted. . . . C. curta. 18.*

### 3. *Spikes of different sexes.*

*Glumes obtuse; spikes sessile;*

*fruit persisting, ovate, obtuse. . . . . C. cæspitosa. 23.*

*Glumes obtuse; lower spike peduncled;*

*fruit persisting, compressed, flat; apex bent,*

*not nicked. . . . . C. rigida. 21.*

*Glumes obtuse; lower spike peduncled;*

*fruit persisting, elliptical, inflated; apex 2-cut. C. pulla. 22.*

*Glumes acute;*

*fruit deciduous, broad, compressed, acute, green*

*C. stricta. 24.*

*Glumes acute;*

*fruit deciduous, slender, blunt, brown. . . . . C. acuta. 25.*

### a. *Carices with a simple spike.*

#### 1. *Carex dioica.*

*Dioicous carex.*

*Spikes oblong, dioicous; fruit ovate, rather upright, convex, ribbed; upper edge hispid; leaves threadshape; culm smooth; root stoloniferous.*

*Gramen cyperoides spica simplici cassa, Raii Syn. ed. 2, 267. The male plant.*

*Gramen cyperoides minimum, ranunculi capitulo rotundo, Raii Syn. 425, spic. 15. The female plant.*

*Carex dioica, Lin. S. P. 1379.*

*Carex lævis, Hoppe.*

*Bogs; perennial; May and June.*

*Culm not branched, 3-sided, 4 to 10 in. high; leafy at the bottom; leaves smooth, shorter than the culm; male spike linear, acute, upright, an inch long; female spike shorter.*

*β. elongata.* Spikes longer than usual.

Gramen cyperoides minus ranunculi capitulo longiore, *Raii Syn.* 425, *spic.* 16.

*γ. androgyna.* Spikes androgynous, female flowers few, at the base.

## 2. *Carex Davalliana.*

*Davall's Carex.*

Spikes sublinear, dioicous; fruit attenuated, recurved, ribbed, upper edge rough; apex not notched; culm acute-angled, serrulate; leaves very short; root tufted.

*Carex Davalliana*, *Goodenough L. T.* 5, 266.

*Carex dioica*, *Willd. Cat. B.* 16.

*Carex scabra*, *Hoppe.*

*Carex dioica Davalliana*, *Wahl. A. H.* 1803, 138.

Bogs; perennial; June, July.

Root fibrous; culm 3-sided, 8 in. high, rough; leaves shorter than the culm; spikes linear, very slender, acute, erect; female spikes few, short; glumes brown.

## 3. *Carex pulicaris.*

*Flea carex.*

Spikes above male; fruit oblong, roundish, smooth, reflexed, divaricated, sharp at both ends; glumes oblong, persistent, longer than the fruit; root fibrous.

Gramen cyperoides minimum, seminibus deorsum reflexis puliciformibus, *Raii Syn.* 424, *spic.* 13.

*Carex pulicaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1380.

*Carex psylliphora*, *Lin. Suppl.* 413.

*Fleagrass.*

Muddy bogs; perennial; June.

Culm a foot high, smooth, slender; leaves setaceous, smooth; spikes linear, erect; glumes brownish grey; fruit brown, very shining, not notched at the tip.

## b. *Carices with a compound, androgynous spike.*

### 4. *Carex simpliciuscula.*

*Plain carex.*

Spike crowded, clubshape; fruit oblong, depressed, beak short, mouth not notched; leaves very slender, convolute.

*Carex simpliciuscula*, *Wahlenberg, Act. Holm.* 1803, 141.

Westmoreland mountains; sent to him by Mr. Turner.

### 5. *Carex incurva.*

*Bent carex.*

Spikes roundish, ovate, capitate; fruit ovate, semiglobose, beaked, mouth very slightly notched; glumes ovate, acute, rather mucronate; culm roundish, smooth, slightly bent; leaves setaceous, grooved; root creeping.

*Carex juncifolia*, *Allioni Fl. Ped.* 2296.

*Carex incurva*, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.* 544.

Deep sands at mouths of rivers; perennial; July, August.

Root long; culm 6 in. high; leaves few; bractæ shorter than the spikelets; spikelets roundish, fewflowered; glumes broad, blunt, brown; fruit mucronate, acute, angles smooth.

Root, when fresh, sudorific, and, like that of many other species, may be used for sarsaparilla.

6. *Carex teretiuscula*.

Roundish carex.

Spikelets paniced, contracted; fruit ovate, apex two-toothed; angles ciliated, serrated; culm bluntly 3-sided, sides convex; root creeping.

*Carex teretiuscula*, *Goodenough L. T.* 2, 163.

Bogs; perennial; May.

Leaves erect, ridged; sheaths leafless at the base, deeply striated; culm 18 in. high, roundish; spike ovate, oblong, decompound, contracted; spikelets sessile, ovate; glumes ferruginous, acute, with a white, scariose edge.

7. *Carex paniculata*.

Paniced carex.

Spikelets paniced; fruit ovate, angles margined above, margin ciliate-serrate, apex two-toothed; culm acutely 3-sided, sides concave; roots fibrous, matted.

*Gramen cyperoides palustre elatius, spica longiore laxa*, *Raii Syn.* 422, spic. 1.

*Carex paniculata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1383.

Bogs and watery places; perennial; June.

Leaves erect, firm, light green; sheaths many, obtuse, leafless, imbricate, blackish brown, shining; culm 3 feet high, upright; panicle loose, branches distant, lower branches naked at bottom, top drooping; bractæ ovate, margin scariose, keel ending in an awn; glumes acute.

β. *composita*. Panicle much branched above.

γ. *simplex*. Panicle simple; lower spikelets distant.

8. *Carex divulsa*.

Interrupted Carex.

Spike branchy at bottom; spikelets ovate, upper spikelets male, close; lower spikelets female, distant; fruit rather upright, ovate, planoconvex, apex 2-toothed and margined, margin smooth.

*Gramen cyperoides spicatum minus, spica longa divulsa seu interrupta*, *Raii Syn.* 424, spic. 10.

*Carex divulsa*, *Goodenough L. T.* 2, 160.

*Carex canescens*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 405.

*Carex loliacea*, *Schreber Spicil.* 64?

Damp woods; perennial; May.

*Culm* 3-sided, sides flat, angles rough, 18 inches high; *leaves* slender; *sheaths* light green; *spike* long, but interrupted in the lower part and branched; *spikelets* 6 or 8, ovate when ripe, slightly squarose; upper spikelets sessile, close, nearly confluent; middle spikelets distant; lowest spikelets 1 or 2, distant, often compound, or on a short branch; *bracteæ* slender, setaceous; *glumes* acute, scariose.

9. *Carex vulpina*.

*Fox carex.*

*Spikelets* aggregate in threes or fives, oblong, crowded, male above; *fruit* oval, compressed, 3-sided, divergent, apex 2-toothed; *bracteæ* setaceous; *culm* 3-sided, angles very acute, sides concave; *leaves* broad.

*Gramen cyperoides palustre majus spica compacta, Raii Syn. 423, spic. 8.*

*Gramen palustre cyperoides, Ger. em. 21.*

*Gramen cyperoides palustre majus, Park. 1266.*

*Carex vulpina, Lin. S. P. 1382.*

Bogs and river sides; perennial; May to July.

*Root* fibrous, matted; *leaves* broad, deep green, longer than the culm; *culm* upright, 2 feet high, leafy at bottom, thick near the spike, angles very rough; *spike* obtuse; partial spikes compact, sessile; *spikelets* sessile; *glumes* acute, brown, with the keel greenish.

β. *decomposita*. *Bracteæ* awned; *panicle* doubly branched.

γ. *aristata*. *Bracteæ* awned; *panicle* branched.

δ. *acuta*. *Bracteæ* acute; *panicle* branched.

10. *Carex intermedia*.

*Intermediate carex.*

*Spikelets* alternate, crowded, the lowest rather distant; upper and lower spikelets female, middle spikelets male; *fruit* ovate, margined, apex 2-cut, angles ciliated and serrate; *culm* erect; *root* creeping.

*Gramen cyperoides, q. Gramini cyperoidi ex monte Ballon simile, spica totali e pluribus spicis composita Plukenet, Raii Syn. 423, spic. 4.*

*Carex spicata, Pollich Pal. 878.*

*Carex disticha, Hudson Fl. Ang. 403.*

*Carex arenaria, Leers Fl. Herb. 195.*

*Carex intermedia, Goodenough L. T. 2, 154.*

Bogs and watery places; perennial; May, June.

*Root* descending deep; *leaves* long; *culm* upright, 18 in. high, angles acute and rough; *spike* blunt, thick above, slightly compressed, never two-rowed; *spikelets* many, ovate, ferruginous; *glumes* acute, brown with a pale rib.

11. *Carex arenaria*.

Sand carex.

*Spikelets* alternate, crowded; upper spikelets male, the intermediate ones female or androgynous; lower spikelets female; *fruit* ovate, margined, apex two-cut, ciliated, serrate, curved; *leaves* rolled in at their edge; *root* creeping.

Gramen cyperoides, q. Gramini cyperoidi ex monte Ballon simile humilius, in maritimis et arenosis nascens Plukenet. *Raii Syn.* 423, spic. 5.

*Carex arenaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 1381.

Shores of the sea; perennial; June.

*Root* very long; *culm* 18 in. long, bent, naked; *leaves* in tufts; *sheaths* dry, brown; *spike* ovate, compressed, two-rowed; *upper spikelets* crowded; *bracteæ* lanceolate, scariose, the lower ones having a leafy point; *glumes* acute, yellowish, brown; *fruit* lanceolate, acute, winged, margin rough.

12. *Carex Witheringii*.

Withering's carex.

*Spikelets* alternate, crowded, upper male, lower female, intermediate female or androgynous; *fruit* ovate, apex two-cut, margined, margin serrated, ciliated; *culm* upright; *leaves* channelled; *root* fibrous.

*Carex arenaria* 2. *Withering* 125.

Sands on the sea-shores; perennial; June.

*Root* not creeping; *culm* 5 in. high, naked, sheathed at the base; *leaves* slender, acute, channelled, not so long as the culm; *bracteæ* leafy, acute, slender, semi-amplexicaule; *spike* two-rowed, lanceolate; *spikelets* sessile, acute; *glume* lanceolate, yellow, with a green rib ending in an awn.

13. *Carex muricata*.

Thorn carex.

*Spikelets* ovate; *upper spikelets* male, close; *fruit* diverging, horizontal, ovate, plano-convex, apex two-toothed, margined at the base, margin ciliated, serrated; *leaves* narrow; *root* fibrous.

Gramen cyperoides spicatum minus, *Raii Syn.* 424, spic. 9.

*Carex muricata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1382.

*Carex canescens*, *Leers Fl. Herb.* 712.

*Carex spicata*, *Hudson Fl. Ang.* 406.

Woods and moist meadows; perennial; May and June.

*Culm* upright, 18 in. high, 3-sided, sides flat, angles acute, rough; *leaves* narrow, keeled; *spike* branched, oblong, cylindrical, 6 to 8-parted; *spikelets* 8 or 10, roundish; *bracteæ* ovate, scariose, keeled, bristly at the end; *glume* ferruginous, with the margin and keel greenish.

*β. gracilis.* *Spike* slender, compound; *culm* rather smooth.

14. *Carex divisa*.

Divided carex.

*Spikelets* mostly 6, ovate, upper male interrupted; *fruit* ovate, adpressed, apex 2-toothed, compressed; *bracteæ* leaf-like erect, at the very bottom of the spike; *root* creeping.

*Gramen cyperoides ex monte Ballon, spica divulsa, Raii Syn. 423, spic. 3.*  
*Carex divisa, Hudson Fl. Angl. 405.*

Bogs and near the sea; perennial; May, June.

*Root* thick, twisted; *culm* upright, weak, 2 feet high; *leaves* slender, upright, light green; *spike* ovate, branched, compressed; *spikelets* crowded irregularly; *bracteæ* leaflike, longer than the spike; *glumes* brown, mucronated, with a pale edge and keel.

β. *curta*. *Bracteæ* shorter than the spike.

15. *Carex ovalis*.

Oval carex.

*Spikelets* mostly 6, roundish, elliptical, rather close; lower male, solitary; *fruit* ovate, margined, margin ciliated, serrated, apex with two short teeth; *glumes* lanceolate as long as the fruit; *culm* fistulous.

*Gramen cyperoides spica e pluribus spicis brevibus mollibus composita, Raii Syn. 422, spic. 2.*

*Carex leporina, Hudson Fl. Angl. 404.*

*Carex ovalis, Goodenough L. T. 2, 148.*

Bogs; perennial; June.

*Culm* upright, 2 feet high, 3-sided, leafy at the base; *leaves* deep green, flat, as long as the culm; *spikelets* 4 to 6, elliptical, reddish green; *bracteæ* leaflike, as long as the spike, falling off; *glume* acute, reddish; *keel* green.

16. *Carex elongata*.

Longspike carex.

*Spikelets* 6 to 12, alternate, approximate, cylindrical, lower male, single; *fruit* ovate, pointed, nicked, ribbed, patulous; *glumes* ovate, obtuse, much shorter than the fruit.

*Gramen cyperoides angustifolium spicis longis erectis, C. Bauhin Pinax 6.*

*Carex elongata, Lin. S. P. 1383.*

*Carex canescens, Pollich Pal. 881.*

*Carex multicaulis, Ehr. Gram. 88.*

*Carex multiceps, Etr. de Flora, 78.*

Marshy places; perennial; June.

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* 2 feet high, naked above, apex drooping; *leaves* pale green, upright; *spike* hardly interrupted; *spikelets* 6 to 12, cylindrical, when ripe squarose, crowded above, remote below; *bracteæ* glumaceous, rib ending in a bristle; *glumes* brown red; *rib* green.

17. *Carex stellulata*.

Star carex.

*Spikelets* mostly 4, rather remote; *fruit* ovate, pointed, diverging horizontally; apex 2-toothed; margin ciliated, serrated; *glumes* ovate, acute.

*Gramen cyperoides spicatum minimum spica divulsa aculeata*, *Raii Syn.* 424, spic. 12.

*Carex muricata*, *Hudson Fl. Ang.* 406.

*Carex echinata*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 326.

*Carex stellulata*, *Goodenough L. T.* 144.

*Carex Leersii*, *Willd. Prod.* 95.

Marshes; perennial; May and June.

*Root* fibrous, tufted; *culm* 12 in. high, bluntly 3-sided; *leaves* deep green, upright; *spikelets* 3 or 4, distant, short, roundish, when ripe squarose, stellate; *bracteæ* very long, leaflike; *glume* acute; *rib* broad, green.

*β. masculina.* Upper spikelet male.

18. *Carex curta*.

Short carex.

*Spikelets* mostly 6, close, cylindrical; *fruit* upright, ovate, planoconvex, rather acute, apex undivided; *glumes* ovate, acute, shorter than the fruit.

*Gramen cyperoides elegans spica composita molli*, *Raii Syn.* 423, spic. 7.

*Carex ericoides*, *Hudson Fl. Ang.* 408.

*Carex canescens*, *Lightfoot*, 550.

*Carex cinerea*, *Pollich Pal.* 880.

*Carex tenella*, *Ehr. Gram.* 98.

*Carex curta*, *Goodenough L. T.* 2, 145.

Marshy places; perennial; June.

*Root* rather creeping; *culm* acutely 3-cornered, 18 in. high; *leaves* slender, upright, pale green; *spikelets* silvery white, ovate, upper ones opposite, lower rather remote; *glumes* skinny, tender, whitish green; *bracteæ* leaflike, slender, upper ovate, whitish, rib ending in an awn.

19. *Carex remota*.

Distant carex.

*Spikelets* remote, solitary; *bracteæ* leaflike, much longer than the culm; *fruit* ovate, acute, rather compressed, apex slightly 2-cut, edge blunt; *culm* lax.

*Gramen cyperoides angustifolium spicis parvis sessilibus in foliorum alis*, *Raii Syn.* 424, spic. 11.

*Carex remota*, *Lin. S. P.* 1383.

Moist woods and shady ditch banks; perennial; May and June.

*Root* in thick tufts; *culm* slender, leafy, 2 feet high; *leaves* pale green, slender; *spike* very long, at length drooping; *spikelets* solitary, small, ovate, whitish, 3 or 4 lower ones



very distant, the rest closer, rather naked; *bracteæ* leaflike, spreading, amplexicaul; *glumes* acute, whitish, with a green rib; *fruit* longer than the *glumes*.

β. *axillaris*. *Bracteæ* as long as the spike.

*Carex axillaris*, Lin. S. P. 1382.

## 20. *Carex axillaris*.

*Axillary carex.*

*Lower spikelets* 3 or 4 together, distant; *fruit* ovate, acute, compressed, as long as the *glume*; apex deeply 2-cut, margin ciliated, serrate; *lower bracteæ* very long, leaflike; *culm* stiff.

*Carex axillaris*, Goodenough L. T. 2, 158.

Bogs; perennial; May and June.

*Culm* upright, 3 feet high; *leaves* light green, slender; *lower spikelets* 3 to 5, aggregated; *upper spikelet* distant, solitary; *bracteæ* leaflike, slender, longer than the spike; *glume* ovate, acute, brownish with a green rib.

## c. *Carices with spikes of different sexes.*

## 21. *Carex rigida*.

*Stiff carex.*

*Female spikes* 3, elliptical, cylindrical, blunt; *fruit* subglobose, apex not notched; *glume* ovate, blunt; *bracteæ* sessile, rounded at bottom, membranous, eared; *culm* rough; *leaves* broad, stiff.

*Carex saxatilis*, Fl. Dan. 159.

*Carex rigida*, Goodenough L. T. 2, 193.

High mountains; perennial; May and June.

*Root* creeping; *culm* 5 in. high; *leaves* dark green, rather glaucous, shorter than the *culm*; *male spikes* 1 or 2 acute; *female spikes* 3; *glumes* black, blunt, half the length of the fruit.

β. *recurva*. *Beak* of the fruit bent back.

## 22. *Carex pulla*.

*Russet carex.*

*Female spikes* 2 or 3, distant, elliptical; *fruit* elliptical, globose, beaked, apex 2-toothed; *glume* oblong, blunt, smaller than the fruit; *bracteæ* amplexicaul.

*Carex fusca*, Schkuhr Carex, 64.

*Carex pulla*, Goodenough L. T. 3, 78.

Alpine pastures; perennial; July.

Root creeping; *culm* 9 in. high; *leaves* slender, nearly upright; *male spike* terminal, lanceolate, upright; *female spikes* usually 2, upright, distant; *glume* lanceolate, obtuse, brown, edge thin and pale; *fruit* inflated, longer than the glume.

23. *Carex cæspitosa*.

Tuft carex.

*Female spikes* cylindrical, blunt, mostly 3, distant, the lower with short footstalks; *fruit* ovate, obtuse, pierced at the top, edge not notched; *glume* small, oblong, blunt, edge white; *bractææ* setaceous, leaflike, eared at the base; *culm* very acutely angled, flaccid; *leaves* narrow, long, flaccid.

Gramen cyperoides q. G. caryophyllum angustissimis foliis, spicis sessilibus brevioribus erectis non compactis, *Raii Syn.* 418. polyst. 6.

*Carex cæspitosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1388.

Bogs and damp woods; perennial; May.

Root creeping; *culm* upright, 12 in. high; *leaves* light green, glaucous, soft, upright; *male spikes* 1 or 2, upright, oblong, 3-sided; *female* 2 or 3, cylindrical; *glume* black, shorter than the fruit; *bractææ* eared, ears large, nearly confluent; *fruit* persistent.

24. *Carex stricta*.

Straightleaf carex.

*Female spikes* mostly 3, distant, cylindrical, attenuated, the lowest with a very short footstalk; *fruit* ovate, acute, apex pierced; *glume* lanceolate, acute, small; *bractææ* broad; *culm* stiff, acutely angled; *leaves* short, stiff.

Gramen cyperoides foliis caryophylleis, spicis erectis sessilibus seminibus confertis compositis, *Raii Syn.* 418, polyst. 4.

*Carex cæspitosa*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 412.

*Carex cæspitosa* β, *Lightf. Fl. Sc.* 581.

*Carex acuta* α, *Leers Herb.* 204.

*Carex stricta*, *Goodenough L. T.* 2, 196.

Bogs; perenial; April.

Root creeping; *culm* 2 feet high, upright; *male spikes* 2, upright, 3-sided; *female* 3, sessile, cylindrical, acute; *glume* acute, shorter than the fruit; *bractææ* leaflike, not eared at the base; *fruit* acute, apex not notched.

25. *Carex acuta*.

Sharp-pointed carex.

*Male spikes* 2 or 3; *female* 4 or 5, with a short footstalk, rather drooping, cylindrical, distant; *fruit* oblong, beak very short, apex not notched but pierced; *glume* oblong, acute, as long as the fruit; *bractææ* long, leafy; *culm* acute-angled, rough, lax; *leaves* lax.

*Gramen cyperoides majus angustifolium*, Raii Syn. 417, polyst. 2; Ger. em. 29; Park. 1265.

*Carex acuta* β, Lin. S. P. 1388.

*Carex gracilis*, Curtis Fl. Lond. 4, 62.

*Carex acuta*, Goodenough, L. T. 2, 203.

Watery places; perennial; May.

Root creeping; culm 2 feet, high; leaves narrow, pale green; male spikes 2 or 3, slender; female 3, slender, drooping at first, but afterwards upright; glume acute, nearly as long as the fruit.

β, minor. Culm not 2 inches high.

γ. major. Male spikes very large, numerous; glumes awned, longer than the fruit.

δ. monstrosa. Stamens exserted from the spathellules.

## II. 33. TRASUS.

Sedge.

*Spathelle* one, imbricate all round; *spathellules* 2, soldered at the edge, persisting, becoming cartilaginous; *stamens* 2 or 3; *style* 1; *stigmata* 3; *akenium* 3-sided, in the soldered capsuliform *spathellules*. — Root perennial, fibrous or creeping; culm 3-sided; leaves rough on the edge and keel, sheathing; sheaths whole; bractæ sheathing or amplexicaul; flowers spiked; spikes many, generally unisexual, in the 1st and 2d species androgynous, male flowers above, few, mostly sessile; female flowers below, numerous, either sessile or with footstalks.

### A synoptic view of the species.

#### 1. Spikes androgynous.

Spike 1, 4 or 5-flowered;

fruit reflected; glumes deciduous ..... *T. pauciflorus*. 1.

Spikes 3 to 5, female at top, upright  
when in flower, drooping when in fruit .... *T. atratus*. 2.

#### 2. Spikes of different sexes.

##### a. Bractæ membranous; fruit downy.

Male spikes footstalked, overtopping the  
female ..... *T. clandestinus*. 3.

Male spikes sessile, overtopped by the  
female ..... *T. digitatus*. 4.

b. *Bracteæ leaflike* ; fruit downy ;  
spikes sessile, or with sheathed footstalks.

- Male spike* 1 ; *female* 2 or 3 ;  
*bracteæ* sheathing . . . . . *T. præcox*. 5.  
*Male spike* 1 ; *female* 2 or 3 ; *glume* short ;  
*bracteæ* amplexicaul ; *culm* upright . . . . *T. tomentosus*. 6.  
*Male spike* 1 ; *female* 2 or 3 ; *glume* long ;  
*bracteæ* amplexicaul ; *culm* lying down . . *T. piluliferus*. 7.  
*Male spikes* 2 ; *female* 3, cylindrical, brown ;  
*fruit* hirsute ; *plant* hairy . . . . . *T. hirtus*. 8.  
*Male spikes* 2 ; *female* 2 ; ovate, oblong, black ;  
*fruit* woolly ; *plant* smooth . . . . . *T. filiformis*. 9.

c. *Bracteæ leaflike* ; fruit smooth ;  
spikes sessile, or with a footstalk enclosed in a sheath.

- Bracteæ* amplexicaul ; *culm* acute-angled ;  
*fruit* inflated, beaked . . . . . *T. vesicarius*. 10.  
*Bracteæ* amplexicaul ; *culm* obtuse-angled ;  
*fruit* inflated, beaked . . . . . *T. ampullaceus*. 11.  
*Bracteæ* sheathing ; *culm* smooth ;  
*fruit* beaked, beaks recurved . . . . . *T. flavus*. 12.  
*Bracteæ* sheathing ; *culm* smooth ;  
*fruit* beaked, beaks straight . . . . . *T. Oederi*. 13.

d. *Bracteæ leaflike*, sheathing ; fruit smooth ;  
spikes upright, upper ones sessile, lower footstalked  
exserted, male 1.

- Fruit* beaked, 2-cut ; *glume* 3-ribbed ; *sheath* short ;  
*culm* smooth ; *ligula* 0 . . . . . *T. extensus*. 14.  
*Fruit* beaked, 2-toothed ; *glume* 1-ribbed ; *sheath* long ;  
*culm* smooth ; *ligula* long, acute . . . . . *T. Hostianus*. 15.  
*Fruit* beaked, 2-toothed ; *glume* 1-ribbed ; *sheath* long ;  
*culm* rough ; *ligula* 0 . . . . . *T. fulvus*. 16.  
*Fruit* beaked, 2-cusped ; *glume* 3-ribbed ; *sheath* long ;  
*culm* smooth ; *ligula* short, blunt . . . . . *T. distans*. 17.  
*Fruit* beaked, 2-lobed, 2-ribbed ; *glume* 1-ribbed ;  
*sheath* long ; *culm* smooth ; *ligula* 0 . . . . . *T. binervis*. 18.  
*Fruit* obtuse, not nicked ; *root* creeping ;  
*sheath* long ; *culm* smooth . . . . . *T. paniceus*. 19.  
*Fruit* beaked, scariose, not nicked ; *root* fibrous ;  
*sheath* short ; *culm* smooth . . . . . *T. depauperatus*. 20.

e. *Bracteæ* leaflike, amplexicaul; spikes upright,  
upper ones sessile, lower footstalked, male 2 or 3.

*Glumes* acute;  
male spike 3-sided; female cylindrical . . . . *T. riparius*. 21.  
*Glume* of the male flower blunt, of the female  
acute, awned; spikes cylindrical . . . . . *T. paludosus*. 22.

f. *Bracteæ* leaflike, sheathing; spikes drooping,  
upper ones sessile, lower footstalked, exserted, male 1.

Fruit crowded, ovate, acute;  
leaves broad . . . . . *T. pendulus*. 23.  
Fruit lax, lanceolate, 3-sided, ribbed;  
leaves narrower . . . . . *T. strigosus*. 24.

g. *Bracteæ* leaflike, sheathing; fruit smooth;  
spikes footstalked, drooping.

Female spike lax, filiform;  
fruit ovate, beak long . . . . . *T. sylvaticus*. 25.  
Female spike ovate;  
fruit ovate, 3-sided, pointed, smooth . . . . *T. capillaris*. 26.  
Female spike ovate;  
fruit elliptic, compressed, beaked, edge rough.  
*T. ustulatus*. 27.

h. *Bracteæ* leaflike, sheathing; spikes upright,  
footstalked, exserted.

Fruit smooth . . . . . *T. lævigatus*. 28.  
Fruit rough . . . . . *T. erectus*. 29.

i. *Bracteæ* leaflike, amplexicaul; fruit smooth;  
spikes footstalked.

Root creeping; female spike ovate;  
fruit elliptical, compressed . . . . . *T. limosus*. 30.  
Root creeping; female spike cylindrical;  
fruit elliptical, 3-sided, roughish . . . . . *T. glaucus*. 31.  
Root creeping; female spike lax, fewflowered;  
fruit obovate, obtuse, smooth . . . . . *T. rariflorus*. 32.  
Root fibrous; spikes manyflowered;  
fruit 3-sided, furrowed, beaked . . . . . *T. chlorostachyos*. 33.  
Root fibrous;  
fruit elliptical, inflated, obtuse . . . . . *T. pallescens*. 34.

1. *Trasi with androgynous spikes.*1. *Trasus pauciflorus*.

Fewflowered sedge.

*Spike* androgynous, not branched, mostly 4 or 5-flowered; *male flower* terminal, mostly solitary; *fruit* lanceolate, round, reflexed; *glume* of the female flowers deciduous; *leaves* long, convolute; *upper sheaths* leafless.

*Carex patula*, Hudson Fl. Ang. 402, 657.

*Carex leucoglochis*, Lin. Sup. 413.

*Carex pauciflora*, Lighfoot Fl. Scot. 443.

Alpine bogs; perennial; June.

*Root* fibrous, in tufts; *culm* 5 in. high, smooth; *leaves* usually in pairs, only half as long as the culm; *spike* ovate, oblong, acute; *fruit* yellowish green, striated.

2. *Trasus atratus*.

Black sedge.

*Spikes* androgynous, 3 to 5, on footstalks, crowded, terminal male in the lower part, fruitbearing, drooping; *fruit* subrotund, ovate, beak short, apex 2-toothed; *glumes* ovate, acute; *bractæ* amplexicaul; *leaves* crowded.

*Carex atrata*, Lin. S. P. 1386.

Alpine pastures; perennial; June, July.

*Culm* upright, 2 feet high, angles smooth; *leaves* light green, broad, flat; *bractæ* leaflike, spreading; *spikes* at first upright, afterwards drooping; *stamens* 2 or 3; *glumes* black; *fruit* yellow, ribless, smooth.

2. *Trasi with many spikes, of different sexes.*

a. *Bractæ* membranous, leaflike; terminal spike solitary, male; female spikes sessile; fruit hairy.

3. *Trasus clandestinus*.

Concealed sedge.

*Male spike* footstalked; *female* 2, usually 3-flowered, distant, nearly sessile, concealed in the bractæ; *fruit* obovate, obtuse, hairy, apex not nicked; *leaves* channelled.

*Carex prostrata*, Allioni Ped. 2, 267.

*Carex clandestina*, Goodenough L. T. 2, 167.

On sunny rocks; perennial; May.

*Culms* in tufts, 2 in. high, upright, 3-sided; *leaves* upright, 3 times as long as the culm, dark green, edge very rough; *rachis* rough, hollowed out; *male spike* rather 3-sided, linear, manyflowered; *female spikes* 2 or 3, distant, fewflowered; *bractæ* obtuse, brown, sheathing; *glumes* obtuse, dark brown.

4. *Trasus digitatus*.

Finger sedge.

Male spike sessile; females 3, fingerlike, distant, footstalked, linear; fruit obovate, beaked, 3-sided, downy; glumes obovate, mucronate, as long as the fruit; bractæ oblique, mucronate; culm compressed; leaves flat.

*Carex digitata*, Lin. S. P. 1384.

Woods in chalky soils; perennial; May.

Culm slender, obtusely 3-sided, 9 in. long, smooth; leaves light green, slender, flat; male spike oblong, acute; females 2 or 3, linear, 8-flowered, footstalked, from the same sheath as the male and overtopping it; bractæ sheathing, scariose; glumes loose, truncated, reddish, with a green rib.

b. Bractæ leaflike, sheathing; spikes footstalked, enclosed in the sheath; fruit downy.

5. *Trasus præcox*.

Early sedge.

Female spikes 2, close, oblong; fruit subglobose, obtuse, 3-sided, downy; glume ovate, acute, as long as the fruit.

*Gramen cyperoides vernum minimum*, Raii Syn. 421, polyst. 17.

*Gramen cyperoides spicatum*, Ger. em. 22.

*Gramen spicatum foliis caryophylleis*, Park. 1160.

*Carex montana*, Relhan Cant. 353.

*Carex saxatilis*, Huds. Fl. Ang. 408.

*Carex præcox*, Jacquin Austr. 446.

*Carex vernā*, Villars Dauph. 2, 204.

*Carex filiformis*, Leers Herb. 718.

*Carex stolonifera*, Ehr. Gräm. 99.

Dry barren pastures, heaths; perennial; April.

Root stoloniferous; culm 3-sided, edges blunt, 6 in. high; leaves in tufts, short, light green, shining, recurved; male spikes thick, clubshape; female spikes with a short footstalk: bractæ scariose, awned; glume ferruginous, edge not scariose but the same colour, rib greenish; fruit not notched at the apex.

c. Bractæ leaflike, amplexicaul; spikes all sessile: fruit downy.

6. *Trasus tomentosus*.

Napped sedge.

Female spikes 2, cylindrical, rather close; fruit roundish, napped; glumes ovate, acute, smaller than the fruit; bractæ eared, amplexicaul.

*Carex tomentosa*, Lin. Mant. 123.

*Carex sphærocarpa*, Ehr. Gram. 89.

Fields; perennial; June.

*Root* creeping; *culm* 12 in. high, angles acute; *leaves* upright, shorter than the culm; *bracteæ* scarcely overtopping the culm, sheath very short or none; *male spike* lanceolate, blunt; *glume* lanceolate, brownish, rather pointed, rib green; *fruit* as long as the glume, closely napped; nap first white, afterwards yellow.

7. *Trasus piluliferus*.

*Pill sedge.*

*Female spikes* 2 or 3, close, elliptical, roundish; *fruit* round, downy, beak short; *glumes* oblong, acute, longer than the fruit; *culm* lying down, serrulate.

*Gramen cyperoides spicis brevibus congestis, folio molli, Raii Syn.* 421, polyst. 19.

*Gramen cyperoides tenuifolium, spicis ad summum caulem sessilibus globorum æmuis, Raii Syn.* 422, polyst. 20.

*Carex pilulifera, Lin. S. P.* 1385.

*Carex montana, Lin. S. P.* 1385.

*Carex filiformis, Fl. Dan.* 1048.

*Round-headed carex.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; May and June.

*Culm* 9 in. long, acutely 3-sided, slender, weak; *leaves* upright, bent back at top, light green; *bracteæ* bristlelike, 3-sided; *male spikes* lanceolate, slender, acute; *female spikes* 2 or 3, cylindrical, conglomerate, spreading; *glumes* ovate, ferruginous, edge white, rib green; *fruit* green, apex not notched.

8. *Trasus hirtus*.

*Rough sedge.*

*Male spikes* 2; *female* 3, oblong, distant; *lower one* shortly footstalked; *fruit* oblong, pointed, rough haired, apex 2-cusped; *glumes* oblong, rough haired, awned; awns very long; *leaves* and *sheaths* roughhaired.

*Gramen cyperoides polystachium lanuginosum, Raii Syn.* 418, polyst. 7.

*Carex hirta, Lin. S. P.* 1389.

Damp fields and marshes; perennial; May and June.

*Root* creeping widely; *culm* smooth, 2 feet high, upright, leafy; *leaves* upright, acute, downy on the upper face; *sheath* very roughly haired above; *bracteæ* leaflike, as long as the spike; *male spike* lanceolate; *glume* ovate, brown, hairy, rib yellowish; *glumes* of the female spike bald, longawned, rib-green; *fruit* ovate, ribbed.

β. *glaber*. *Bald, sheath* very slightly hairy; *fruit* rough-haired.

γ. *compositus*. *Male spikes* 3 or 4; *female* branched; spikelets 2 or 3, crowded, with a leaflike bractea at their bottom.



9. *Trasus filiformis*.

Thread sedge.

Male spikes 2, very long; female spikes 2, ovate, oblong, distant, sessile; fruit elliptical, woolly, apex 2-forked; glumes oblong, lanceolate, shortawned, as long as the fruit; leaves grooved.

*Carex filiformis*, Lin. S. P. 1385.

*Carex tomentosa*, Lightf. Scot. 2, 552.

*Carex hirta*, Fl. Dan. 379.

*Carex lasiocarpa*, Ehr. Gram. 10.

*Carex splendida*, Willdenow Prod. 103.

Slender, leafed carex.

Bogs; perennial; June.

Root creeping; culm upright, naked, 2 feet high, towards the top 3-sided; leaves upright, stiff, narrow, not keeled; bractæ leaflike, overtopping the culm; male spikes distant, lanceolate; glumes black with a yellow rib; female spikes 1 or 2, distant, upright; glumes pointed, bald; fruit ribbed, blackish with strawcolour hairs.

β. *simplex*. Male spike 1.

d. Bractæ leaflike, amplexicaul; spikes sessile, male many, upright; fruit smooth.

10. *Trasus vesicarius*.

Bladder sedge.

Female spikes 2 or 3, footstalked, cylindrical; fruit oblong, inflated, beaked, apex 2-forked; glume lanceolate, smaller than the fruit; bractæ long; culm acutely 3-sided; leaves broad.

Gramen cyperoides majus præcox, spicis turgidis teretibus flavescentibus, Raii Syn. 420, polyst. 14.

*Carex vesicaria*, α and γ, Lin. S. P. 1388.

*Carex inflata*, Huds. Fl. Angl. 412.

Bogs and watery places; perennial; May.

Root creeping; culm 2 feet high, upright; leaves upright, pale green, very long; bractæ sheathless; male spikes 2 or 3, slender, acute, light brown; glumes ovate, lanceolate, pale, ferruginous; female spikes upright; glumes lanceolate, acute, green; fruit very smooth, loosely spreading.

11. *Trasus ampullaceus*.

Crewet sedge.

Female spikes 2, cylindrical; fruit subglobose, inflated, beaked, apex 2-forked; glumes lanceolate, smaller than the fruit; culm obtuse-angled; leaves narrow, edge rough.

*Gramen cyperoides polystachion majus*, spicis teretibus erectis, *Raii Syn.* 419, polyst. 9.

*Carex vesicaria*, *Hudson Fl. Ang.* 413.

*Carex rostrata*, *Withering B. Ar. ed.* 2. 1059.

*Carex ampullacea*, *Goodenough L. T.* 2, 207.

Bogs and watery places; perennial; May.

Root creeping; *culm* upright, 2 feet high, 3-sided; angles bald below, rough above the lowest spike; *leaves* upright, slender, glaucous; *bracteæ* without sheaths, long, the lowest overtopping the culm; *male spikes* 2 or 3, close, very slender, pale brown; glumes obtuse, brown, rib yellow; *female spikes* 2 or 3, distant, cylindrical, obtuse; glumes acute; *fruit* very smooth, apex longbeaked, beak diverging at a right angle.

e. *Bracteæ* leaflike, sheathing; spikes footstalked, enclosed in the sheaths, upright, male solitary; fruit smooth.

12. *Trasus flavus*.

*Yellow sedge.*

*Female spikes* 3, close, elliptical; *fruit* ovate, beaked, beaks bent back, 2-toothed; *glumes* ovate, lanceolate, shorter than the fruit; *culm* rather smooth.

*Gramen cyperoides* q. *Gramen palustre echinatum*, *Raii Syn.* 421, polyst. 18.

*Gramen palustre echinatum*, *Ger. em.* 17.

*Gramen echinatum Germanicum*, *Park.* 1187.

*Carex flava*, *Lin. S. P.* 1384.

*Hedgehog grass.*

Bogs; perennial; May and June.

Root creeping; *culm* upright, a foot high, 3-sided, leafy below; *leaves* pleasant green, upright, broadish, flat, longer than the culm; *bracteæ* much higher than the culm, the upper scarcely sheathing, the lower sheathing, and not much spread out; *male spike* 1 or 2, lanceolate, upright; *female spikes* 3, ovate roundish, the upper close, almost sessile, the lower rather distant, footstalk longer than the sheath; *glumes* ovate, yellow, edge white, rib green; *fruit* yellowish green, diverging every way.

β. *scaber*. *Culm* rough edged.

γ. *duplex*. *Male spikes* 2.

13. *Trasus Oederi*.

*Oeder's sedge.*

*Female spikes* 4, roundish; *fruit* globose, beaked, beak rather straight, 2-toothed; *glume* ovate, lanceolate, longer than the fruit; *culm* smooth.

*Carex extensa*, *Withering?*

*Carex Oederi*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 214.

*Carex flava* β, *De Candolle Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1745.

*Carex flava* γ, *Willd. Sp. Pl.* 4, 268.

Moist sandy meadows; perennial; all the year.

Root fibrous, creeping, throwing up new culms all the year; *culm* 12 in. high, lying down; *leaves* slender, acute; *bractæ* as long as the spike, at length reflexed; *male spike* slender; *female spike* ovate, conical, acute, crowded, the lower ones distant; *fruit* expanding, apex bluntish.

f. *Bractæ* leaflike, sheathing; spikes footstalked, the upper enclosed, the lower exserted, male 1; fruit smooth.

14. *Trasus extensus*.

*Long sedge.*

*Female spikes* 3, elliptical, roundish, rather close, *bractæ* very long; *sheath* and *footstalks* very short; *fruit* elliptical, ribbed, apex 2-toothed; *glumes* ovate, pointed, smaller than the fruit; *culm* smooth; *leaves* slender.

*Gramen cyperoides* q. *Cyperoides echinatum majus* Petiver, *Raii Syn.* 421, polyst. 18.\*

*Carex extensa*, *Goodenough, L. T.* 2, 175.

Sea-side; perennial; June.

Root fibrous; *culm* upright, 12 in. high, bluntly 3-sided; *leaves* recurved, slender, grooved; *bractæ* very long, spreading, with very short, dilated sheaths; *male spike* single, nearly sessile, lanceolate; *female spikes* 2 or 3, close, upright, ovate; *glume* ovate, 3-ribbed, pointed, ferruginous, back green; *fruit* spreading, scarcely beaked, angles smooth.

β. *cylindraceus*. Spike long, cylindrical.

15. *Trasus Hostianus*.

*Host's sedge.*

*Female spikes* 3, oblong, distant; *bractæ* leaflike, long; *ligula* opposite to the leaves, long, acute; *sheaths* half the length of the footstalk; *fruit* 3-sided, beaked, beak 2-toothed, teeth acute; *culm* smooth, roundish; *glumes* obtuse.

*Carex fulva*, *Host Gram. Austr.* 77.

*Carex Hostiana*. *De Cand. Hort. Moisp.*

Mountains; perennial; June.

*Culm* rough and angular below the spikes, upright or bent, 2 feet high; *radical leaves* keeled, light green, edge rough; *bractæ* not overtopping the culm, sheath ending in a membranous ligula; *male spikes* 1 or 2, slender, sessile, upright, cylindrical; *glume* rather blunt, chesnut brown;

edge white, scariose; rib yellow, ending below the tip; *female spikes* 3, distant, oblong, acute; glume ovate, lanceolate, acute, nearly as long as the fruit, keeled, rib yellowish, ending below the tip; edge white, scariose; *fruit* yellowish green, 3-sided, slightly striated, angles very smooth, beaks linear, slightly bent, apex 2-toothed, acute.

Communicated by Mr. G. Don, as found on the Mountain Clova, Angus-shire, in Scotland.

16. *Trasus fulvus*.

*Tawney sedge.*

*Female spikes* ovate, oblong, distant; *bractæ* upright; *sheath* half the length of the footstalk; *ligula* very short or 0; *glumes* ovate, blunt, larger than the fruit; *fruit* elliptical, beak upright, 2-toothed; *culm* serrulate.

*Carex trigona*, *Allioni Pedem.* 232, 5.

*Carex flava* 2, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 134.

*Carex fulva*, *Goodenough L. T.* 2, 177.

Bogs; perennial; June, July.

*Root* creeping; *culm* upright, a foot high, 3-sided, angles rough; *leaves* upright, slender, dark green, shorter than the culm; *bractæ* upright, not overtopping the culm; *sheath* long, apex brownish; *ligula* extremely short; *male spike* linear, slender, upright; glume obtuse, brown, rib brownish, very faint; *female spikes* 2 or 3, upright; glume ovate, rib pale, ending below the tip; *fruit* green, longer than the glumes, upright, spreading, faintly ribbed, angles smooth, beak linear, 2-toothed.

17. *Trasus distans*.

*Distant sedge.*

*Female spikes* 3, ovate, very distant; *bractæ* upright; *sheaths* half the length of the footstalk; *ligula* opposite to the leaf, short, blunt; *glumes* ovate, pointed, nearly as long as the fruit; *fruit* acutely pointed, bicuspidate, acute-angled.

*Gramen cyperoides spicis parvis longissime distantibus*, *Raii Syn.* 420, polyst. 16.

*Carex distans*, *Lin. S. P.* 1387.

Bogs by the sea-side; perennial; June.

*Culm* smooth, 2 feet high, upright, bluntangled, weak; *leaves* broadish, short, flat, light green, *sheath* long; *ligula* opposite to the leaves, short, blunt, white; *male spike* thick, lanceolate, obtuse; glume ferruginous, pointed, rib broad; *glumes* of the female spike broad, ovate, pointed; ribs three, closing at the apex; *fruit* longer than the glumes, brown, nearly 3-sided, many ribbed, edges raised, smooth, 2-cut, beaks short, diverging.

18. *Trasus binervis*.

Two-ribbed sedge.

Female spikes 3, cylindrical, distant; bractæ long, very slender, sheaths long; glumes obtuse, pointed, smaller than the fruit; fruit elliptical, 2-ribbed, apex 2-lobed, hyaline.

*Carex distans*, *Lightfoot Fl. Sc.* 561.

*Carex binervis*, *Smith L. T.* 5, 268.

Dry heaths; perennial; June.

Culm upright, 2 feet high, deep glaucous green, smooth, angles blunt; leaves broad, glaucous; bractæ distant, like the leaves; male spike thin; glume elliptical, blunt, blackish, slightly pointed, rib green; female spikes 3 to 5, cylindrical, upright, lower very distant; glumes acute, blackish, smooth, pointed, rib green; fruit reddish brown, scarcely beaked, ribs green.

β. *ramosus*. Lower female spike branched.

γ. *androgynus*. Female spikes with a few male flowrets above.

19. *Trasus paniceus*.

Bread sedge.

Female spikes 2 or 3, cylindrical, rather distant; sheaths long; glumes ovate, smaller than the fruit; fruit ovate, blunt, apex not notched; culm smooth.

*Gramen cyperoides foliis caryophylleis, spicis e rarioribus et tumidioribus granis compositis*, *Raii Syn.* 418, polyst. 3.

*Carex panicea*, *Lin. Sp.* 1357.

Damp meadows and pastures; perennial; May and June.

Root creeping; culm weak, a foot high, angles blunt, sides rounded; bractæ much shorter than the culm; male spike 1, bellied, acute; female spikes 2 or 3, distant, cylindrical; glumes long, ovate, acute, rib green; fruit inflated.

β. *Leersii*. Female spike roundish, footstalk very long.

γ. *androgynus*. Female spike having a few male flowers at the tip.

δ. *distachyos*. Male spikes two.

20. *Trasus depauperatus*.

Starved sedge.

Female spikes 2, 3 to 5-flowered, distant; sheaths short; glumes oblong; fruit longer than the glumes, obovate, inflated, beaked, apex oblique.

*Carex ventricosa*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 6, 68.

*Carex depauperata*, *Goodenough L. T.* 2, 181.

*Carex triflora*, *Willd. Phytogr.* 1, 2.

Woods; perennial; May, June.

*Culm* 18 in. high, upright; *leaves* with long sheaths, pale green; *bractæ* very like the leaves, sheaths shorter; *male spike* terminal, linear; glumes obtuse, ferruginous, rib green; *female spikes* 3 to 5, distant, loose, erect, 2 to 5-flowered; *fruit* ovate, 3-sided, ribbed, longbeaked, apex scariose, not notched.

g. *Bractæ* leaflike, amplexicaul;  
*spikes* upright, upper sessile, lower footstalked, male 2 or 3;  
*fruit* smooth.

21. *Trasus riparius*.

*Bankside sedge.*

*Male spikes* 3-sided; *female spikes* 3, cylindrical, narrow at top; *glumes* as long and broad as the fruit, ovate, acute, awned; *fruit* oval, manyribbed, beak 2-forked.

*Gramen cyperoides cum paniculis nigris*, *Raii Syn.* 417, polyst. 1.

*Carex acuta* a, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 413.

*Carex riparia*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 281.

*Great common cyperus grass.*

Banks of rivers; perennial; April, May.

*Root* creeping; *herb* blackish green, rather glaucous; *culm* acute-angled, 3 feet high, firm, upright; *leaves* in tufts, broad, long; *bractæ* very long, sheaths scarcely any; ears rounded, pale; *male spikes* 3 or 5, close, upright, 3-sided; *female spikes* 3 or 4, cylindrical, thick, footstalks long, lower sometimes hanging down; *glumes* awned; *fruit* brown, spreading, beak very short.

22. *Trasus paludosus*.

*Bog sedge.*

*Male spikes* 2 or 3, bellied; glumes blunt; *female spikes* 3, cylindrical, narrowed; *glumes* lanceolate, awned; *fruit* ovate, ribbed, as long as the glume, beak 2-toothed.

*Gramen cyperoides minus angustifolium*, *Park.* 1266, *Raii Syn.* 418, polyst. 2.\*

*Carex acuta*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 4, 61.

*Carex rufa*, *Lamarcke Enc. Meth.* 3, 394.

*Carex paludosa*, *Goodenough L. T.* 2, 202.

*Carex acutiformis*, *Ehr. Gram.* 2, 30.

*Small common cyperus grass.*

River sides; perennial; May.

*Root* creeping; *culm* 2 feet high, upright, angles acute; *leaves* very long, glaucous, upright; *bractæ* longer than the culm; *male spikes* 3 or 4, brownish black, glumes ovate, blunt, rib green; *female spikes* slender, blunt; footstalks short; glumes lanceolate, acute; *fruit* ovate, brown.

h. *Bracteæ leaflike, sheathing* ;  
*spikes drooping when ripe, sessile, lower footstalked, exserted,*  
*male 1 ; fruit smooth.*

23. *Trasus pendulus*. *Drooping sedge.*

*Female spikes 3 or 5, cylindrical, very long ; sheaths long ;*  
*glumes ovate, as long as the fruit, awns very short ; fruit*  
*elliptical, crowded ; beak short, 2-toothed ; leaves broad,*  
*stiff.*

*Gramen cyperoides spicâ pendulâ longiora, Park. 1267 ; Raii Syn. 420,*  
*polyst. 13.*

*Carex maxima, Scop. Carn. 2, 229.*

*Carex agastachys, Lin. Suppl. 414.*

*Carex pendula, Huds. Fl. Ang. 411.*

Damp woods and hedges ; perennial ; May and June.

*Culm 6 feet high, firm, 3-sided ; leaves broad, dark green,*  
*stiff, hard, glaucous beneath ; bracteæ drooping, lower very*  
*long, sheaths as long as the footstalks ; spikes 5 to 7, droop-*  
*ing, cylindrical, very compact, uppermost male, others fe-*  
*male ; glumes lanceolate, acuminate, brown, rib green ;*  
*fruit smooth.*

β. *androgynus*. *Male spike with female flowrets at the*  
*upper part.*

24. *Trasus strigosus*. *Harsh sedge.*

*Female spikes 3 or 4, threadlike, lax, distant ; sheaths*  
*long ; glume ovate, lanceolate ; fruit longer than the glume,*  
*oblong, lanceolate, ribbed, apex obliquely cut off ; leaves*  
*slender.*

*Gramen cyperoides polystachium majusculum latifolium, spicis multis*  
*longis strigosis, Raii Syn. 419, polyst. 11.*

*Carex leptostachys, Lin. Suppl. 414.*

*Carex strigosa, Huds. Fl. Angl. 411.*

Wood and hedges ; perennial ; April and May.

*Culm upright, 2 feet high, smooth, slender ; leaves broad,*  
*light green, thin ; bracteæ long, sheaths nearly the length*  
*of the footstalk ; ligula membranous, brown, amplexicaul ;*  
*spikes 6 or 8, drooping, loose, uppermost male, others fe-*  
*male ; fruit green.*

i. *Bracteæ leaflike, sheathing ; spikes drooping,*  
*footstalked, all exserted ; fruit smooth.*

25. *Trasus sylvaticus*. *Wood sedge.*

*Female spikes 4, distant, long, threadlike ; bracteæ sheath-*  
*ing, half as long as the footstalks ; glume ovate, mem-*

branous, awned; *fruit* as long as the glumes, loose, ovate; *beak* 2-cut.

*Gramen cyperoides sylvarum tenuius spicatum*, *Raii Syn.* 419, polyst. 10; *Park.* 1171.

*Carex vesicaria*  $\beta$ , *Lin. S. P.* 1389.

*Carex capillaris*, *Leers Herb.* 202.

*Carex patula*, *Pollich* 2, 597.

*Carex Drymeia*, *Linn. Suppl.* 414.

*Carex sylvatica*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 411.

Woods; perennial; May and June.

*Culm* 3 feet high, upright, leafy, 3-sided, sides convex; *leaves* roughish, light green; *bracteæ* longsheathed; *spikes* 6 or 8, slender, loose, male 1 or 2; *glumes* ovate, acute, whitish, rib green; *fruit* longbeaked.

## 26. *Trasus capillaris*.

*Hair sedge.*

*Female spikes* 3, ovate, loose, about 12-flowered; *sheaths* half as long as the footstalk; *glumes* ovate, shorter than the fruit, hyaline, deciduous; *fruit* elliptical.

*Carex capillaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1386.

Alpine mountains; perennial; July and August.

*Culm* upright, naked; *leaves* short, narrow; *bracteæ* upright, terminal; *footstalks* 3 or 4, nearly umbellate, afterwards, by the growth of the rachis, distant; *male spike* upright, linear, silvery-brown, about 10-flowered; *female spikes* drooping, short; *glumes* brown, tip white; *fruit* brown, smooth.

## 27. *Trasus ustulatus*.

*Burnt sedge.*

*Female spikes* 2, ovate; *glumes* elliptical, shorter than the fruit; *bracteæ* sheathing, very short; *fruit* ovate, pointed, 2-toothed, compressed, edge rough.

*Carex atrofusca*, *Scheuchzer Carex*, 106.

*Carex ustulata*, *Wahl. Act. Holm.* 1803, 156.

Moist micaceous mountains; perennial; July.

*Root* tufted, scarcely creeping; *culm* almost naked, smooth, 6 in. high; *leaves* short, erect, striated, smooth; *spike* dark blackish brown, tumid, short; *male* upright.

## 28. *Trasus lævigatus*.

*Smooth sedge.*

*Female spikes* 3, cylindrical, slender, distant; *glumes* oblong, ovate, nearly as long as the fruit, awned; *fruit* ovate, pointed; *beaks* 2, deeply cut, spreading; *sheaths* of the *bracteæ* very long.

*Carex lævigata*, *Smith L. T.* 3, 272,

*Carex belodes*, *Link in Schrad. Diar. Bot.* 1799, 303.



Marshes; perennial; May.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* 4 feet high, smooth; *leaves* upright, broad, light green, smooth, very long sheathed; *bractæ* erect, overtopping the culm, pointed, upper with short sheaths or none; *spikes* cylindrical, long, acute; male usually 2, females with long footstalks; *fruit* longer than the glumes, ribbed, green, smooth; *seed* 1, filling the fruit, 3-sided.

29. *Trasus erectus*.

*Upright sedge.*

*Female spikes* 3, distant, threadlike, upright; *sheaths* short; *glumes* ovate, shorter than the fruit, submucronate; *fruit* ovate, inflated, 3-sided, edge slightly hispid, apex membranous, 2-lobed.

*Carex Mielichoferi*, Willd. S. P. 4, 276.

*Carex Scopolii* α, Gaud. Agr. Helv. 2, 168.

*Carex erecta*, De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall. 1741.

Alpine rocks; perennial; August.

*Root* creeping; *culm* 1 foot high, angles obtuse; *leaves* very long, smooth, outer leaves broader and shorter; *lower sheaths* brownish, often leafless; *male spike* slender, ferruginous, glumes obtuse, mucronate, brownish, rib broad, pale; *female spikes* 2 or 3, round, upright; *sheaths* of the *bractæ* one third the length of the peduncle; *glumes* lax, rib green; *fruit* green, apex purple, 2-lobed.

30. *Trasus limosus*.

*Mud sedge.*

*Female spikes* 2, ovate; *glumes* ovate, as long as the fruit, mucronate; *fruit* elliptical, compressed, 3-sided; *beak* very short, apex not nicked; *root* creeping.

*Carex limosa*, Lin. S. P. 1386.

Green and gold *carex*.

Turf bogs; perennial; June.

*Root* shootbearing; *herb* rather sea-green; *culm* 1 foot high; *leaves* linear, shorter than the culm, sheathed at bottom with brown scales; *bractæ* upright, brown, edge whitish; *male spike* upright, shining reddish brown; *female spikes* many flowered, compact; *fruit* green, golden brown on the edge; rarely flowering.

31. *Trasus glaucus*.

*Seagreen sedge.*

*Female spikes* 2, cylindrical, distant; *bractæ* eared; *glumes* blunt; *fruit* elliptical, roughish; apex very blunt; *culm* roundish; *root* creeping.

Gramen cyperoides, foliis caryophylleis, spicis oblongis e pediculis longioribus pendulis, *Raii Syn.* 418, polyst. 5.

*Carex limosa* β, *Leers Herb.* 201.

*Carex glauca*, *Scop. Carn.* 2, 223.

*Carex recurva*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 413.

Moist grass lands and woods; perennial; May, June.

*Root* creeping; *herb* sea-green; *culm* 1 foot high, sides convex; *leaves* upright, shorter than the culm, broadish; *bractæ* upright, equalling the culm in height; *male spike* linear, lanceolate; *female spikes* cylindrical; *glumes* ovate, blackish, edge whitish, rib yellowish; *fruit* bluntly 3-sided, almost ribless, brownish green, turning black.

β. *Micheliana*. *Male spikes* many; *fruit* smooth.

*Carex Micheliana*, *Smith L. T.* 5, 270.

γ. *ramosa*. *Spikes* branched.

32. *Trasus rariflorus*.

*Fewflowered sedge.*

*Female spike* loose, fewflowered; *glumes* ovate, acute; *fruit* obovate, obtusely 3-sided; *root* creeping.

*Carex rariflora*, *Eng. Bot.* 35, 2516.

*Carex limosa rariflora*, *Wahlen. Act. Holm.* 1803, 163.

Alpine mountains; perennial; July.

*Culm* a foot high; *glumes* black.

33. *Trasus chlorostachyos*.

*Greenspiked sedge.*

*Female spikes* 4, cylindrical, manyflowered; *glume* as long as the fruit; *fruit* ovate, lanceolate, furrowed, 2-cusped, spreading; *root* fibrous.

Gramen cyperoides, spica pendula brevior, *Raii Syn.* 419, polyst. 12.

*Pseudo-cyperus*, *Ger. em.* 29.

*Cyperus* seu *Pseudo-cyperus* spica brevi pendula, *Park.* 1266.

*Carex Pseudo-cyperus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1387.

*Bastard cyperus.*

Moist woods and river-banks; perennial; June.

*Culm* a foot high, upright, leafy, acute-angled; *leaves* pale green, sheathing; *peduncles* very long; *spikes* cylindrical, manyflowered, compact; *male spikes* upright, reddish; *female spikes* drooping, greenish; *glumes* awned; awns very long, very rough.

β. *bipedunculatus*. *Peduncles* in pairs from the same sheath.

34. *Trasus pallescens*.

Pale sedge.

Female spikes 2 or 3, elliptical; glumes as long as the fruit, ovate, acute; fruit elliptical, inflated, obtuse; root fibrous; leaves pale.

Gramen cyperoides polystachium flavicans, spicis brevibus prope summitatem canlis, *Raii Syn.* 419, polyst. 8.

*Carex pallescens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1386.

Grass lands and moist woods; perennial; May and June.

Culm 18 inches high, leafy at bottom; leaves yellowish; bractæ much overtopping the culm; male spike lanceolate, upright, pale, ferruginous; glumes ovate, yellowish, rib green; fruit pale green.

## III. 34. COBRESIA. Willdenow.

*Cobresia*.

*Spathelles* imbricate all round; *spathellule* 1, persisting, cartilaginous, involving the ovary; *stamens* 3; *stigmata* 3, downy; *style* dilated at the base, jointed; *akenium* horny, smooth, crowned with the persistent base of the style, enclosed in the persisting hardened glumule.—Root perennial, tufted; leaves linear, channelled, edge and keel rough; culm round, naked above, angular; spike compound, monoicous; bractæ glumaceous, the lower one sometimes leaflike.

*Cobresia caricina*.Carexlike *Cobresia*.

Spike contracted, subovate; spikelets 3 or 4, alternate, imbricate, upper one male.

*Carex hybrida*, *Schkuhr Car.* 161.

*Cobresia caricina*, *Willd. S. P.* 4, 205.

*Cobresia caricina*, *Persoon Syn.* 534.

*Carex bipartita*, *Allioni Ped.* 2301.

*Schoenus monoicus*, *Eng. Bot.* 20, 1410.

Subalpine mountains; perennial; July.

Root scaly; leaves recurved, narrow; culm erect, single, 9 in. high; spike erect; bractæ ovate, membranaceous, brown; glumes brown, edge white.

B. CYPERACEÆ. Glumes 2-rowed; flowers hermaphrodite; glumelles none or bristlelike.

## IV. 35. CYPERUS. Theophrastus.

*Cyperus*.

*Spathelle* 1, 2-rowed, keeled, all flowerbearing, equal; glumelle 0; *stamens* 3; *style* not jointed to the ovary, deciduous; *stigmata* 3; *akenium* oblong, 3-sided.—Root creeping; culm 3-sided, base leafy; leaves linear, keeled, edge

rough; *sheath* truncated, brown; *bractæ* 3 or 6, leaflike; *bracteolæ* 2 or 4, bristlelike; *spikelet* 2-rowed, hermaphrodite, umbelled; *umbels* compound.

*Cyperus longus.*

*Long cyperus.*

*Culm* leafy; *umbels* subcorymbose; *involucrum* 3 or 4-leaved, unequal; *radii* unequal, very long, naked; *involucellum* setaceous; *spikelets* linear, alternate, distant, flat.

*Cyperus longus*, *Raii Syn.* 425, 1; *Ger. em.* 30; *Lin. S. P.* 67.

*Cyperus longus odoratus*, *Park.* 146.

*Sweet cyperus.* *English Galingale.*

Bogs; perennial; July to September.

*Root* very long, brown; *culm* smooth, erect, slender, 2 or 3 feet high, base leafy; *leaves* very long, light green; *sheath* short, pale, scariose; *umbels* 6 in. high; *spikelet* 10 or 12-flowered; *involucellum* white; *glume* oblong; apex nicked; edge pale, scariose; keel green, smooth.

*Root* diuretic, emmenagogue, tonic; also sweet-scented, the scent improving by being kept in powder.

## V. 36. CLADIUM. Schrader.

*Pricklerush.*

*Spathelle* 1, imbricate, 1-flowered, outer smaller and empty; *glumelles* none; *stamens* 2; *style* not jointed; *stigmata* 2, 3, or 4; *drupe* long, rather 3-sided; *putamen* brittle, thin; *nut* long, elliptical, rather 4-furrowed, upper part naked, nucleus white. — *Root* creeping, fistulous, round, branchy, tumid and knobby at the bottom; *leaves* flat, linear, edge and ridge prickly, sheath short; *ligula* none; *corymbus* terminal or axillary; *spikelets* 2 or 3-flowered.

*Cladium Germanicum.*

*German Pricklerush.*

*Culm* round; *corymbus* crowded; *spikelet* fascicled.

*Cyperus longus inodorus sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 29; *Raii Syn.* 426, 4.

*Cyperus longus inodorus vulgaris*, *Park.* 1263.

*Pseudo-cyperus palustris*, *Micheli N. P. G.* 55.

*Schœnus Mariscus*, *Lin. S. P.* 62.

*Cladium Germanicum*, *Schrader Germ.* 75.

*Prickly bogrush.*

Marshes, especially saline; perennial; July and August.

*Leaves* dry, very long; *sheaths* very smooth; *corymbi* in pairs; *peduncles* long; *bractæ* ovate; *spikelet* shining, 2-flowered, ovate, crowded; *glumes* light brown, obtuse; *drupe* red, shining.

VI. 37. CHÆTOSPORA. R. Brown. Marshrush.

*Spathelle* 1, imbricate, 1 or 2 outer smaller, empty; *glumelles* setaceous; *setæ* 6, shorter than the glumes; *stamens* 2 or 3; *style* deciduous, not jointed; *stigmata* 2, revolute; *akenium* lenticular, 3-sided.—*Root* creeping; *culm* roundish, base leafy; *leaves* flat, or half-round, channelled, edge smooth, ridge 0; *ligula* short; *spike* terminal, upright, 2-rowed, compressed, compound; *spikelet* alternate, sessile, 2 or many-flowered; *rachis* flexuose.

1. *Chætospora compressa*. Compressed marshrush.

*Culm* roundish; *leaves* flat; *bracteæ* leaflike, acute, longer than the spike; *spikelets* manyflowered.

*Gramen cyperoides spica simplici compressa disticha*, *Raii Syn.* 425; *spic.* 14.

*Cyperella*, § 2, *Micheli N. P. G.* 53.

*Carex uliginosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 65.

*Scirpus caricis*, *Retz Prod.* 64.

*Scirpus compressus*, *Persoon Syn.* 1, 66.

*Scirpus caricinus*, *Schrad. Germ.* 1, 132.

*Turfy bogs*; perennial; July.

*Root* shootbearing; *culm* rather 3-sided, 9 in. high, upright; *leaves* not channelled, smooth; *ligula* truncate; *spike* brown, shining; *lower bracteæ* 3, slender, leaflike; upper ovate, scariose, mucronate; *spikelets* 6 to 12, the lower sometimes branched.

2. *Chætospora rufa*. Red marshrush.

*Culm* round; *leaves* half-round, channelled; *bracteæ* leaflike, obtuse, shorter than the spike; *spikelet* fewflowered.

*Schœnus rufus*, *Hudson Fl. Ang.* 15.

*Schœnus brunnesis*, *Solander's MSS.*

*Schœni compressi varietas*, *Lightf. Fl. Scot.* 1138.

*Scirpus rufus*, *Wahl. Lapp.* 15.

*Bogs*; perennial; July.

*Root* horizontal; *culm* 6 in. high; *leaves* dilated at bottom, membranous, sheathing, full as long as the culm; *spike* brown, shining; *spikelets* 5 or 6, branched; *bracteæ* sometimes wanting.

VII. 38. RHYNCHOSPORA. Vahl. Beakrush.

*Spathelle* 1, imbricate, lower smaller and empty; *glumelles* setaceous, *setæ* 8 or 10, denticulate, shorter than the glumes; *stamens* 2 or 3; *style* subulate, dilated at the bottom, persisting; *stigmata* 2 or 3; *akenium* bony, lenticular, conical, beaked.—*Root* perennial, fibrous, or creeping; *culm* slender, triangular, base slightly tumid; *leaves* linear,

channelled, edge and ridge rough; *sheaths* short; *ligula* 0, or very short; *spikelets* umbelled, axillary, or terminal, 2 or 3-flowered; *bractæ* leaflike, longer than the spikelets.

1. *Rhynchospora alba*.*White beakrush.*

*Culm* rather acute-angled; *leaves* very slender, channelled; *spikelets* fascicled; *root* fibrous.

*Cyperus minor palustris hirsutus*, paniculis albis paleaceis, *Rati Syn.* 427, 6.

*Gramen junceum leucanthemum*, *Ger. em.* 30.

*Cyperella* § 1. No. 1. *Micheli N. P. G.* 53.

*Schœnus albus*, *Lin. S. P.* 65.

*Schœnus setaceus*, *Thuil. Fl. Par.* 19.

*Rhynchospora alba*, *Vahl Enum.* 2, 236.

Bogs; perennial; July and August.

*Culm* fascicled, in tufts, 12 in. high; *leaves* shorter than the culm, erect; *sheath* 3-sided, white; *ligula* very short; *spikelet* oblong, erect, white, turning brownish; *akenium* compressed, acute, white; *stigmata* shorter than the style.

2. *Rhynchospora fusca*.*Brown beakrush.*

*Culm* blunt-angled; *leaves* bristlelike, channelled; *spikelets* fascicled; *root* creeping.

*Cyperus minor angustifolia palustris capitulis fuscis paleaceis*, *Rati Syn.* 427, 6.\*

*Cyperella* § 1, No. 2, *Micheli N. P. G.* 53.

*Schœnus fuscus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1664.

*Schœnus albus* β, *Hudson Fl. Ang.* 16.

*Rhynchospora alba* β, *Vahl Enum.* 2, 236.

*Schœnus setaceus*, *Thuil. Fl. Paris*, 19.

*Rhynchospora fusca*, *Ræmer Syst. Veg.* 88.

Turf bogs; perennial; August.

*Root* hard, throwing up a single culm here and there; *culm* almost naked, slender; *leaves* very slender; *sheath* round; *ligula* 0; *spikelet* 3 or 4-flowered, oblong, brown, acute; *akenium* roundish, palebrown, shining; *stigmata* longer than the style.

## VIII. 39. SCHŒNUS. Theophrastus.

*Bogrush.*

*Spathelle* 1, imbricate, 3 or 6 outer small, crowded and empty, flowerbearing 3 or 4, alternate; *rachis* flexuose; *glumelles* bristlelike, bristles 3 to 6, smooth, shorter than the glumes; *stamens* 3; *style* deciduous, not jointed; *stigmata* 3; *akenium* 3-sided.—*Root* fibrous, perennial; *leaves* all radical, tufted, bristlelike, ridged, planoconvex, shorter than the culm; *sheaths* broad, slit lengthways, black, shining; *ligula* very short; *culm* round, not branched, apex thickened; *head* terminal, ovate; *spikelets* many; *involucrium* 2-valved, valves unequal.

1. *Schœnus nigricans*. Black bogrush.

Head ovate; spikelets many; bractæ unequal, lower ending in an awlshape bristle longer than the head; culm round, smooth.

*Scirpus* q. *Juncus lævis minor*, panicula glomerata nigricante, *Raii Syn.* 430, 10.

*Melanoschœnus palustris*, *Micheli N. P. G.* 46.

*Schœnus nigricans*, *Lin. S. P.* 64.

*Cyperus nigricans*, *With.* 78.

Spongy bogs; perennial; May and June.

Culm erect, 18 in. high; head terminal, black, shining; leaves rather rough; lower bractæ ovate; stem clasping, black, enclosing the spikelets, cartilaginous, shining, ribbed, opaque, ridged, rib green, ending in an awlshape seta longer than the head; upper bractæ small, similar to the lower, but the seta is very short, or even wanting; spikelets crowded, acute; glumes acute, keel rough; seed shining, white.

2. *Schœnus ferrugineus*. Brown bogrush.

Head linear; spikelets 2 or 3; bractæ nearly equal; bristle scarcely longer than the head; culm round, smooth.

*Schœnus ferrugineus*, *Lin. S. P.* 64.

Mountain bogs; perennial; August.

Leaves slender, setaceous, very short, smooth; sheath brown, apex notched; culm slender, 8 in. high; head brownish, slender; bractæolæ at the base of each spike, ovate, 5-ribbed, back smooth; bractæ nearly equal, setæ 4 or 5.

C. SCIRPIDÆ. Glumes imbricate all round; flowers hermaphrodite; glumelles more or less bristlelike.

IX. 40. SCIRPUS. *Tragus*. Rush.

*Spathelles* 1, imbricate all round, all fertile; *spathellules* bristly, bristles 5 or 6, toothed, shorter than the glumes; stamens 2 or 3; style 1, not dilated at the bottom, jointed, deciduous; stigmata 2; akenium 3-sided.

a. *Bæotherion*. Root fibrous, perennial; culm round, smooth, striated; leaves none; sheaths tubular, leafless; spikes solitary, terminal; bractæ 2, glumaceous.

1. *Scirpus cæspitosus*. Turf rush.

Spike ovate, 4 or 5-flowered; bractæ nearly equal, as long as the spike; lower ending in a very short blunt mucro; radical scales many.

*Scirpus montanus capitulo brevior, Raii Syn.* 429, 9.

*Scirpus* §.

*Scirpus cæspitosus, Lin. S. P.* 72.

*Deer's hair.*

Turfy heaths; perennial; July.

*Culm* densely tufted, very smoothly streaked, stiff, 6 in. high; *sheaths* ending a short leaf; *lower bractæ* 3 or 5-ribbed; mucro white, thick.

2. *Scirpus pauciflorus.*

*Fewflowered rush.*

*Spike* ovate, 6 or 7-flowered; *bractea* unequal, shorter than the spike; *radical scales* very few.

*Scirpus*, § 5, No. 1, *Micheli N. P. G.* 51.

*Scirpus Bæothryon, Lin. Suppl.* 103.

*Scirpus pauciflorus, Lightfoot Scot.* 1078.

*Scirpus Halleri, Villars Delph.* 2, 188.

Hilly bogs; perennial; August.

*Culms* many, 6 in. high, upright; barren culms taller; *glumes* obtuse, and apex whitish.

3. *Scirpus campestris.*

*Champaign rush.*

*Spike* linear, 3 or 4-flowered; *bractæ* equal, as long as the spike; *radical scales* very few.

*Scirpus campestris, Roth Catal.* 1, 35.

Splashy fields; perennial; August.

*Culm* 4 in. high, upright; *spike* when flowering linear; when fruiting oblong; *bractæ* as long, or 2 to 3 times longer than the spike.

4. *Scirpus multicaulis.*

*Manystemmed rush.*

*Spike* ovate, manyflowered; *bractæ* equal, not very short, obtuse; *radical scales* 0.

*Scirpus equiseti capitulis crassioribus et habitioribus, humilis et multicaulis, Rupp. Fl. Jen. a Hallero,* 319.

*Scirpus palustris* β, *Lin. Fl. Lapp.*

*Scirpus palustris, Ehr. Calam.* 61.

*Scirpus multicaulis, Smith Fl. Brit.* 48.

*Scirpus multicaulis, equiseti capitulis minoribus, Reliq. Rudbeck.* 28, 2.

Bogs; perennial; July.

*Root* thick; *culm* 9 in. high; *sheath* cylindrical; *spike* ferruginous; *glumes* equal, ovate, obtuse, blackish, edge and point membranaceous, rib green.

b. *Scirpus*. *Spikes* many, terminal; *culm* round or 3-sided, naked; *leaves* none; *root* creeping; *bractæ* 2 or 3, leaflike.

5. *Scirpus lacustris.*

*Lake rush.*

*Culm* round, elongated, smooth; *panicle* branched; *spikes* ovate; *lower bractæ* long, upright; *upper bractæ* short, horizontal.



*Scirpus palustris altissimus*, *Raii Syn.* 428, 1.

*Juncus aquaticus maximus*, *Ger. em.* 35.

*Juncus lævis maximus*, *Park.* 1191.

*Scirpus* § 1, No. 1, *Mich. N. P. G.* 49.

*Scirpus lacustris*, *Lin. S. P.* 72.

*Bull rush.*

Rivers and large pools; perennial; July.

*Root* horizontal; *culm* upright, 6 feet high, dark green, spongy; *sheaths* alternate, submembranaceous, brownish; *branches* of the panicle unequal; *bracteæ* 2, lanceolate, shorter than the panicle; *upper bracteæ* many, small, placed next the panicle; *spikelets* crowded, brownish; *glumes* keeled, edge fringed.

#### 6. *Scirpus medius*.

*Middling rush.*

*Culm* round, smooth, glaucous; *panicle* scarcely branched; *spike* ovate; *bracteæ* 3, lower erect, leaflike, 2 upper membranous, equal, prickly, as long as the panicle; *stigmata* 2.

*Scirpus* q. *Juncus* sive *Scirpus medius* C. Bauhin, *Raii Syn.* 428, 2.

*Scirpus lævis vulgaris*, *Park.* 1191.

*Scirpus* § 1, No. 2, *Mich. N. P. G.* 50.

*Scirpus Tabernæmontani*, *Gmel. Fl. Bud.* 1, 101.

*Scirpus palustris* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 52.

*Scirpus glaucus*, *Eng. Bot.* 33, 2321.

*Less Bullrush.*

Pure waters; perennial; July.

#### 7. *Scirpus carinatus*.

*Ridged rush.*

*Culm* below round, above 3-sided; *panicle* nearly simple; *spike* ovate; *bracteæ* prickly; *stigmata* 2; *sheaths* acute, leafless.

*Scirpus* q. *Juncus aquaticus medius*, caule carinato Doody, *Raii Syn.* 428, 3.

*Scirpus lacustris* γ, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 52.

*Scirpus Davilis*, *Hoppe in Strum. Germ.* 36.

*Scirpus carinatus*, *Engl. Bot.* 28, 1988.

Banks of rivers; perennial; August.

*Upper bracteæ* shorter than the panicle.

#### 8. *Scirpus triqueter*.

*Threesided rush.*

*Culm* 3-sided; *panicle* cymose; *spikes* sessile and peduncled; *spikelets* ovate, crowded; *sheaths* ending in short leaves; *bractea* 1, leaflike, upright, longer than the spike.

*Scirpus* q. *Juncus acutus maritimus*, caule triquetro maximo molli, procerior nostras Plukenet, *Raii Syn.* 428, 4.

*Scirpus mucronatus* β, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 20.

*Scirpus triqueter* α, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 55.

*Scirpus triqueter*, *Withering. Bot. Arr.* 76.

Sea-shore and river-banks; perennial; August.

*Root* yellow; *culm* single or tufted, 4 feet high, upright, pale green, angles acute; *bracteolæ* short, membranaceous; *spikelets* 3 or 5; *glumes* ovate, edge ciliated, apex blunt mucronated; *apex* of the anther cuspidate, small, white, diaphanous; *akenium* obovate, edge rounded, very smooth.

*β. foliaceus.* *Sheaths* ending in a short leaf.

9. *Scirpus pungens.*

*Prickly rush.*

*Culm* 3-sided; *spikes* glomerate, sessile; *glumes* ovate, rounded, apex 2-cut; *anther* aristated; *sheath* ending in short leaves; *bractea* 1, upright, longer than the panicle.

*Scirpus* q. *Juncus acutus maritimus* caule triquetro, rigido, mucrone pungente Plukenet, *Raii Syn.* 429, 5.

*Juncus acutus maritimus* caule triangulo, *Park.* 1196.

*Scirpus mucronatus*, *Wither. Bot. Arr.* 2, 50.

*Scirpus mucronatus* α, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 20.

*Scirpus triqueter* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1, 55.

*Scirpus Rothii*, *Hoppe Deutschl. Fl.* 36, 4.

Sea-shore; perennial; August.

*Culm* slender, firm; *sheaths* all ending in leaves; *spikelets* 4 or 6, sessile; *bracteæ* 3 or 4 in. long; *glumes* chesnut colour, rounded, lobes acute, rib not prominent.

10. *Scirpus maritimus.*

*Sea rush.*

*Culm* 3-sided, leafy; *panicle* cymose, simple, bracteate; *leaves* many, ridged; *bracteæ* 2 to 5, pungent; *glumes* mucronate.

*Cyperus* q. *Gramen cyperoides palustris*, panicula sparsa, Parkinson (1266), *Raii Syn.* 425, 2.

*Gramen aquaticum cyperoides vulgatus*, *Ger. em.* 22.

*Scirpus maritimus*, *Lin. S. P.* 74.

*Scirpus cyperoides*, *La Marcke Fl. Fr.* 3, 553.

Salt marshes; perennial; August.

*Root* creeping, scaly; *culm* upright, rigid, 3 feet high, angles acute; *leaves* channelled, pointed, upper largest; *sheaths* smooth; *panicle* cymose, branchy, spreading; *spike* sessile or peduncled; *bracteæ* unequal, pungent, lower longest.

*β. conglobatus.* *Panicle* simple, conglomerate; *spikes* all sessile; *bracteæ* mostly 2.

γ. *nodosus.* *Root* knobbed.

*Cyperus rotundus littoreus inodorus*, *Raii Syn.* 426, 3.

*Cyperus rotundus littoreus*, *Ger. em.* 31.

*Cyperus rotundus littoreus inodorus* Anglicus, *Park.* 1264.

*Round-rooted bastard cyperus.*

11. *Scirpus sylvaticus*.

Wood rush.

*Panicle* very branched, corymbose, bracteate; *culm* 3-sided, leafy; *spikelets* crowded; *glumes* not nicked, mucronate; *bractea* 3, leaflike, unequal.

*Cyperus gramineus*, *Raii Syn.* 426, 5.

*Cyperus gramineus miliaceus*, *Ger. em.* 30.

*Pseudocyperus miliaceus*, *Park.* 1171.

*Scirpus sylvaticus*, *Lin. S. P.* 175.

*Millet cyperus grass.*

Damp woods; perennial; July.

*Culm* single, upright, 2 feet high, hollow at top, leafy; *leaves* broad, acute, shining; *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* small; *bractea* 2 or 4, lower longer than the panicle; upper small, loose, truncated; *spikelets* dark green.

## X. 41. ELEOCHARIS. R. Brown.

Clubrush.

*Spathelle* 1, all alike fertile; *glumelles* bristlelike, bristles 4, denticulate; *style* dilated at bottom, jointed to the ovary; *stigmata* 2 or 3; *akenium* lenticular, dilated at bottom, crowned with the hardened style.—*Root* annual, fibrous, or perennial, creeping, horizontal; *culm* simple, round or angular, smooth; *sheaths* truncated, leafless; *spike* 1, terminal, upright, naked; *glume* imbricate all round; *leaves* 0, except on the barren culms.

a. *Culm* bristly, threadshape, angular; *root* fibrous.

1. *Eleocharis acicularis*.

Needlelike clubrush.

*Culm* 4-angled, bristly; *spike* ovate, acute; *bractea* half the length of the spike; *root* fibrous; *stigmata* 3.

*Scirpus minimus capitulis equiseti*, *Raii Syn.* 429, 8.

*Scirpus acicularis*, *Lin. S. P.* 71.

*Cyperus acicularis*, *With.* 78.

*Eleocharis acicularis*, *Ræmer Sys. Veg.* 154.

Wet heaths and bogs; perennial; August.

*Root* fibrous, in tufts; *culms* many; *sterile culms* long, recurved, obtuse, threadshape, smooth, knotty; *sheaths* very fine; *spikes* 5 to 11-flowered, turning black; *glumes* ovate, obtuse, rib green; *akenium* white, shining; *bristles* 4, falling off.

b. *Culm* round; *root* creeping.

2. *Eleocharis palustris*.

Marsh clubrush.

*Culm* round; *spike* oblong; *glumes* lanceolate, acute; *root* creeping; *stigmata* 2; *bractea* very small.

*Scirpus equiseti capitulo majori*, *Raii Syn.* 429, 7.

*Juncus aquaticus capitulis equiseti*, *Park.* 1196.

*Juncus minor capitulis equiseti*, *Ger. em.* 34.

*Scirpus palustris*, *Lin. S. P.* 70.

*Eleocharis palustris*, *Ræmer Sys. Veg.* 151.

*Bulbostylis palustris*, *Steven Mem. Mosq.* 5, 355.

Rivers and ditches; perennial; June and July.

*Root* horizontal, stoloniferous; *culms* unequal, in tufts, very soft, spongy, thick; *sheaths* coloured; apex brown, obliquely truncated; *spike* ovate, cylindrical, neatly imbricate; *glumes* equal, brown, edge scariose, rib green; *akenium* yellow.

# XI. 42. ISOLEPIS. R. Brown. *Smoothrush.*

*Spathelles* 1, all alike, fertile; *glumelles* none; *stamens* 3; *style* not jointed to the ovary, base simple, falling off; *stigmata* 2 or 3; *akenium* lenticular or 3-sided.—*Root* fibrous or creeping; *leaves* 0, except the barren round culms; *spikes* terminal, single; *spikelets* lateral, sessile or capitate, footstalked; *bractæ* 2, glumaceous.

a. *Spike* 1, terminal; *bractæ* 2-valved.

1. *Isolepis fluitans.* *Floating smoothrush.*

*Culm* branched; *barren culms* flaccid; *spike* fewflowered.

*Scirpus equiseti capitulo minori*, *Raii Syn.* 431, 12.

*Scirpus fluitans*, *Lin. S. P.* 71.

*Isolepis fluitans*, *R. Brown Prod.* 222.

Ditches and ponds; perennial; July, August.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* very long, floating, rooting at the joints; *spike* green, small; *stigmata* 2.

β. *stolonifera.* *Culm* channelled, leafy at the bottom; *spike* 2-flowered.

b. *Spikelets* terminal, aggregated, capitate; *bractæ* 2, leaflike.

2. *Isolepis paniculata.* *Panicked smoothrush.*

*Heads* globose, sessile or footstalked; *bractæ* unequal, the lower channelled, edge sawed, the upper shorter, bent down; *culm* round, naked, smooth.

*Scirpus maritimus, capitulis rotundioribus glomeratis*, *Raii Syn.* 429, 6.

*Scirpioides* § 1, No. 1, *Micheli N. P. G.* 52.

*Scirpus Holoschænus*, *Lin. S. P.* 72.

*Scirpus Holoschænus* α, *Smith Fl. Br.* 51.

*Isolepis Holoschænus*, *Ræm. Sys. Veg.* 151.

Salt marshes; perennial; August to November.

*Root* horizontal, in tufts; *culms* many, sea-green, 3 feet high, stiff; *sheaths* 3 or 4, alternate brown, streaked, acute, apex ending in a short barren culm 2 or 3 in. long; *panicle* unequal, stiff, divaricating; *lower bractea* acute, upright, 6 in. long; *upper* green, short, divaricated; *heads* 5 to 8, verrucose; *spikelets* rounded; *stamens* 3.

*β. australis.* *Middle head* sessile, the rest footstalked; *culm* slender.

*Juncus minor acutus maritimus prolifer*, *Pluken. Phyt.* 40, 5.

*Scirpioides* § 2, No. 2, *Micheli N. P. G.* 52.

*Scirpus australis*, *Lin. S. P.* 72.

*Scirpus Holoschoenus β*, *Smith Fl. Br.* 53.

*γ. Romana.* *Head* all sessile; *culm* very slender.

*Scirpioides* § 3, No. 2, *Micheli N. P. G.* 52.

*Scirpus Romanus*, *Lin. S. P.* 72.

*Scirpus Holoschoenus γ*, *Smith Fl. Br.* 53.

*Isolepis Holoschoenus romanus*, *Ræm. S. F.* 151.

*c. Spike terminal, solitary or aggregate; bracteæ* 1 or 2-leaved; *akenium* streaked longitudinally.

3. *Isolepis setacea.* *Bristle smoothrush.*

*Culm* bristlelike, slender, unbranched; *spikes* 1 to 4, nearly sessile, horizontal; *bractea* 1, leaflike, long, upright, much shorter than the culm; *akenium* roundish.

*Scirpus foliaceus humilis*, *Raii Syn.* 430, 11.

*Juncellus Lobellii*, *Park.* 1192.

*Gramen junceum maritimum exile Plimmæstii*, *Park.* 1270.

*Scirpus* § 2, No. 5, *Micheli N. P. G.* 50.

*Scirpus setaceus*, *Lin. S. P.* 73.

*Isolepis setacea*, *R. Brown Prod.* 222.

*Plymouth rush. Small clubrush.*

Wet sandy ground; annual; July and August.

*Root* fibrous, in tufts; *culms* many, 3 in. high, rather stiff; *sheaths* ending in a short, channelled, barren stem; *spike* apparently lateral, ovate, 1, 4, 6, or 12-flowered, variegated with white, green, and purple; *bracteæ* sheathing, dilated at bottom, edge scariose, concave; *akenium* obovate, very small.

XII. 43. TRICHOPHORUM. Persoon. *Hares-tail.*

*Spathelle* 1, imbricate, all round; *glumelles* bristlelike; *bristles* 6, woolly, crisp, smooth, longer than the glumes, becoming exserted; *stamens* 3; *style* 1, not dilated at bottom, jointed, falling off; *stigmata* 2 or 3; *akenium* ovate.—*Root* creeping, perennial, in tufts; *culm* angular, rough,

slender, leafy at bottom; *leaves* short, linear, obtuse, channelled; *sheaths* tubular; *scales* many; *spike* terminal, single, hermaphrodite or unisexual; *bractæ* 2, unequal, glumaceous.

*Trichophorum alpinum.*

*Alpine hares-tail.*

*Culm* 3 or 4 angular, angles rough; *bractæ* shorter than the spike; *spike* few-flowered.

*Linagrostis* § 1, No. 3, *Micheli N. P. G.* 54.

*Eriophorum alpinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 77.

*Trichophorum alpinum*, *Persoon Syn.* 1, 70.

Turf bogs; perennial; April, May.

*Culms* erect, 9 in. high; *leaves* 1 in. long, blunt; *spike* ovate; *bractæ* ovate; upper bractea mucronate; mucro short, blunt; lower bractea awnless.

### XIII. 44. ERIOPHORUM. Theophrastus. *Cottongrass.*

*Spathelle* 1, imbricate, all fertile; *glumelles* bristly, bristles many, smooth, woollike, longer than the glumes, becoming exserted; *stamens* 3; *style* 1, not dilated at bottom, jointed, falling off; *stigmata* 2 or 3; *akenium* 3-sided, ovate.—*Root* creeping, mostly in tufts, perennial; *culms* round or angular, mostly smooth; *spike* manyflowered, hermaphrodite; *glumes* scarcely ribbed, very thin, scariose, dark, edge white.

a. *Spikes* single, terminal; *bractæ* 3 or 4, like the glumes.

1. *Eriophorum capitatum.*

*Headed cottongrass.*

*Culm* round; *sheaths* slightly inflated: *spike* subglobose; *anther* heartshape, ovate, short; *root* creeping.

*Linagrostis* § 1, No. 2, *Micheli N. P. G.* 54.

*Eriophorum capitatum*, *Hoff. Germ.* 3, 26.

*Eriophorum Scheuchzeri*, *Persoon Syn.* 1, 70.

*Eriophorum vaginatum* β, *Suter Fl. Helv.* 1, 28.

*Eriophorum alpinum*, *Villars Dauph.* 2, 184.

Marshy heaths; perennial; March.

*Root* long; *culms* few, thick, soft, deep green, sheathed below; *leaves* in bundles, bristlelike, awlshape, spongy, shorter than the culms.

2. *Eriophorum vaginatum.*

*Sheathed cottongrass.*

*Culms* 3-sided; *sheaths* inflated above, bellied; *spike* oblong, ovate; *anthers* linear, long; *root* fibrous, in tufts.

*Linagrostis* q. *Juncus Alpinus* cum cauda leporina Joh. Bauhin, *Raii Syn.* 436, 2.

*Gramen juncoides lanatum alterum Danicum*, *Park.* 1271.

*Gramen juncum montanum*, subcærulea spica, Cambro-britannicum, *Park.* 1188.

*Linagrostis*, § 1, No. 1, *Micheli N. P. G.* 54.

*Eriophorum vaginatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 76.

*Linagrostis vaginata*, *La Marck Fl. Fr.* 555.

*Eriophorum cæspitosum*, *Schrader Germ.* 1, 150.

*Haretail rush*, *Moss crops*.

Turf bogs; perennial;

*Roots* in dense tufts; *culms* 1 foot high, hard, slender, angles black and smooth; *sheaths* long, tubular, leafless, brown above, inflated, reticulate; *leaves* upright, 3-sided, shorter than the culms.

b. *Spike many peduncled, paniculate; bractæ 2, leaflike, unequal.*

3. *Eriophorum latifolium.* Broadleaved cottongrass.

*Culms* roundish; *leaves* flat; *spike* drooping; *peduncles* rough.

*Linagrostis*, § 2, No. 1, *Micheli N. P. G.* 54.

*Eriophorum polystachyon*, *Lin. S. P.* 76.

*Linagrostis paniculata* α, *La Marck Fl. Fr.* 3; 555.

*Eriophorum vulgare*, *Persoon Syn.* 70.

*Eriophorum latifolium*, *Hoppe Bot. Tasch.* 1800, 109.

Bogs; perennial; April.

*Root* fibrous, thick; *culm* erect, small, 2 inches high, leafy, above rather 3-sided; *edge* and ridge of the leaves rough, apex 3-sided; *sheaths* white, leafless; *panicle* terminal; *bractæ* 2 or 4, green, shorter than the spike, black and sheathing at bottom; *peduncles* upright, very short, growing long and pendulous.

β. *ramosum.* *Peduncles* branched.

4. *Eriophorum angustifolium.* Narrowleaved cottongrass.

*Culm* roundish; *leaves* channelled, plaited; *spikes* drooping; *peduncles* not branched, very smooth.

*Linagrostis*, *Raii Syn.* 435, 1.

*Gramen tomentarium*, *Ger. em.* 29.

*Gramen juncum lanatum*, vel *Juncus bombycinus vulgaris*, *Park.* 1271.

*Linagrostis* § 2, No. 3, *Micheli N. P. G.* 54.

*Eriophorum polystachion*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 21.

*Eriophorum angustifolium*, *Hoppe Bot. Tasch.* 1800, 107.

*Eriophorum polystachion* β, *Willd. S. P.* 1, 313.

*Cotton grass.*

Turf bogs; perennial; April.

Root creeping, scaly; culms slender, smooth, a foot high, round, 3-sided above; leaves long, slender, acutely keeled, edge smooth; panicle 4 to 8-spiked; bractæ leaflike, unequal; spike sometimes dioicous or polygamous.

β. *Alpinum*. Panicle 2 or 3-spiked.

5. *Eriophorum gracile*. Slender cottongrass.

*Calami* 3-sided; leaves filiform, 3-sided, channelled; spike erect, peduncled, overtopping the bractæ; peduncles rough.

*Eriophorum triquetrum*, Hoppe Bot. Taschen. 1800, 108.

*Eriophorum gracile*, Roth Catal. 11. Appendix.

*Linagrostis paniculata* β, La Marck Fl. Fr. 3, 555.

Bogs; perennial; April.

Roots creeping; culms slender, 18 in. high; leaves channelled at bottom; lower sheaths brown; spikelets 3 or 4, oblong, fruitbearing, drooping; peduncles unequal.

## V. 10. GRAMINEÆ.

Flower hermaphrodite, or unisexual, glumaceous; glumes 1, 2, or manyflowered, or 2-rowed on a common rachis; spathelles 2 or none; glumelle of 1 or 2 spathellules; spathellules dissimilar; outer mostly carinate, 1 or many-ribbed, awnless, bristled, or awned; lower mostly 2-ribbed, awnless, rarely 2-awned, sometimes more; lodicule 1 or 2, hypogynous, small, inserted mostly side by side between the external spathellule, and the stamens, rarely opposite, alternating with the valves, or wanting; stamens 3, hypogynous, rarely 1 or 2; anthers 2-celled, 2-forked; ovary 1, free, 1-seeded; style 2 or 3; stigmata feathered, hispid, or aspergilliform; cariopsis membranaceous; corculum small, basillary; perisperm farinaceous.—Herb annual or perennial; root fibrous; culm cylindrical, fistulous, jointed, mostly simple; leaves alternate, 1 at each joint, sheathing; sheath divided lengthways; flowers small, paniced or spiked.

1. Locustæ all alike; flowrets enclosed in the same receptacle. Monothalama.

A. Axis not jointed; glumes inserted alternately.

a. Glumes 1-flowered; lower spathelle largest.

Spathellule 1, awned; axis spiked;

spike not involucreted . . . . . ALOPECURUS. 85.

Spathellule 1, awned; axis paniced;

spathellule nicked at the apex . . . . . AGRAULUS. 91.



- Spathellules* 2, awnless, acute; *lodicle* lanceolate; *glumelles* not notched. . . . . MILIUM. 98.  
*Spathellules* 2, awnless, acute; *lower spathellule* 3-cut. . . . . VILFA. 88.  
*Spathellules* 2, lower ending in a bristle; *lower spathellule* 2-cut. . . . . CALAMAGROSTIS. 93.  
*Spathellules* 2, lower with a bristle below the apex; *glumes* nearly equal, obtuse, nicked, with a long bristle . . . . . POLYPOGON. 95.  
*Spathellules* 2, lower ending in an awn; *spathellules* cartilaginous; *awn* jointed . . . . . STIPA. 97.  
*Spathellules* 2, lower ending in an awn; *spathellules* membranaceous; *awn* not jointed . . . . . ACHNATHERUM. 92.  
*Spathellules* 2, lower with an awn below the apex, 3 or 4-toothed; *glumes* very long, base ventricose . . . . . GASTRIDIMUM. 94.

b. *Glumes* 1-flowered; *lower spathelle* smallest; *spathellules* 2.

- Spathellules* awnless, lower many-toothed; *glumes* truncated, mucronate . . . . . PHLEUM. 83.  
*Spathellules* awnless, lower acute; *glumes* very acute; *locusta* spiked, unilateral. . . . SPARTINA. 87.  
*Spathellules* mucronate below the apex; *stigmata* 3; *awns* turbinate, 3-sided; *panicle* spiked. . . . . PSAMMA. 86.  
*Spathellule* lower, with a bristle below the apex; upper 2-cut; *stigmata* 2; *panicle* compound . . . . . APERA. 90.  
*Lower spathellules* ending in a bristle; *glume* truncated, fringed; *axis* digitate . . . MIBORA. 99.  
*Lower spathellules* awned below the middle; *bristles* 2, at the top; *panicle* spiked LAGURUS. 96.

c. *Glumes* imperfectly 2-flowered; *spathellules* 2, awnless.

- Rudiment* of the abortive flowret sessile, subulate; *glumes* nearly equal, boatshaped, gibbous . . . . . PHALARIS. 84.  
*Rudiment* of the abortive flowret pedicelled, filiform; *glumes* equal; *lodicle* lanceolate, small . . . . . CHILOCHLOA. 82.  
*Rudiment* of the abortive flowret pedicelled, clavate; *glumes* very short, persisting; *axis* digitate . . . . . CYNODON. 51.

d. *Glumes 2-flowered; flowers polygamous; spathellules 2.*

*Spathellules* awnless; lower *glumes* very minute; *axis* digitate; *locusta* unilateral.. DIGITARIA. 100.

*Spathellules* awnless; *lodicule* obtuse; *axis* panicled; *locusta* involucreted with bristles ..... SETARIA. 101.

*Spathellule* lower, ending in a bristle; *glumes* and *glumelles* of the lower *flowret* hairy ..... ECHINOCHLOA. 102.

Lower *spathellule* awned on the back below the middle; *apex* 2-lobed; lower *flowret* male ..... ARRHENATHERUM. 75.

e. *Glumes 3, or many-flowered; flowers polygamous.*

*Spathellules* awnless; *glumes* 5 or 7-flowered; upper *flowret* hermaphrodite, base girt with woolly hairs ..... ARUNDO. 71.

Lower *spathellule* awned; *glume* 3-flowered; middle *flowrets* hermaphrodite, awnless  
ANTHOXANTHUM. 78.

f. *Glumes 2 or many-flowered; flowers hermaphrodite.*

*Spathellules* awnless; *locustæ* 2 in each involucre; involucre 1-leaf, lobed; lobes pin-natifid ..... CYNOSURUS. 68.

*Spathellules* awnless, cordate, not notched; involucre 0; *glumes* compressed, base cor-date, subauriculated ..... BRIZA. 55.

*Spathellules* awnless, ovate, not notched; involucre 0; *glumes* ovate; upper *floscule* abortive, pedicelled ..... MELICA. 57.

*Spathellules* awnless, lanceolate, acute; involucre 0; *stigmata* aspergilliform; seed bimucronate ..... MONILIA. 56.

*Spathellules* awnless; upper 2-cut, toothed; involucre 0; *stigmata* villose; *lodicule* ovate, smooth ..... POA. 54.

Lower *spathellule* mucronate, 2-lobed; upper 2-toothed; *locustæ* elongated; *flowrets* 2-rowed, imbricate ..... MEGASTACHYA. 53.

Lower *spathellule* mucronate; *locustæ* shorter than the *glumes*; *lodicule* lanceolate ..... TRIODIA. 58.

Lower *spathellule* ending in a bristle; spike involucreted; style simple; *lodicule* subulate ..... SESLERIA. 69.

*Lower spathellule* with a very short seta below the tip; *upper* 2-cut; *panicle* spiked KOELERIA. 67.

*Lower spathellule* with a short seta below the tip, nicked; *upper* 2-cut; *panicle* compound, glomerated ..... DACTYLIS. 66.

*Lower spathellule* with a long seta below the tip, nicked; *upper* 2-cut; *locusta* few-flowered; *panicle* compound ..... ZERNA. 61.

*Lower spathellule* with a straight awn and cordately nicked below the tip; *locustæ* many-flowered; *panicle* loose ..... BROMUS. 62.

*Lower spathellule* with a flexuous awn on the back; *flowrets* dissimilar, lower almost awnless ..... HOLCUS. 79.

*Lower spathellule* with a flexuous awn above the middle; *flowrets* all alike; *apex* 2-bristled TRisetum. 72.

*Lower spathellule* with a plaited awn above the middle; *flowrets* all alike; *bristles* none; *seed* husked ..... AVENA. 74.

*Lower spathellule* torn, awned below the middle; *awn* filiform, plaited, twisted; *seed* free AIRA. 77.

*Lower spathellule* not notched, awned below the middle; *middle* of the awn jointed, woolly; below twisted; above clubshape CORYNEPHORUS. 81.

*Lower spathellule* many-toothed, awned at the base; *awn* straight, scarcely longer than the glumelle ..... DESCHAMPSIA. 80.

*Lower spathellule* 2-toothed, apex awned; *upper* obtuse, truncated; *lodicule* ovate .. DANTHONIA. 73.

B. *Axis* jointed or toothed; *glumes* inserted parallelly.

a. *Locustæ* many-flowered; *flowrets* hermaphrodite.

*Spathellules* awnless; lower crose, many-toothed; *glumes* margin hyaline; *lod.* heart-shape ..... GLYCERIA. 65.

*Spathellules* awnless, lower truncate, crose, toothed; *glumes* 3-toothed; *lodicule* lanceolate CATABROSIA. 76.

*Spathellules* awnless; lower heartshape, nicked, obtuse; *upper* not nicked; *lod.* nicked; *locusta* unilateral ..... SCLEROCHLOA. 52.

*Lower spathellule* with a bristle below the apex; apex nicked; *proper peduncle* inflated, wedgeshape . . . . . SCHEDONORUS. 60.

*Lower spathellule* ending in a very short bristle; apex not nicked; *stamens* 3; *locusta* paniced; *prop. ped.* inflated, wedgeshape . . FESTUCA. 63.

*Lower spathellule* ending in a long bristle; apex not nicked; *stamen* 1; *locusta* paniced; *prop. ped.* inflated, wedgeshape . . . . . VULPIA. 64.

*Lower spathellule* ending in a bristle; upper obtusely truncated; edge stiff-haired; *locusta* 1 in each joint of the rachis . . BRACHYPODIUM. 59.

*Lower spathellule* ending in a short seta; upper nicked, 2-cut; *ovary* bald; *locusta* 1 in each tooth of the rachis . . . . . AGROPYRON. 49.

*Lower spathellule* ending in a short seta; 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* unequally 2-toothed; *locusta* 1 in each tooth of the rachis; lower 1-glumed . . . . . LOLIUM. 48.

*Lower spathellule* ending in a short seta, toothed; *lodicule* not notched; *glumes* broad, boatshaped, nearly equal; *locustæ* 1 in each tooth of the rachis; *ovary* bearded . . . . . TRITICUM. 50.

*Lower spathellule* ending in a long bristle, entire; *lodicule* entire; *glume* awlshape; *locustæ* 1 in each tooth of the rachis . . . . . SECALE. 46.

*Lower spathellule* ending in a seta, not nicked; *lodicule* not notched; *locustæ* 2 or 3 in each tooth of the rachis, all 2-glumed . . . ELYMUS. 47.

#### b. *Locustæ* 1-flowered.

*Spathellules* ending in a seta; *locustæ* 3 in each tooth of the rachis; all fruitful . . . . . HORDEUM. 44.

*Spathellules* ending in a seta; *locustæ* 3 in each tooth of the rachis; 2 lateral barren ZEOCRITON. 45.

*Spathellules* membranaceous, awnless; *glume* cartilaginous, half immersed; *spike* cylindrical . . . . . OPHIURUS. 43.

*Spathellules* convolute; lower subulate, awnless; *glumes* none; *spike* 1-rowed . . . . . NARDUS. 42.

2. *Locustæ dissimilar, each sort enclosed in its proper receptacle. Polythalamæ.*

A. *Axis whole, not pointed, nor toothed; glumes often unequal, inserted alternately.*

a. *Axis androgynous; locustæ 1-flowered.*

*Neut. flow. remote; spathelle 1; herm. flow. peduncled; lower spathellule with a bristle below the apex. . . . . CHRYSURUS. 70.*

A. HORDEACEÆ. *Rachis* spiked; *spikelet* solitary, in pairs, or many, 1 or many-flowered; *glumes* opposite, equal; *lower spathelle* bearded or awnless; *upper spathelle* 2-keeled; *styles* 2.

I. 42. NARDUS. Theophrastus. *Matgrass.*

*Glume* 0; *spathellules* 2, oblong, convolute; *lower spathellule* awlshape; *styles* and *stigmata* simple, hairy; *calyropsis* free, furrowed.—*Rachis* toothed, spiked; *spike* simple, filiform; *locustæ* 1-rowed.

*Nardus stricta.*

*Stiff matgrass.*

*Spike* setaceous, straight, 1-rowed.

*Gramen sparteum juncifolium, Rati Syn. 393, 2.*

*Spartum nostras, parvum Lobelio, Ger. em. 43.*

*Spartum parvum, Batavicum et Anglicum, Park. 1199.*

*Nardus stricta, Lin. S. P. 77.*

*Small matweed.*

Moist sandy heaths; perennial; July.

*Culm* bent at top, 6 in. high, stiff, rather angular, smooth; *leaves* radical, closely tufted; *spike* terminal, single, slender.

II. 43. OPHIURUS. Gærtner. *Snaketail.*

*Glume* cartilaginous, half immersed in a hollow of the *rachis*, longer than the *glumelles*; *glumelles* membranous, hyaline; *ovary* rather naked, cordate; *stigmata* feathered.—*Rachis* jointed, toothed, spiked; *spike* simple, awlshape; *culm* branchy.

1. *Ophiurus incurvatus.* *Bent snaketail.*

*Spike* round, awlshape, incurved; *spathelles* adpressed; 1-flowered; *leaves* flat; *floscules* awnless.

*Ægilops incurvata, Lin. S. P. 1491.*

*Agrostis incurvata, Scop. Fl. Carn. 1, 62.*

*Rottbollia incurvata, Lin. Supplem. 114.*

*Sea hard grass.*

Fields and meadows near the sea; annual; August.

*Culm* rather compressed, very smooth, shining, kneed, procumbent at bottom; *leaves* spreading, short, smooth on the back; *sheaths* rather tumid, compressed; *ligula* very short, truncate; *spike* and *rachis* smooth; *spathelles* when in full flower patent, nearly equal, 3-ribbed; *outer spathelle* larger, 1-ribbed.

2. *Ophiurus erectus*.

*Upright snaketail.*

*Spike* round, subulate, rather compressed, upright; *spathelles* 2, swordshape, 1-flowered; *flowret* awnless; *leaves* channelled, subulate.

*Rottbollia erecta*, *Savi Giorn. Pis.* 4, 230.

*Rottbollia filiformis*, *Willd. S. P.* 1, 464.

*Rottbollia incurvata* β, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Fr.* 1653.

Fields near the sea; perennial? August.

III. 44. HORDEUM. Theophrastus.

*Bere.*

*Locustæ* 3 in each tooth of the rachis, 1-flowered, all the florets fertile; *spathelles* 2, awlshape; *lower spathellule* bristle pointed; *upper spathellule* not nicked, rather obtuse; *lodicule* blunt, not nicked, smooth; *ovary* bearded at the tip; *stigmata* villose; *cariopsis* husky, furrowed.—*Rachis* jointed, toothed, spiked; *spike* not branched.

Cultivated largely for malting, especially in Scotland.

1. *Hordeum hexastichum*.

*Six-row bere.*

*Seeds* disposed in six rows.

*Hordeum polystichum hybernum*, *Rati Syn.* 388, 3, confounded with *hordeum tetrastichum*.

*Hordeum hexastichon*, *Lin S. P.* 125.

*Hordeum vulgare* β, *Lam. Fl. Fr.* 623.

*Full 6-sided big or bere. Round barley. Winter barley. Greek barley.*

Cultivated, sown in autumn; biennial; June and July.

*Root* and *leaves* like *hordeum distichum*; *culm* 3 feet high; *spike* cylindrical, nearly erect; *beards* more than twice as long as the spikes; *cariopsis* spread out.

Used as food for horses in warm countries, and for malting.

2. *Hordeum tetrastichum*.

*Four-row bere.*

*Seeds* in four rows.

*Hordeum polystichum*, *Rati Syn.* 388, 3; *Park*, 1130.

*Hordeum polystichum vernum*, *Ger. em.* 70.

*Hordeum vulgare*, *Lin. S. P.* 125.

*Triticum vulgare*, *Salis. Prod.* 27.

*Square Barley. Big. Bear.*

Cultivated like the preceding, with which it is generally confounded.

*Spike* slightly compressed; *beards* nearly twice as long as the spike; *cariopsides* 20 to 45, those on the sides spread out, the others adpressed, more numerous but many imperfect.

*β. nudum.* *Glume* not adhering to the cariopsis.

*Triticum spica hordei*, *Raii Syn.* 387, 7.

*Hordeum nudum*, *Ger. em.* 72.

*Zeopyrum*, sive *Tritico-speltum*, *Park.* 1123.

*Hordeum vulgare β cœleste*, *Lin. S. P.* 125.

*Naked barley.* *Black barley.* *Barley wheat.*

Grown by few, but praised by them as excellent for malting.

#### IV. 45. ZEOCRITON. C. Bauhin. *Barley.*

*Locustæ* 3 in each tooth of the rachis, 1-flowered; the middle floret fertile, the two lateral florets neutral or barren; *spathelles* 2, awl-shaped; *lower spathellules* bristle-pointed; *upper spathellule* not nicked, blunt; *lodicule* blunt, not nicked, smooth; *ovary* bearded at the tip; *stigmata* villose; *cariopsis* husked, furrowed.—*Rachis* toothed, jointed, spiked; *spike* simple.

1. *Zeocriton distichon.* *Two-rowed barley.*

*Lateral flowers* beardless; *cariopsides* angular, lying one over the other.

*Hordeum distichum*, *Raii Syn.* 388, 1; *Ger. em.* 70; *Park.* 1130; *Lin. S. P.* 125.

*Zeocriton distichum*, *Palis. de Beauvois.*

*Barley.* *Spring barley.*

Cultivated largely for malting, especially in England: the decorticated seeds make a cooling and demulcent drink by being boiled in water; and the flour is made in some parts into bread, which must be baked almost as soon as it is made up, as it grows sour very soon. The wort made of the malt is antiseptic, and still more the yeast, or froth that collects during the fermentation, which is also a valuable febrifuge. The fermented wort, of which there are many varieties, is stimulant, cordial, and well supplies the want of wine.

*Beard* more than twice as long as the spike.

*β. nudum.* *Spathelle* not adhering to the cariopsis.

*Turkie barley*, *Park.* 1129.

*Seeds* elliptic, tawny, glabrous.

2. *Zeocriton vulgare*. Common barley.  
*Lateral flowers* beardless; *cariopsides* angular, patent.

*Hordeum distichum*, spica brevior et latior, granis confertis, *Raii Syn.* 388, 2.

*Hordeum distichum minus*, *Park.* 1129.

*Hordeum Zeocriton*, *Lin. S. P.* 125.

*Sprat barley*. *Battledore barley*.

Cultivated, but not commonly.

*Spike* compressed, ovate, lanceolate; *beard* terminal, sometimes more than three times as long as the spike.

3. *Zeocriton murinum*. Wall barley.

*Flourets* three; *spathelle* of the intermediate flowret linear, lanceolate, ciliated; *spathelles* of the outer flowrets bristled, rough; *sheaths* smooth.

*Gramen secalinum*, *Secale sylvestre*, *Raii Syn.* 391, 1; *Ger. em.* 73.

*Hordeum spurium vulgare*, *Park.* 1147.

*Hordeum murinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 125.

*Triticum murale*, *Salis. Prod.* 27.

*Zeocriton murinum*, *Palis. de Beauvois*.

*Way bennett*. *Wild Rye*. *Mouse barley*.

Ruins and waysides; annual; the whole summer.

*Culms* many, a foot long, erect, bent at bottom, leafy; *leaves* light green, rough; *sheaths* nearly as long as the leaves, rather bellied, very bald; *stipula* very short; *spike* about 3 in. long.

4. *Zeocriton secalinum*. Rye barley.

*Flourets* three; *side-flourets* with short aristæ; *spathelles* of all the flowrets setaceous, rough; *locustæ* smooth; *sheaths* smooth.

*Gramen secalinum*, *Raii Syn.* 392; *Ger. em.* 29 \*.

*Gramen secalinum majus et minus*, *Park.* 1144.

*Hordeum nodosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 126.

*Hordeum murinum* β, *Lin. S. P.* 126.

*Hordeum pratense*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 56.

*Hordeum secalinum*, *Willd. S. P.* 1, 45.

*Zeocriton secalinum*, *Pal. de Beauv.*

*Tall meadow rie-grass*.

Meadows and pastures; perennial; June.

*Culm* 18 in. high, erect, slender, leafy below, naked above; *leaves* spread, acute, roughish; *sheaths* a little bellied; *ligula* very small; *spike* short, narrow; *setæ* short.

5. *Zeocriton maritimum*. Sea barley.

*Spathelles* rough, inner *spathelle* of the lateral flowrets semilanceolate; the rest setaceous; *leaves* flat, soft.



*Gramen secalinum palustre et maritimum*, *Raii Syn.* 392, 3.

*Hordeum maritimum*, *With. Bot. Ar.* 172.

*Hordeum marinum*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 57.

*Zeocriton maritimum*, *Pal. de Beauvois.*

*Squirrel-tail grass.* *Marsh rye-grass.*

Grass lands by the sea; annual; June, July.

*Leaves* rather glaucous; *locustæ* pyramidal, compact; *setæ* long, stiff, and strongly barbed.

## V. 46. SECALE. Pliny.

*Rye.*

*Locusta* 1 sessile in each tooth of the rachis, 2 or 3-flowered, 2 lower fertile, sessile, opposite, uppermost abortive; *spathelles* subulate, opposite, not notched, shorter than the glumes; *lower spathellule* not notched, ending in a very long bristle; *upper* 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* ob-ovate, not notched, pilose; *ovary* bearded; *styles* 2; *stigmata* feathered; *cariopsis* husked, furrowed.—*Rachis* jointed, toothed, spiked; *spike* simple; *locustæ* crowded, imbricate.

*Secale cereale.*

*Harvest rye.*

*Outer spathellule* prickly, ciliated.

*Secale*, *Raii Syn.* 388, 1; *Ger. em.* 68.

*Secale vulgatius*, *Park.* 1128.

*Secale cereale*, *L. S. P.* 124.

*Triticum cereale*, *Salis. Prod.* 27.

Cultivated in fields; annual; sown in autumn, for bread either alone, or mixed with wheat to form meslin bread, not drying so soon as wheat bread: and still more for fermentation, and the manufacture of rye, malt, or corn-spirit. The straw is split, and plaited into women's hats, &c.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* above naked, smooth, erect; *leaves* erect; *sheaths* long, smooth; *ligula* very short; *spike* erect; *locustæ* glaucous, smooth.

*β. compositum.* *Spike* branching.

*γ. vernum.* *Spike* small, slender; *plant* small.

*Secale vernum* seu minus, *Raii Syn.* 388, 2.

*Secale æstivum* seu minus, *Park.* 1129.

Sown in the spring.

## VI. 47. ELYMUS. Micheli.

*Lymegrass.*

*Locustæ* 2 or more in each tooth of the rachis, 3 to 9-flowered; *spathelles* in pairs nearly equal; *lower spathellule* not notched, bristled; *bristle* sometimes very short; *upper spathellule* 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* ovate, whole,

hairy; *ovary* bearded; *stigmata* feathered; *cariopsis* husked, furrowed.—*Rachis* jointed, toothed, spiked; *spike* simple; *locustæ* crowded.

a. *Locusta* more than 2-flowered. *Elymus*.

1. *Elymus arenarius*. Sand lymegrass.

*Spike* erect, close; *locustæ* mostly 3-flowered, downy; in two rows in the top and bottom of the spike, in three in the middle; scarcely shorter than the ciliated glume; *flowrets* awnless; *leaves* involute, stiff.

*Elymus arenarius*, *Lin. S. P.* 122.

*Hordeum villosus*, *Mænnch Meth.* 199.

Sandy sea-shores; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *culm* 4 feet high, upright, stiff; *leaves* upright, firm, glaucous; *ligula* very short, crenulate; *spike* about 7 in. long, subcompressed, closely set.

2. *Elymus geniculatus*. Bent lymegrass.

*Spike* loose, first erect, afterward bent and drooping; *locustæ* 3 or 4-flowered, pubescent, lower ones remote; *spathelles*, short, smooth; *leaves* involute, stiff.

*Elymus geniculatus*, *Curtis Br. Gr.* 46.

*Culm* 6 feet high, slender; *leaves* very narrow; *spike* 18 in. to 2 feet long, *flowrets* remote, so that the *rachis* is visible, the lower *flowrets* at a great distance from one another; *rachis* bent twice, so that the tip hangs perpendicularly down; *spathelles* half as long again as the *locustæ*, smooth; *locustæ* 4-flowered.

b. *Locustæ* 2-flowered. *Cuvieria*.

3. *Elymus*? *europæus*. Europe lymegrass.

*Spike* erect; *locustæ* in threes, 1 or 2-flowered, bearded, rough; *spathelles* linear, awlshape, bearded, as long as the *locustæ*; *leaves* flat, smooth; *sheath* hairy.

*Gramen secalinum majus sylvaticum*, *Raii Syn.* 392, 3.

*Gramen secalinum maximum*, *Park.* 1144.

*Elymus europæus*, *Lin. Mant.* 35.

*Hordeum sylvaticum*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 57.

*Triticum sylvaticum*, *Salisb. Prod.* 27.

*Secale villosus*, *Huds. Fl. ed.* 1, 46.

*Cuvieria Europæa*, *Kæh. Gram.* 328.

Great wood rye-grass.

Woods on chalky soils; perennial; June.

*Culm* erect, 2 feet high, striated, bald, leafy at bottom; *leaves* spreading; *sheaths* ribbed, rather bellied; *ligula* small, crenulate; *spike* about 2 in. long, blunt, close set; *flowrets* mostly perfect, bearded; *beards* twice as long as the flowret; *locustæ* subpedicelled, twoflowered, often only oneflowered, as long as the spathelles.

VII. 48. LOLIUM. Pliny. Darnel.

*Locustæ* sessile, 1-glumed; *terminal locusta* 2-glumed; *glumes* opposite; *lower spathelle* pointed at the tip, or with a bristle; *upper spathelle* membranous, 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* 2-teethed; *teeth* unequal; *ovary* rather 3-sided; *stigmata* feathered; *cariopsis* husked, furrowed.—*Rachis* jointed, toothed, spiked; *spike* compound.

1. *Lolium perenne*. Lasting darnel.

*Spike* beardless; *locustæ* longer than the glume; *root* perennial.

*Lolium* q. Gramen loliaceum, angustiore folio et spica, *Raii Syn.* 395, 2.

*Lolium* rubrum, *Ger. em.* 78.

*Lolium* rubrum, sive Phoenix, *Park.* 1145.

*Lolium* perenne, *Lin. S. P.* 122.

*Ray-grass.* Red darnel. *Crap.*

Meadows, pathsides, and cultivated; perennial; June.

*Culm* a foot high; *leaves* deep green; *spike* nearly erect, 2-rowed, compressed; *rachis* bent alternately to take in the *locustæ*; *locustæ* alternate, erect, ovate, compressed, many-flowered; *glume* of one *spathelle*, lanceolate, not bearded, smooth, sometimes viviparous.

β. *tenue*. *Locustæ* few-flowered.

*Lolium* tenue, *Lin. S. P.* 122.

*Leaves* and *spike* thin; *locustæ* 3 or 4-flowered, not much compressed, yet longer than the glume.

In barren soils.

γ. *paniculatum*. *Spike* branched at bottom.

*Lolium* q. Gramen loliaceum paniculatum; *Raii Syn.* 395, 3.

Phoenix multiplici spicata panicula, *Park.* 1146.

δ. *compositum*. *Spike* compound, very short, 7 to 9-flowered, compressed, crowded.

ε. *viviparum*. *Glume* and *glumelle* changed into leaves.

ζ. *purpurascens*. *Locustæ* purplish green.

2. *Lolium temulentum*. Intoxicating darnel.

Spike bearded; *locustæ* smaller than the glume; root annual; *culm* rough above.

*Lolium album*, *Raii Syn.* 395, 1; *Ger. em.* 78; *Park.* 1145.

*Lolium temulentum*, *Lin. S. P.* 122.

*Lolium annuum*, *Lamarck Fl. Franc.*

*Crachalia temulenta*, *Schrank Fl. Bat.* 255.

*Bromus temulentus*, *Bern. Erford.* 49.

Bearded darnel.

Corn-fields and among flax; annual; June.

*Culm* erect, 2 feet high, very bald below, but rough above; *leaves* rough; *ligula* very short, blunt, crenulate; *spike* erect, large; *rachis* rough; *flowrets* many, awned a little below the tip; *awn* twice as long as the flowret.

*Seeds* ground with bread-corn produce headach and vertigo, if the bread is eaten hot; malted with barley, and made into malt-liquor it renders the liquor very intoxicative: if eaten by itself, or with but a little wheat-flour, it is even deleterious.

3. *Lolium arvense*. Corn darnel.

Spikes mostly awnless; *locustæ* and *glumes* of equal length; root annual.

*Lolium arvense*, *With.* 168.

*Lolium temulentum*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 55.

*Lolium annuum*, *Bern. Erford.* 1801.

White darnel.

Fields; annual; July.

*Culm* and *rachis* entirely bald; *leaves* bald, but sometimes rough at top; *glume* mostly of one spathe, sometimes of two; *locustæ* rather longer than the glume; *flowret* apparently awnless; *awns* extremely short.

## VIII. 49. AGROPYRUM. Gärtner. Wheatgrass.

*Locustæ* sessile or with short footstalks; *glume* 3 to 9-flowered, acute, not notched, opposite, shorter than the flowret; *lower spathellule* not notched, sometimes toothed; bristled; *bristles* sometimes very short or none; *upper spathellule* nicked or 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* ovate, not nicked, hairy; *ovary* smooth; *stigmata* feathered; *cariopsis* husked, furrowed.—*Rachis* jointed, toothed, spiked; *spike* compound.

1. *Agropyrum junceum*. Rush wheatgrass.

*Glume* mostly 9-ribbed, blunt, 4 or 5-flowered; *flowret* awnless; *rachis* smooth; *root* creeping.

Græmen caninum, q. Græmen maritimum, spica loliacea, foliis pungentibus Plukenet, *Raii Syn.* 391, 4.

Triticum junceum, *Lin. S. P.* 128.

Triticum glaucum, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1662.

Bromus truncatus, *Scopoli Fl. Carn.* 121.

Agropyrum junceum, *Pal. de Beauvois.*

Sea-shores, on the sands; perennial; July.

Root creeping; culm purplish at bottom, naked top and bottom, leafy in the middle; leaves glaucous, very smooth underneath, rough on the upper face; ligulæ very short; spike upright, 1 inch long; spathelles boatshape, furrowed, blunt.

β. *crassum.* Leaves less acute, convolute; spike thick.

Græmen caninum q. Græmen loliaceum supinum, spica crassiore Tournefortii, *Raii Syn.* 391, 5.

γ. *foliosum.* Spike leafy.

Græmen caninum maritimum, spica foliacea, *Raii Syn.* 391, 6.

2. *Agropyrum caninum.* Dogs' wheatgrass.

Glume with a short awn, 3 to 5-ribbed, mostly 5-flowered; flowrets bearded; root fibrous, perennial.

Græmen caninum aristatum, radice non repente, sylvaticum, *Raii Syn.* 390, 2.

Elymus caninus, *Lin. S. P.* 124.

Triticum caninum, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 58.

Festuca nutans, *Moench Meth.* 191.

Agropyrum caninum, *Pal. de Beauvois.*

Bearded dog-grass.

Woods and hedges in chalky soils; perennial; July.

Root not creeping; culm 2 feet high; leaves ribbed, green, rough on both faces; sheaths smooth; ligula very short; spike 3 or 4 in. long, rather upright, then drooping, loose; lower locustæ often double, the rest alternate; spathelles equal, 3 or 5-ribbed, opposite; awns purplish, as long as the spathelle, or longer; spathellules ciliate.

3. *Agropyrum cristatum.* Crested wheatgrass.

Glume 3 to 5-flowered, awned; locustæ lanceolate, imbricate; culm pubescent.

Triticum cristatum, *Schreb. Gram.* 12.

Bromus cristatus, *Lestib. Anvers.* 339.

Agropyrum cristatum, *Ræm. Sys. Veg.* 758.

Rocks by sea-side; perennial; July, August.

Root creeping; culm upright, 18 in. high, procumbent at bottom, and taking root; leaves erect, close, striated; sheaths smooth; ligula short, truncate; rachis white, alternately toothed; locustæ compressed; pale green, 3 to 5-flowered; spathelles with short awns; spathellules 5-ribbed; flowrets crowded so as to depress each other.

4. *Agropyrum pungens*. *Pricking wheatgrass.*

*Spike* continued; *rachis* hispid; *locustæ* alternate 2-rowed; *spathelles* equal, acute, 5 to 7-ribbed; *spathellules* very short, mucronate; *leaves* flat at bottom, edge convolute at top, rather stiff, pungent; *root* creeping.

*Gramen caninum maritimum spica triticea*, *Raii Syn.* 390, 3.

*Triticum repens*  $\gamma$ , *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1, 158.

*Triticum pungens*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr. Supp.* 1662.

*Agropyrum pungens*, *Ræm. Sys. Veg.*

Sea-side.

*Root* creeping; *leaves* flat, apex rolled, smooth or hairy.

5. *Agropyrum repens*. *Creeping wheatgrass.*

*Root* creeping, white, jointed, soboliferous; *locustæ* oblong, mostly 4-flowered; *spathelles* awnless; *spathellules* mucronated, as long as the *spathelles*.

*Gramen caninum*  $\alpha$ . *Gramen spica triticea repens vulgare*, *caninum dictum*, *Raii Syn.* 390, 1.

*Gramen caninum*, *Ger. em.* 23.

*Gramen caninum vulgatus*, *Park.* 1173.

*Gramen of the medical writers.*

*Triticum repens*, *Lin. S. P.* 121.

*Bromus glaber*, *Scop. Carn.* 1, 84.

*Triticum arvense*, *Schreber.*

*Triticum infestum*, *Salis. Prod.* 27.

*Agropyrum arvense*, *Ræmer Sys. Veg.* 754.

*Dogs grass. Couch grass. Quitch grass.*

Fields and gardens; perennial; July to August.

*Root* creeping; *culm* erect, 2 feet high, slender, leafy; *leaves* very spreading, nearly 1-rowed, rough on the upper surface and edge; *spike* rather erect, 2 to 3 in. long; *locustæ* small; *spathelles* often awned; *awns* of different lengths.

*Root* sweet, used as food for horses in many countries, also for man in time of scarcity, or medicinally as a demulcent and aperient, has also been proposed as a saccharine matter for brewing; but being a troublesome weed in gardens is mostly burnt; *leaves* eaten by dogs as an emetic, probably acting mechanically.

$\beta$ . *subulatum*. *Locustæ* oblong, mostly 6-flowered; *spathelles* awlshape; *spathellules* mucronate, longer than the *spathelles*.

*Triticum subulatum*, *Schreber.*

$\gamma$ . *dumetorum*. *Locustæ* either single, in pairs or in threes, oblong, 5 or 6-flowered; *spathelles* and *spathellules* awned; *awns* not a line long.

*Triticum dumetorum*, *Schreber.*

*Triticum repens* 3, *With. Bot. Arr.* 1, 229.

δ. *Leersianum*. *Locustæ* oblong, mostly 5-flowered; *spathelles* and *spathellules* awned; awns twice the length of the *spathelle*.

*Triticum Leersianum*, Schreber.

*Triticum repens*, Fl. Dan. 748.

*Triticum sepinum*, Thuill. Fl. Par. 67.

IX. 50. TRITICUM. Pliny. *Wheat:*

*Locusta* 1 sessile in each tooth of the rachis, 3 or 4-flowered; 2 lower flowerets sessile, opposite, fertile; uppermost often abortive; *spathelles* broad, boatshaped, nearly equal, opposite, toothed, ending in a short bristle; *spathellules* lower, toothed, ending in a short bristle; upper slightly nicked; *lodicule* ovate, not notched, hairy; *ovary* bearded at the tip; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* feathered; *cariopsis* husked, furrowed.—*Rachis* toothed, jointed, spiked; *spike* simple; *locustæ* crowded, imbricate.

*Farina* of the seed is in general use as food for mankind, very nutritious on account of the gluten which it contains, and which is in greater proportion in the wheats grown in warm countries than in cold; *seed* used for the manufacture of starch, and it is malted and fermented into a kind of beer called *mum*; *husks* of the seeds used as a food for horses and swine; *straw* cut into chaff given to horses as a mechanical stimulus to the appetite.

a. *Cariopsis* free; *rachis* flexible; *glume* coriaceous.

1. *Triticum æstivum*. Summer wheat.

*Spike* parallel. compressed, bristled; *glumes* glabrous, bristled, truncated; base contracted, plaited; *bristle* from the base, obtuse, very short.

*Triticum æstivum*, Raii Syn. 387, 6 \*; Lin. S. P. 126.

*Triticum trimestre*, Park. 1121.

*Triticum vulgare*, Vill. Delph. 2, 153.

*Triticum segetale*, Salis. Prod. 27.

*Triticum vulgare* α, Willd. Hort. Berol. 1, 135.

*Triticum sativum*, Lam. Enc. Meth. 2, 554.

Cultivated in fields; annual; sown in spring.

*Culm* erect, many, glabrous; *leaves* flat; *sheath* round, smooth; *ligula* truncated; *spike* subquadrate; *locusta* smooth.

β. *album*. *Spike* white; *cariopsides* white.

γ. *albo-rubrum*. *Spike* white; *cariopsides* red.

δ. *rubro-album*. *Spike* red; *cariopsides* white.

ε. *rubrum*. *Spike* red; *cariopsides* red.

2. *Triticum compositum*.

Manyeared wheat.

*Spike* compound; *locusta* 3-flowered, turgid, ventricose, roundish, imbricate, bristled; uppermost flowret barren, awnless.

*Triticum spica multiplici*, *Raii Syn.* 387, 6; *Ger. em.* 66; *Park.* 1120, 4.

*Triticum compositum*, *Lin. Suppl.* 115.

*Egyptian wheat.*

Cultivated in fields; annual;

*Culm* not hollow at top; *leaves* smooth, flaccid; *spike* thick, less 2-rowed than summer-wheat, mostly villose, bristled; *bristle* long, coloured.

3. *Triticum turgidum*.

Turgid wheat.

*Spike* parallel, compressed; *locusta* 4-flowered, ventricose, pubescent, imbricate, bristled; uppermost flowret barren; *glumes* obtuse.

*Triticum aristatum spica maxima cinericea, glumis hirsutis*, *Raii Syn.* 387, 4.

*Triticum turgidum*, *L. S. P.* 126.

*Duckbill wheat. Square gray wheat. Gray pollard wheat.*

Cultivated in fields.

*Leaves* smooth; *locusta* very turgid, velvety, villose, purplish; *bristle* red, shining.

*β. submuticum.* *Glumes* awned; *awns* short.

*γ. aristatum.* *Glumes* awned; *awns* as long as the spike.

*Triticum spica villosa quadrata longiore aristis munitum*, *Raii Syn.* 387, 3\*.

*Triticum lucidum*, *Park.* 1120.

*Triticum aristis circumvallatum*, *Ger. em.* 66.

*Cone wheat. Normandy wheat. Red wheat.*

4. *Triticum hybernum*.

Winter wheat.

*Spikes* parallel, compressed, nearly awnless; *glumes* gibbous, truncated, mucronate; base contracted, plaited; rib obtuse, prominent.

*Triticum spica mutica*, *Raii Syn.* 386, 1; *Ger. em.* 65; *Park.* 1120.

*Triticum hybernum*, *Lin. S. P.* 126.

*Triticum segetale*, var. *Salisb. Prod.* 27.

*Triticum vulgare β*, *Willd. Hort. Berol.* 135.

*Triticum sativum β*, *Lam. Enc. Meth.* 554.

Cultivated in fields; sown in autumn, and reaped the following year.

*β. aristatum.* *Spikes* bristled.

*Triticum aristis circumvallatum, granis et spica rubescentibus, glumis lævibus et splendentibus*, *Raii Syn.* 387, 2.

*Red-eared bearded wheat.*



b. *Cariopsis free ; rachis flexible ; glume leaflike.*

5. *Triticum*? *Polonicum.* Polish wheat.

*Spike* irregular; *locusta* 3 or 4-flowered, ventricose, rough, imbricate; *awn* long; 2 intermediate flowrets barren, awnless; *glumes* unequal, ciliated.

*Triticum majus longiore grano glumis foliaceis incluso*, seu *T. Poloniæ dictum*, *Raii Syn.* 387, 5.

*Triticum Polonicum*, *Lin. S. P.* 478.

*Triticum glaucum*, *Moench Method.*

*Spike* irregular, grey; *locusta* 3 to 5-flowered, long; *awns* very long; *spathelles* long; *outer spathellule* double the length of the inner; *cariopsis* long; apex pubescent.

c. *Cariopsis husky ; rachis brittle ; spike obtusely compressed.*

6. *Triticum monococcum.* One-seeded wheat.

*Spike* simple, compressed; *locusta* 2-flowered, ventricose, imbricate, 1-seeded; *awn* of the fertile flowret long; *apex* of the glume 3-toothed; *rachis* bearded; *barren flowret* awnless.

*Briza monococcus*, *Ger. em.* 73.

*Zea monoccos aristis munita*, *Park.* 1124.

*Triticum monococcum*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Brant barley.* *St. Peter's corn.*

Cultivated in fields; annual; sown in autumn.

*Culm* 1 or 2 feet high; *leaves* ciliated; *ligula* toothed; *spike* like rye, white, very smooth, margin of the rachis pubescent; *locusta* shining.

β. *rubrum.* *Spike* pale red, pubescent.

d. *Cariopsis husked ; rachis brittle ; spike parallelly compressed.*

7. *Triticum spelta.* Spelt wheat.

*Spike* simple, compressed; *locusta* 3-flowered, ventricose, rough, bristled; middle flowret barren, awnless; *glumes* obtuse; *margin* of the rachis very smooth.

*Triticum amyleum*, *Ger. em.* 69.

*Olyra*, *Park.* 1126.

*Zea verna*, *Raii Hist.* 1243.

*Triticum spelta*, *Lin. S. P.* 127.

*Starch corn.*

Cultivated in fields; annual; sown in spring.

*Culm* short, pubescent; *leaves* woolly; *spike* slender, long, 2-rowed, smooth.

*β. muticum.* Spike awnless.

*Zea*, sive *Spelta*, *Ger. em.* 69.

*Zea dicoccos spica mutica*, *Park.* 1124.

*Spelt corn.*

B. CHLORIDEÆ. *Rachis* spiked; *locustæ* solitary, rarely many-flowered, upper-flowret abortive, 2-formed; *glumes* keeled, not opposite; *lower spathellule* very often awned, rarely awnless, upper 2-keeled; styles 2.

X. 51. CYNODON. Richard.

*Dogstoth.*

*Spathelles* alternate, half 2-flowered, membranaceous, persisting, shorter than the flowrets; *glumelle* awnless; *upper spathellule* 2-cut, toothed; *rudiment* of the abortive flower pedicelled, smooth, clavate; *lodicule* obtuse, truncated; *stigmata* aspergilliform; *cariopsis* not furrowed; *spike* digitate; *locustæ* 4 or 5, filiform, simple, slender, unilateral, in a single row.

*Cynodon sarmentosum.*

*Creeping Dogstooth.*

*Runners* creeping; *spike* digitate, spreading, inner base villose; *locustæ* single, sessile; *glumes* very spreading, rough; *edge* of the leaves ciliated.

*Gramen Dactylon* q. *Gramen repens cum panicula graminis Mannæ*, *Raii Syn.* 399, 1.

*Gramen Canarium ischæmi paniculis*, *Park.* 1179.

*Gramen dactyloides radice repente*, *Ger. em.* 28.

*Panicum dactylon*, *Lin. S. P.* 85.

*Digitaria littoralis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 10.

*Digitaria dactylon*, *Scop. Carn.* 73.

*Paspalum dactylon*, *Lam. Ench. Meth.* 5, 32.

*Digitaria stolonifera*, *Sckrad. Germ.* 1, 165.

*Fibichia umbellata*, *Koel. Gram.* 309.

*Cynodon dactylon sarmentosum*, *Per. Syn.* 1, 85.

*Creeping cocksfoot grass.*

Sandy sea-shore; perennial; July, August.

*Root* sarmentose, jointed; *runners* prostrate, many; *culm* ascending, 9 in. long; *leaves* short, glaucous, spreading, slightly 5-ribbed, edge scariose, back hirsute; *sheaths* hirsute; *ligula* pilose; *spike* filiform, spreading, purplish.

C. BROMEÆ. *Rachis* panicled; *locusta* solitary, 1, 2, or many-flowered; *glumes* keeled; *glumelles* of the same consistence as the glumes; *lower spathellule* concave or carinate, awned or awnless; upper 2-keeled; *styles* 2.

XI. 52. SCLEROCHLOA. Beauvois. *Spraygrass.*

*Spathelles* parallel, unequal, 3 to 5-flowered, obtuse, shorter than the flowrets; *lower spathellule* cordately nicked, obtuse; upper not nicked; *lodicule* nicked? *ovary* beaked; *stigmata* feathered; *cariopsis* free, furrowed? beaked, beak 2-cut; *rachis* panicled or spiked; *locustæ* 2-rowed, sessile, hermaphrodite.

*Sclerochloa procumbens.* *Procumbent spray-grass.*

*Panicle* lanceolate, contracted, unilateral, rough; *rachis* round; *locustæ* 3, 4, or 5-flowered; *flowrets* bluntly ribbed.

*Poa procumbens*, *Curtis Lond.* 11.

*Poa rupestris*, *With.* 146, 126.

*Sclerochloa procumbens*, *Pal. de Beauvois.*

Inundated sea-rocks and ruins; annual; July, August.

*Root* fibrous, tufted; *culm* prostrate, mostly 6 in. long; *leaves* glaucous, very long sheathed, broad, acute, flat, acutely ribbed, rather rough; *ligula* torn; *panicle* stiff; *locusta* lanceolate, glaucous; *spathelles* obtuse, very unequal, keeled, outer 5-ribbed; *spathellules* linear, 5-ribbed, apex membranaceous, torn, inner ciliated.

XII. 53. MEGASTACHYA. Beauvois. *Ferngrass.*

*Spathelles* alternate, 5 to 20-flowered; shorter than the flowrets; *lower spathellule* nicked, mucronate between the teeth; upper 2-cut, toothed; *stigmata* villose; *cariopsis* free, not furrowed; *panicle* compound; *locusta* long, pedicelled; *flowrets* 2-rowed, imbricate, hermaphrodite.

*Megastachya rigida.* *Stiff ferngrass.*

*Panicle* 2-ranked, 1-rowed, contracted, stiff, smooth; *locusta* linear, acute, 5 to 11-flowered; *rachis* margined; *spathellules* free, obsoletely 5-ribbed; *root* fibrous.

*Gramen pratense* q. *Gramen exille duriusculum in muris et aridis proveniens*, *Rati Syn.* 410, 8.

*Gramen minus duriusculum*, *Ger. em.* 4.

*Gramen panicula multiplica*, *Park.* 1157.

*Poa rigida*, *Lin. S. P.* 101.

*Megastachya rigida*, *Pal. de Beauv.* 74.

*Small hard grass.*

Dry sandy places and walls; annual; June, July.

*Culm* many, 1 to 6 in. high, erect, stiff, rather compressed, smooth; *leaves* slender, acute, short, often convolute; *sheath* shining, bluish red; *ligula* short, obtuse, torn; *panicle* deep green, or purplish; *peduncle* short, alternate, 2-rowed; *spathelles* very slender, acute; *spathellules* very smooth, outer obsoletely 3 to 5-ribbed.

β. *maritima*. *Culm* prostrate, thick, stiff, glaucous, small.

*Triticum maritimum*, *Wulf in Jacq. Collect.* 3, 34.

### XIII. 54. POA. Theophrastus. *Meadow grass.*

*Spathelles* alternate, 2 to 20-flowered, shorter than the floscules; *glumelles* sometimes joined at the base with wool; *lower spathellule* awnless; upper 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* obtuse, not notched, smooth; *stamens* 2 or 3; *style* short, 2-parted; *stigmata* villose; *cariopsis* free, furrowed; *panicle* compound, more or less branchy and effused.

a. *Locustæ* very smooth; *spathellules* obtuse.

#### 1. *Poa aquatica*. *Water meadow-grass.*

*Panicle* equal, erect, very large, much branched; *locustæ* linear, 5 to 9-flowered; *glumelles* free at the base, 7-ribbed; *leaves* very broad, base spotted; *root* creeping.

*Gramen pratense* q. *Gramen aquaticum majus*, *Raii Syn.* 411, 13.

*Poa aquatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 98.

*Poa altissima*, *Moench Meth.* 185.

*Reed meadow-grass.*

Marshes and banks of rivers; perennial; June and July.

*Culm* thick, smooth, bald, 6 feet high, erect, compressed, 2-edged; *leaves* ensiform, smooth; base having 2 or 3 angular spots; *sheaths* smooth, bald; *ligula* truncated; *panicle* obtuse; *peduncle* very long, rough; *glume* all white; *locustæ* green and purple.

β. *vivipara*. *Flowers* viviparous.

#### 2. *Poa maritima*. *Sea meadow-grass.*

*Panicle* equal, branchy, or rather spreading, becoming contracted; *locustæ* 5 to 12-flowered, roundish; *flowrets* distant, obtuse, obsoletely 5-ribbed; *culm* ascending; *root* creeping.

*Gramen pratense* q. *Gramen paniculatum maritimum vulgatissimum*, *Raii Syn.* 409, 6.

*Poa arundinacea*, *Moench Meth.* 186.

*Poa maritima*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 42.

Sandy shores; perennial; July.

*Culm* decumbent at bottom, 1 foot high, very smooth, round, leafy; *leaves* involute, glaucous; *ligula* obtuse; *panicle* erect; *peduncles* slightly flexuous, first spreading, then erect becoming divaricated; *locustæ* purplish.

3. *Poa distans*.

*Loose-flowered meadowgrass.*

*Panicle* equal, becoming divaricated; fruit-bearing branches deflexed; *locustæ* 4 to 6-flowered, roundish; *flowrets* distant, very obtuse, obsoletely 5-ribbed; *culm* ascending; *root* fibrous.

*Aira aquatica* β, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 34.

*Poa salina* ? *Pollich.* vi. 89.

*Poa retroflexa*, *Curt. Lond.* 6, 1.

*Poa distans*, *Lin. Mant.* 32.

*Reflexed meadow-grass.*

Sandy fields near the sea; perennial; July.

*Culms* many, 18 inches high, leafy, smooth; *leaves* longly sheathed, smooth, flat; *radical leaves* slightly involute; *ligula* obtuse; *panicle* erect; *locusta* green, or green and purple; *lower spathelle* 1-ribbed; *upper* 3-ribbed.

β. *glauca*. *Glaucous*, very stiff.

Salt marshes.

b. *Locustæ pubescent*; *ligula truncated*, or nearly wanting.

4. *Poa nemoralis*.

*Grove meadow-grass.*

*Panicle* long, few-flowered, drooping; *locustæ* 2 or 3-flowered, pale, ovate, small, as long as the glumes; *glumes* acute; *glumelles* acute, free, subvenose; *leaves* flat, plaited at bottom; *culm* weak.

*Poa nemoralis*, *Lin. S. P.* 102.

*Poa angustifolia* β, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 41.

*Poa nemoralis vulgaris*, *Gaudin Agr. Helv.* 179.

Woods; perennial; June.

*Root* slightly creeping, tufted; *culm* light green, 18 in. long, slender, smooth; *leaves* flat, slender, base pleated; *sheaths* shortish, smooth; *panicle* slender; *peduncles* in pairs or threes; *locustæ* green; *spathelles* nearly equal, very acute, 3-ribbed.

5. *Poa firmula*.

*Stiffish meadow-grass.*

*Panicle* pyramidal, many-flowered, erect; *locustæ* 2 or 3-flowered, slightly coloured, ovate, longer than the glumes; *glumes* acute; *glumelles* acute, free, subvenose; *leaves* flat, plaited at bottom; *culm* firm.

*Poa nemoralis*  $\beta$ , *Smith Flor. Brit.* 106.

*Poa angustifolia*  $\alpha$ , *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 40.

*Poa pratensis* 2, *With. Bot. Arr.* 142.

*Poa nemoralis*, *Vill. Delph.* 2, 129.

*Poa nemoralis* *firma*, *Gaud. Agr. Helv.* 181.

Woods; perennial; June, July.

*Culm* erect, 2 feet high, naked above; *panicle* spreading; *peduncles* nearly verticillate, branchy, naked below.

#### 6. *Poa glauca*.

Seagreen meadow-grass.

*Panicle* spikes shaped, straight, few-flowered; *locustæ* 2 or 3-flowered, coloured, much longer than the glumes; *glumes* acute; *glumelles* obtuse, villose; *leaves* flat, plaited at bottom; *culm* stiff, in bundles.

*Poa glauca*, *Smith Flor. Brit.* 1388.

*Poa nemoralis glauca*, *Gaud. Agr. Helv.* 182.

Mountains; perennial; June, July.

*Root* tufted; *culms* many, 2 feet high, smooth, leafy below, compressed; *leaves* flat, slender; *sheath* almost as long as the leaves; *ligula* very short, crenate; *panicle* almost 1-sided; *peduncles* short, 1 to 2-flowered, adpressed, in pairs or threes; *locustæ* ovate, small, violet, scarcely ribbed.

#### 7. *Poa cæsia*.

Gray meadow-grass.

*Panicle* pyramidal, many-flowered; *locustæ* 4 or 5-flowered, elliptical, acute, coloured, larger than the glumes; *glumes* acute; *glumelles* constricted or free; *leaves* and *culm* glaucous.

*Poa cæsia*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 103.

*Poa glauca*, *Poir. Ench. Meth.* 5, 78.

*Poa nemoralis cæsia*, *Gaud. Agr. Helv.* 184.

Mountains; perennial; June, July.

*Root* fibrous, tufted; *herb* glaucous; *culm* 1 foot high, erect, round, striated, above naked; *leaves* flat; *sheath* round, keeled; *ligula* short, lanceolate, torn; *panicle* erect, diffused; *peduncles* nearly verticillate, branchy; *locustæ* ovate, erect, glaucous, and purple.

c. *Locustæ* pubescent; *glumelles* free at bottom.

#### 8. *Poa annua*.

Annual meadow-grass.

*Panicle* 1-sided; *peduncles* in pairs, divaricated; *locustæ* oblong, ovate, 5 to 7-flowered; *ligulæ* short, obtuse; *culm* oblique, slightly compressed; *root* fibrous, annual.

*Gramen pratense minus seu vulgatissimum*, *Raii Syn.* 408.

*Gramen pratense minimum album et rubrum*, *Park.* 156.

*Poa annua*, *Lin. S. P.* 99.

Fields, pastures, and roadsides; annual; all the year.

*Culm* ascending, 9 in. long, leafy; *leaves* 2-rowed, spreading, flat, flaccid, obtuse; *sheaths* light green, compressed; *panicle* erect, smooth; *peduncles* slightly branched; *locustæ* compressed, white and green, with short footstalks; *spathelles* carinate, acute, edge scariose, upper 3-ribbed, lower 1-ribbed; *outer spathellule* 5-ribbed, obtuse, edge scariose.

*β. rubra.* *Locustæ* variegated with purple, white, and green.

*γ. vivipara.* *Panicle* viviparous.

*δ. crispa.* *Leaves* transversely crisp and waved.

9. *Poa alpina.* *Alpine meadow-grass.*

*Panicle* equal, diffused; *peduncles* in pairs, many-flowered; *locustæ* ovate, 5 or 6-flowered; *lower ligulæ* truncated, very short; *upper* lanceolate; *culm* round, ascending, shining; *root* fibrous, perennial.

*Poa pratense β, Huds. Fl. Angl. 39.*

*Poa brizoides, Wohllenb. Suppl. 5.*

*Poa Alpina, Lin. S. P. 99.*

*Poa Badensis, Willd. Sp. Pl. 92.*

*Poa glomerata, Knapp Gram.*

*Alpine meadows; perennial; July.*

*Culm* 18 in. high, erect, with 2 or 3 knots, naked above, purple; *radical leaves* many, spreading, flat, glaucous beneath, obtuse; *sheaths* short; *stem leaves* 2 or 3, short; *sheaths* very long; *panicle* broad, short, roundish; *locustæ* compressed, green, violet, and yellow; *lower spathelle* 3-ribbed; *outer spathellule* obsoletely 5-ribbed, acute; edge scariose.

*β. vivipara.* *Spikelet* vegetating.

*Poa vivipara, Lin. S. P. 99.*

*γ. glomerata.* *Tall; leaves* long, flaccid; *panicle* clustered, many-flowered; *locustæ* pubescent.

d. *Glumelle* connected at the base with wool; *culm* bulbous at the base.

10. *Poa bulbosa.* *Bulbous meadow-grass.*

*Panicle* ovate, almost 1-sided; *peduncles* mostly in pairs; *locustæ* ovate, lanceolate, turgid, 4 or 5-flowered; *ligula* elongated, acute; *culm* bulbous at bottom.

*Poa bulbosa, Lin. S. P. 102, α et γ.*

*Sandy fields and pastures near the sea; peren.; Apr. May.*

Root fibrous; *culm* 12 in. high, erect, smooth, round; *leaves* short, flat; radical very slender, convolute; uppermost very short; *sheaths* very long, smooth, angular; *panicles* slender, spreading before flowering, and afterwards contracted; *peduncles* usually in pairs, rarely solitary or ternate; *locustæ* glaucous, purple and white, large.

? *β. vivipara*. Viviparous, panicle large; *sheaths* roughish.

*Poa crispa*, Thuil. Paris. 45.

*Poa prolifera*, Schmidt in Mayer Phys. Sam. 1, 188.

May, June.

e. *Locustæ* pubescent; *glumes* connected at the base with wool; *peduncles* in pairs; *culm* not bulbous.

11. *Poa laxa*.

Loose meadow-grass.

*Panicle* subracemose; apex drooping, flexuous; *peduncles* few-flowered; *locustæ* broad, ovate, pubescent, 2 or 3-flowered; *spathelles* free or connected; *ligula* long, acute; *culm* erect, compressed; *root* fibrous.

*Poa laxa*, Willd. S. Pl. 1, 386.

*Poa flexuosa*, Smith Flor. Brit. 99.

*Poa elegans*, De Cand. Fl. Fr. 1615.

Alpine mountains; perennial; July.

Root tufted; *culm* many, smooth, 6 in. high, slightly glaucous; *leaves* flat, slender, acute; *sheaths* long, dilated below, very smooth, coloured; *panicle* contracted; *locustæ* broad, oval, green, white, and violet; *glumes* nearly as long as the flowrets.

*β. vivipara*. Flowrets viviparous; *locustæ* 2-flowered.

12. *Poa compressa*.

Squeezed meadow-grass.

*Panicle* contracted, 1-sided; *peduncles* many-flowered, *ligula* short, very obtuse; *locustæ* lanceolate, 3 to 9-flowered, pubescent; *spathelles* connected; *culm* ascending, compressed; *root* creeping.

*Grænen pratense paniculatum medium* Tournefort, Raii Syn. 409, 5.

*Poa compressa*, Lin. S. P. 101.

*Poa muralis*, Web. Werth. 114.

Walls and dry pastures; perennial; July, August.

Root jointed; *culm* rooting, leafy, erect above, naked; *leaves* flat, short, rather glaucous; *sheaths* smooth, 2-edged; *ligula* exserted; *panicle* oblong; *peduncles* sometimes semi-verticillate, branchy, short; *locustæ* green and purple.

*β. erecta*. *Culm* erect; *panicle* large, very branchy.  
Gardens.



f. *Locustæ pubescent*. *Glumelles* connected with hairs at the base; *peduncles* mostly semiverticillate.

13. *Poa trivialis*. *Wayside meadow-grass*.

*Panicle* pyramidal, diffuse; *locustæ* ovate, 3 to 4-flowered, black green; *glumelles* pubescent at bottom; *leaves* all flat, rough; *sheaths* and *culm* rough; *ligula* long, acute; *root* fibrous.

*Gramen pratense paniculatum medium* C. Bauhin, *Raii Syn.* 409, 2.

*Poa trivialis*, *Lin. S. P.* 99.

*Poa pratensis*, *Roth Germ.* 2, 1, 113.

*Poa scabra*, *Koel. Gram.* 161; *Chr. Gram.* 8, 72.

*Poa dubia*, *Leers Herb.* 28.

Fields and pastures; perennial; May, October.

*Culm* rooting at the base, decumbent, weak, 2 feet high; *leaves* erect, flat, flaccid; *sheaths* pale green; *panicle* large, erect, very spreading; *peduncles* many-flowered; *locustæ* small, rather obtuse.

14. *Poa setacea*. *Bristly meadow-grass*.

*Panicle* pyramidal, diffused; *locustæ* ovate, 2 or 3-flowered, dark green; *glumelles* pubescent at bottom; *lower leaves* involute, setaceous, rough; *culm* and *sheaths* rough; *ligula* long, acute; *root* fibrous.

*Poa setacea*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed.* 1, 34.

*Poa trivialis*; var. *Huds. ed.* 2, 210.

Dry sandy places; perennial; June, September.

*Culms* decumbent at bottom, 18 inches high, round; *leaves* not broader than the sheath; *sheaths* slightly compressed.

15. *Poa pratense*. *Field meadow-grass*.

*Panicle* pyramidal, very spreading; *locustæ* ovate, 3 or 4-flowered, variegated; *leaves* all flat, smooth, the upper much shorter than the sheaths; *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* abbreviated, truncated; *root* creeping.

*Gramen pratense paniculatum majus latiore folio*, *Raii Syn.* 409, 3.

*Poa pratensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 99.

*Poa pratensis vulgaris*, *Gaudin Agr. Helv.* 212.

Meadows; perennial; May and June.

*Root* creeping, shoot-bearing; *culm* erect, smooth, round, 2 feet high; *leaves* obtuse, spreading; *panicle* becoming divaricated; *locustæ* numerous, green and white.

16. *Poa angustifolia*. Narrow-leaved meadow-grass.

*Panicle* pyramidical, very spreading; *locustæ* ovate, 3 or 4-flowered, slightly coloured; *radical leaves* very long, slender, roughish; *culm* and *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* short, truncated; *root* creeping.

*Poa angustifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 99.

*Poa pratense angustifolia*, *Gaud. Agr. Helv.* 214.

*Poa pratense*  $\beta$ , *Smith Flor. Brit.* 105.

Fields and meadows; perennial; May and June.

*Culm* erect, smooth, 18 inches high; *radical leaves* 2 or 3-bundled, flat, very slender, long; *stem leaves* short, broad, both light green; *panicle* becoming divaricated, smaller than *poa pratensis*; *spathelle* green, or green and white.

17. *Poa strigosa*. Stiff meadow-grass.

*Panicle* contracted, almost spike-shaped; *locustæ* ovate, 3-flowered, coloured; *leaves* slender, glaucous, becoming convolute; *sheath* and *culm* smooth; *ligula* short, truncated; *root* creeping.

*Poa strigosa*, *Hoff. Germ.* 111, 44.

*Poa angustifolia*, *Poinet Encl. Meth.* 5, 72.

*Poa pratensis strigosa*, *Gaud. Agros. Helv.* 214.

Dry sandy places; perennial; May, June.

*Culm* 3 feet high; *radical leaves* very slender, setaceous, involute; *culm* broad, involute, all glaucous; *panicle* strigose.

18. *Poa humilis*. Dwarf meadow-grass.

*Panicle* diffused; *locustæ* ovate, 3-flowered, glaucous; *leaves* flat, expanding, glaucous, smooth; *sheaths* and *culms* smooth, glaucous; *ligula* short, truncated; *root* creeping; *glumes* acute.

*Poa humilis*, *Ehr. Gram.* 115.

*Poa subcærulea*, *Eng. Bot.* 1004.

*Poa cærulea*, *Knapp.* 118.

*Poa pratensis alpina*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 39.

*Poa alpina*  $\gamma$ , *Willd. Sp. Pl.* 1, 386.

Mountainous pastures; perennial; June.

*Plant* glaucous, purple; *culm* 8 in. high, ascending, naked above; *leaves* short, straight; *sheaths* long, compressed; *locustæ* broad, ovate; *spathelles* green, apex purple; *glumelles* white, purple, and green.

## XIV. 55. BRIZA. Greeks.

Cowquake.

*Spathelles* alternate, boatshaped, compressed, cordate at bottom, rather eared, 3 to 12-flowered; flowrets 2-rowed, imbricate; *glumelles* awnless; *lower spathellule* cordate at bottom; *upper* almost orbicular, very short; *lodicule* ovate, lanceolate, not notched, smooth; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* aspergilliform; *ovary* hemispherical, 2-beaked; *carriopsis* free, 2-beaked; beaks filiform, short; *panicle* compound; *peduncles* pendulous, very slender; *flowrets* hermaphrodite.

1. *Briza minor*.

Small cowquake.

*Panicle* erect, base involuted in the upper leaves; *peduncles* rough; *locustæ* greenish, 3-angular, 5 to 7-flowered; *glumes* larger than the flowrets; *ligula* long, lanceolate.

*Gramen tremulum minus, panicula ampla, locustis parvis triangulis, Raii Syn.* 412, 2.

*Briza minor, Lin. S. P.* 102.

*Briza aspera, Knapp.* 61.

Fields; annual; July.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* erect, 9 in. high, round; base often branched; *leaves* erect, acute, flat, light green; *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* stem-clasping; *panicle* diffused; *peduncles* green; *locustæ* very numerous, green and white.

2. *Briza media*.

Middling cowquake.

*Panicle* erect, base naked; *peduncles* smoothish; *locustæ* coloured, ovate becoming cordate, 7-flowered; *glumes* shorter than the flowrets; *ligula* very short, obtuse.

*Gramen tremulum, Raii Syn.* 412, 1.

*Phalaris pratensis, Ger. em.* 86.

*Briza media, Lin. S. P.* 103.

Quaking grass. Lady's hair. Shaker.

Fields and pastures; annual; May and June.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* erect, 1 foot high, naked above; *leaves* erect, acute, flat; *sheaths* very long; *ligula* obtuse; *panicle* diffused; *peduncles* brown; *locustæ* 10 to 30, ovate, smooth, white and brown.

β. *virens*. *Locustæ* green, small; *panicle* contracted.

3. *Briza maxima*.

Large cowquake.

*Panicle* ramose, drooping; base naked; *locustæ* oblong, cordate; 15 to 17-flowered; *ligula* long, acute.

*Phalaris pratensis altera*, Ger. em. 87.

*Briza maxima*, Lin. S. P. 103.

*Briza grandis*, Salisb. Prod. 21.

*Pearl-grass* or *Garden-shaker*. *Garden-quaker*.

Dunghills; perennial; June. A doubtful native.

*Culm* 2 feet high, naked above; *leaves* soft, lax; *locustæ* 4 to 8, nearly an inch long.

# XV. 56. MONILIA. Moench. *Singlejoint.*

*Spathelles* alternate, 2 or 3-flowered, shorter than the flowrets; *glumelles* awnless, lanceolate, acute; *lodicule* rather truncated; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* aspergilliform; *cariopsis* bimucronate with the persisting vestiges of the styles, slightly furrowed, furrows broad; *panicle* compound; *locustæ* roundish; *culm* with only one joint at the base.

*Monilia cærulea*.

*Blue singlejoint.*

*Panicle* long, contracted, equal; *locustæ* erect, oblong, cylindrical.

*Gramen miliaceum* q. *Gramen pratense serotinum*, *panicula longa purpureus*, Raii Syn. 404, 8.

*Gramen pratense spica lavendulæ*, Merret Pinax.

*Aira cærulea*, Lin. S. P. 95.

*Melica cærulea*, Lin. Mant. 2, 325.

*Monilia cærulea*, Moench in Kœl. Gram. 145.

*Festuca cærulea*, De Candolle Fl. Fr. 1518.

*Enodium cæruleum*, Persoon in Gaud. Agrost. Helv. 145.

*Monilia varia*, Schrank.

*Monilia variabilis*, Web. Werth. 115.

*Purple melic grass*. *Knotless grass*.

Boggy barren meadows and pastures; peren.; June, July.

*Root* tufted; *culm* erect, 2 feet long, base thickened into a bulb, naked above; *leaves* stiff; *ligula* densely hairy; *panicle* erect; *locustæ* violet, smooth.

The culms are made into a neat sort of broom.

β. *sylvatica*. *Panicle* pale; *culm* 2 to 3 feet high.

γ. *multiflora*. *Locusta* 5 to 6-flowered.

# XVI. 57. MELICA. Dodonæus.

*Melick.*

*Spathelles* alternate, unequal, membranous, almost the length of the flowrets, 3 to 5-flowered; *upper flower* incomplete, abortive, pedicelled; *glumelles* awnless; *lodicle* truncated, fringed; *style* short, 2-parted; *stigmata* villose; *cariopsis* free, not furrowed; *panicle* few-flowered, compound or simple; *culm* angular.

1. *Melica uniflora*. One-flowered melick.

*Panicle* branchy, spreading, 1-sided; *locustæ* ovate, erect, long footstalked; *hermaphrodite flower* single; *culm* very smooth.

*Gramen miliaceum* q. *Gramen avenaceum nemorense*, *glumis rarioribus ex fusco xerampelinis*, *Raii Syn.* 403, 6.

*Melica nutans*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 37.

*Melica uniflora*, *Retz. Obs. Bot.* 1, 10.

*Melica Lobelii*, *Vill. Delph.* 2, 90.

Wood melick-grass.

Woods and hedges; perennial; May and June.

*Culms* 12 in. high, filiform, slender, very smooth, leafy, ascending; *leaves* flat, thin, light green; *sheaths* short; *ligula* very short, truncated; *panicle* irregular; *glumes* purple.

2. *Melica nutans*. Drooping melick.

*Panicle* scarcely branched, contracted, 1-rowed; *locustæ* ovate, pendulous; *hermaphrodite flowers* 2; *culm* rough above.

*Gramen miliaceum* q. *Gramen avenaceum locustis rubris montanum*, *Raii Syn.* 403, 7.

*Gramen locustis rubris*, *Park.* 1151.

*Melica nutans*, *Lin. S. P.* 98.

*Melica montana*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 37.

*Aira nutans*, *Willd. Prod.* 143.

Mountain melic-grass.

Mountainous woods; perennial; June, July.

*Root* creeping; *culm* erect; *leaves* erect, short; *ligula* very short, torn; *panicles* racemose, few-flowered; *glumes* scariose, white, edge purple.

## XVII. 58. TRIODIA. R. Brown. Three-cut.

*Spathelles* alternate, 3 to 5-flowered, boatshaped, longer than the flowrets; *glumelles* 2-cut, toothed; *lower spathellule* toothed, with a mucro between the teeth; mucro thick, toothshape; *lodicle* lanceolate, not notched, smooth; *ovary* beaked; *beaks* 2-cut, diverging; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* aspergilliform; *panicle* not branched, few-flowered.

*Triodia decumbens*. Downlying three-cut.

*Panicle* contracted; *locustæ* oblong, ovate, 3 or 4-flowered; *leaves* flat, pubescent.

*Gramen avenaceum parvum procumbens, paniculis non aristatis, Raii Syn.* 408, 11.

*Festuca decumbens, Lin. S. P.* 110.

*Poa decumbens, With. Bot. Arr.* 147.

*Bromus decumbens, Koel. Gram.* 242.

*Melica decumbens, Salisb. Prod.* 20.

*Melica rigida, Web. Werth.* 117.

*Sieglingia decumbens, Bern. Erf.* 44.

*Danthonia decumbens, De Cand. Fl. Fr.* 1543.

*Triodia decumbens, Pal. de Beauv.*

Mountainous fields and pastures; perennial; June.

*Root* fibrous, rather creeping; *culm* ascending, becoming upright, 9 in. high, smooth, bald; *ligula* very short, longly ciliated; *racemus* oblong; *locustæ* swelled, green, grey, and purple.

# XVIII. 59. BRACHYPODIUM. Beauvois. *Shortfoot.*

*Spathelles* parallel, 3 to 15-flowered, shorter than the flowrets; *glumelles* not notched; *apex* of the lower *spathellule* ending in a bristle; *upper spathellule* obtuse, truncated, scarcely nicked, generally edged with stiff hair; *lodicule* ovate, not nicked, pilose; *ovary* obtuse; *stigmata* feathered; *cariopsis* slightly husked, furrowed; *rachis* jointed, spiked; *spike* not branched; *locustæ* hermaphrodite, 2-rowed, alternate.

a. *Locustæ* footstalked; *footstalk* broad, thick.

1. *Brachypodium pinnatum.* *Featherlike shortfoot.*

*Spike* upright, 2-rowed; *locustæ* rather distant, becoming spread, pubescent, bristled; *bristle* shorter than the *glumelle*; *spathellules* blunt; *leaves* and *sheath* rather naked; *root* creeping.

*Gramen spicà brizæ majus, Raii Syn.* 392.

*Bromus pinnatus, Lin. S. P.* 115.

*Festuca pinnata, Huds. Fl. Ang.* 48.

*Avena læta, Salisb. Prod.* 22.

*Triticum pinnatum, Moench Enum.* 102.

*Triticum bromoides, Web. Wirth.* 104.

Chalky fields and heaths; perennial; July.

*Culm* 2 feet high, jointed, slightly villose; *leaves* flat, rather stiff; *sheaths* smooth; *spathelles* acute; lower 5-ribbed; *spathellules* blunt.

β. *brevius.* *Bristle* as long as the glume.

γ. *pubescens.* *Locustæ* pubescent.

2. *Brachypodium sylvaticum*. Wood shortfoot.

Spike rather drooping, 2-rowed; *locustæ* villose, rather remote, upright, bristled; *bristles* short; upper longer than the glumelle; *spathellules* pointed; *leaves* pilose; *sheaths* pubescent.

*Gramen avenaceum dumetorum spicatum*, *Rati Syn.* 394.

*Festuca pinnata* β, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 48.

*Festuca gracilis*, *Moench Meth.* 191.

*Festuca sylvatica*, *Huds. ed.* 1.

*Bromus gracilis*, *Weigel Obs.* 15.

*Bromus pinnatus*, *Fl. Dan.* 164.

*Bromus dumosus*, *Villars Delph.* 2, 119.

*Bromus sylvaticus*, *Pollich.* 1, 118.

*Triticum sylvaticum*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Fr.* 1665.

*Triticum teretifolium*, *Web. Werth.* 104. But all the synonymes are doubtful.

Woods, hedges, and fields; perennial; June.

Root fibrous, tufted; *culms* 3 feet high; knots very villose; *leaves* flat, long, soft; *ligula* short, obtuse; *locustæ* 6 or 9-flowered; *spathelles* acute, lower 5-ribbed; *spathellules* acute, outer 7-ribbed.

β. *pubescens*. *Locustæ* pubescent.

*Bromus gracilis*, *Willd. Sp. Pl.* 1, 458.

*Festuca gracilis*, *Koel. Gram.* 267.

*Triticum gracile*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Fr.* 1664.

*Bromus sylvaticus* β, *Gaud. Agr. Helv.* 281.

*Festuca gracilis*, β, *Schrad. Germ.* 1, 343.

b. *Locustæ sessile*, facing one way.

3. *Brachypodium loliaceum*. Darnel shortfoot.

Spike upright, not branched; *rachis* flexuose; *locustæ* smooth, oblong, blunt, awnless, facing one way; *glume* 3-ribbed, manyflowered; *root* fibrous; *culms* many, tufted.

*Lolium* q. *Gramen pumilum loliaceo simile*, *Rati Syn.* 395, 4.

*Poa loliacea*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 43.

*Triticum unilaterale*, *Aiton Hort. Kew.* 1, 122.

*Triticum loliaceum*, *Engl. Bot.* 221.

*Triticum Rottbollia*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Fr.* 1669.

Dwarf sea wheat-grass.

Sea-shore; annual; June and July.

*Culm* stiff, branchy, ascending, smooth, 3 in. high; *leaves* flat, becoming revolute; *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* short; *spike* stiff, in sunny places brownish.

4. *Brachypodium ramosum*. Branched shortfoot.

Spike branched at bottom; *rachis* compressed; *locustæ* oblong, smooth, blunt, awnless, facing one way; *glume* 3-ribbed, manyflowered; *root* fibrous.

*Triticum maritimum*, *Lin. S. P.* 128?

*Triticum loliaceum*; var. *Knapp Gram.* 114, 2.

Sandy shores near the sea.

*Culm* ascending, 9 in. high; *spike* 2 in. long; *branches* alternate.

# XIX. 60. SCHEDONORUS. Beauvois. *Schedonorus.*

*Spathelles* parallel, 5 to 15-flowered, shorter than the flowrets; *glumelles* bristled; *lower spathellule* slightly notched below the apex, toothed; *teeth* often ending in a bristle; upper 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* lanceolate, awlshape, not notched, smooth; *stigmata* villous; *cariopsis* rather husked, furrowed.—*Rachis* jointed, paniced; *panicle* racemose, branched; *pedicle* inflated, wedgeshape; *ligula* rather eared; *leaves* all flat.

## 1. *Schedonorus loliaceus.*

*Darnel schedonorus.*

*Panicle* racemose, spiked, long, rather drooping; *locustæ* remote, becoming spreading; *root* fibrous.

*Triticum patens*, *Brot. Fl. Lus.*

*Festuca loliacea*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed.* 1, 38.

*Festuca fluitans* β, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 47.

*Festuca elongata*, *Ehr. Beitr.* 133.

*Poa loliacea*, *Koel.* 207.

Moist pastures; perennial; June, July.

*Culm* 2 feet high, smooth; *leaves* flat; *ligula* exerted, blunt; *rachis* angular, rough; *spikelet* linear, oblong, roundish, becoming compressed, 2-rowed; *cariopsis* adpressed to the rachis, flat; *outer spathellule* 4 to 5-ribbed; *inner* 1-ribbed.

β. *compositus.* *Lower spikelets* in pairs.

## 2. *Schedonorus pratensis.*

*Meadow schedonorus.*

*Panicle* spreading, branchy, rather upright, loose; *locustæ* linear, compressed, blunt; *root* fibrous.

*Gramen pratense* q. *Gramen paniculatum elatius*, *spicis longis muticis, squamosis*, *Raii Syn.* 411, 16.

*Festuca pratensis*, *Huds. Fl. Ang. ed.* 1, 37.

*Festuca elatior*, *Lin. Fl. Succ.* 32.

*Festuca elatior* 2, *With. Bot. Arr.*

*Festuca fluitans* γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 47.

*Bromus elatior*, *Koel.* 214.

*Poa curvata*, *Koel.* 207.

Damp fields and meadows; perennial; June, July.

*Culm* ascending, 2 feet high; *leaves* pointed; *sheaths* streaked, very smooth; *ligula* short; *panicle* upright; *branches* mostly simple, rough; *locustæ* manyflowered; *outer glumes* 3-ribbed; *spathellules* scarcely ribbed.



3. *Schedonorus elatior*.Tall *schedonorus*.

*Panicle* rather diffuse, drooping, very much branched; *locustæ* ovate, lanceolate, acute; *flowrets* cylindrical, scarcely ribbed; *leaves* linear, lanceolate; *root* rather creeping.

*Gramen pratense* q. *Gramen paniculatum nemorosum*, latiore folio glabrum, panícula nutante non aristata, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 411, 15.

*Festuca elatior*, *Lin. S. P.* 111.

*Festuca arundinacea*, *Schreb. Spicil.* 57.

*Festuca spadicea*, *Moench. Meth.* 190.

*Bromus littoreus*, *Willd. Sp. Pl.* 433.

*Bromus arundinaceus*, *Roth Germ.* 2, 141.

*Avena secunda*, *Salisb. Prod.* 21.

Damp fields; perennial; June, July.

*Culm* 4 feet high, smooth; *leaves* broad, ribbed, smooth; *panicle* becoming slightly erect; *locustæ* very numerous, ovate, acute, slightly flattened.

4. *Schedonorus sylvaticus*.Wood *schedonorus*.

*Panicle* facing one way, upright, very much branched, becoming contracted; *locustæ* oblong; *glumes* much shorter than the *glumelles*; *outer spathellule* 3-ribbed; *leaves* ensiform; *root* fibrous.

*Festuca sylvatica*, *Villars Dauph.* 2, 105.

*Festuca calamaria*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 121.

*Poa trinervata*, *Koel Gram.* 171.

*Poa sylvatica*, *Pollich* 1, 83.

Hilly woods; perennial; July.

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* erect, 3 feet high, very smooth; joints purple; *leaves* flat, upright; *sheaths* cylindrical, hairy; *ligula* very short; *panicle* small, manyflowered; *locustæ* small, whitish green or purplish.

5. *Schedonorus deciduus*.Falling *schedonorus*.

*Panicle* facing one way, erect, very much branched, becoming contracted; *locustæ* 2 or 3-flowered, oblong; *outer spathellule* 3-ribbed; *leaves* linear, streaked.

*Festuca decidua*, *Eng. Bot.* 32, 2266.

Mountain woods; perennial; August.

*Plant* small and slender; *leaves* acute; *panicle* manyflowered; *locustæ* small, purplish; *upper flowrets* falling off.

## XX. 61. ZERNA. Panzer.

Drank.

*Glumes* 3 to 6-flowered, *flowrets* 2-rowed, imbricate; *spathelles* alternate, linear, lanceolate, acute; lower short, 1-ribbed; upper large, 5, 7, or 9-ribbed, tip bristled; *glumelle* bristled; *lower spathellule* linear, convolute, 3 to

9-ribbed, heartshape lobed at the tip; *bristle* straight, placed below the tip; upper short; *lodicule* ovate, not notched, smooth; *ovary* blunt; *stigmata* feathered; *cariopsis* husked, furrowed.—*Panicle* very much branched; branches semi-verticillate, all one way; *locustæ* linear, lanceolate; *peduncles* rather wedgeshape.

*Zerna erecta.*

*Upright drank.*

*Panicle* erect; *peduncles* simple, semiverticillate; *locustæ* upright, flattened; *flowrets* wedgeshape; *bristle* straight, shorter than the glume; *radical leaves* very slender, ciliate, pilose.

*Bromus erectus*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1*, 39.

*Bromus agrestis*, *Allioni Pedem. 2*, 249.

*Bromus perennis*, *Vill. Delph. 2*, 122.

*Bromus pseudo-arvensis*, *Koel. Gram. 241*.

*Bromus angustifolia*, *Schrank Bavar. 236*.

*Bromus arvensis*, *Pollich Palat. 113*.

*Bromus montanus*, *Flor. Wetter. 147*.

Dry fields; perennial; May to September.

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* 3 feet high, erect, round; *radical leaves* very long; *stem leaves* broad, flat; *sheaths* long; *ligula* short; *panicle* contracted; *peduncles* upright, very unequal; *locustæ* 5 or 6-flowered.

2. *Zerna gigantea.*

*Giant drank.*

*Panicle* drooping, loose; *peduncles* long, in pairs, facing one way; *locustæ* flattened, bald; *flowrets* imbricate; *bristles* flexuose, longer than the glume; *leaves* broad, bald.

*Festuca avenacea* q. *Gramen avenaceum glabrum, panicula e spicis raris strigosis composita, aristis tenuissimis*, *Raii Syn. 415*, 11.

*Bromus giganteus*, *Lin. S. P. 114*.

*Festuca gigantea*, *Vill. Dauph. 2*, 110.

*Bromus aquaticus*, *Gmel. Syst. Veg. 1*, 189.

*Avena gigantea*, *Salisb. Prod. 22*.

*Schedonorus giganteus*, *Gaud. Fl. Helv. MSS.*

Damp woods and hedges; perennial; July, August.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* 4 feet high, firm, smooth; *leaves* nging, swordshape, firm; *sheaths* bald; *ligula* short; *panicle* a foot long; *peduncles* in pairs; *locustæ* small, white and green, 4 to 7-flowered.

β. *triflorus*. *Plant* smaller; *panicle* drooping and spreading; *locustæ* 3 or 4-flowered.

*Bromus triflorus*, *Lin. S. P. 115*.

*Festuca triflora*, *Eng. Bot. 1919*.

Dry barren places.

3. *Zerna asper*.

Rough drank.

*Panicle* drooping, loose; *peduncles* very long, in pairs, facing one way; *locustæ* compressed, pubescent; *flowrets* becoming remote; *bristle* straight, shorter than the glume; *leaves* villose, rough.

*Festuca avenacea* q. *Gramen avenaceum dumetorum panicula sparsa*, *Raii Syn.* 415, 10.

*Bromus asper*, *Lin. Suppl.* 111.

*Bromus ramosus*, *Lin. Syst. Veg. ed.* 13, 102.

*Bromus nemoralis*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 51.

*Bromus hirsutus*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 8.

*Bromus nemorosus*, *Vill. Dauph.* 2, 117.

*Bromus altissimus*, *Web. Holsat.* 94.

*Bromus montanus*, *Scop. Carn.* 117.

*Schedonorus asper*, *Gaud. Fl. Helv. MSS.*

Moist woods; annual or biennial; July.

*Root* fibrous, horizontal; *culm* firm, upright, 3 feet high; *knots* blackish; *hairs* short, deflexed; *leaves* flat, broad; *sheaths* rough; *ligula* short, torn; *locustæ* green, or green and purple, 7 or 9-flowered, hanging.

4. *Zerna sterilis*.

Barren drank.

*Panicle* spreading, drooping at top; *peduncles* semiverticillate, mostly simple; *locustæ* oblong, rough; *flowrets* becoming remote; *bristle* straight, longer than the glume; *leaves* pubescent.

*Festuca avenacea sterilis elatior*, seu *Bromos Dioscorides*, *Raii Syn.* 412, 1.

*Bromus sterilis*, *Lin. S. P.* 113.

*Bromus grandiflorus*, *Weig. Obs.* 9.

*Bromus distichus*, *Moench Meth.* 192.

*Avena sterilis*, *Satish. Prod.* 22.

Fields and hedges; annual; June and July.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* 3 feet high, upright, smooth; *leaves* flaccid, soft, hairy at bottom; *sheaths* pubescent, hairs deflexed; *ligula* short, blunt; *panicle* a foot long, loose; *locustæ* hanging, green.

5. *Zerna Madritensis*.

Madrid drank.

*Panicle* upright, rather spreading; *peduncles* simple, in bundles; *locustæ* oblong, rough; *flowrets* becoming remote; *stamens* 2; *bristles* straight, not so long as the glume; *leaves* bald.

*Festuca avenacea sterilis*, paniculis confertis erectioribus, aristis brevioribus, *Raii Syn. ed.* 2, 261, omitted in the 3d edition.

*Bromus Madritensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 114.

*Festuca Madritensis*, *Desfort. Atlant.* 1, 91.

*Bromus diandrus*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 6, 5.

*Bromus gynandrus*, *Roth Cat.* 1, 15.

*Bromus muralis*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 50.

*Bromus ciliatus*, *Hudson ed.* 1, 40.

Sandy places, sides of walls; annual; June.

Root fibrous; *culm* 1 foot high, upright, slender, leafy; *sheaths* rather keeled; *ligula* short; *peduncle* 3 inches long, upright, bundled; *branches* 3 to 6, mostly simple, one-flowered, upright; *locustæ* upright, brownish.

β. *triandra*. Stamens 3.

## XXI. 62. BROMUS. Theophrastus.

Brome.

*Glumes* manyflowered; *flowrets* crowded, imbricate, much shorter than the *glumelles*; *spathelles* alternate, oval, lanceolate; lower 5-ribbed; upper many-ribbed, bristled; *glumelles* awned; lower *spathellule*, ovate, 5 to 9-ribbed, apex cordately lobed, awn straight below the tip; upper flat oblong; *lodicule* ovate, not notched, smooth; *ovary* obtuse; *stigmata* feathered; *cariopsis* husked, furrowed.—*Panicle* compound; *locustæ* ovate.

### 1. *Bromus arvensis*.

Field brome.

*Panicle* spreading, drooping, compound; *peduncles* branched, long; *locustæ* lanceolate, acute; *spathellules* elliptical, imbricate, depressed, smoothish, with 2 close ribs on each side; *awn* straight, shorter than the *flowrets*; *leaves* slightly downy.

*Festuca avenacea* q. *Festuca elatior*, paniculis minus sparsis, locustis oblongis strigosis, aristis purpureis splendentibus Doody, *Raii Syn.* 414, 9.

*Bromus arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 113.

*Avena arvensis*, *Salisb. Prodr.* 23.

*Bromus versicolor*, *Potlich Palat.* 109.

*Bromus spicula tenuata*, *Knapp Gram.* 81.

*Bromus leptostachyos*, *Hull Brit. Fl. ed. 2*, 32.

Corn-fields; annual; August.

Root fibrous; *culm* 3 feet high, upright; *leaves* spreading; *peduncles* first upright, afterward drooping, with 6 to 12 *locustæ*; lower bracteate; *bractææ* 2, falling off.

### 2. *Bromus pratensis*.

Meadow brome.

*Panicle* spreading, rather erect, branched; *peduncles* long, scarcely branched; *locustæ* ovate, turgid; *spathellules* elliptical, broad, imbricate, smoothish, with 3 equidistant ribs on each side; *awn* as long as the *flowret*; *leaves* pilose; lower *sheath* tomentose.

*Bromus pratensis*, *Ehrh. Calam.* 116.

*Bromus arvensis*, *Engl. Bot.* 920.

*Bromus elongatus*, *Gaud. Agrost. Helv.* 305.

Fields; annual; June.

*Culm* 2 feet high; *panicle* small, upright.

3. *Bromus secalinus*.

Rye brome.

*Panicle* lax, drooping; *peduncles* semiverticillate, not branched; *locustæ* oblong, ovate, compressed, bald; *flowrets* turgid, becoming distinctly remote; *awn* flexuose, shorter than the flowret; *sheaths* smooth; *leaves* rather hairy on their upper face.

*Festuca avenacea* spicis habitioribus, glumis glabris, *Raii Syn.* 414, 8.

*Bromus secalinus*, *Lin. S. P.* 112.

*Bromus polymorphus* γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 49.

*Bromus vitiosus*, *Weigel Obs.* 4, 1.

*Avena secalina*, *Salisb. Prod.* 22.

Corn-fields; annual; July.

*Culm* 3 feet high, smooth; *leaves* long, broad, eared at bottom, plaited; *sheaths* angular; upper always bald; *ligula* short; *panicle* 6 in. long, erect at first; *locustæ* large, smooth.

4. *Bromus multiflorus*.

Manyflowered brome.

*Panicle* spreading, drooping; *peduncles* scarcely branched, stiff, semiverticillate; *locustæ* ovate, lanceolate, ventricose, pubescent, becoming distant; *flowrets* depressed; *awn* straight, pubescent, nearly as long as the glume.

*Festuca avenacea*, q. *Festuca graminea* glumis hirsutis et glabris C. Bauhin, *Raii Syn.* 414, 8.

*Bromus secalinus* 2, *Lin. Fl. Suec.* 96.

*Bromus secalinus*, *Leers Herb.* 36.

*Bromus multiflorus*, *Weigel Obs.* 2.

*Bromus grossus*, *Desfont.*

*Bromus velutinus*, *Schrader Germ.* 1, 349.

Fields; annual; July.

*Culm* upright, smooth, shining; *panicle* 9 in. long, at first upright, afterwards drooping; *peduncles* very unequal; *locustæ* ovate, 10 or 12-flowered.

5. *Bromus mollis*.

Soft brome.

*Panicle* upright, contracted; *peduncles* branchy, semiverticillate; *locustæ* ovate, oblong, rather compressed, pubescent; *flowrets* imbricate, depressed; *awn* straight, as long as the glumelles; *leaves* soft, pubescent.

*Festuca avenacea* hirsuta, paniculis minus sparsis, *Raii Syn.* 413, 5.

*Bromus mollis*, *Lin. S. P.* 112.

*Bromus polymorphus* α, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 48.

*Bromus hordeaceus*, *Lin. Sp. ed.* 1, 77.

*Avena mollis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 23.

*Lobgrass.* Oatgrass.

Meadows and pastures; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* 2 feet high, upright; *leaves* acute, dark green; *sheaths* pale; *lower ligula* obtuse, *panicæ* ovate; *peduncles* 2 or 4-flowered; *locustæ* upright.

*β. nanus.* Culm 2 in. high; panicle fewflowered.

*Bromus nanus*, Weigel Obs. 8.

6. *Bromus racemosus.* Bunched brome.

Panicle upright, diffuse; peduncles not branched, semi-verticillate; locustæ ovate, oblong, rather compressed, bald; flowrets imbricate, depressed; awn straight, as long as the glumelles; leaves scarcely pubescent.

*Festuca avenacea* spicis strigosioribus, e glumis glabris compactis, Raii Syn. 414, 7.

*Festuca avenacea*, q. Gramen avenacæum pratense, gluma tenuiore glabra Bobarti, Raii Syn. 414, 6.

*Bromus racemosus*, Lin. S. P. 114.

*Bromus polymorphus* β et δ, Huds. Fl. Angl. 49.

Fields and pastures; annual; June.

Culm slender, smooth; leaves pilose; sheaths hirsute; panicle not branched; peduncles long, not branched; locustæ shining, white and green.

7. *Bromus squarrosus.*

Scurfy brome.

Panicle loose, not branched, nearly facing one way, drooping at top; peduncles not branched, in pairs; locustæ ovate, lanceolate, rather compressed, very smooth; flowrets imbricate, depressed; awn becoming divaricated; leaves pubescent.

*Bromus squarrosus*, Lin. S. P. 112.

Fields; annual; July. A doubtful native.

Roots fibrous; culm 18 in. high, upright, smooth; leaves and sheaths pubescent; panicle rather racemose; locustæ very large, shining.

## XXII. 63. FESTUCA.

Fescue.

Glume 2 to 15-flowered; spathelles parallel, nearly equal; lower many-ribbed; glumelles bristled; lower spathellule not notched, ending in a seta shorter than the glumelle; upper 2-cut, toothed; lodicule ovate, not notched, hairy; stamens 3; stigmata villose; cariopsis mostly husked, furrowed.—Rachis jointed, paniced; panicle branchy, facing one way; pedicels inflated, wedgeshape.

a. Ligula very short, truncated, 2-eared; leaves all bristlelike; culm 4-angular.

1. *Festuca ovina.*

Sheeps fescue.

Panicle spreading, becoming contracted; locustæ ovate, 4 or 5-flowered, bristled; spathellules roundish, smooth at bottom, inner margin very smooth; leaves setaceous, rough.

*Festuca ovina*, *Lin. S. P.* 108.

*Avena ovina*, *Salisb. Prod.* 22.

Meadows and hills; perennial; June.

Root fibrous, in tufts; *radical leaves* many, upright, glaucous; *stem-leaves* few, short; *sheaths* very long; *culm* 8 in. high; *panicle* spikeshape; *peduncles* solitary; *locustæ* very small.

## 2. *Festuca tenuifolia*.

*Fineleaved fescue.*

*Panicle* facing one way, spreading, becoming contracted; *locustæ* ovate, 4 or 5-flowered, awnless, rough; *spathellules* roundish, upper edge very smooth; *leaves* hairlike, flaccid, rough.

*Gramen pratense* q. *Gramen capillaceum locustellis pennatis non aristatis*, *Raii Syn.* 410, 9.

*Festuca tenuifolia*, *Sibthorp.* 44.

*Festuca ovina* β, *Leers Herb.* 33.

Meadows; perennial; June.

## 3. *Festuca vivipara*.

*Childing fescue.*

*Panicle* contracted; *locustæ* ovate, lanceolate, pubescent; *flowrets* compressed, keeled, awnless, pubescent; *inner margin* of the *spathellules* pubescent; *culm* rather naked; *leaves* very slender, smooth.

*Gramen pratense* q. *Gramen sparteum montanum spica foliacea graminea majus et minus* How. *Raii Syn.* 410, 11.

*Festuca ovina* β, *Lin. S. P.* 108.

*Festuca vivipara*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 114.

Alpine mountains; perennial; July.

Root fibrous, in tufts; *leaves* recurved, angular, light green; *panicle* short, scarcely branched, upright; *locustæ* green; *glume* and *glumelle* changing into leaves.

## 4. *Festuca violacea*.

*Violet fescue.*

*Panicle* branched, slightly spreading; *locustæ* oblong, smoothish, bristled; *leaves* hairlike, soft; *stem-leaves* very short, doubled, capillary; *culm* threadlike.

*Festuca rubra*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 202.?

*Festuca violacea*, *Gaud. Agr. Helv.* 231.

*Festuca ovina* β, *Smith Fl. Br.* 113.

Meadows and hills; perennial; June.

Root in tufts; *culm* very smooth, 4 in. high; *leaves* light green; *stem-leaves* 2 or 3; *sheaths* very long, smooth; *panicle* oblong; *peduncles* in pairs, violet; *locustæ* violet.

5. *Festuca cæsia*.*Grey fescue.*

*Panicle* contracted, glaucous; *locustæ* roughish, bristled; *flowrets* cylindrical; margin of the inner spathellule pubescent; *leaves* compressed, channelled; *ligula* minute; *root* fibrous.

*Festuca cæsia*, *Engl. Bot.* 1917.

Dry barren heaths; perennial; June.

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* 9 in. high; naked above, sides convex; *leaves* narrow, carinate, smooth, channelled; *panicle* ovate, very glaucous, tinged with purple; *flowrets* 4 or 5, round; *awn* straight; *glumelle* downy at the edge.

b. *Ligula* very short, truncated, 2-eared; radical leaves bristlelike; stem leaves flat, broad; culm round.

6. *Festuca rubra*.*Red fescue.*

*Panicle* facing one way, spreading, erect; *locustæ* oblong, elliptical, smooth, bristled, reddish; *bristle* long; *leaves* glaucous, stem-leaves woolly above; *root* creeping.

*Festuca rubra*, *Lin. S. P.* 109.

Alps and sea-coasts; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping, jointed; radical leaves glaucous, upright, smooth, stiff, bristlelike, angular; stem-leaves broader, closely villose above; *culm* smooth; *locustæ* purplish.

β. *vivipara*. *Spikelet* viviparous.

7. *Festuca glauca*.*Seagreen fescue.*

*Panicle* compact, becoming loose and spreading, glaucous; *locustæ* oblong, elliptical, 7 to 20-flowered, bristled; *bristle* short; *leaves* seagreen; *culm* stiff; *root* creeping.

*Festuca glauca*, *Winch Bot. Guide*, 2, 1102, not of Lamarck.

Loose sands of the sea; perennial; June.

*Root* creeping; *leaves* narrow, involute, acute, in tufts; *culm* reedlike, 12 in. high.

8. *Festuca Cambrica*.*Welsh fescue.*

*Panicle* oblong, upright, branched; *locustæ* ovate, smooth, bristled; *leaves* glaucous; stem-leaves smooth; roots fibrous.

*Festuca Cambrica*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 45.

*Festuca rubra* β, *Smith Fl. Br.* 116.

Mountains of Wales; perennial; May, June.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* 9 in. high, cylindrical, smooth; radical leaves upright, channelled, acute; stem-leaves 2 or 3, acute, smooth; *locustæ* 6 or 7-flowered.



*β. glabra.* Locustæ 3-flowered.

*Festuca glabra*, *Lightf. Fl. Scot.* 1085.

*Festuca rubra* γ, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 116.

9. *Festuca duriuscula.*

*Stiff fescue.*

*Panicle* facing one way, upright, spreading; *locustæ* lanceolate, smoothish, bristled; *leaves* stiff, bristlelike, sea-green; *root* fibrous.

*Festuca avenacea* q. *Gramen pratense panicula duriore laxa, unam partem spectantia*, *Raii Syn.* 413, 4.

*Festuca duriuscula*, *Lin. S. P.* 108.

*Festuca dura*, *Host Gram. Austr.* 2, 87.

*Festuca duriuscula lævigata*, *Gaudin Agr. Helv.* 251.

Dry pastures; perennial; June.

*Roots* in tufts; *radical leaves* many, hard, smoothish; *stem-leaves* flat, stiff, short; *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* short, brown; *panicle* oblong, broad, green and white; *peduncles* single.

10. *Festuca dumetorum.*

*Hedge fescue.*

*Panicle* upright, spikeshape, facing one way; *locustæ* pubescent, bristled; *bristle* shorter than the glumelle; *leaves* threadlike, seagreen; *root* fibrous.

*Festuca dumetorum*, *Lin. S. P.* 109.

*Festuca duriuscula*, var. *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 45.

Dry pastures; perennial; June.

*Roots* in tufts; *leaves* many; *stem-leaves* slender, flattish, rather stiff; *panicle* slender; *locustæ* smaller than *festuca duriuscula*; *glumelle* entirely pubescent.

XXIII. 64. VULPIA. Gmelin.

*Capons-tail.*

*Glumes* 4, 6, or 8-flowered; *spathelles* parallel, very unequal; *inner* 3 or 4 times shorter than the outer; *glumelle* bristled; *lower spathellule* ending in a bristle longer than the glumelle; *upper* 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* ovate, entire, hairy; *stamen* 1; *stigmata* villose; *cariopsis* rather husked, furrowed.—*Rachis* jointed; *panicle* racemose, facing one way; *pedicels* inflated, wedgeshape; *leaves* bristlelike.

1. *Vulpia murorum.*

*Wall capons-tail.*

*Panicle* long, rather contracted, drooping, spiked, many-flowered; *locustæ* smoothish; *inner spathelle* half the length of the outer; *culm* inclosed in a sheath nearly to the panicle; *ligula* short, 2-eared.

*Festuca avenacea* q. *Gramen murorum spica longissima*, *Ger. em.* 29. *Raii Syn.* 415, 12.

*Festuca myurus*, *Lin. S. P.* 109.

*Vulpia myurus*, *Gmel. Fl. Bad.* 1, 8.

Walls and barren places; biennial; May to September.

Root fibrous, in tufts; *culms* many, 12 in. high, upright, very smooth; *radical leaves* none; *stem-leaves* 3 to 6, short; *sheaths* bellied above, inclosing part of the panicle; *ligula* white; *panicle* 6 in. long, pale green; *lower peduncle* many-flowered.

2. *Vulpia bromoides*.

*Bromelike capons-tail.*

*Panicle* short, spikeshape, fewflowered, upright; *locustæ* smoothish; *inner spathelle* half the length of the outer; *culm* naked above; *ligula* scarcely visible.

*Festuca bromoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 110.

*Bromus Derloniensis*, *Allioni Ped.* 2, 2225.

*Bromus ambiguus*, *Cyrilli*.

Walls and barren places; biennial; May to September.

*Culm* 6 in. high, usually branched at bottom; *leaves* bristlelike, short; *ligula* brown; *panicle* 3 to 9-flowered; *peduncle* 1-flowered; *margin* of the inner *spathellule* pubescent.

β. *sciuiroides*. *Culm* very high.

*Festuca sciuiroides*, *Roth Germ.* 1, 46, et 2, 130.

3. *Vulpia maritima*.

*Sea capons-tail.*

*Panicle* scarcely branched, spikeshape, upright, few-flowered; *locustæ* smooth; *inner spathelle* very minute, scarcely perceptible; *ligula* short, obtuse.

*Festuca avenacea sterilis humillima spica unam partem spectante*, *Raii Syn.* 413, 3.

*Lolium bromoides*, *Hud. Fl. Ang.* 55.

*Stipa pennata*, *Lin. Sp. P.* 116.

*Festuca uniglumis*, *Solander in Aiton II. Kew.* 1, 108.

Sandy sea-shores; biennial; June.

Root fibrous; *culms* angular, many, branched, leafy, 6 in. high; *leaves* subinvolute, smooth; *sheaths* long, smooth; *panicle* 12 in. long; *locustæ* upright.

XXIV. 65. GLYCERIA. R. Brown. *Manna-grass.*

*Glume* 5 to 7-flowered; *spathelles* parallel, truncated, shorter than the *locustæ*; edge membranous, transparent; *lower spathellule* torn, manytoothed, boatshape; *upper* 2-toothed, embracing; *lodicule* almost connate, cordate; *stigmata* feathered; *carriopsis* fewfurrowed.—*Rachis* panicked; *panicle* scarcely branched, facing one way.

*Glyceria fluitans.*

Floating manna-grass.

Panicle spread out, facing one way; locustæ linear, round, compressed, adpressed; spathellules 7-ribbed; root creeping.

Gramen pratense q. Gramen aquaticum cum longissima panicula, *Raii Syn.* 412, 17,

Gramen fluviale, *Ger. em.* 14; *Park.* 1275.

Festuca fluitans, *Lin. S. P.* 111.

Poa fluitans, *Salisb. Prod.* 219.

Desvauxia fluitans, *Palisot de Beauvois.*

Glyceria fluitans, *Brown Prod.*

Flote-grass.

Rivers and watery places; peren.; April to September.

Culm ascending, lower joints rooting; leaves flat, obtuse, broad; lower leaves floating; sheaths long; ligula deltoid, short; panicle long; peduncles solitary or in pairs, very spreading; locustæ blunt, green and white.

β. terrestris. Panicle scarcely branched, very small.

γ. vivipara. Glume and glumelle changed into leaves.

δ. maritima. Leaves glaucous, blunt, broad; locustæ 6 or 8-flowered.

XXV. 66. DACTYLIS.

Roughgrass.

Glume 2 to 7-flowered; spathelles alternate, nearly equal, shorter than the flowrets; glumelle bristled; lower spathellule nicked below the tip, bristled; upper 2-cut, toothed; lodicule ovate, hairy; stigmata villose; cariopsis free, scarcely furrowed.—Rachis panicled; panicle branched; peduncles short; locustæ many, crowded into 1-sided heads.

*Dactylis glomerata.*

Balled roughgrass.

Panicle very much branched; peduncles alternate, spreading; leaves carinate.

Gramen arundinaceum q. Gramen asperum, *Raii Syn.* 400, 2.

Dactylis glomerata, *Lin. S. P.* 105.

Bromus glomeratus, *Scop. Carn.* 111.

Festuca glomerata, *Vill. Dauph.* 2, 95.

Rough cocksfoot.

Fields and hedges; perennial; June to August.

Root fibrous, tufted; culm erect, 2 feet high, naked above; leaves acute, dark green; sheaths compressed; ligula long.

XXVI. 67. KOELERIA. Persoon.      *Silver-grass.*

*Glume* 2 or 3-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, nearly as long as the flowrets; *glumelle* bristled; *lower spathellule* shining, pointed beneath the tip, edge scariose; bristle very short; *upper* 2-cut; *stigmata* rather plumose; feathers aspergilliform; *cariopsis* free.—*Rachis* paniced; *panicle* not branched; *peduncles* crowded; *locustæ* compressed, pubescent, nearly awnless.

*Koeleria cristata.*      *Crested silver-grass.*

*Panicle* spikeshaped, base interrupted, smoothish; *locustæ* 2 or 3-flowered, very slightly bristled, very acute; *leaves* flat, the lowest ciliate pubescent; *culm* smooth below the panicle.

*Gramen alopecuroides* q. *Gramen pumilum hirsutum spica purpureo-argentea molli*, *Raii Syn.* 396, 3.

*Aira cristata*, *Lin. S. P.* 94.

*Poa cristata*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 145.

*Festuca cristata*, *Vill. Dauph.* 2, 93.

*Koeleria cristata*, *Persoon Syn.* 1, 97.

Barren pastures and walls; perennial; July and August.

*Root* fibrous, in tufts; *culm* upright, leafy at bottom; *leaves* green, shorter than the culm; *sheath* rough; *ligula* very short; *panicle* oblong; *peduncles* pubescent, short, in pairs; *locustæ* yellowish.

XXVII. 68. CYNOSURUS. Linnæus.      *Dogs-tail.*

*Glumes* 4 or 5-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, shorter than the flowrets; *glumelle* awnless; *lower spathellule* very acute, upper 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* ovate, not nicked, hairy; *stigmata* villose; *cariopsis* husked, furrowed.—*Rachis* spiked; *spike* branched; *locustæ* 2 in each involucre; *involucre* 1-leaved, lobed; *lobes* pinnatifid.

*Cynosurus cristatus.*      *Crested dogs-tail.*

*Panicle* linear; *leaves* linear.

*Gramen vernum* q. *Gramen cristatum*, *Raii Syn.* 398, 2.

*Gramen cristatum Anglicum*, *Park.* 1159.

*Gramen cristatum Bauhini*, *Ger. em.* 29.

*Cynosurus cristatus*, *Lin. S. P.* 105.

*Phleum cristatum*, *Scop. Carn.* 81.

Dry pastures; perennial; June to August.

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* erect, 1 foot high, very smooth; *leaves* narrow, smooth; *sheaths* round, quite smooth; *ligula* short; *spike* facing one way, 1 or 2 in. long.

β. *tetragonus*. Spike 4-rowed, 4-sided.

γ. *viviparous*. Spike viviparous.

## XXVIII. 69. SESLERIA. Scopoli. Moor-grass.

*Glume* 3 or 4-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, shorter than the pedicelled flowrets; *glumelle* bristled; *lower spathellule* irregularly 2-toothed, bristled below the apex; *upper* 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* ovate, longer than the ovary, subulate; *style* simple; *stigmata* very long, feathered.—*Rachis* spiked; *spike* branched, involucreted; *universal involucre* manyleaved; leaflets sometimes falling off.

*Sesleria cærulea.*

*Blue moor-grass.*

*Spike* ovate, oblong; *leaflets* of the involucre alternate, not notched; *locustæ* 2 or 3-flowered; *bristle* of the *spathellule* shorter than the *glumelle*; *leaves* flat, obtuse.

*Gramen vernum* q. *Gramen parvum montanum spica crassiore purpureo-cærulea brevi*, *Raii Syn.* 399.

*Cynosurus cæruleus*, *Lin. S. P.* 106.

*Sesleria cærulea*, *Scop. Carn.* 1, 63.

Damp chalky soils; perennial; April and May.

*Roots* fibrous, in tufts; *culm* 12 in. high, upright, smooth; *leaves* bent back; *sheaths* short, pale, smooth; *ligula* scarcely visible; *spikes* upright, blue and brown, shining.

## XXIX. 70. CHRYSURUS. Persoon. Gold-tail.

*Spathelles* alternate; *locustæ* dissimilar; NEUTER LOCUSTA (involucre of Linnæus) manyflowered, *flowrets* distant; *spathelles* linear, awlshape; *spathellule* 1, barren; HERMAPHRODITE LOCUSTA 1-flowered; *spathelles* linear, awlshape; *flowrets* pedicelled; *lower spathellule* bristled, under the unnicked tip; *upper spathellule* not nicked; *lodicule* lanceolate; *ovary* nicked; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* plumose; *cariopsis* 2-beaked, free, not furrowed.—*Rachis* panicked; *panicle* much branched.

*Chrysurus echinatus.*

*Rough gold-tail.*

*Panicle* contracted, ovate; *barren locusta* scariose, longly bristled; *leaves* lanceolate.

*Gramen alopecuroides spica aspera brevi*, *Raii Syn.* 397, 5.

*Cynosurus echinatus*, *Lin. S. P.* 105.

*Chrysurus echinatus*, *Pal. de Beauvois.*

*Rough-eared fox-tail.*

Sandy grounds near the sea; annual; July.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* erect, branchy at bottom; *leaves* sharp-pointed, light green, flat; *sheaths* large, inflated; *ligula* long; *panicle* grey, growing silvery, shining.

β. *purpureus.* *Awn* purplish.

D. ARUNDINACEÆ. *Rachis* paniced; *locustæ* single, manyflowered; *glumes* carinate; *glumelles* of nearly the same consistence as the *glumes*; *lower spathellule* concave, awlshape at top; bottom generally girt with hairs; *upper* 2-ribbed; *styles* 2.

XXX. 71. ARUNDO. Pliny. *Reed.*

*Glumes* 5 or 7-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, unequal, acute, shorter than the flowrets; *lower flowret* male or neuter; *glumelles* naked; *upper flowret* hermaphrodite; *glumelles* girt at bottom with wool: *lower spathellule* long awlshape; *upper* 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* truncate, fringed; *stigmata* aspergilliform; *cariopsis* husked. — *Panicle* very much branched, loose.

*Arundo vallatoria.* *Bankside reed.*

*Panicle* loose; *locustæ* upright, 5-flowered; *leaves* and *sheaths* smooth; *root* creeping.

*Arundo vallatoria*, *Ger. em.* 32; *Raii Syn.* 401, 1.

*Arundo vulgaris* sive *vallatoria*, *Park.* 1202.

*Arundo Phragmitis*, *Lin. S. P.* 120.

*Arundo palustris*, *Salisb. Prod.* 24.

Watery places; perennial; July.

*Culm* annual, erect, 6 feet high; *leaves* spreading, glaucous underneath; *ligula* very short; *panicle* rather erect, purplish.

*Panicles* dye woollen green; *culm* forms a very durable skreen in gardens against the wind, and is also used as a foundation for plaster-floors; the *inner membrane* of the *culm* forms a very sensible hygrometer.

β. *variegata.* *Leaves* variegated.

E. AVENACEÆ. *Rachis* paniced; *locustæ* fewflowered; *glumes* carinate; *glumelles* of the same consistence as the *glumes*; *lower spathellule* awned; awn kneed, twisted; *upper* 2-keeled; *styles* 2-cut.

XXXI. 72. TRISETUM. Persoon. *Threebristle.*

*Glumes* membranaceous, 3 to 5-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, nearly as long as the flowrets; *lower spathellule* 2-cut, toothed, back awned above the middle; *awn* herbaceous, flexuose, rarely plaited; *lodicule* lanceolate, not notched, bald; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* plumose, nearly aspergilliform; *cariopsis* slightly husked, furrowed. — *Panicle* branched.

*Trisetum flavescens.* Yellow threebristle.

Panicle equally spreading, diffused, becoming contracted; locustæ 2 to 5-flowered, shining, yellowish; lower leaves pubescent; ligula scarcely visible; outer spathellules 5-ribbed; root rather creeping.

Gramen avenaceum pratense elatius, panicula flavescente, locustis parvis, Rati Syn. 407, 5.

Avena flavescens, Lin. S. P. 97.

Trisetum pratense, Persoon Syn. 1, 97.

Fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.

Culm upright, 2 feet high; leaves flat, acute; sheaths pubescent; panicle rather drooping, manyflowered; peduncles semiverticillate; locustæ spreading; flowrets longer than the glume.

β. biflorum. Locustæ 2-flowered.

XXXII. 73. DANTHONIA. R. Brown. Haver.

Glumes 2 to 5-flowered; spathelles alternate, nearly equal, longer than the flowrets; lower spathellule 2-toothed, awned between the teeth; awn plaited, twisted, tapewormshape; upper blunt, truncated, not nicked; lodicule ovate, not notched, bald; stigmata aspergilliform; cariopsis free, obtuse, scarcely furrowed.—Panicle not branched, facing one way.

*Danthonia strigosa.* Rough haver.

Panicle oblong, slender, loose; locustæ 2-flowered; lower spathellule streaked at the tip; leaves smooth.

Avena strigosa, Schreber Lips. 52.

Danthonia strigosa, Pal. de Beauvois, 92.

Corn fields; annual; July.

Root fibrous; culm 3 feet high, smooth; leaves flat, glaucous; ligula blunt; panicle upright, the tip drooping.

XXXIII. 74. AVENA. Pliny. Oat.

Glume membranaceous; spathelles alternate, nearly equal, longer than the flowrets; glumelles awned; lower spathellule 2-lobed or 2-cut, toothed, awned on the back; awn leathery, plaited, twisted; upper spathellule 2-cut, toothed, sometimes torn; lodicule ovate, not notched, bald; stigmata villose; cariopsis husked, furrowed.—Panicle branched, loose.

a. *Locustæ* 2-flowered.1. *Avena sativa*. Cultivated oat.

*Panicle* loose; *locustæ* drooping, 2-fruited; *cariopsides* smooth, husked; *upper flowret* awnless.

*Avena alba*, *Raii Syn.* 389, 1.

*Avena vesca*, *Ger. em.* 68; *Park.* 1134.

*Avena sativa*, *Lin. S. P.*

*White oats.*

Cultivated in fields, principally in the northern parts; annual; June, July.

*Culm* 4 feet high; *glumelles* whitish.

Seeds used in the south for the food of horses, but in the north they are ground and the meal used either for bread, or for gruel: they are also malted for making an ale or a distilled spirit called whiskey: the ashes of the straw used to polish marble.

β. *nigra*. *Glumelles* blackish brown.

*Avena nigra*, *Raii Syn.* 389, 3.

*Black oats.*

γ. *mutica*. *Flowrets* all awnless.

*Avena vesca*, *Park.* 1134.

δ. *uniflora*. *Glumes* 1-flowered.

*Avena alba* Scotica, semine simplici, pediculo laxo pendente, *Raii Syn.* 389, 2.

2. *Avena orientalis*.

*Eastern oats.*

*Panicle* facing one way, contracted; *locustæ* horizontal, parallel, 2-fruited; *cariopsides* husked, smooth; *uppermost flowret* awnless.

*Avena orientalis*, *Schreber Spic.* 52.

Occurs along with the former species, but rarely.

β. *mutica*. *Flowrets* all awnless.b. *Locustæ* 3 or more-flowered.3. *Avena nuda*.

*Naked oat.*

*Panicle* contracted, slender; *locustæ* upright, 3-seeded; *cariopsides* smooth, free; *uppermost flowret* awnless.

*Avena nuda*, *Raii Syn.* 389, 6; *Ger. em.* 75; *Park.* 1134.

*Pills. Pilcorn.*

Cultivated in Cornwall, Staffordshire, and elsewhere; annual; July and August.

*Glumelles* yellow; *flowrets* very narrow.



4. *Avena fatua*.

Wild oat.

*Panicle* equally branched, loose; *locustæ* drooping, 3 to 5-seeded; *cariopsides* husky, very hairy at bottom; *flowrets* all awned; *leaves* flat.

*Avena* q. *Ægilops quibusdam aristis recurvis*, seu *Avena pilson*, J. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 389, 7.

*Ægilops bromoides*, *Ger. em.* 77.

*Ægilops bromoides* Belgarum, *Park.* 1148.

*Avena fatua*, *Lin. S. P.* 118.

Bearded wild oats, or haver.

Fields and corn-fields; annual; August.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* upright, 4 feet high, naked above; *leaves* broad, rather upright, plaited; *sheaths* bald; *ligula* blunt; *panicle* upright; *peduncles* unequal; *pedicles* drooping; *locustæ* pendulous; *glumelles* yellow, growing black; *awns* brown.

β. *pilosissima*. *Glumelles* entirely covered with hair.

5. *Avena pubescens*.

Downy oat.

*Panicle* upright, nearly simple; *locustæ* upright, long, 3-flowered; *cariopsides* husked; *partial rachis* bearded; *culm* simple; *leaves* all flat, pubescent.

*Gramen avenaceum septimum* seu *glabrum* (potius *hirsutum*) *panicula purpuro-argentea splendens* D. Doody, *Raii Syn.* 406, 2.

*Avena pubescens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1665.

*Avena pratensis*, *Gouan Hort.* 53.

Chalky fields and pastures; perennial; June.

*Root* fibrous, in tufts; *culm* 2 feet high, smooth, bald; *leaves* obtuse, uppermost smooth, bald; *lower ligula* very short; *upper* oblong, blunt; *panicle* oblong; *locustæ* large, becoming obovate, shining, silvery green.

β. *glabra*. *Leaves* smooth.

6. *Avena pratensis*.

Meadow oat.

*Panicle* upright, spiked, long; *peduncles* single or in pairs; *locustæ* upright, 5 to 8-flowered; *cariopsides* husked; *partial rachis* hairy; *radical leaves*, involute, rough, bald; *upper* flat.

*Gramen avenaceum montanum*, *spica simplici*, *aristis recurvis*, *Raii Syn.* 405, 1.

*Avena pratensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 119.

Calcareous fields and pastures; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous; *culms* many, 2 feet high, upright, simple, naked above; *radical leaves* linear, acute, stiff; *stem leaves* broad; *sheaths* very long; *ligulæ* lanceolate.

β. *bromoides*.

7. *Avena Alpina*.

Alpine oat.

Spike upright; panicle nearly spikelike; leaves naked, finely serrulate; sheaths oblong, rough; culm compressed.

*Avena planiculmis*, Eng. Bot. 30, 2144.

*Avena alpina*, Smith T. L. S. 10, 335.

*Trisetum alpinum*, Roemer Syst. Veg. 663.

*Gaudinia planiculmis*, Pal. de Beauvois, 95.

Mountain rocks; perennial; July.

Root tufted; culm 3 feet high; flowrets very large; rachis hairy at the top; locustæ 3 to 5-flowered.

## XXXIV. 75. ARRHENATHERUM. Beauv. Dog-grass.

Glumes membranous, 2-flowered; spathelles alternate, shorter than the flowrets: LOWER FLOWRET male; lower spathellule 2-lobed at the tip, lobes often torn-edged, ciliate; awned on the back below the middle; upper membranous, hyaline, 2-cut, toothed; lodicule lanceolate, not notched, smooth: UPPER FLOWRET hermaphrodite; spathellules 2-cut, toothed; lower awned above the middle of the back; awn short or none; stigmata featherlike; cariopsis free, furrowed.—Panicle branched, loose.

1. *Arrhenatherum elatius*.

Tall dog-grass.

Panicle equally spread, rather contracted, drooping; glumelles smooth; hermaphrodite flowret nearly awnless; culm with smooth knots; root knotty; leaves smooth.

*Avena elatior*, Lin. S. P. 117.

*Avena elata*, Salisb. Prod. 23.

*Holcus avenaceus*, Wigger Fl. Holsat. 72.

Fields and pastures; perennial; June, July.

Culm erect, 4 feet high; leaves dark green, flat, recurved; sheaths round; ligula short; panicle oblong; peduncles nearly verticillate; spikelet large, whitish, or white and purple.

β. *muticum*. Flowrets awnless.

γ. *submuticum*. Hermaphrodite flowret awnless.

δ. *aristatum*. Flowrets with long awns.

2. *Arrhenatherum bulbosum*.

Bulbose dog-grass.

Panicle equally spread, verticillate; glumelles smooth; hermaphrodite flowret nearly awnless; knots of the culm pubescent; root bulb-bearing.

Gramen avenaceum q. Gramen nodosum avenacea panicula C. Bauhin, *Rati Syn.* 406, 4.

Gramen caninum nodosum, *Ger. em.* 23.

Gramen caninum nodosum bulbosum vulgare, *Park.* 1175.

Avena nodosa, *Cultum.* 41.

Avena elatior β, *Schreb. Gram.*

Avena precatoria, *Thuill. Fl. Par.*

Fields; perennial; June and July.

*Locustæ* smaller than in the former species.

# XXXV. 76. CATABROSIA. Beauvois. Sweetgrass.

*Glumes* 2 to 5-flowered; *spathelles* parallel, shorter than the flowrets, rather truncated, torn-edged, toothed; *glumelles* awnless; *lower spathellule* rather truncate; torn-edged, toothed; *upper* slightly 3-cut; *lodicule* lanceolate; *ovary* slightly nicked; *stigmata* featherlike, rather aspergiliform; *cariopsis* 2-horned.—*Panicle* compound.

*Catabrosia aquatica.*

*Water sweetgrass.*

*Panicle* loose, spreading; *peduncles* rather verticillate; *locustæ* 1 or 2-flowered; *lower spathellule* furrowed, plaited, smooth; *leaves* flat, smooth.

Gramen miliaceum aquaticum, *Rati Syn.* 402, 3.

Aira aquatica, *Lin. S. P.* 95.

Poa dulcis, *Salisb. Prod.* 26.

Poa airoides, *Koel. Gram.* 194.

Watery places; perennial; May, June.

*Root* creeping; *culm* floating, extended; *branches* ascending; *leaves* floating, broad; *ligula* not notched, white; *panicle* upright; *locustæ* small, close together, coloured.

β. *uniflora.* *Locustæ* 1-flowered; *flower* sessile.

# XXXVI. 77. AIRA. Theophrastus. Hairgrass.

*Glumes* scariose, 2-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, nearly equal, longer than the flowrets; *glumelles* awned; *lower spathellule* torn or toothed at the tip, awned below the middle; awn coriaceous, plaited, twisted; *upper* 2-cut toothed; *lodicule* ovate, not nicked, bald; *stigmata* villose; *cariopsis* free.—*Panicle* branched; *leaves* bristlelike.

a. *Spathelles* equal; *glumelles* awned above the base; *flowrets* nearly sessile; *plant* annual. *Canchium.*

1. *Aira præcox.*

*Early hairgrass.*

*Panicle* contracted, spikeshape; *base* of the *spathelles* naked; *awn* twice the length of the *glumes*; *ligulæ* obtuse,

Gramen avenaceum q. Gramen parvum præcox, panicula (potius spica) laxa canescente, *Raii Syn.* 407, 10.

Aira præcox, *Lin. S. P.* 97.

Avena præcox, *Pal. de Beauvois.*

Avena pusilla, *Web. Holsat.* 9.

Barren sandy places; annual; May and June.

*Culm* erect, 3 in. high, very smooth, pale green; *sheaths* inflated, angular, smooth; *panicle* erect; *locustæ* upright.

2. *Aira caryophyllea.*

*Clove hairgrass.*

*Panicle* diverging, 3-forked; *peduncles* rather straight; *base* of the spathellules rather naked; *awn* scarcely longer than the glumes; *ligula* long, acute.

Gramen avenaceum q. Gramen paniculatum locustis parvis purpureo-argenteis annuum, *Raii Syn.* 407, 7.

Avena caryophyllea, *Lin. S. P.* 97.

Sandy places; annual; July.

*Culm* branched at bottom, leafy; *sheaths* slightly striated; *panicle* 3 or 4-forked; *locustæ* small, silvery purple.

b. *Spathelles unequal*; *spathellules* awned at the base; *flowrets* pedicelled; *perennial*.

3. *Aira flexuosa.*

*Bent hairgrass.*

*Leaves* long, bristlelike, smooth; *ligula* short, blunt; *panicle* expanding; *peduncles* in pairs, flexuose; *awn* double the length of the spathellules; *spathellules* toothed, spinous.

Gramen avenaceum q. Gramen paniculatum locustis parvis, purpureo-argenteis, majus et perenne Doody, *Raii Syn.* 407, 8.

Aira flexuosa, *Lin. S. P.* 96.

Wet mountainous places; perennial; June, July.

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* 18 in. high, smooth, round, nakedish; *leaves* radical, fascicled, smooth, shorter than the culm; *sheaths* rough; *locustæ* small, whitish.

4. *Aira setacea.*

*Bristly hairgrass.*

*Leaves* short, bristlelike, rough; *ligula* long, acute; *panicle* rather contracted; *peduncle* becomes flexible; *awn* double the length of the spathellule; *spathellules* toothed, spinous.

Aira setacea, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed.* 1.

Aira flexuosa β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 85.

Aira montana, *Willd. Sp. Pl.* 1, 379.

Avena montana, *Web. Holsat.* 9?

Aira scabro-setacea, *Knapp Gram.* 32.

Woods and heaths; perennial; July.

XXXVII. 78. ANTHOXANTHUM. Lin. *Spring-grass.*

*Glume* 3-flowered; *spathelles* unequal, membranous, longer than the glumelles: *SIDE FLOWRETS* neuter, 1-spathelluled, awned; *one* flowret with a twisted, plaited awn below the middle; *the other* with a straight awn near the tip: *MIDDLE FLOWRET* hermaphrodite, three times shorter than the side flowrets; *spathellules* membranous, rather blunt, awnless; *style* simple at bottom; *stigmata* very long, featherlike; *cariopsis* free, furrowed.—*Spike* branched.

*Anthoxanthum odoratum.* *Sweet spring-grass.*

*Spike* ovate, oblong; *fertile flowret* rather pedicelled, longer than the awn; *spathellule* of the barren flowret ciliated.

*Gramen vernum spica brevi laxa, Raii Syn.* 398, 1.

*Anthoxanthum odoratum, Lin. S. P.* 40.

Fields and pastures; perennial; May.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* 2 feet high, upright, smooth, bald, naked above; *leaves* lanceolate, acute, shorter than the sheath, ciliated; *upper leaves* very short; *sheaths* smooth, villous above; *upper* very long; *ligulæ* nicked; *spike* interrupted, greenish becoming yellow, woolly; *peduncles* semiverticillate, fewflowered; *locustæ* very smooth, erect; *plant* while drying smells like woodroof.

β. *pubescens.* *Locustæ* pubescent.

γ. *effusum.* *Spike* slightly branched; *leaves* pubescent.

δ. *alpinum.* *Spike* branched; *awn* longer than the flowret, *leaves* smooth. Perhaps a distinct species.

XXXVIII. 79. HOLCUS. Linnæus. *Softgrass.*

*Glumes* 2-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, nearly equal, membranous, longer than the flowrets, mucronate; *flowrets* dissimilar, both hermaphrodite; *lower flowret* longer; *spathellules* not notched, awned on the back; awn bent or plaited; *lower spathellule* of the upper flowret mostly awnless; *lodicule* lanceolate, not notched, bald; *style* 2-parted; *cariopsis* free, not furrowed.—*Panicle* contracted, cylindrical.

1. *Holcus lanatus.* *Woolly softgrass.*

*Awn* of the upper flowret bowed, bent back; *spathelles* unequal, villous; *root* fibrous; *leaves* villous, soft.

*Gramen miliaceum pratense molle*, *Raii Syn.* 404, 14.

*Gramen pratense paniculatum molle*, *Park.* 1155.

*Gramen lanatum Dalechampii*, *Ger. em.* 30 \*.

*Holcus lanatus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1485.

*Avena lanata*, *Koel. Gram.* 303.

*Aira Holcus lanatus*, *Vill. Delph.* 2, 87.

Fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Culms* in tufts, 2 feet high, leafy above, pubescent; *leaves* broad, pubescent; *sheaths* woolly, grey; *ligulæ* short; *panicle* coloured becoming grey; *peduncles* in pairs or threes; *locustæ* ovate.

2. *Holcus mollis*.

*Tender softgrass.*

*Awn* of the upper flowret bent; *spathelles* nearly equal, rather naked; *root* creeping; *leaves* rather naked.

*Gramen miliaceum aristatum molle*, *Raii Syn.* 404, 15.

*Holcus mollis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1485.

*Avena mollis*, *Koel. Gram.* 300.

*Aira Holcus mollis*, *Vill. Delph.* 2, 88.

Woods and fields; perennial; June and July.

*Culm* solitary, smooth; knots pubescent; *leaves* pubescent becoming smooth; *sheaths* rather smooth; *ligula* long; *panicle* greenish black; *peduncles* rough; *locustæ* ovate, lanceolate.

XXXIX. 80. DESCHAMPSIA. Beauv. *Pearlgrass.*

*Glume* 2 or 3-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, nearly equal, longer than the flowrets; *lower spathellule* many toothed at the tip, awned at bottom; *awn* straight, scarcely longer than the base; *upper spathellule* 2-cut toothed; *lodicule* roundish, not nicked, hairy; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* distant, villous; *cariopsis* free, scarcely furrowed.—*Panicle* branched, semiverticillate,

1. *Deschampsia lævigata*.

*Smooth pearlgrass.*

*Panicle* contracted; *base* of the *spathellules* pilose; *peduncles* very short, smooth; *leaves* and *sheath* very smooth.

*Aira lævigata*, *Smith T. L. S.* 10, 334.

*Deschampsia lævigata*, *Roemer Sys. Veg.* 687.

Mountains and sea-coasts in the North; per.; June, July.

*Culm* 18 in. high.

β. *vivipara*. *Panicle* viviparous.

2. *Deschampsia cæspitosa*.

*Tufted pearlgrass.*

*Panicle* spreading; *base* of the *spathellules* pilose; *pedicells* of the upper flowrets long, hairy; *leaves* furrowed above; *sheaths* roughish; *ligula* lanceolate, acute.

*Gramen miliaceum segetale majus*, *Raii Syn.* 403, 5.

*Gramen segetum paniculâ speciosa*, *Park.* 1158.

*Gramen segetale*, *Ger. em.* 5.

*Aira cæspitosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 96.

*Aira altissima*, *La Marck Fl. Tr.* 3, 581.

*Deschampia cæspitosa*, *Pal. de Beauvois.*

*Hussocks. Rough caps. Bulls' faces.*

Woods and damp fields; perennial; July.

*Roots* in thick tufts; *culm* 3 feet high, upright; *leaves* slender; *ligula* long, 2-cut; *panicle* greenish purple; *locustæ* small.

*β. argentea.* *Panicle* silvery white.

*γ. vivipara.* *Panicle* viviparous.

3. *Deschampsia Doniana.*

*Don's pearlgrass.*

*Panicle* rather spreading; *base* of the *spathellule* longly pilose; *pedicell* of the upper flowret long, pilose; *leaves* furrowed above; *sheaths* very smooth; *ligula* truncated at top.

*Aira glomerata*, *Geo. Don.*

Mountain Clova, Angus-shire; perennial; July.

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* erect, 2 feet high, very smooth; *leaves* stiff, flat, narrow, become revolute; *sheaths* short, lower white with a membranous edge; *ligulæ* long; *panicle* upright, villous.

# XL. 81. CORYNEPHORUS. Beauvois. *Club-awn.*

*Glumes* 2-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, membranous, longer than the flowrets; *lower spathellule* not notched, awned at bottom; *awn* woolly, jointed in the middle; the lower part coriaceous, twisted, threadshape; the upper clubshape, smooth; *upper spathellule* 2-cut toothed; *stigmata* villous.—*Panicle* branched.

*Corynephorus canescens.*

*Grey club-awn.*

*Leaves* bristlelike; *culm* leafy; *panicle* spreading, becoming spikeshape, sheathed.

*Gramen miliaceum maritimum molle*, *Raii Syn.* 405, 16.

*Aira canescens*, *Lin. S. P.* 97.

*Avena canescens*, *Weber Holsat.* 9.

*Weingaertneria canescens*, *Bern. Erford.* 51.

*Corynephorus canescens*, *Pal. de Beauvois.*

Sands by the sea; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous, in tufts; *culm* upright or ascending, 6 in. high, smooth; *leaves* erect, stiff, rough, glaucous; *ligula* lanceolate, acute; *panicle* upright, rather facing one way, rarely coming out of the sheath; *locustæ* silvery-grey.

F. AGROSTIDÆ. *Rachis* paniced; *panicle* sometimes contracted, spikeshape; *locustæ* solitary, one-flowered; *glumes* and *glumelles* of nearly the same consistence, often keeled; *lower spathellule* awned or awnless; *upper* sometimes 2-keeled; *styles* 2.

XLI. 82. CHILOCHLOA. Beauvois. *Cats-tail.*

*Spathelles* alternate, unequal, acute, longer than the flowrets, the edge and back often pilose; *glumelles* awnless, rather cartilaginous; *rudiment* of an abortive flowret pedicelled, threadshape; *upper spathellule* notched; *lodicule* lanceolate, not notched, bald; *style* short, 2-parted; *stigmata* villous; *cariopsis* detached, not furrowed.—*Spike* branched, cylindrical.

1. *Chilochloa aspera*. *Rough cats-tail.*

*Spike* cylindrical, lobed, loose; *glumes* naked, thickened above; *glumelles* blunt; *culm* branchy.

*Phleum paniculatum*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 26, omitting the synonyms.

*Phalaris paniculata*, *Aiton Hort. Kew.* 6, 87.

*Phalaris aspera*, *Retz Obs.* 414.

*Phleum asperum*, *Villars Delph.* 1, 61.

*Chilochloa aspera*, *Pal. de Beauvois*, 37.

Fields, walls, and heaths; annual; June and July.

*Root* fibrous; *culms* 9 in. high; *leaves* smooth, the uppermost very short; *sheaths* inflated, smooth; *ligula* long, acute; *spike* stiff, rather acute; *peduncles* verticillate; *glumes* with very short awns, keeled, gibbous above, edge opaque, very bluntly truncated; *smell* like that of *anthoxanthum*.

2. *Chilochloa Boehmeri*. *Boehmer's cats-tail.*

*Spike* cylindrical, lobed; *spathelles* rather smooth, inner edge turned up; *spathellules* acute; *sheaths* slightly bellied; *culm* not branched.

*Phalaris phleoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 80.

*Phleum phalaroides*, *Koel. Gram.* 182.

*Phleum Boehmeri*, *Wibel Werth.* 125.

Sandy fields; perennial; June and July.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* mostly single, purple, shining, 18 in. high; *leaves* and *sheaths* rather rough; *spike* dense, ovate-cylindrical.

3. *Chilochloa arenaria*. *Sand cats-tail.*

*Spike* ovate, lanceolate, scarcely branched, obtuse; *spathelles* ciliated; *spathellules* short, torn-edged; *sheaths* bellied; *culm* branchy.



*Gramen typhinum maritimum minus*, *Raii Syn.* 398, 4.

*Phleum arenarium*, *Lin. S. P.* 88.

*Phalaris phleoides* β, *Aiton Hort. Kew.* 1, 86.

*Phalaris arenaria*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 23.

*Chilochloa arenaria*, *Pal. de Beauvois.*

Sandy places near the sea; annual; June.

*Roots* fibrous; *culm* many, leafy below, naked above, 9 in. high, purple, shining; *leaves* glaucous; *sheaths* smooth; *spike* scarcely lobed.

4. *Chilochloa hirsuta.*

*Rough cats-tail.*

*Panicle* cylindrical, lobed, loose; *spathelles* lanceolate, keeled, ciliate hairy, with very short bristles; *spathellules* oblong, hairy.

*Phleum phalarideum*, *Vill. Delph.* 2, 60.

*Phleum Michelii*, *Allioni Pedem.* 2138.

*Phalaris alpina*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Fr.* 1489.

*Chilochloa Michelii*, *Pal. de Beauvois*, t. 7, f. 2.

Alpine rocks; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping, thickened above; *culm* erect, very smooth, 18 in. high; *leaves* smooth, edge membranous, white; *sheaths* lax; *upper* very long, purplish; *ligula* obtuse; *panicle* soft, green or purplish.

## XLII. 83. PHLEUM. Pliny.

*Timothy.*

*Spathelles* alternate, boatshaped, compressed, nearly equal, twice as long as the *spathellules*, truncated at the tip, pointed with a prominent, bristlelike, intermediate rib; *glumelle* awnless; *lower spathellule* truncated, manytoothed, inclosing the upper twotoothed *spathellule*; *lodicule* lanceolate, acute, not nicked, bald; *ovary* beaked; beak inclined; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* nearly aspergilliform, vilious; *cariopsis* free, not furrowed, beaked; beak 2-parted. — *Spike* cylindrical.

1. *Phleum pratense.*

*Meadow timothy.*

*Spike* cylindrical, very long; *spathelle* much longer than the beard; keel ciliated; *culm* upright; *root* fibrous.

*Gramen typhinum majus sive primum*, *Ger. em.* 11; *Raii Syn.* 398, 1.

*Gramen typhinum medium seu vulgatissimum*, *Park.* 1170.

*Phleum pratense*, *Lin. S. P.* 87.

Fields and pastures; perennial; July to September.

*Culm* 3 feet high, naked above, smooth, bald; *leaves* flat, very acute, bald, rough; *ligula* obtuse; *spike* 3 to 5 in. long, green, rather blunt; *locustæ* very much crowded.

β. *viviparum.* *Glumes* and *glumelles* changed into leaves.

γ. *minus.* *Culm* short, not bulbous at the base.

2. *Phleum nodosum*. Knotted timothy.

Spike cylindrical, short; *spathelles* much longer than the beard; *keel* ciliated; *culm* ascending, bulbous at bottom; root fibrous.

Gramen typhinum q. Gramen nodosum spica parva C. Bauhin, *Raii Syn.* 398, 3.

*Phleum nodosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 88.

*Phleum pratense*, var. *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 26.

Barren places; perennial; July to November.

*Culm* 9 in. high, rather naked above; *leaves* very acute; *spike* 1 to 2 in. long, obtuse.

3. *Phleum alpinum*. Alpine timothy.

Spike ovate, cylindrical; *spathelles* the length of the beard; *keel* ciliated; *culm* ascending; root rather creeping.

*Phleum alpinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 88.

Mountains in the North; perennial; July.

Root jointed; *culm* 18 in. high; *upper sheaths* very long, inflated; *lower ligula* very short; *upper* slender, acute; *spike* 1 in. long, blackish purple.

XLIII. 84. PHALARIS. Dioscorides. *Phalaris*.

*Spathelles* alternate, nearly equal, boatshape, gibbous on the back, often membranous winged, longer than the flowrets; *glumelles* awnless, hardened, leathery; rudiment of an abortive flowret sessile, like an appendix, awlshape, bald or hairy; *upper spathellule* slightly nicked; *lodicule* ovate, not notched, hairy; *style* short, 2-parted; *stigmata* villous; *cariopsis* free, included in the hardened *glumelle*, not furrowed.—*Panicle* spikeshape, or effused; *locustæ* crowded; *peduncle* often involucreted.

a. *Panicle* spikeshape; *keel* of the *glumelles* winged.

1. *Phalaris Canariensis*. Canary phalaris.

*Panicle* ovate; margin of the upper *spathelle* truncate; *culm* rather upright; root fibrous.

*Phalaris major*, semine albo, *Raii Syn.* 394, 1.

*Phalaris*, *Ger. em.* 86.

*Phalaris Canariensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 79.

*Phalaris ovata*, *Moench. Meth.*

Canary grass.

Roadsides, ruins, also cultivated; annual; June to Sept.

*Culms* many, 2 feet high, smooth; *leaves* flat, lanceolate, edge white; *upper sheaths* inflated; *ligula* large; *panicle* very dense; *peduncles* short; *locustæ* broad, ovate, white with 2 lunate green lines.

*Seeds* used as food for singing birds.

b. *Panicle loose; keel of the spathelle sharp.*

2. *Phalaris arundinacea.* *Reedy phalaris.*

*Panicle* upright, oblong, belled, contracted; *locustæ* facing one way; *spathelles* acute; *leaves* flat; *culm* upright; *root* creeping.

*Gramen arundinaceum, acerosa glumâ, Jerseyanum, Raii Syn.* 400, 2.

*Phalaris arundinacea, Lin. S. P.* 80.

*Arundo colorata, Solander in Aiton Hort. Kew.* 1, 116.

*Calamagrostis colorata, Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 37.

*Typhoides arundinacea, Moench. Meth.* 99.

*Baldigera arundinacea, Flor. Wetter.* 99.

*Calamagrostis variegata, With. Bot. Arr.* 2, 124.

*Bogs and river-sides; perennial; July.*

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* upright, 3 feet high, knots smooth; *leaves* very broad, flat; *sheaths* round, long; *ligula* short, obtuse; *panicle* large, glomerate; *peduncles* in pairs or threes; *involucrum* small, white; *locustæ* compressed, whitish or purplish; *ribs* 3, green.

β. *glauca.* *Leaves* glaucous.

γ. *picta.* *Leaves* elegantly streaked with white.

*Ladies' laces. Gardeners' garters. Ribband grass.*

#### XLIV. 85. ALOPECURUS. Theophrastus. *Foxtail.*

*Spathelles* alternate, lower larger, distinct or grown together at the bottom; *spathellule* one, pitchershape, split on one side, awned below the middle; *lodicule* linear, not nicked, bald; *style* 2-parted, nearly simple at bottom; *stigmata* very long, nearly aspergilliform.—*Spike* compound, stiff, cylindrical, not involucreated; *peduncles* very short.

a. *Spathelles soldered together above the middle; keel dilated, bald above; awn long.*

1. *Alopecurus agrestis.* *Wild foxtail.*

*Spathelles* acute, rough, almost bald; *spike* cylindrical, attenuated, acute; *peduncles* not branched, 1-flowered; *culm* erect, rather rough.

*Gramen myosuroides majus, spica longiore, aristis rectis, Raii Syn.* 397, 1.

*Gramen alopecuroides minus, Ger. em.* 10.

*Gramen alopecuroides spica longa majus et minus, Park.* 1169.

*Alopecurus agrestis, Lin. S. P.* 89.

*Alopecurus myosuroides, Huds. ed.* 1, 23.

*Great mouse-tail grass.*

*Fields and ways; annual; July.*

*Roots* fibrous; *culm* 18 in. high, leafy; *leaves* rough above; *ligula* lanceolate; *spike* 3 in. long, slender, purplish.

*β. minor.* Small, brown; spike short.

Gramen myosuroides minus, spica brevior, aristis recurvis, *Raii Syn.* 397, 2.

b. *Spathelles soldered at the base; keel ciliated; awn long.*

2. *Alopecurus pratensis.* *Field foxtail.*

*Spathelles* acute, villose; awn longer than the *spathelles*; spike cylindrical, obtuse; peduncles branched, manyflowered; culm upright, smooth; root fibrous.

Gramen alopecuroides q. Gramen alopecuro simili, glabrum cum pilis longiusculis in spica, Onocordon mihi denominatum, J. Bauhin, *Raii Syn.* 396, 1.

Gramen alopecuroides majus, *Ger. em.* 10.

Gramen phalaroides majus sive Italicum, forte etiam Gramen phalaroides spica molli sive Germanicum, C. Bauhin, *Park.* 1164.

*Alopecurus pratensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 72.

Common foxtail grass.

Fields and pastures; perennial; May.

Culm 2 feet high, thick, very smooth; leaves broad, long; sheaths smooth; ligula short, blunt; spike 2 or 3 in. long, whitish.

*β. lobatus.* Spike much lobed.

3. *Alopecurus alpinus.* *Alpine foxtail.*

*Spathelles* rather acute, villous; awn as long as the *spathelles*; spike ovate; peduncles branched, manyflowered; culm upright, smooth; root creeping.

*Alopecurus alpinus*, *Eng. Bot.* 1126.

*Alopecurus ovatus*, *Knapp Gram.* 15.

Scotch Alps; perennial; June and July.

Culm 1 foot high, upright; radical leaves linear, slender; stem-leaves short, broad, acute; sheaths long, bellied; ligula short; spike blunt, whitish.

c. *Spathelles free; keel ciliated.*

4. *Alopecurus bulbosus.* *Bulbous foxtail.*

*Spathelles* acute, villose; awn longer than the *spathelles*; spike cylindrical, attenuated; culm upright, bulbous at bottom.

Gramen myosuroides nodosum, *Raii Syn.* 397, 3.

*Alopecurus bulbosus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1665.

*Alopecurus geniculatus β*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 27.

Salt-water marshes; perennial; July.

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* 9 in. high, smooth; *radical leaves* smooth, short; *stem-leaves* smooth, linear, spreading; *ligula* short; *spike* 2 in. long, dark sea-green; *anthers* deep greenish blue.

5. *Alopecurus geniculatus*.

*Kneed foxtail.*

*Spathelles* blunt, villose; *awn* longer than the *spathelles*; *anthers* linear; *spike* cylindrical, blunt; *peduncles* scarcely branched, 1 or 2-flowered; *culm* ascending, knee-jointed.

Gramen alopecuroides q. Gramen aquaticum geniculatum spicatum, *Raii Syn.* 396, 2.

Gramen fluviatile spicatum, *Ger. em.* 14.

Gramen aquaticum spicatum, *Park.* 1275.

*Alopecurus geniculatus*, *Lin. S. P.* 89.

Watery places; perennial; May and June.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* floating, very long, leafy, lower joint rooting; *leaves* rather smooth; *ligula* short; *spike* short, purplish; *anthers* linear oblong, purple, becoming dull yellow.

β. *bulbosus*. *Culm* rather upright, bulbous at bottom; *spike* dark green.

6. *Alopecurus fulvus*.

*Flamecolour foxtail.*

*Spathelles* blunt, villous; *awn* as long as the *spathelle*; *anthers* nearly round; *spike* cylindrical; *peduncles* branched, manyflowered; *culm* ascending, knee-jointed.

Gramen alopecuroides q. Gramen fluviatile album Tabernæmontani, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 396, 2 \*.

*Alopecurus geniculatus* 4, *With. Bot. Arr.* 120.

*Alopecurus fulvus*, *Engl. Bot.* 1467.

*Duck-grass. Spike flote-grass.*

Watery places; perennial; August and September.

*Root* fibrous; *leaves* broader than those of *alopecurus geniculatus*; *sheaths* inflated; *spike* 2 in. long, pale green; *anthers* fine orange, becoming quite white; *awn* very slender, soft.

XLV. 86. PSAMMA. Beauvois.

*Marram.*

*Spathelles* alternate, acute, lower smallest; *spathellules* hairy below the tip, mucronate, nearly as long as the *spathelles*, acute; *lodicule* lanceolate, awlshape, acute, bald; *ovary* topshaped, rather 3-sided; *style* 3-parted; *stigmata* 3, featherlike; *cariopsis* top-shape, rather 3-sided, free; *coraculum* terminal?—*Spike* branched, erect, cylindrical; *peduncles* branched, very short; *locustæ* many, crowded.

*Psamma arenaria.*

Sand marram.

*Spike* long; *leaves* involute, pungent; *root* creeping.*Gramen sparteum spicatum foliis mucronatis longioribus, vel spicâ secalina, Raii Syn.* 393, 1.*Spartum Anglicanum, Ger. em.* 38.*Spartum marinum nostras, Park.* 1198.*Arundo arenaria, Lin. S. P.* 121.*Calamagrostis arenaria, With. Bot. Arr.* 123.*Ammophilla arundinacea, Host Gram. Austr.* 4, 41.*Psamma arenaria, Rœm. Sys. Veg.* 845.

Sandy sea-shores; perennial; July.

*Roots* spreading; *culm* 4 feet high, stiff, leafy; *leaves* upright, spreading, glaucous, very smooth, bald; *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* long, acute; *panicle* 6 in. long; *locustæ* light glaucous green.

## XLVI. 87. SPARTINA. Schreber.

Sea-grass.

*Spathelles* alternate, very acute; lower smallest; *spathellules* 2-cut, nicked, toothed, shorter than the *spathelles*, awnless; *lodicule* rather truncated, fringed; *style* very long; *stigmata* 3, villous.—*Spike* branched; *spikelets* alternate; *locustæ* 1-sided, sessile, in two rows.*Spartina stricta.*

Rough sea-grass.

*Spathelles* rather longer than the *spathellules*, keel rather smooth; *spikelets* adpressed; *locustæ* loosely tiled, upright; *leaves* convolute, pungent.*Gramen sparteum, q. Spartum Essexianum, spicâ gemina clausa Petiver, Raii Syn.* 393, 4.*Dactylis cynosuroides, Huds. Fl. Angl.* 43; but not of Linnæus.*Dactylis stricta, Solander in Ait. Hort. Kew.* 6, 104.*Limnetis pungens, Persoon Syn.* 1, 72.*Spartina stricta, Roth N. Beytr.* 101.

Marshy fields at the mouth of large rivers; per.; July, Aug.

*Root* creeping; *culm* upright, 2 feet high, not branched, stiff, very smooth; *leaves* stiff, upright; *sheaths* long, very smooth, shining, very close to the culm, upper partly enclosing the lower spikelet; *ligula* very short; *spikelets* 2, hairy, soft; *spathelles* mostly mucronate below the tip.β. *triplex.* *Spikelets* three.

## XLVII. 88. VILFA. Adanson.

Bent.

*Spathelles* alternate, not notched, rather longer than the *spathellules*, lower largest; lower *spathellule* 3-cut, toothed, acute or ending in a bristle; upper 2-cut; *lodicule* acute; *stamens* (1 to) 3; *style* 2-parted, short; *stigmata* villous; *cariopsis* free, not furrowed.—*Panicle* branched, more or less contracted or effused; *peduncles* semiverticillate.

1. *Vilfa alba*. White bent.

*Culm* creeping, branched, rooting; *panicle* loose, spreading; *spathellules* smooth, nearly equal, toothed, serrulate; *locustæ* lanceolate; *leaves* flat, rough; *sheaths* smooth.

*Gramen miliaceum majus panicula spadicea*, *Raii Syn.* 405, 11.

*Gramen miliaceum majus panicula viridi*, *Raii Syn.* 404, 12.

*Agrostis alba*, *Lin. S. P.* 93.

*Agrostis polymorpha* 2, seu *palustris*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 22.

*Marsh bent grass. White Squitch. Squitch.*

Marshes and woods; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping, thick, white; *culm* naked above, 3 feet high, smooth; *ligula* obtuse.

*β. conferta.* *Short*; *peduncles* crowded at bottom, long, naked, not branched; *both spathelles* serrated on the back.

*γ. ramosa.* *Short*; *peduncles* crowded at bottom, long, naked, branched; *upper half* only of the inner *spathelle* serrated.

*δ. nuda.* *Peduncles* all naked at bottom, and branched; *upper half* only of the inner *spathelle* serrated.

*ε. sylvatica.* *Glumes* and *glumelles* growing longer after flowering; *lower branch* of the *panicle* naked at bottom.

*Gramen miliaceum sylvestre glumis oblongis*, *Raii Syn.* 404, 13.

*Agrostis sylvatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 1665.

*Agrostis polymorpha* 7, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 32.

2. *Vilfa nigra*. Black bent.

*Stolones* creeping, branchy; *culm* upright; *panicle* scattered, fewflowered; *locustæ* lanceolate; *peduncles* bare at bottom; *spathelles* unequal; *upper part* of the lower *spathelle* serrulate; *upper spathelle* smooth; *leaves* nearly smooth, slender; *sheaths* smooth.

*Agrostis nigra*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 173.

*Agrostis stolonifera*, *Leers Herb.* 26; not of Linnæus.

*Black squitch.*

Woods and moist places; perennial; July.

*Culms* many, slender, 2 feet high; *leaves* flat, weak; *ligula* blunt; *panicle* 2 to 4 in. long; *peduncles* deep purple; *locustæ* brown, scattered.

3. *Vilfa stolonifera*. Running bent.

*Culm* creeping, taking root, branchy; *panicle* compact, lower branches spreading, densely crowded at bottom with flowers; *locustæ* ovate, lanceolate; *spathelles* nearly equal, pubescent; *lower spathelle* serrulated at the upper part; *leaves* flat.

Gramen miliaceum q. Gramen montanum miliaceum minus, radice repente C. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 402, 2.

Gramen caninum supinum, *Ger. em.* 261.

Agrostis stolonifera, *Lin. S. P.* 93.

Agrostis polymorpha  $\delta$ , *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 31.

Black Squitch. Fiorin grass.

Fields and damp pastures; perennial; July and August.

Root fibrous; *culm* smooth, blackish purple, *leaves* rough; *sheaths* rather smooth; *ligula* rounded; *panicle* upright, rather 1-sided; *spathelles* rather blunt, purplish.

$\beta$ . *marina*. *Culm* stiff, glaucous, 3 in. high; *sheaths* rather smooth.

$\gamma$ . *brevis*. *Panicle* pale red becoming dull green, branches very short; *leaves* and *sheaths* rough.

Agrostis brevis, *Knapp Gram.* 116.

$\delta$ . *maritima*. Branches of the panicle long, naked, short, crowded at bottom; *leaves* and *sheaths* rough.

Agrostis maritima, *With. Bot. Arr.* 2, 175.

#### 4. Vilfa vulgaris.

Common bent.

*Culm* upright; *panicle* hairlike, upright, spreading; *peduncles* threeforked, naked at bottom; *pedicells* upright, *locustæ* ovate, crowded; *outer spathelle* serrate at the tip; *inner* smooth; *inner spathellule* very short, blunt; *stem-leaves* rough; *sheaths* very smooth; *ligula* truncated.

Gramen miliaceum locustis minimis, panicula fere arundinacea, *Raii Syn.* 402, 4.

Agrostis vulgaris, *With. Bot. Arr.* 132.

Agrostis tenuis, *Sibthorp, Oxf.* 36.

Agrostis capillaris, *Huds. ed.* 1; but not of Linnæus.

Agrostis polymorpha  $\alpha$ , *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 31.

Agrostis hispida, *Willd. S. P.* 1, 370.

Fine bent grass.

Pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Culm* 2 feet long; *leaves* long, slender; *lower leaves* smooth; *panicle* oblong; *peduncles* rather smooth; *locustæ* small, coloured.

#### 5. Vilfa divaricata.

Spread bent.

*Culm* upright; *panicle* spreading out wide; *peduncles* hairlike, naked above half their length, 3-forked; *pedicells* spread out wide; *locustæ* ovate, spread; *outer spathelle* serrulate; *inner* smooth; *inner spathellule* very short, obtuse; *stem-leaves* rough; *sheaths* very smooth; *ligula* truncated.



*Agrostis tenella*, Hoffm. Germ. 3, 1, 36?

*Agrostis divaricata*, Hoffm. Germ. 3, 1, 37.

*Agrostis capillaris*, Willd. S. P. 1, 369.

*Agrostis vulgaris tenella*, Gaud. Agr. Helv. 84.

*Agrostis vulgaris seminuda*, Knapp Gram. 115.

Fields and meadows; perennial; July.

*Culm* 2 feet long; leaves slender; panicle pyramidical, large; peduncles rather rough; locustæ pale; style falling off.

β. *pumila*. Culms 2 in. high, in tufts; cariopsis long, covered with a dust (ustilago?) style remaining.

*Agrostis pumila*, Lin. Mant. 1, 31.

*Agrostis vulgaris* γ, Smith Fl. Brit. 97.

*Agrostis divaricata*; var. Hoffm. Germ. 3, 1, 37.

In barren ground.

## XLVIII. 89. AGROSTIS. Theophrastus. Fiorin.

*Spathelles* alternate, membranous, longer than the spathellules, nearly equal or lower largest; lower spathellule 2-cut at the tip, lobes often nicked, awned below the middle; awn plaited, twisted; upper much shorter, 2 or 4-cut, toothed; lodicule obovate, not nicked, smooth; style short, 2-parted; stigmata villous; cariopsis free, not furrowed. —Panicle branched more or less, contracted or effused.

### 1. *Agrostis canina*.

Dogs fiorin.

*Spathelles* nearly equal; tip of the outer serrate; of the inner smooth; panicle upright, spreading; peduncles hair-like, three-forked; pedicels upright; locustæ ovate, crowded; awn twice the length of the spathellule; culm upright.

*Agrostis canina*, Leers Herb. 21.

*Agrostis vulgaris*; var. Smith Fl. Brit. 79.

*Agrostis capillaris*; var. Vill. Delph. 2, 73.

Fields; perennial; July.

*Culm* 18 in. high, branchy at bottom, smooth; stem-leaves rough; ligula truncated; panicle 3 in. long, coloured; peduncle naked at bottom, smooth; locustæ coloured.

### 2. *Agrostis laxa*.

Loose-panicle fiorin.

*Spathelles* nearly equal; tip of the outer serrate, of the inner smooth; panicle spreading; peduncles hairlike, three-forked; pedicells spread; locustæ ovate, spread; awn twice as long as the spathellules; culm upright.

*Agrostis vulgaris* γ; var. Smith Fl. Brit. 80.

Fields; perennial; July.

Root creeping; *culm* 18 in. high, smooth, branchy at bottom; *ligula* very shortly truncated; *panicle* oblong, becoming pyramidal; *peduncles* rather long, naked; *locustæ* pale.

β. *pumila*. Culms in bundles, 2 in. high; *cariopsis* long, covered with a dust (ustilago?)

*Agrostis vulgaris* γ; var. *Smith Fl. Brit.* 80.

3. *Agrostis pubescens*. Downy florin.

*Spathelles* nearly equal, pubescent, tip of the outer *spathelle* serrate, of the inner smooth; *panicle* contracted; *peduncles* short; *locustæ* lanceolate, crowded; *awn* short; *culm* branchy, upright.

*Agrostis stolonifera*; var. *Smith Fl. Brit.* 81.

Fields and pastures; perennial; July, August.

## XLIX. 90. APERA. Adanson.

Silk-grass.

*Spathelles* alternate, nearly equal, rather longer than the *spathellules*; lower *spathellule* not nicked at the tip, bristled below the tip; upper 2-cut, toothed; *lodicule* lanceolate, not nicked, bald; *stamens* 1 or 3; *style* short, 2-parted; *stigmata* villous; *cariopsis* free, husked, not furrowed.—*Panicle* branched, large.

1. *Apera effusa*.

Large-panicked silk-grass.

*Panicle* spreading, rather 1-sided, manyflowered; shorter *peduncles* crowded with flowers; longer naked at bottom; leaves smooth; *culm* upright; *awn* 5 times as long as the *spathellules*.

*Gramen miliaceum majus*, *glumis aristatis*, *spadiceis et pallidis*, *Rat Syn.* 405, 17.

*Gramen arundinaceum*, *Ger. em.* 5.

*Gramen agrorum spica venti*, *Park.* 1158.

*Agrostis Spica venti*, *Lin. S. P.* 91.

*Apera Spica venti*, *Palis. de Beauvois.*

Corn-fields in moist sandy soils; annual; June and July.

Root fibrous; *culm* smooth, 3 feet high; leaves rather smooth; sheaths smooth; *ligula* torn; *panicle* very large; *locustæ* minute, green or yellowish.

2. *Apera? palustris*.

Marsh silk-grass.

*Panicle* spreading, manyflowered; shorter *peduncles* crowded with flowrets; longer naked at bottom; *awn* shorter than the *spathellules*; *culm* creeping, taking root; leaves rough.

*Agrostis palustris*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 168.

Swampy places; perennial; June and July.

*Culm* rather smooth, branched; *leaves* broad; *sheaths* rough; *ligula* rough, long; *panicles* 6 in. long; *spathelles* equal; keel serrate, of the inner only half way down; *spathellules* one fourth shorter than the *spathelles*, the inner shorter and narrow.

# L. 91. AGRAULUS. Beauvois.

*Field-grass.*

*Spathelles* alternate, longer than the *spathellule*, nearly equal; *spathellule* 1, nicked at the tip, awned below the middle; *awn* twisted, plaited; *lodicule* ovate, lanceolate, bald, not nicked; *stigmata* villous; *cariopsis* free, furrowed. — *Panicle* more or less spreading; *radical leaves* bristlelike; *stem-leaves* flat, broad.

## 1. *Agraulus caninus*.

*Dogs field-grass.*

*Tips* of the outer *spathelle* serrate, of the inner smooth; *glumelles* naked; *locustæ* ovate, acute, coloured; *panicles* spreading; *peduncles* 3-forked, manyflowered; *leaves* in bundles, smooth; *culms* ascending.

*Agrostis canina*, *Lin. S. P.* 92.

*Agrostis vinealis*, *Schreber Spic.* 57, 977.

*Ischodium caninum*, *Schrader Germ.* 198.

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; July.

*Culm* prostrate, often branched, leafy, smooth; *leaves* flat, smooth; uppermost broader, rough; *sheaths* short; upper very long, roughish; *ligulæ* long, obtuse, fringed; *panicle* upright, hispid; *locustæ* small, violet.

## 2. *Agraulus pallidus*.

*Pale-green field-grass.*

Keel of the outer *spathelle* serrate, of the inner at the tip only; *glumelles* naked; *locustæ* lanceolate, pale; *panicle* rather spreading; *peduncles* branchy, fewflowered; *leaves* rough.

*Agrostis pallida*, *With.* 169.

Forests; perennial; May and June.

*Culm* 18 in. high, smooth; *ligulæ* long, acute; *panicle* 3 in. long; *peduncles* capillary; *locustæ* pale green.

## 3. *Agraulus setaceus*.

*Bristle field-grass.*

*Spathelles* serrate at the tip; *spathellules* hairy at bottom; *locustæ* lanceolate; *panicle* contracted; *peduncles* upright, manyflowered; *culm* ascending.

*Agrostis setacea*, *Curtis Lond.* 6, 12.

*Agrostis alpina*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 128.

*Agrostis mutabilis*, *Sibth. Oxf.* 16?

*Agrostis canina*  $\beta$  et  $\gamma$ , *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 38.

Dry heaths; perennial; July and August.

*Culm* 1 foot high; *leaves* pale, rather glaucous; *radical leaves* in tufts, upright; *ligula* long, torn; *panicle* whitish; *peduncles* branched, rough, semiverticillate; *spathelles* slender, acute; *spathellules* mucronated at the tip; *awn* longer than the *spathelle*.

$\beta$ . *purpureus*. *Locustæ* slightly coloured.

## LI. 92. ACHNATHERIUM. Beauvois. Bushgrass.

*Spathelles* alternate, lower largest; *spathellules* membranaceous; lower slightly nicked, awned; upper not nicked, pointed; *awn* terminal, not jointed, plaited, twisted; *lodicule* lanceolate, not nicked, bald; *style* short, 2-parted; *stigmata* villose; *cariopsis* furrowed.—*Panicle* branched, loose.

*Achnatherium lanceolatum*,

*Spear bushgrass.*

*Panicle* diffuse; *locustæ* rather spread, upright; *spathelles* lanceolate, longer than the *awn*; *culm* rather branched; *leaves* linear.

*Arundo* q. *Calamagrostis minor glumis ruffis et viridibus* *Petiveri, Dil- len in Raii Syn.* 401, 3.

*Arundo Calamagrostis*, *Lin. S. P.* 121.

*Arundo epigejos*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 54.

*Calamagrostis epigejos*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 123.

*Calamagrostis lanceolata*, *Koel, Gram.* 58.

Wood and hedges; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* erect, 4 feet high, leafy, very smooth; *leaves* slender, pointed, light green; *sheaths* long; *ligula* lanceolate; *panicle* rather upright; *locustæ* small, purple or light brown.

$\beta$ . *pilosum*. *Leaves* hairy above.

## LII. 93. CALAMAGROSTIS. Dioscorides. Reedgrass.

*Spathelles* alternate, very acute, longer than the *spathellules*; lower largest; *spathellules* membranous, often villous; lower 2 or 4-toothed; bristled between the teeth; upper 2-cut, toothed; *bristle* awlshape; *lodicule* lanceolate, not nicked, bald; *style* short, 2-parted; *stigmata* villous; *cariopsis* free, not furrowed.—*Panicle* branched, becoming effused.

1. *Calamagrostis epigejos*. Creeping reedgrass.

*Panicle* upright; *locustæ* imbricate, bundled, facing one way; *spathelles* longer than the *spathellules*, linear, bristled; *bristle* shorter than the hairs; *leaves* lanceolate; *ligula* long.

*Arundo* q. *Gramen arundinaceum panicula molli spadicea majus*, *Raii Syn.* 401, 2.

*Gramen tomentosum arundinaceum*, *Ger. ent.* 9.

*Calamagrostis sive Gramen tomentosum*, *Park.* 1182.

*Arundo epigejos*, *Lin. S. P.* 120.

*Arundo calamagrostis*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 54.

*Calamagrostis lanceolata*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 122.

Banks and damp woods; perennial; July.

*Root* jointed, creeping; *culms* in bundles, upright, 6 feet high; *leaves* very long, bald, dry, glaucous; *sheaths* long, bald; *ligula* lanceolate; *panicle* manyflowered, oblong, green or blackish violet, becoming grey, woolly; *locustæ* long, drooping.

2. *Calamagrostis neglecta*. Neglected reedgrass.

*Panicle* upright, spread; *locustæ* upright, spread; *spathelles* the same length as the *spathellules*; *bristles* and *hairs* shorter than the *spathellules*; *leaves* linear; *ligula* very short, truncated.

*Arundo neglecta*, *Ehrh. Calam.* 118.

*Arundo stricta*, *Schrad. Germ.* 1, 215.

*Calamagrostis neglecta*, *Flor. Wett.* 1, 84.

Marshy places; perennial; June.

*Root* creeping; *culm* 2 feet high, ascending, slender, bald; *leaves* narrow, acute, rough above and on the edge, when dry convolute; *sheaths* bald, *ligula* not notched; *panicle* slender, 3 to 6 in. long, purplish or reddish brown; *glumes* acute, not bristled.

LIII. 94. GASTRIDIDIUM. Beauvois. Lentil-grass.

*Glumes* 1-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, bellied at bottom, 3 times as long as the *spathellules*; *lower* largest; *spathellules* leathery, hardening; *lower* 3 or 4-toothed, bristled beneath the tip; *upper* 2-cut, toothed; *style* short, 2-parted; *stigmata* hairy; *cariopsis* husked. — *Panicle* branched, contracted, approaching to a spike shape.

*Gastridium australe*. Southern lentil-grass.

*Bristle* much longer than the *spathelles*.

*Gramen paniceum* q. *Panicum serotinum* arvense, spicâ pyramidata  
Tournefort, *Raii Syn.* 394, 4.

*Milium lendigerum*, *Lin. S. P.* 91.

*Agrostis australis*, *Lin. Mant.* 1, 30.

*Agrostis rubra*, *Huds. ed.* 1, 26.

*Alopecurus ventricosus*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 28.

*Agrostis ventricosa*, *Gouan Hort.* 39.

*Agrostis panicea*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 1, 58.

*Agrostis lendigera*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1508.

Sandy meadows and pastures; annual; August.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* branchy, upright, very smooth; *leaves* flat, slender, short, bald, rough; *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* long, 2-parted; *panicle* greenish white; *peduncles* branched; *locustæ* crowded.

LIV. 95. POLYPOGON. Desfontaines. *Beards.*

*Glumes* 1-flowered; *spathelles* alternate, nearly equal or lower largest, much longer than the *spathellules*, slightly nicked and with a long bristle at the tip; *spathellules* cartilaginous; *lower* not notched, bristled below the tip; *upper* 2-cut, toothed; *bristle* of the glumelle straight, herbaceous; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* villous; *cariopsis* free, not furrowed. — *Panicle* branched, contracted, nearly spikeshape.

1. *Polypogon littoralis*. *Shore beards.*

*Spathellules* smooth; *bristle* scarcely longer than the *spathelles*; *culm* decumbent; *root* creeping.

*Agrostis lutoxa*, *Poiret Enc. Meth. Sup.* 1, 249.

*Agrostis littoralis*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 2, 129.

*Polypogon littoralis*, *Smith Comp. Fl. Br.* 13.

Salt marshes; perennial; August.

*Culm* decumbent at bottom, 12 in. high, smooth; *leaves* broad, flat, rough; *ligula* pubescent, torn; *panicle* close, lobed; *locustæ* white, green or purple at the tip.

2. *Polypogon Monspelienensis*. *Montpelier beards.*

*Spathellules* pubescent, hispid; *bristles* 3 times as long as the *spathelles*; *culm* erect; *root* fibrous.

*Gramen alopecuroides*, q. *Alopecurus maxima* Anglica Parkinson, (1166), *Raii Syn.* 396, 4.

*Alopecurus altera maxima* Anglica paludosa, *Ger. em.* 88.

*Alopecurus Monspelienensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 89.

*Alopecurus aristatus*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 28.

*Phleum crinitum*, *Schreb. Gram.* 151.

*Agrostis panicea*, *Willd. S. P.* 1, 363.

*Agrostis tri-aristata*, *Knapp Gram.* 23.

Damp fields on sea-coasts; annual; July and August.

Root small; culms many, 18 in. high, smooth, bald; leaves striated; sheaths long, bald; ligula torn; panicle upright, lobed, branched; locustæ numerous, crowded, 1-sided, greenish yellow.

*β. paniceus.* Culm 6 in. high; panicle very small, scarcely lobed.

*Phleum crinitum*, Huds. *Fl. Angl.* 28.

*Alopecurus paniceus*, Lin. *S. P.* 90.

*Cynosurus paniceus*, Lin. *S. P. ed.* 1, 73.

LV. 96. LAGURUS. Linnæus.

*Hares-tail.*

Glumes 1-flowered; spathelles alternate, linear, rough-edged, longer than the spathellules, nearly equal or lower smaller; lower spathellule 2-bristled at the tip, awned on the back above the middle; upper not nicked; awn twisted, bent; lodicule ovate, not nicked, bald; style short, 2-parted; stigmata hairy; cariopsis free, not furrowed. — Panicle branched, spikeshape.

*Lagurus ovatus.*

*Eggshaped hares-tail.*

Spike ovate, drooping; leaves pubescent; awn twice as long as the spathelle.

*Lagurus ovatus*, Lin. *S. P.* 119.

Sandy fields; annual; June.

Culm solitary, 18 in. high, ascending, bald, naked above; lower leaves lanceolate, acute; upper ovate; sheaths long, bellied below; ligula oblong; locustæ many, crowded; spathelles ciliated.

G. STIPACEÆ. Rachis panicled; locustæ solitary, one-flowered; spathelles membranaceous; lower spathellules soldered, leathery; upper not 2-keeled, involving, awned; stigmata 2.

LVI. 97. STIPA. Linnæus.

*Feather-grass.*

Spathelles membranaceous, longer than the spathellules; spathellules cartilaginous; lower convolute, awned at the tip; upper not nicked; awn long, jointed, falling off; lodicule oblong, not nicked, bald; stamens 1 or 3; style short, 2-parted; stigmata villous; cariopsis free, furrowed. — Panicle scarcely branched, loose.

*Stipa pennata*.

Feathered feather-grass.

Lower *spathellule* smooth at bottom.*Gramen sparteum pennatum*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 395, 3.*Stipa pennata*, *Lin. S. P.* 115.

Limestone rocks; perennial; July. A doubtful native.

*Roots* in tufts; *culm* not branched, 1 foot high, upright, without joints; *leaves* involute, bristlelike; *ligula* lanceolate; *locustæ* 4 or 5, very large; *awn* 6 to 10 in. long, acute, angular; *hairs* soft, pellucid.

**H. PANICEÆ.** *Rachis* spiked or paniced; *locustæ* solitary, or many in pairs, 1-flowered; *flowrets* 1 barren, or unisexual; *spathellules* often stronger than the *spathelles*, more or less cartilaginous; *lower spathellule* semi-involute, awnless or rarely awned, not keeled; *stigmata* 2.

a. *Locustæ* 1-flowered, hermaphrodite.

## LVII. 98. MILIUM. Pliny.

*Millet.*

*Spathelles* herbaceous, longer than the *spathellules*, lower largest; *spathellules* leathery, hardened, placed somewhat contrary to the *spathelles*; *lodicule* lanceolate, not nicked, bald; *ovary* 2-cut; *style* 2 parted; *stigmata*, aspergilliform; *carriopsis* free, 2-horned, wrapped in the persisting *spathellules*, not furrowed. *Panicle* branched, loose.

*Millium effusum*.

Loose millet.

*Locustæ* ovate, spreading; *spathelles* bald; *panicle* semi-verticillate.

*Gramen miliaceum*, *Raii Syn.* 402, 1; *Ger. em.* 6.*Gramen miliaceum vulgare*, *Park.* 1153.*Milium effusum*, *Lin. S. P.* 90.*Agrostis effusa*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 1, 59.*Millet grass.*

Damp woods; perennial; June and July.

*Root* rather creeping; *culm* upright, 3 feet high; *leaves* long, dark green, drooping; *sheaths* bald, round; *ligula* obtuse, torn; *panicle* large, pyramidal, few-flowered; *peduncles* naked below far up, becoming reflexed; *pedicells* thickened; *locustæ* small, green; *herb* odoriferous while drying,



LVIII. 99. MIBORA. Adanson. Dwarf-bent.

*Spathelles* alternate, truncated, fringed, longer than the *spathellules*, lower smallest; lower *spathellule* torn; jaggs bristled; upper not nicked; ovary beaked; beak naked; *stigmata* villous; *cariopsis* free, not furrowed.—*Spike* simple, few-flowered; *rachis* flexuose; *locustæ* nearly sessile.

*Mibora verna*. Spring dwarf-bent.

*Spike* filiform; *locustæ* elliptical, large and truncated at top.

*Græmen minimum Anglo-Britannicum Lobelii, Raii Syn. K k 7.*

*Mibora verna, Adanson.*

*Knappia agrostidea, Smith Fl. Br. 1387.*

*Agrostis minima, Lin. S. P. 93.*

*Sturmia minima, Sturm. Fl. Germ. 7, 1.*

*Chamagrostis minima, De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall. 1650.*

*Nardus, Guett.*

*Sturmia verna, Persoon Ench. 1, 72.*

Sandy shores; annual; April and May.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* upright, 2 in. high, scaly and leafy at bottom, naked smooth and knotless above far up; *leaves* hairlike, blunt, glandular, spotted; *sheaths* very short; *ligula* long, blunt; *spike* violet, 6 or 8-flowered.

b. *Locustæ* 2 or many-flowered; one barren.

LIX. 100. DIGITARIA. Haller. Fingers.

*Spathelles* alternate; lower very small, often scarcely visible; LOWER FLOWRET neuter; *spathellule* one, herbaceous, awnless; UPPER hermaphrodite; *spathellules* rather leathery, hardening, awnless; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* aspergilliform; *cariopsis* free, very slightly furrowed.—*Spikelets* simple, linear, digitate or in bundles, with a flattened membranaceous back; *locustæ* 1-sided; *pedicells* 2 or many-flowered.

1. *Digitaria sanguinalis*. Bloody fingers.

*Spikelets* digitate, 3, 4, or 6; inside smooth at bottom; between upright and spreading; *locustæ* elliptical; *spathelles* very unequal; *leaves* and *sheaths* slightly papillose.

*Græmen dactylon latiore folio, Raii Syn. 399, 2.*

*Ischæmon sylvestre latiore folio, Park. 1178.*

*Ischæmon vulgare, Ger. em. 27.*

*Panicum sanguinale, Lin. S. P. 84.*

*Digitaria sanguinalis, Scop. Carn. 72.*

*Syntherisma vulgare, Schrad. Germ. 1, 161.*

*Paspalum sanguinale, Poiret Enc. Meth. 5, 33.*

Cocks foot grass.

Fields; annual; July and August.

*Culm* lying down, branchy, smooth, joints villous; *leaves* smoothish, 7 or 9-ribbed; *sheaths* broad, often spotted; *ligula* very short, fringed; *spikelets* 1-sided; *peduncles* short, 2-flowered, one nearly sessile; *locustæ* green or purple.

2. *Digitaria glabra*.

*Bald fingers.*

*Spikelets* mostly in pairs; inner knotted and forked at bottom; *locustæ* ovate; *spathelles* nearly equal; *sheaths* and *leaves* bald.

*Panicum filiforme*, *Jacquin Obs.* 3, 70.

*Digitaria filiformis*, *Koel. Gram.* 26.

*Paspalum ambiguum*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1505

*Syntherisma glabrum*, *Schrad. Germ.* 1, 163.

*Panicum geminatum*, *Gaud. in Seringe Cat.* 8.

*Panicum glabrum*, *Gaud. Agr. Helv.* 1, 23.

Sandy fields; annual; July and August.

*Culms* in tufts, smooth, shining; *leaves* short, soft, bald; *ligula* short, torn; *spikelets* facing one way; *rachis* flexuous; *peduncles* very short, 2-flowered; knots at the bottom subpellucid.

LX. 101. SETARIA. Beauvois.

*Bristlegrass.*

*Spathelles* alternate, lower very small; *spathellules* leathery, hardened; lower *spathellule* pointed; lower *flowret* neuter or male; *lodicule* very blunt, almost sickleshaped; *ovary* nicked; *stigmata* aspergilliform; *cariopsis* free, enclosed in the persistent *spathellules*.—*Panicle* simple, spikeshape; *locustæ* involucreted with 2 or more bristles.

1. *Setaria verticillata*.

*Whorled bristlegrass.*

*Locustæ* in whorls, by fours; *involucrum* 1-flowered, 2-bristled; *culm* diffused; *bristles* rough with reflexed teeth; *cariopsides* smoothish.

*Gramen paniceum spicâ aspera*, *Rail Syn.* 394, 3.

*Panicum verticillatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 82.

*Pennisetum verticillatum*, *Brown Prod.*

*Setaria verticillata*, *Pal. de Beauv.*

Corn fields; annual; August and September.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* branchy, ascending, rather compressed, bald, prickly above; *leaves* broad, 9-ribbed, bald; *sheaths* smoothish; *ligula* hairy; *panicle* green, with whorls at intervals at bottom; *locustæ* smoothish.

*β. breviseta.* *Bristles* of the *involucrum* short, and scarcely longer than the *locustæ*.

2. *Setaria glauca*. Seagreen bristlegrass.

*Locustæ* crowded; *involucrum* 2-flowered, 8 or 10-bristled; *bristles* with upright teeth; *cariopsides* wavy crosswise.

*Panicum glaucum*, *Lin. S. P.* 83.

*Setaria glauca*, *Pal. de Beauvois*.

River-side by Wandsworth, near London; along with *echinochloa crus-galli* and *fagopyrum erectum*; Aug. 1819.

*Culm* ascending; *leaves* scarcely visibly 9-ribbed, hairy on the back at bottom; *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* long, hairy; *panicle* rather thick, scarcely lobed.

3. *Setaria viridis*. Green bristlegrass.

*Locustæ* crowded; *involucrum* 2-flowered, 6 or 8-bristled; *bristles* rough with upright teeth; *cariopsides* very minutely dotted; *panicle* slightly lobed.

*Gramen panicum*, *spica simplici lævi*, *Raii Syn.* 393, 1.

*Panicum sylvestre spica simplici*, *Park.* 1154.

*Gramen panici effigie*, *spica simplici*, *Ger. em.* 17.

*Panicum viride*, *Lin. S. P.* 83.

*Panicum Crus-galli*, *Flora Dan.* 852.

*Setaria viridis*, *Pal. de Beauvois*.

*Panicum Germanicum*, *Host Gram.* 2, 15.

Sandy fields; annual; July.

*Culms* ascending; *leaves* many-ribbed; *panicle* cylindrical, sometimes interrupted at bottom, white or purplish; *bristles* 2 or 3 times as long as the *locustæ*.

β. *major*. Plant larger.

LXI. 102. ECHINOCHLOA. Beauv. Hedgehog-grass.

*Spathelles* hairy, acute; lower very small, convolute at bottom; LOWER FLOWRET male or neuter; *spathellules* 2, herbaceous, hairy; lower either long-pointed or bristled; upper 2-cut, toothed; UPPER FLOWRET hermaphrodite; *spathellules* leathery, hardened; lower pointed; *lodicule* subovate, not nicked; *ovary* nicked; *style* 2-parted; *stigmata* aspergilliform; *cariopsis* 2-horned, free, not furrowed, inclosed in the persisting *spathellules*.—*Spike* branched; *spikelets* alternate; *locustæ* 1-sided.

*Echinochloa Crus-galli*. Cocks-foot hedgehog-grass.

*Spikelets* facing one way, alternate or in pairs, subdivided; *peduncles* 5-angled, smoothish; *leaves* linear, lanceolate.

*Gramen panicum spica divisa*, *Raii Syn.* 394, 2.

*Panicum vulgare*, *Ger. em.* 85.

*Panicum sylvestre herbariorum*, *Park.* 1154.

*Panicum Crus-galli*, *Lin. S. P.* 84.

*Echinochloa Crus-galli*, *Roemer Syst. Veg.* 2, 478.

*Milium Crus-galli*, *Moench Meth.* 203.

Corn-fields by rivers; annual; August.

*Culm* smooth; *leaves* soft, broad, 7 or 9-ribbed; *sheaths* smooth, bald; *ligula* a yellow spot; *spike* doubly branched, green or purple; *peduncles* flexuous; *locustæ* ovate, acute; *spathelles* either long-pointed or with a short bristle.

*β. aristata.* Bristle 8 or 10 times as long as the spathelles.

## Fam. VI. 11. RESTIACEÆ. R. Brown.

*Perigonium* free, 2 to 6-parted, rarely none; *stamens* definite, 1 to 6, when 2 or 3 opposite to the lobes of the 4 or 6-parted perigonium; *ovary* 1 or many-celled; cells 1-seeded; *ovules* pendulous; *pericarp* capsular or nutlike; *seeds* inverse, albuminous; *perisperm* fleshy, same shape as the seed; *corculum* basillary, lenticular, on the outside of the perisperm, opposite to the umbilicus.—*Culm* herbaceous, naked or sheathed; *leaves* simple, slender; *sheaths* cut, one edge overlapping the other; *flowers* aggregate, mostly dichinous; *bractæ* distinct.

### I. 103. ERIOCAULON. Gronovius. *Pipewort.*

*Head* androgynous; *bractæ* 1-flowered, outermost often empty, involucreting; *perigonium* 4 or 6-lobed; lobes in a double series; MALE in the centre; inner lobes of the perigonium connate below; *stamens* 4 or 6; anthers 2-celled; FEMALE in the circumference; *inner lobes* of the perigonium distinct; *style* 1; *stigmata* 2 or 3; *capsule* 2 or 3-celled, 2 or 3-lobed, opening at the prominent angles; *seeds* one in each cell, pendulous.

*Eriocaulon septangulare.* ~ *Seven-angled pipewort.*

*Scape* streaked; *leaves* cellular, compressed, swordshape, bald, shorter than the scape; *head* globose; *external bractæ* empty, bald; *inner bractæ* and *perigonium* hairy, fringed at the tip; *stamens* 4.

*Eriocaulon septangulare*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 184.

*Eriocaulon decangulare*, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.* 569.

*Nasmythia articulata*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 415.

Lakes in the Hebrides; perennial; September.

*Herb* reticulately cellular; *roots* simply fibrous, jointed; *scape* erect, a span high, single, 7-angled, leafless; *leaves* many, radical; *head* hemispherical, white and black; *bractæ* scariose; *flower* snow-white with 2 black spots, tip feathered; *anthers* black; *capsule* 2-celled.

## Fam. VII. 12. JUNCEÆ. De Candolle.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite, or diclinous; *perigonium* free, often glumaceous, 6-sepaled; *stamens* 6, rarely 3; *filaments* inserted in the base of the sepales; *anthers* 2-celled; *ovary* 1; 3-celled, many-seeded, seeds on the partitions; or 1-celled, 3-seeded, seeds at the base; *style* 1; *stigmata* 1 or 3; *capsule* 3-valved, valves partition-bearing; *spermodermis* neither crustaceous, nor black; *perisperm* cartilaginous; *corculum* enclosed.—*Root* annual or perennial, mostly fibrous; *rhizoma* often creeping; *leaves* sheathing, or approaching to sheathing; *flowers* panicled or corymbose, rarely spiked.

*Flowers in a round, lateral spike.*

*Perigonium* 6-cut; *style* 0; *capsule* 3-angular, 3-celled ..... ACORUS. 104.

*Flowers in a corymbus or panicle.*

*Filaments* naked; *caps.* 1-celled, 3-seeded LUZULA. 106.

*Filaments* naked; *caps.* 3-celled, many-seeded; *stigmata* 3 ..... JUNCUS. 105.

*Filaments* woolly; *caps.* 3-celled, many-seeded; *stigma* 1, capitate ..... ABAMA. 107.

## I. 104. ACORUS. Dioscorides.

*Sweetflag.*

*Spadix* cylindrical, lateral, tessellated with flowers; *perigonium* glumaceous, 6-lobed; *stamens* 6; *style* 0; *capsule* 3-angular, 3-celled, 1-seeded.—*Rhizoma* creeping; *leaves* swordshape, sheathing one another at bottom; *spadix* from the side of the leaf.

*Acorus undulatus.*

*Wavy sweetflag.*

*Floral leaf* much longer than the spike.

*Acorus verus*, sive *Calamus officinarum*, Park. 140; Raii Syn. 437, 1.

*Acorus verus officinis falso calamus*, Ger. em. 62.

*Acorus calamus*, Lin. S. P. 462.

*Acorus undulatus*, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med. 2, 282.

Banks of rivers; perennial; June.

*Spadix* 3 in. long, close covered with florets in a spiral line; *leaves* very large, 3 or 4 feet long; *root* aromatic.

II. 105. *JUNCUS*. Pliny.

Junk.

*Perigonium* 6-parted, glumaceous, persisting; *bracteola* 2 or 3-leaved; *stamens* 3 or 6; *stigmata* 3; *capsules* 3-celled, 3-valved; dissepiments median; *seeds* on the dissepiments. — *Plants* cespitose; *roots* fibrous or creeping, annual or perennial, in tufts; *culm* simple and leafless, or branched and leafy; sheathing at bottom; *leaves* none except the barren culms; or few, roundish, channelled, knotty, jointed, or smooth; *flower* terminal or lateral, in a panicle or corymbus; *lowest peduncle* longest; *bractæ* membranaceous, pungent or leaflike.

a. *Culm* naked.1. *Juncus acutus*.

Pointed junk.

*Culm* naked, pungent; *panicle* lateral; *bractæ* spinous; *capsules* mucronate, roundish, double the length of the perigonium.

*Juncus acutus capitulis sorghi*, *Raii Syn.* 431, 1.

*Juncus maritimus capitulis sorghi*, *Park.* 1192.

*Juncus acutus*, *Lin. S. P.* 463.

*Juncus maritimus*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 3, 253.

Great sharp searush.

Sandy shores of the sea; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* 3 feet high, stiff, pointed; barren stems shortest; *panicle* branched, many-flowered; *bractæ* membranaceous, dilated at bottom, pricking at top; *flowers* clustered; *sepales* ovate, blunt; *capsule* ovate, broad, roundish, 3-seeded, mucronate, shining; *caruncle* long, at the end of the seed.

2. *Juncus maritimus*.

Sea junk.

*Culm* naked, pungent; *panicle* lateral, subproliferous; *bractæ* spinous; *capsule* oblong, acute, as long as the perigonium.

*Juncus acutus maritimus Anglicus*, *Park.* 1194; *Raii Syn.* 431, 2.

*Juncus acutus* β, *Lin. S. P.* 463.

*Juncus acutus*, *Lamarck Encyc. Meth.* 3, 253.

*Juncus maritimus*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 375.

Lesser sharp sea rush.

Sea-shores; perennial; August.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* 2 feet high, glaucous; *sheaths* brown, polished; *panicle* doubly branched, slightly proliferous; *bractæ* membranaceous at bottom, awlshaped at the tip, spinous; *sepales* lanceolate, acute, jagged at the tip; *capsule* linear, oblong; *caruncle* long, at each end of the seed.

3. *Juncus glaucus*.

Seagreen junk.

Leaves none; panicle lateral, upright, slender; capsule elliptical, rather pointed, shorter than the perigonium.

*Juncus acutus*, Ger. em. 31; Rati Syn. 432, 3.

*Juncus acutus vulgaris*, Park. 1193.

*Juncus effusus* β, Huds. Fl. Angl. 147.

*Juncus inflexus*, Leers Herb. 88?

*Juncus glaucus*, Ehr. Gram. 9, 83.

Common hard rush.

Pastures; perennial; July and August.

Root horizontal, creeping; culm in bundles, glaucous, 2 feet high, streaked above the panicle, often inflexed; sheaths obtuse, blackish brown, shining; panicle about one-third below the tip, loose, branched; peduncles very short, 1 or 2-flowered; bractæ 2 to each flower, ovate; tip scariose, pointed; lobes of the perigonium awlshape, streaked, the 3 inner shortest; capsule 3-sided, shining; seeds oblong pointed.

4. *Juncus conglomeratus*.

Roundheaded junk.

Leaves none; panicle lateral, conglomerate; stamens 3; capsules retuse.

*Juncus lævis vulgaris panicula compactiore*, Rati Syn. 432, 5.

*Juncus lævis glomerato flore*, Park. 1191.

*Juncus conglomeratus*, Lin. S. P. 464.

Rough-headed rush.

Damp pastures; perennial; July and August.

Root horizontal, creeping; culms in tufts, rather stiff, smooth, dark green, 18 in. high, slender; sheaths smooth, oblong, obtuse, minutely streaked, ending in a short awn; panicle as it were sessile, 2 or 3-inches below the apex; pit dilated, edge scariose; common bractæ oblong, white; universal lanceolate, awned; flower small; bracteolæ very minute, white, ovate, acute; lobes of the perigonium lanceolate, 2-ribbed; capsule obovate, small, retuse, 3-lobed, shining, as long as the perigonium.

5. *Juncus effusus*.

Loose junk.

Culm naked, erect; panicle lateral, effused, more than doubly branched; capsule topshape, tip rather truncate.

*Juncus lævis vulgaris panicula sparsa*, Rati Syn. 432, 4.

*Juncus lævis panicula sparsa major*, Park. 1191.

*Juncus lævis*, Ger. em. 39.

*Juncus effusus*, Lin. S. P. 464.

Common rush. Soft rush.

Moist pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Root* black, creeping; *culm* 3 feet high, pale green, soft, brittle, very finely streaked; *sheaths* light brown, obtuse, awned; *panicle* very much effused and divaricated at the tip; *involucrum* small, white, slightly sheathing; *flower* small; *bractæ* very small, white, pointed; *lobes* of the perigonium lanceolate, linear; edge white; ribs 2, slightly prominent; *capsule* small, obovate, slightly retuse, very blunt, pale brown, not shining; *style* falling off.

6. *Juncus filiformis*. Threadshape junk.

*Culm* naked, threadshape, drooping; *panicle* lateral, scarcely branched, few-flowered; *capsule* roundish.

*Juncus parvus*, calamo supra paniculam compactam longius producto, *Raii Syn.* 432, 6.

*Juncus filiformis*, *Lin. S. P.* 467.

*Least rush.*

Mountain pastures; perennial; August.

*Root* creeping, horizontal, fibrous, slender, long; *culm* upright, threadlike, 6 in. high; tip pointed and channelled; light green; *sheaths* few, unequal, cut, obtuse, awned, or slightly leafy; *panicle* about the middle of the culm; *flowers* nearly sessile becoming peduncled; *involucra* small, scariose; upper long, bristlelike; *edge* of the pit broad, scariose; *bractæ* scariose, unequal; *sepales* 3-ribbed; *capsule* globose, obtuse, shining, the length of the perigonium.

b. *Leaves channelled*.

7. *Juncus squarrosus*. Scurfy junk.

*Culm* naked; *leaves* bristlelike, channelled; *panicle* terminal, long; *capsule* obovate, obtuse.

*Juncus montanus palustris*, *Raii Syn.* 432, 7.

*Juncus squarrosus*, *Lin. S. P.* 465.

*Moss rush. Goose corn.*

Barren mountain heaths; perennial; June, July.

*Root* fibrous; *leaves* densely tufted, bristlelike, stiff, slender, pointed, smooth, dilated at bottom, sheathing; *outer sheaths* scaly, striped, broad; *culm* leafless, 12 inches long, strait, stiff, inclining to angled; *panicle* upright, branched, clustered; *floral leaves* membranaceous, cut, *sheaths* ending in a bristleshape leaf as long as the panicle; *peduncles* 1 or 2-flowered; *flowrets* large; *bractæ* ovate, acute, tip scariose; *sepales* nearly equal, lanceolate, obtuse; edge scariose; *capsule* obovate, 3-sided, obtuse, mucronate.



8. *Juncus compressus*.

Flattened junk.

*Culm* not branched, leafy, compressed; *leaves* linear, edge incurved; *capsule* roundish, longer than the perigonium; *panicle* terminal, shorter than the bractææ.

*Juncus parvus cum pericarpis rotundis*, *Raii Syn.* 433, 10.

*Juncus bulbosus*, *Lin. S. P.* 466.

*Juncus compressus*, *Jacq. Vindob.* 235.

Round fruited rush. Russia water-grass.

Moist fields; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *culm* upright, 12 in. high, simple; base cylindrical; tip compressed, smooth, leafy; *leaves* linear, shorter than the culm; *sheaths* cut, edge and tip scariose; *panicle* above decompound, erect, many-flowered; *floral leaves* upright, shortly sheathing; lowermost longer than the corymbus; *flower* single, at the division; *sepales* equal, brown, obtuse, shorter than the capsule, edge scariose; *capsule* round, very obtuse, mucronate.

9. *Juncus cœnosus*.

Mud junk.

*Culm* simple, leafy; *leaves* bristlelike, channelled; *capsule* obovate, obtuse, the length of the perigonium; *panicle* terminal, nearly simple, longer than the bractææ.

*Juncus cœnosus*, *Bichen. T. L. S.* 12, 309.

Mud rush.

Salt marshes; perennial; July and August.

Darker green than the preceding; *leaves* stiffer than it; edge of the inner *sepales* scariose; *capsule* rather one-sided.

10. *Juncus bufonius*.

Toad junk.

*Culm* 2-forked, leafy; *leaves* angular; *flowers* solitary, sessile; *perigonium* bristlelike; *sepales* unequal; outer twice the length of the capsule.

*Juncus palustris humilior erectus*, *Raii Syn.* 434, 12.

*Gramen junceum*, *Ger. em.* 4.

*Gramen junceum parvum sive Holosteum Matthioli et Gramen bufonium Flandrorum*, *Park.* 1190.

*Juncus bufonius*, *Lin. S. P.* 466.

Toad rush. Toad grass.

Damp watery places; annual; June to August.

*Root* fibrous, tufted; *culm* below simple, above forked, round, leafy, 12 in. high; *leaves* shorter than the culm, slender, pale green, acute, upright; *sheaths* angular, edges whitish; *panicle* 2-forked, long; *flowers* solitary, 1-rowed, remote, lateral, and at the foot of the branches; *sepales* blackish green, ribless, edge scariose; the outer keeled; inner broad, ovate, flat; *capsules* elliptical, obtuse, half as long as the perigonium.

β. *viviparus*. Capsule gemmiparous.

γ. *minimus*. Plant not 2 in. high.

*Juncus* q. *Gramen juncoides minimum* Anglo-Britannicum, holosteo Matthioli congener, aut *bufonis graminei* Flandrico Lobelii, *Dillen in Rati Syn.* 434, 13.

11. *Juncus macer*.

*Slender junk.*

*Leaves* linear; *culm* 2-forked, racemose; *flowers* solitary, sessile; *sepals* equal, setaceous, longer than the capsule.

*Juncus gracilis*, *Eng. Bot.* 31, 2174; not of Brown.

*Slender rush.*

Alpine bogs; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous, woolly; *culm* slender, 18 in. high, terminating in a few racemose forked branches, with 2 or 3 leaves at the base; *radical leaves* 1 or 2, much shorter than the culm, narrow, flat; edges rather involute, not channelled; *flower* solitary; *bractes* linear, leaflike, round; *valves* of the capsules blunt, nicked.

12. *Juncus trifidus*.

*Three-cut junk.*

*Culm* naked at bottom; *capsule* oblong, as long as the perigonium; *bractes* foliaceous, channelled; *flowers* 3, terminal.

*Juncus trifidus*, *Lin. S. P.* 465.

*Juncus monanthos*, *Jacq. Obs.* 33.

*Three-leaved rush.*

Alpine bogs; perennial; July.

*Root* tufted; *culms* upright, numerous, slender, thread-like, 12 in. high; *sheaths* broad, streaked; upper long, adpressed, cut, slender, the tip ending in a leaflike awn; *ligula* membranaceous, fringed; *leaves* 3, terminal, upright, bristlelike, unequal, short, sheathing; *sepals* blackish green, edge broad and scarious; *the outer* lanceolate, mucronate; *the inner* short, broad, blunt; *capsule* oblong, large, shining, pointed.

13. *Juncus uliginosus*.

*Bog junk.*

*Leaves* bristlelike, channelled; *head* 3-flowered, *flowers* sessile; *capsule* obtuse, longer than the perigonium; *culm* bulbous, rooting.

*Juncus* q. *Gramen juncum*, capsulis triangulis, minimum, *Rati Syn.* 434, 11.

*Gramen juncum minor*, *Ger. em.* 4.

*Juncus uliginosus*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 113.

*Bulbous rush.*

Moist sandy heaths; perennial; July and August.

Root fibrous; *culm* bulbous at bottom, leafy, slender, branching above; branches divaricated; *leaves* crowded, bristlelike, smooth, cellular; *cells* in a double row, alternating; *heads* 3-flowered, lateral and terminal, sessile; *bracteæ* small, scariose, shorter than the flowers; *sepales* equal, lanceolate, pointed, 3-ribbed; *edge* scariose, dark brown red, keel green; *capsule* acute, 3-sided, obtuse, opaque, rather longer than the perigonium.

*β. viviparus.* *Capsule* gemmiparous, *bracteæ* lengthened out like the leaves.

*Juncus uliginosus*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 348.

#### 14. *Juncus supinus.*

*Downlying junk.*

*Leaves* channelled, threadshape; *head* 3-flowered, terminal, facing one way; *bracteæ* bristlelike, leafy; *capsule* nearly as long as the perigonium.

*Juncus supinus*, *Hoff. Germ.* 125.

*Juncus capitatus*, *Weigel Obs. Bot.* 28.

*Schœnus minimus*, *Symons Syn.* 197.

*Juncus verticillatus β*, *Willd. S. P.* 2, 212.

*Dwarf rush.*

Bogs; perennial; July.

Root fibrous, bulbous at bottom; *culm* erect, simple, 3 in. high; *leaves* threadshape, channelled, cellular; *flowers* 3 together, terminal, clustered; *bracteæ* bristlelike, one or more, frequently leaflike, longer than the flowers, and forcing them on one side; *lobes* of the perigonium lanceolate, chesnut colour; *capsule* oblong, rather obtuse, 3-sided.

#### c. *Leaves jointed.*

#### 15. *Juncus fluitans.*

*Floating junk.*

*Leaves* cylindrical, bristlelike, rather nodosely jointed; *heads* 3-flowered; *flowers* sessile; *culm* bulbous, slender, rooting; *capsule* obtuse, longer than the perigonium.

*Juncus uliginosus γ*, *Bicheno T. L. S.* 316.

*Juncus fluitans*, *La Marck Encyc. Method.* 3, 270.

*Juncus uliginosus*, *Fl. Dan.* 817.

*Juncus subverticillatus*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 3, 166.

Watery places; perennial; July.

Very like *isolepis fluitans*; *culm* slender, feeble, floating; *leaves* long, threadshape, slender; *panicle* spreading, 3 or 4-flowered, subproliferous.

16. *Juncus triglumis*. Three-chaffed junk.

*Leaves* subulate; *head* terminal; *flowers* 3, sessile; *capsules* rather obtuse, as long as the perigonium; *bracteæ* 3-leaved, as long as the flowers.

*Scirpus* q. *Juncello accedens graminifolia planta capitulis armeriæ proliferæ* Lhwyd, *Raii Syn.* 430, 9 \*.

*Juncus triglumis*, *Lin. S. P.* 467.

Boggy places; perennial; July, August.

*Culms* 6 in. high; *leaves* rather jointed, furrowed, channelled; *flowers* large, erect, crowded; *bracteæ* ovate, ribbed, light brown; 2 outer largest, opening so as to make the flowers stand all in the same plane; *sepales* nearly equal, obtuse, the outer brownish green, the inner paler; *capsule* elliptical, mucronate, obtuse, 3-sided.

17. *Juncus biglumis*. Two-chaffed junk.

*Leaves* awlshape; *head* terminal; *flowers* 2, one pedicelled; *capsule* longer than the perigonium, tip retuse; *bracteæ* 2-leaved, unequal; upper leaflike.

*Juncus biglumis*, *Lin. S. P.* 467.

Moist alpine meadows; perennial; August.

*Culm* 3 in. high; *leaves* jointed; *sheaths* broad, scariose; *flowers* large, facing one way, one above the other; *bracteæ* 2, unequal; upper leaflike, erect, acute, doubly striated, dark chesnut; lower shorter, ovate, rather acute; *sepales* acute, dark chocolate-colour; *capsule* long, turbinate, retuse, 3-sided; *caruncle* elongated at each end of the seed.

18. *Juncus castaneus*. Chesnut junk.

*Leaves* flat, stem-clasping; *head* terminal, mostly in pairs, many-flowered, leafy at bottom; *bracteæ* acute; *capsule* longer than the perigonium.

*Juncus castaneus*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 383.

*Juncus Jacquini*, *Symons Syn.* 87.

Micaceous rocks; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *culm* upright, 12 in. high, single, leafy; *leaves* upright, compressed, jointed; *sheath* keeled; *heads* 3 to 8-flowered, shining, blackish; *bracteæ* membranaceous, linear; *capsules* oblong, pointed, 3-celled; *caruncle* of the seed awlshape, at each end.

19. *Juncus subverticillatus*. Whorled junk.

*Stem-leaves* awlshape, knotted, jointed; *panicle* corymbose; *head* mostly 5-flowered, fasciculately whorled; *capsule* as long as the perigonium, obtuse; *perigonium* awned; *culm* lying down.

*Juncus subverticillatus*, Willd. S. P. 2, 212.

*Lesser jointed wood rush-grass.* Park. 1189.

Marshy places; perennial; July, August.

*Culm* slightly bulbous at bottom, sarmentose; 4 in. high, cylindrical, fistulous; *radical leaves* threadlike, jointed; *stem-leaves* larger, awlshape, knotty, jointed; *sheaths* scarious; *flowers* in a corymbus, appearing proliferous, light brown; *sepals* lanceolate, pointed, stiff; *capsules* light brown, shining, mucronated.

20. *Juncus acutiflorus.* Pointed-flower junk.

*Leaves* knotty, jointed; *panicle* terminal, very much divided: *sepals* lanceolate, pointed, *capsule* pointed, as long as the perigonium.

*Juncus nemorosus*, folio articulo, Raii Syn. 433, 9.

*Gramen junceum sylvaticum*, Ger. em. 22.

*Gramen junceum aquaticum magis sparsa paniculâ*, Park. 1269, 4.

*Juncus acutiflorus*, Ehrh. Gram. 66

*Juncus articulatus*, Relhan Fl. Cant. 138.

*Juncus nemorosus*, Sibthorp Fl. Ox. 114.

*Juncus sylvatica*, Willd. S. P. 2, 211.

Watery places in woods; perennial; June, July.

*Root* fibrous, creeping; *culm* rather hard, leafy, slender, upright, slightly compressed, smooth, 3 feet high, joints fistular; *leaves* 3 or 4, on the stem, sheathing, compressed, smooth; *panicle* diffuse; branches long, slender, smooth; *capsules* 3-sided, ovate, oblong, light brown, shining.

21. *Juncus lampocarpus.* Varnished junk.

*Leaves* compressed; *panicle* terminal, compound, upright; *sepals* unequal, inner obtuse; *capsule* 3-sided, acute, shining, longer than the perigonium.

*Juncus foliis articulatis, floribus umbellatis*, Raii Syn. 433, 8.

*Gramen aquaticum*, Ger. em. 12.

*Gramen junceum aquaticum Bauhini*, Park. 1270.

*Juncus lampocarpus*, Davis T. L. S. 10, 13.

*Juncus articulatus*, Willd. S. P. 2, 211.

*Juncus compressus*, Relh. Fl. Cant. 141.

*Shining-fruited rush.*

Boggy places; perennial; July, August.

*Root* creeping; *culm* 1 foot high, compressed, many-leaved; *leaves* compressed, sheathing, distinctly jointed, stiff, pointed; *panicle* terminal, upright; branches stiff, nearly simple; *flowers* 5 or 6 together, sessile.

22. *Juncus obtusiflorus*.*Bluntflowered junc.*

*Leaves* round, knotted, jointed; *panicle* very much divided above, divaricated; *sepales* elliptical, obtuse, the length of the capsule.

*Gramen juncæum sylvaticum*, *Ger. em.* 22, 9.

*Juncus obtusiflorus*, *Ehr. Gram.* 76.

*Juncus articulatus* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 379, excluding the synonyms.

Stagnant watery places; perennial; July, August.

*Root* horizontal; *culm* upright, very smooth, fistulous, 3 feet high; *leaves* 2 or 3, long, thick, stiff, cylindrical, smooth, jointed, cellular; *sheaths* short, pale; *ligula* short, obtuse, 2-cut; *corymbus* terminal, very much branched, entangled; ultimate ones often retracted; *flowers* small, 4 or 5 in a head; *edge* of the *sepales* scariose, broad, brownish; *capsules* light brown, shining, oval, straight, blunt, mucronate.

## III. 106. LUZULA.

*Luzula*.

*Perigonium* 6-parted, glumaceous, persisting; *bracteolæ* 3 or 4, glumaceous; *stamens* 6, short; *stigmata* 3; *capsule* 1-celled, 3-valved; *seeds* 3, affixed at the base.—*Root* perennial; *culm* upright, jointed below the sheath, round, smooth, more or less leafy; *leaves* flat, lanceolate, edge fringed with hygrometrical hairs; *sheaths* smooth; *ligula* pilose; *corymbus* terminal, many-flowered.

1. *Luzula pilosa*.*Hairy luzula*.

*Corymbus* very much divided, becoming divaricated; *flowers* solitary; *sepales* ovate, acute; *capsule* cordate, obtuse; *caruncle* of the seed hooked.

*Gramen nemorosum hirsutum vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 416, 3.

*Gramen nemorosum hirsutum*, *Ger. em.* 17.

*Gramen nemorosum hirsutum majus*, *Park.* 1184.

*Juncus pilosus*, *Lin. S. P.* 468.

*Juncus nemorosus*, *Lam. Enc. Meth.* 3, 273.

*Juncus luzulinus*, *Vill. Delph.* 2, 235.

*Juncus vernalis*, *Ehrh. Gram.* 109.

*Luzula vernalis*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 182.

*Luzula pilosa*, *Willd. Hort. Ber.* 393.

*Hairy wood-rush.* *Hairy wood-grass.*

Woods and hedges; perennial; April and May.

*Roots* in tufts, stoloniferous; *culm* 12 in. high, slender, simple; *leaves* broad; *corymbus* spreading; *flowers* lateral and terminal; *sepales* acute, dark brown, edge white; *capsules* inversely heartshaped, narrowed towards the middle.

2. *Luzula Forsteri*.Forster's *luzula*.

*Corymbus* slightly divided, irregular; *flowers* solitary, upright; *sepales* and *capsules* ovate, acute; *caruncle* of the seed erect, obtuse.

*Juncus Forsteri*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1695.

*Luzula Forsteri*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1824.

Chalky woods and hedges; perennial; May.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* 12 in. high, threadshape; *leaves* slender, upper largest; *corymbus* terminal, erect, slightly branched; *sepales* lanceolate, pointed, as long as the capsule, light brown; *capsule* mucronate; *seeds* oval; *caruncle* rather straight, obtuse.

3. *Luzula sylvatica*.Wood *luzula*.

*Corymbus* divided, loose; *flowers* 3 together; *sepales* awned, longer than the capsule; *caruncle* obtuse.

*Gramen nemorosum hirsutum latifolium maximum*, *Raii Syn.* 416, 4.

*Juncus pilosus* ♂, *Lin. S. P.* 468.

*Juncus pilosus*, *Vill. Delph.* 2, 234.

*Juncus montanus*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 3, 237.

*Juncus maximus*, *Willd. S. P.* 2, 218.

*Juncus sylvaticus*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 131.

Great broad-leaved wood-grass.

Shady stony places; perennial; May and June.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* 2 feet high, upright, leafy, striated; *leaves* broad, light green, 8-ribbed; *panicle* cymose, repeatedly divided, often divaricated; *flowers* small, above fasciculate; *bractæ* linear, hairy, acute; *sepales* equal, somewhat longer than the capsule, acuminate; *capsule* ovate, mucronate; *caruncle* elliptical, sitting close to the seed.

4. *Luzula campestris*.Field *luzula*.

*Spikes* ovate, unequally peduncled, intermediate ones sessile; *bractæ* short; *sepales* lanceolate, longer than the capsule, mucronate; *capsule* obtuse.

*Gramen nemorosum hirsutum* q. *Gramen exile hirsutum*, *Ger. em.* 16; *Raii Syn.* 416, 1.

*Gramen nemorosum hirsutum minus angustifolium*, *Park.* 1185.

*Juncus campestris*, *Lin. S. P.* 468.

*Luzula campestris*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1827.

Small hairy wood-grass.

Meadows and pastures; perennial; April, May.

*Root* fibrous, creeping; *culm* 4 in. high; *leaves* linear, flat, 5-ribbed; *flowers* in spikes, sessile, 10 or 12 together; head ovate, upright, afterwards nodding; *sepales* shining, keeled, edge white; *capsule* obovate, obtuse, 3-sided; *seeds* kidneyshape, rather rough, ash-green, opaque; *caruncle* enlarged at the bottom of the seed, attaching it to the receptacle.

5. *Luzula congesta*.Crowded *luzula*.

*Spikes* many, ovate, umbelled; *bracteæ* short; *sepales* lanceolate, longer than the capsule, mucronate; *capsule* obtuse.

*Juncus congestus*, *Thuil. Par.* 2, 1, 179.

*Juncus liniger*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 2, 436.

*Luzula campestris* β, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1827.

*Luzula erecta* β, *Bart. Essai*, 136.

*Luzula congesta*, *Forster Fl. Tonbridgensis*, 44.

*Fluxen rush*.

Turfy bogs; perennial; June.

*Root* fibrous, in tufts; *culm* upright, 12 in. high; *leaves* with long hairs at the base; *umbel* large, compact; *spikes* 7 or 9, upright; *peduncles* long; *flowers* reddish brown; *capsules* large.

6. *Luzula multiflora*.Many-flowered *luzula*.

*Spikes* ovate, rather umbelled, very loose; *peduncles* stiff; *sepales* lanceolate, acute, half as long as the capsule.

*Juncus intermedius*, *Thuil. Par.* 2, 1, 178.

*Juncus erectus*, *Per. Syn.* 1, 386.

*Luzula erecta* α, *Des Jour.* 1, 156.

*Luzula campestris*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1827.

*Juncus multiflorus*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 1, 169.

*Luzula multiflora*, *Lejeune Spa*, 169.

Turfy bogs; perennial; June.

*Root* fibrous; *culm* upright, 6 in. high; *flowers* reddish brown, in a corymbus of 5 or 6 unequally peduncled spikes; *bracteæ* short; *sepales* reddish brown, edges white.

7. *Luzula spicata*.Spiked *luzula*.

*Spike* racemose, drooping, divided; *spikelets* sessile, bracteate; *capsule* acute, the length of the sepales.

*Juncus spicatus*, *Lin. S. P.* 468.

*Luzula spicata*, *Bicheno T. L. S.* 12, 366.

*Luzula spicata*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 1828?

Scotch alps; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous, in tufts; *culm* simple, 8 in. high, slender, leafy; *leaves* linear, channelled, hairy at the base; *stem-leaves* convolute or subulate; *spike* terminal, nodding, cylindrical, oblong, obtuse; *spikelets* sessile, many-flowered, bracteate; *bracteæ* pale, lanceolate; *sepales* lanceolate, acuminate; *capsule* pointed, 3-sided.



## IV. 107. ABAMA. Adanson.

*Bastard-asphodel.*

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; *stamens* 6, opposite to the sepales; *filaments* woolly, persistent; *anthers* linear; *ovary* pyramidal; *style* short; *stigma* capitate; *capsule* 3-celled; *valves* 3, bearing the dissepiments; *seeds* numerous, ovate, oblong, carunculated, imbricated on the inner margin of the dissepiments.—*Root* fibrous, aggregate; *rhizoma* creeping, threadlike; *radical leaves* equitant, ensiform, ribbed, sheathing at bottom, edge membranaceous; *culm* ascending, simple, slightly leafed; *stem-leaves* 1 to 3, alternate, short, submembranaceous; *flowers* spiked, persistent, peduncled, yellow; *bractæ* lanceolate, 2 to each peduncle.

*Abama ossifragum.**Bonebreaking bastard-asphodel.**Leaves* swordshape; *flower* loosely spiked, nearly sessile.*Phalangium Anglicum palustre iridis folio, Raii Syn.* 375, 1.*Asphodelus Lancastriæ verus, Ger. em.* 97.*Anthericum ossifragum, Lin. S. P.* 446.*Narthecium ossifragum, Huds. Fl. Angl.* 145.*Abama ossifragum, De Cand. Fl. Fr.* 1852.*Lancashire bastard-asphodel.**Turfy bogs*; perennial; July, August.

*Culm* 10 in. high, smooth; *spike* upright; *peduncles* alternate, sometimes two together, upright, angular; *bractæ* concave; *ovary* oblong, awlshape at the tip; *capsule* deep yellow, shining.

Fam. VIII. 13. COLCHICACEÆ. De Candolle: *Menderæ*, Mirbel: *Melanthaceæ*, R. Brown: *Juncorum et liliorum genera quædam*, Jussieu.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite; *perigonium* petaloid, 6-sepaled; sometimes tubular at bottom; *sepales* before expanding involute; *stamens* 6, adnate to the sepales; *anthers* often inverted; *ovary* one 3-celled (or 3?), many-seeded; *style* 3-cut or parted; *stigmata* 3; *capsule* 3-partite, 3-valved; edge of valves inflected and forming the dissepiments; *seeds* many, affixed to the inner marginal suture; *spermodermis* simple, membranaceous, neither black nor crustaceous; *corculum* inclosed; *perisperm* fleshy.

*Plants* have a strong action on the human body, as emetics, purgatives, and caustics; so as to require the utmost caution in using them as medicines.

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; *involucrum* 3-leaved; *flower* pedicelled . . . . . TOFIELDIA. 108.

*Base of the perigonium* tubular, radical. COLCHICUM. 109.

I. 108. TOFIELDIA. Hudson. *Tofield.*

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; *involucrum* small, 3-cut at the bottom; *stamens* smooth; *anthers* roundish, incumbent; *style* vertical, short; *capsules* 3, joined at the base; *seeds* many, long, acute.—*Root* fibrous, perennial; *rhizoma* creeping; *stem* upright, naked or with 1 or 2 short leaves; *leaves* equitant, swordshape, ribbed, sheathing at bottom, edge membranaceous; *flowers* spiked or capitate, yellow or white; *peduncle* solitary, bracteate.

*Tofieldia palustris.*

*Marsh tofield.*

*Spike* ovate obtuse; *scape* smooth, threadlike; *sepales* obovate, obtuse; *ovary* roundish; *flowers* nearly sessile.

*Phalangium Scoticum palustre minimum iridis folio, Raii Syn.* 375, 2.

*Anthericum calyculatum, Lin. S. P.* 447.

*Helonias borealis, Willd. S. P.* 2, 274.

*Tofieldia palustris, Huds. Fl. Angl.* 157.

*Nathericum pusillum, Michaux Am. Bor.* 1, 209.

*Scotch asphodel. Lancaster asphodel.*

Mountain bogs; perennial; July to September.

*Stem* 12 in. high; *spike* solitary, obtuse, dense; *flowers* yellowish; *bractæ* ovate, very small, concave.

II. 109. COLCHICUM. Dioscorides. *Meadow-saffron.*

*Perigonium* tubular, radical; *limb* campanulate, 6-parted; *stamens* inserted at the top of the tube; *anthers* oblong, versatile; *ovary* 1; *styles* 3, very long; *stigmata* 3, hooked; *capsules* 3-lobed, lobes inflated, upright, joined at the base; *seeds* many; *corculum* opposite to the umbilicus.—*Bulb* ovate, 1 or 2 new ones arising from beneath the persistent tunics of the old plant in whose half-embracing sinus they are lodged; *tunics* hard, coriaceous; *spathe* cylindrical, cloven on one side of the apex; *flowers* 2 to 6, half produced out of the spathe; *fruit* becoming peduncled; *leaves* coming out with the fruit, a long time after the flower; *radical leaves* sheathing; *stem-leaves* half-embracing; *stems* frequently two, one flowering, fruitful, as above; the other slender, above the first, seldom flowering.

*Colchicum autumnale.*

*Autumnal meadow-saffron.*

*Leaves* flat, broad, lanceolate; *sepales* ovate; *bulbs* rather many-flowered; *flowers* appearing long before the leaves.

*Colchicum commune, Raii Syn.* 373.

*Colchicum Anglicum purpureum, Ger. em.* 127.

*Colchicum autumnale, Lin. S. P.* 485.

Meadows; perennial; flowering in August and September, fruiting in the following May and June.

*Leaves* obtuse, 9 inches long, 2 inner narrower; *flowers* purple, 3-sided.

*β. album.* *Flowers* white.

*Colchicum Anglicum album*, *Ger. em.* 127.

*γ. serotinum.* *Flowers* late, whitish green, long, abortive.

*Bulb* violently emetic and purgative in the spring, less so in autumn: reputed a specific in gout, but requires caution in its exhibition.

# Fam. IX. 14. LILIACEÆ. Jussieu.

*Perigonium* petaloid, free, 6-sepaled, regular; *stamens* 6, opposite to the lobes of the perigonium; *anthers* versatile; *ovary* 1, free; *style* 0; *stigmata* 3; *capsule* 3-celled, 3-valved; partitions on the middle of the valves; *seeds* many, flat, in a horizontal double series, affixed to the central margin of the partitions; *spermodermis* double; *testa* crustaceous, black, brittle; *tegmen* membranaceous; *corculum* included, toward the hilum; *perisperm* rather cartilaginous.—*Herb* bulbous; *leaves* radical or cauline, sheathing or sessile, ribbed; ribs parallel, simple; *flowers* naked, terminal, solitary, or racemose.

*Perigonium* not nectariferous at the base TULIPA. 110.

*Perigonium* nectariferous . . . . . FRITILLARIA. 111.

## I. 110. TULIPA. Gesner.

*Tulip.*

*Perigonium* bellshape, 6-parted; lobes not nectariferous at bottom; *stigmata* sessile, thick; *capsule* oblong, 3-sided; *corculum* one-third the length of the perisperm.—*Bulb* ovate, truncated, emitting the young bulbille on a long peduncle; *stem* solitary, leafy below the middle, sometimes bent down before flowering; *leaves* 3 or 4, tubular and sheathing at bottom; *flowers* solitary, upright or drooping, yellow or variegated; *bractææ* 0.

*Tulipa sylvestris.*

*Wild tulip.*

*Stem* 1-flowered, smooth; *flower* somewhat drooping; lobes lanceolate, pointed, bearded, at the tip; *stamens* hairy at bottom.

*Tulipa Bononiensis*, *Ger. em.* 138.

*Tulipa sylvatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 438.

*Tulipa Turcica*, *Roth. Cat. Bot.* 1, 45.

*Italian tulip*, or *Dalmatian cap.*

Old chalk-pits; perennial; April.

*Stem* upright, 12 in. high; *leaves* glaucous; *flowers* before they open drooping, then become upright, sweet-scented, yellow.

II. 111. FRITILLARIA. Lobel. *Fritillary.*

*Perigonium* cupshape, 6-parted; lobes flat at bottom, keeled, with a linear nectariferous pit on the inside; *stamens* as long as the perigonium; *capsule* 3-sided, blunt; *corculum* not one-fourth so long as the perisperm.—*Combis* smooth, round, solid? one above the other; *stem* upright, from one side of the bulb, simple; *flower* terminal, solitary, or on a loose raceme; *bracteæ* none.

*Fritillaria tessellata.* *Chequered fritillary.*

*Leaves* all alternate, linear, channelled; *stem* 1-flowered.

*Fritillaria variegata*, *Ger. em.* 149.

*Fritillaria Meleagris*, *Lin. S. P.* 436.

*Fritillaria tessellata*, *Salisb. Prod.* 236.

*Fritillaria graminifolia*, *Stokes B. M. M.* 232.

*Chequered Daffodil.* *Snakes-heads.* *Guinea-hen flower.*

Moist fields and meadows; perennial; April.

*Stem* 18 in. high, upright, smooth, leafy; *leaves* rather acute; *flowers* drooping; *fruit* upright and much lengthened after flowering.

β. *serotina.* *Flowers* variegated, purple and black.

γ. *multiflora.* *Stem* 2 or 3-flowered.

δ. *alba.* *Flowers* white.

ε. *lutea.* *Flowers* yellow.

Fam. X. 15. ASPHODELEÆ. *Asphodelearum maxima* *pars*, Brown. *Liliacearum sectio*, De Candolle. *Asphodeli*, Jussieu.

*Perigonium* petaloid, 6-parted or 6-cut, regular, free; *stamens* 6, hypogynous, opposite to the lobes; outer lobes sometimes dissimilar; *ovary* 1, free, 3-celled, many-seeded; *style* 1; *stigma* 1, not nicked; *capsule* 3-celled, 3-valved; partitions on the middle of the valves; *seeds* roundish or angular, mostly in a double series, affixed to the central margin of the partitions; *spermodermis* single, crustaceous, black, brittle; *corculum* inclosed; *perisperm* fleshy.—*Herb* bulbous; *leaves* radical, sometimes cauline, sheathing, ribbed; ribs simple, parallel; *flowers* bracteated or naked, terminal, solitary, racemose, or umbelled.

1. *Filaments smooth, not tricuspidate, inserted at the base of the perigonium.*

- Root fibrous; scape 1-flowered;  
*filaments threadlike, not dilated* ..... PHALANGIUM 112.  
 Root bulbose; *flowers yellow, umbelled*;  
*filaments threadlike, not dilated* ..... GAGEA. 118.  
 Root bulbose; *flowers blue, racemose*;  
*filaments dilated, awlshape* ..... SCILLA. 116.  
 Root bulbose; *flowers whitish, racemose*;  
*filaments dilated at bottom* ..... ORNITHOGALUM. 117.  
 Root bulbose; *flowers umbelled*;  
*filaments dilated at bottom; spatha 2-leaved* .. CEPA. 121.

2. *Filaments smooth, not tricuspidate, attached above the base of the perigonium; root bulbose.*

- Perigonium 6-sepaled, persisting;  
*flowers racemose; bractæ 2-leaved* ... HYACINTHUS. 114.  
 Perigonium 6-sepaled, persisting;  
*flowers umbelled; spatha 3-leaved* ..... MOLY. 119.  
 Perigonium 6-toothed, ovate, ventricose;  
*flowers racemose* ..... MUSCARI. 113.

3. *Filaments alternately 3-cuspidate, inserted at the base of the perigonium.*

- Flowers racemose; spathe none*;  
*bractæ 1, at the bottom of the peduncle.* HONORIUS. 115.  
*Flowers umbelled; spathe 2-valved*;  
*bractæ none* ..... ALLIUM. 120.

A. *Flowers solitary; perigonium 6-sepaled; root fibrous.*

I. 112. PHALANGIUM. Dioscorides. Spiderwort.

*Perigonium 6-sepaled, spreading; stamens 6; filaments smooth, threadshape, equal, inserted in the base of the sepales; stigma 3-sided; seed 3-sided.—Root fibrous; leaves sheathing; sheaths membranaceous; upper leaves alternate, stem-clasping, lanceolate; flowers terminal, white, veined; bractæ none.*

*Phalangium serotinum.* ..... Late spiderwort.

*Leaves 2, thick, semicylindrical; upper lanceolate, dilated, incurved, subulate; scape 1-flowered; capsule oblong, crowned.*

176 112. Phalangium. 15. ASPHODELEÆ. *Pl. end. ph.*

*Bulbosa Alpina juncifolia*, pericarpio unico erecto in summo cauliculo dodrantali, *Raii Syn.* 374, 1.

*Anthericum serotinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 444.

*Bulbocodium serotinum*, *Lin. S. P. ed. 1*, 2994.

*Ornithogalum striatum*, *Willd. S. P.* 2, 112.

*Phalangium serotinum*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 3, 241.

*Mountain spiderwort.*

Alpine rocks; perennial; June.

*Stem* 8 in. high; *root* clubshape, covered with membranaceous scales; *leaves* 2 together, involved in awlshape scales; *upper leaves* 3 or 4, alternate, nearly embracing; *flower* terminal, whitish green; dorsal rib purplish.

*β. multiflorum.* *Flowers* 3 or 4.

*B. Flowers* spiked; *perigonium* tubular at bottom; *plant* bulbose.

II. 113. MUSCARI. Clusius. *Bluebell.*

*Perigonium* ovate, inflated in the middle, 6-toothed; *stamens* 6; *filaments* simple, smooth, threadshape, inserted in the middle of the perigonium; *stigma* 3-sided; *capsule* 3-sided, angles prominent; *seed* ovate; *corculum* straight, the length of the perisperm.—*Bulb* truncated; *flowers* in spikes, blue or white.

*Muscari racemosum.* *Racemose bluebell.*

*Flowers* ovate, 6-furrowed, crowded; the upper sessile, abortive; *leaves* linear, keeled, lax, dependent.

*Hyacinthus muscarius*, *Lin. S. P.* 455.

*Muscari racemosum*, *Curtis Bot. Mag.* 122.

Fields and walls; perennial; May.

*Scape* 9 in. high; *spike* 40 to 50 flowered; *flowers* blue or white; smelling like starch.

III. 114. HYACINTHUS. Theophrastus. *Hyacinth.*

*Perigonium* 6-cut, persistent; *sepales* revolute, connivent at bottom into a tube; *stamens* 6; *filaments* single, thread-like, inserted about the middle of the perigonium; *stigma* obtuse; *capsule* 6-sided; *seeds* roundish; *corculum* straight, as long as the perisperm.—*Bulb* ovate, tunicated; *leaves* linear; *scape* simple; *spike* terminal; *flowers* pendulous, mostly blue; *bractee* 2, linear, at the base of the peduncle.

*Hyacinthus nutans.*

*Drooping hyacinth.*

*Leaves flaccid, linear, shorter than the scape; raceme before flowering drooping.*

*Hyacinthus nutans*, *Ger. em.* 99; *Raii Syn.* 373, 2.

*Hyacinthus Anglicus*, *Bélgicus*, vel *Hispanicus*, *Park. Paradise*, 122.

*Hyacinthus non-scriptus*, *Lin. S. P.* 453.

*Hyacinthus pratensis*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 3, 190.

*Hyacinthus cernuus*, *Thuill. Par.* 2.

*Scilla nutans*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 2, 248.

*Scilla festalis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 242.

*English hyacinth. Harebells.*

Woods, hedges and pastures; perennial; May and June.

*Bulbs large; leaves many, keeled; scape 18 in. high, upright; flowers facing one way, fine-scented.—Roots when fresh poisonous, may be converted into starch, or prepared as a substitute for gum Arabic.*

β. *albus.* *Flowers white.*

#### IV. 115. HONORIUS.

*Star of Naples.*

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled, connivent at bottom, spreading at top, persisting; outer sepales herbaceous, inner petaloid; *stamens* 6, unequal, inserted at the base of the lobes of the perigonium; *filaments* dilated, cohering, bellshape; the 3 on the outer sepales longer, 2-horned; *style* 3-sided, 3-grooved; *stigma* blunt; *capsule* ovate, 3-sided; *seeds* many, roundish; *hilum* sunk, or not tubercular; *corculum* central, curved, half as long as the perisperm; *spermodermis* simple.—*Bull* tunicate; *leaves* linear; *scape* upright; *flowers* racemose, white, outside streaked with green; *peduncles* alternate, bracteate; *bracteæ* slightly sheathing, single.

*Honorius nutans.*

*Drooping star of Naples.*

*Flowers* racemose, facing one way, drooping; *leaves* strapshape, deep green, shorter than the scape; *bracteæ* acute, shorter than the flowers.

*Ornithogalum Neapolitanum*, *Ger. em.* 168, 9.

*Ornithogalum nutans*, *Lin. S. P.* 441.

*Star-flower of Naples, Park. Paradise*, 133.

Fields and meadows; perennial; May.

*Bull* ovate; *leaves* pale, acute; *scape* cylindrical; *flowers* 8 or 10, silvery white.

#### V. 116. SCILLA.

*Squill.*

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled, spreading, falling off; *stamens* 6; *filaments* simple, threadshape, smooth, inserted at the bottom of the sepales; *stigma* obtuse; *capsule* obtuse, 3-sided;

seeds many, roundish.—*Bull* solid or tunicated; *leaves* linear, keeled; *scape* upright; *flowers* peduncled, racemose or corymbose, blue or white; *bractæ* 1-leaved, lanceolate, at the base of the peduncle; or none.

1. *Scilla autumnalis.*

*Autumn squill.*

*Leaves* threadshape, linear, shorter than the scape; *flowers* corymbose; *peduncle* ascending, as long as the flower; *bractæ* 0; *root* tunicated.

*Hyacinthus autumnalis minor*, *Ger. em.* 110; *Park. Paradise*, 132; *Raii Syn.* 373, 3.

*Scilla autumnalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 443.

*Anthericum autumnale*, *Scop. Carn.* 415.

*Ornithogalum autumnale*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 274.

*Autumn star-hyacinth.*

Dry barren pastures; perennial; September.

*Bull* ovate; *leaves* spreading, many; *scape* twice as long as the leaves, upright; *flowers* come out before the leaves, bluish purple; *stamens* blue.

2. *Scilla bifolia.*

*Two-leaved squill.*

*Leaves* 2, lanceolate, linear, rather shorter than the scape; *flowers* racemose, nearly upright; *bractæ* none; *root* solid.

*Hyacinthus stellatus Fuschii*, *Ger. em.* 97; *Raii Syn.* 372, 1.

*Hyacinthus stellatus vulgaris sive bifolius Fuschii*, *Park. Parad.* 126.

*Scilla bifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 445.

*Anthericum bifolium*, *Scop. Carn.* 414.

*Ornithogalum bifolium*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 274.

*Star-hyacinth.*

Woods; perennial; March and April.

*Bull* ovate; *leaves* obtuse, slightly keeled; *corymbus* inclining to racemose; *peduncles* long; *flowers* 4 to 10, mostly pointing one way, blue; *anthers* brownish.

3. *Scilla verna.*

*Spring squill.*

*Leaves* linear, thick, slightly channelled, upright, 2 or more, shorter than the scape; *flowers* few, racemose, umbelled; *bractæ* lanceolate, obtuse, persisting; *root* truncated.

*Hyacinthus stellaris vernus pumilus Lobelii* in *Adv. Raii Syn. Ind. plant. dab.*

*Hyacinthus primus*, *Raii Syn.* 372, omitting some synonyms.

*Scilla verna*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 142.

*Scilla bifolia*, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.* 181.

*Scilla umbellata*, *Ram Bull. Philom.* 130.

Sea cliffs; perennial; April.

*Leaves* seldom more than two; *scape* round; *flowers* 3 to 6, blue; *bractæ* as long as the peduncles.



VI. 117. ORNITHOGALUM. *Star of Bethlem.*

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled, connivent at bottom, spreading at top, persisting; *stamens* 6, equal; *filaments* inserted on the base of the sepales; those inserted on the 3 outer dilated at bottom, the others threadshape, smooth; *stigma* bluntly 3-sided; *capsule* 3-sided, blunt; *seeds* many, roundish; *umbilicus* tubercular; *corculum* central, curved, half as long as the perisperm; *spermodermis* simple.—*Bull* tunicated; *leaves* radical, linear, keeled; *scape* erect; *flowers* alternate, peduncled, whitish streaked with green, corymbose; *bractæ* membranaceous, from the base of each peduncle.

1. *Ornithogalum pallidum.* *Pale star-of-Bethlem.*

*Raceme* very long; *lobes* of the perigonium linear, obtuse; *bractæ* membranaceous, dilated at the base, very acute; *peduncles* when in flower expanding, when in fruit approaching the scape.

*Ornithogalum angustifolium majus*, floribus ex albo virescentibus, *Raii Syn.* 372, 1.

*Asphodelus bulbosus*, *Ger. em.* 97.

*Asphodelus bulbosus* Galeni, seu *Ornithogalum majus*, flore subvirescente, *Park. Parad.* 136.

*Ornithogalum pyreniacum*, *Lin. S. P.* 440.

*Ornithogalum flavescens*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 277.

*Ornithogalum pallidum*, *Salisb. Prod.* 239.

Woods and fields; perennial; June and July.

*Bull* ovate; *leaves* very long, not in the least notched, smooth; *scape* 3 feet high, upright, many-flowered; *flowers* whitish green, pale yellow within; *peduncles* slender.

2. *Ornithogalum umbellatum.* *Umbelled star-of-Bethlem.*

*Raceme* inclining to corymbose, few-flowered; *outer peduncles* longer than the central ones; *lobes* of the perigonium elliptical, lanceolate; *bractæ* long, membranaceous, acute.

*Ornithogalum vulgare et verus, majus et minus*, *Raii Syn.* 372, 2.

*Ornithogalum*, *Ger. em.* 167.

*Ornithogalum vulgare*, *Park. Parad.* 136.

*Ornithogalum umbellatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 441.

*Ornithogalum Theliocharmos*, *Renealm*, 88.

*Ornithogalum horologicum*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 1, 242.

Fields, pastures, and woods; perennial; April, May.

*Bulbs* roundish; *leaves* linear, shrivelled at the tip; *scape* 18 in. high; *flowers* spreading, white.

VII. 118. *GAGEA*. R. A. Salisbury. *Gage*.

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled, connivent at bottom, spreading above, persisting; *outer sepales* herbaceous, inner petaloid; *stamens* 6; *filaments* flattish, inserted at the bottom of the sepales, not dilated; *stigma* clavate, blunt; *capsule* ovate, 3-sided; *seeds* many, roundish.—*Root* small, bulbous; *leaves* few, obtuse, mucronate, villous; *flowers* yellow, corymbose; *peduncles* angular.

*Gagea fascicularis*.

*Bundle gage*.

*Corymbus* many-flowered; *peduncle* smooth, naked below, fascicled; *sepales* elliptical, lanceolate; *scape* angular; *radical leaves* solitary.

*Ornithogalum luteum*, *Park. Parad.* 140; *Raii Syn.* 372, 1.

*Ornithogalum luteum*, seu *Cepe agraria*, *Ger. em.* 165.

*Ornithogalum pratense*, *Pers. in Uster. N. B. A.* 5, 8.

*Gagea fascicularis*, *Salisb. Ann. Bot.* 555.

*Yellow star-of-Bethlehem*.

Moist shady places; perennial; April.

*Bulb* small; *stem* 6 in. high, erect; *radical leaves* mostly single; *stem leaves* 2, unequal, fringed; fringe white; *corymbus* 5 or 7-flowered.

*β. multiplex*. *Stem-leaves* 3 or 4, unequal.

VIII. 119. *MOLY*.

*Moly*.

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled, spreading; *stamens* 6, affixed above the base of the sepales, all threadlike, not dilated at bottom, flat; *style* nearly 3-sided; *stigma* acute; *capsule* 3-sided; cells deeply parted; axis threadlike, remaining after the opening of the valves; *seed* 1, rarely 2 or 3, roundish; *coraculum* peripheral, more than half the length of the perisperm, curved or spiral; *spermodermis* simple.—*Root* tunicate; *bulb* simple; *leaves* radical, sheathing, flat, linear or lanceolate; *flowers* umbelled, lax, terminal, white or yellow; *spathe* bivalve, lanceolate, membranaceous; *bractæ* 0; *scape* mostly angular.

*Moly latifolium*.

*Broad-leafed moly*.

*Leaves* ovate, lanceolate, petiolate; *scape* 3-sided.

*Allium sylvestre latifolium*, *Raii Syn.* 370, 5.

*Allium ursinum*, *Ger. em.* 179; *Lin. S. P.* 431.

Woods and damp fields; perennial; May and June.

*Bulbs* attenuated, oblong; *leaves* acute, ribbed; *scape* upright; *spathe* deflected, shorter than the peduncles.

IX. 120. ALLIUM.

Garlick.

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled, spreading; *stamens* 6, affixed at the base of the sepales, those of the outer sepales flat, 3-pointed, middle point antherbearing; the rest simple, threadlike; *stigma* acute; *capsule* 3-sided; cells deeply 2-parted, axis threadshape, remaining after the opening of the valves; *seeds* few, 2 or 3; *corculum* peripheral, more than half the length of the perisperm, curved or spiral; *spermodermis* simple.—*Root* tunicated; *bulb* simple or soboliferous; *leaves* flat or round, radical or cauline; *flowers* umbelled, terminal; *umbells* often bearing bulbs instead of capsules; *spathe* bivalve, dry, membranaceous, many-flowered; *bractee* none.

a. *Stem-leaves flat; umbells bearing capsules.*

1. *Allium lætum.*

Pleasant garlick.

*Umbells* capsule-bearing, globose; *leaves* thick, rather keeled; *bulb* tunicated; *outer sepales* rough on the outside.

*Porrum capitatum*, Ger. em. 174.

*Allium Porrum*, Lin. S. P. 423.

*Allium lætum*, Salisb. Prod. 234.

Leek.

Cultivated as a pot-herb; biennial.

*Bulb* oblong, fibrous at bottom, formed of the sheaths of the leaves; *stem* erect, 3 feet high; *flowers* campanulate.—*Juice* diuretic, dissolving calculi; *root* and *seed* vermifuge.

β. *tonsile.* *Leaves* and *stem* short, numerous.

*Porrum sectivum*, aut *tonsile*, Ger. em. 174.

Produced by cutting down the leaves for use.

2. *Allium porraceum.*

Leek garlick.

*Umbells* globose, capsule-bearing; *leaves* thick, linear; *bulbs* soboliferous.

*Allium Holmense sphaerico capite*, *Scorodoprasum dictum*, Rati Syn. 370, 4.

*Scorodoprasium primum Clusii*, Ger. em. 180.

*Scorodoprasium alterum Lobelii*, Park. 872.

*Allium Ampeloprasum*, Lin. S. P. 423.

*Allium Porrum* β, Lamark Fl. Fr. 3, 256.

*Porrum Ampeloprasum*, Mill. Dict. n. 2.

Mountain garlick. Garlick leek.

Sunny hills; perennial; July.

*Bulb* roundish, composed of 5 or 6 ovate, acute, whitish bulbilles inclosed in the whitish sheaths of the leaves; *stem* 5 feet high, gradually attenuated; *edge* of the leaves rough; *stamens* all tricuspidate, the 3 outer slightly toothed at the sides.

b. *Stem-leaves flat ; umbells bearing bulbs.*

3. *Allium sativum.* *Cultivated garlick.*

*Umbells* bulb-bearing, globose ; *leaves* flat, linear, not in the least notched ; *bulbs* soboliferous.

*Allium*, *Ger. em.* 178 ; *Park. Par.* 511.

*Allium sativum*, *Lin. S. P.* 425.

Cultivated as a pot-herb.

*Peduncle* straight.

4. *Allium contortum.* *Twisted garlick.*

*Umbells* bulb-bearing, globose ; *leaves* flat, linear, undulated, subcrenate ; *stem* before flowering contorted, afterwards upright.

*Ophioscoridon*, *Ger. em.* 181.

*Scorodoprasum alterum, convoluta capite*, *Park.* 873.

*Allium Scorodoprasum*, *Lin. S. P.* 425.

*Allium contortum*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 2, 229.

*Vipers garlick. Rocambole.*

Cultivated as a pot-herb of superior flavour to garlick.

*Bulbilles* in the umbel roundish, slightly compressed on the sides ; skin tinged with violet.

5. *Allium arenarium.* *Sand garlick.*

*Umbells* bulb-bearing, globose ; *leaves* flat, linear, rough on the edge ; *spathe* short, awnless ; *stem* before flowering drooping.

*Allium sylvestre ampicarpon, foliis porraceis, floribus et nucleis purpureis*, *Raii Syn.* 370, 6.

*Porrum vitigineum* ? *Ger. em.* 176.

*Allium arenarium*, *Lin. S. P.* 426.

*Allium Scorodoprasum*, *Fl. Dan.* 1, 290.

*Vine leek. French leek.*

Woods and mountains in the north ; perennial ; July.

*Bulbs* ovate ; *stem* 3 feet high ; *leaves* linear, with long sheaths.

c. *Stem-leaves round ; umbells bearing bulbs.*

6. *Allium vineale.* *Vineyard garlick.*

*Umbells* bulb-bearing, globose ; *leaves* round, fistulose ; *stem* round ; *bulbs* soboliferous ; *seta* of the stamens exserted.

*Allium sylvestre*, *Raii Syn.* 369, 1 ; *Park.* 870 ; *Ger. em.* 179.

*Allium vineale*, *Lin. S. P.* 428.

*Crow garlick.*

Dry barren places in chalky soils ; perennial ; July.

*Bulbs* 2, small, ovate ; *stem* slender ; *leaves* smooth ; *spathe* falling off.

*β. biceps.* Stem with 2 or 3 heads of bulbs.

Ampeloprason sive Porrum sylvestre, *Ger. em.* 176.

Ampeloprasum, *Park.* 871.

d. Leaves radical; scape naked; umbells bearing capsules.

7. *Allium fissile.*

Partible garlick.

Umbells capsule-bearing, globose; leaves awlshape; scape round; bulbs soboliferous; stamens as long as the perigonium.

Ascalonitides, *Ger. em.* 170.

Cepa Ascalonica, *Park. Parad.* 513.

Allium Ascalonicum, *Lin. S. P.* 429.

Scallions. Shallots.

Cultivated as a potherb.

Bulb composed of many little bulbs, not enclosed in a common tunick; scape 12 in. high; spathe membranaceous; flowers small, deep purple; perigonium upright, ovate, lanceolate; anthers yellow; stigma blunt.

## IX. 121. CEPA.

Onion.

Perigonium 6-sepaled, spreading; stamens 6, affixed to the bottom of the sepales, simple at bottom, dilated at top; stigma acute; capsule 3-sided; cells deeply 2-parted; axis threadshape, remaining after the opening of the valves; seeds 2 or 3, roundish; corculum peripheral, more than half the length of the perisperm, curved or spiral; spermodermis simple.—Root tunicated; bulbs simple or soboliferous; leaves flat, linear or round, radical or cauline; flower umbelled, terminal, often bearing bulbilles instead of capsules; spathe bivalve, dry, membranaceous, many-flowered, crowded; bractæ 0.

a. Leaves cylindrical, radical; scape naked.

1. *Cepa esculenta.*

Esculent onion.

Umbells capsule-bearing, globose; scape fistulous, bellied below; leaves round, shorter than the scape.

Cepa alba, *Ger. em.* 169.

Allium Cepa, *Lin. S. P.* 432.

Allium esculentum, *Salisb. Prod.* 255.

Silver-skinned onion. Deptford onion.

Cultivated for kitchen use, in marsh land.

Bulb oblong, ovate, scarcely acrid, sweetish, containing a saccharine principle analogous to manna; scape simple.

β. *rubra*. *Bulbs* roundish, purplish, very acrid; *scape* simple.

*Common onion.*

Cultivated.

γ. *Hispanica*. *Bulbs* oblong, ovate, very sweet, large; *scape* simple.

*Spanish onion.*

Cultivated from seed obtained from Spain and Portugal; but grows less, and becomes more acrid every year, degenerating into the common onion.

δ. *ramosa*. *Scape* branched.

*Tree onion. Bunch onion.*

Cultivated, but seldom.

2. *Cepa fistulosa*.

*Pipey onion.*

*Umbells* capsule-bearing, globose; *leaves* round, fistulous, ventricose; *scape* fistulous, as long as the leaves; *outer sepales* shorter than the inner.

*Cepa Hispanica oblonga*, *Ger. em.* 169.

*Cepa longa*, *Park. Par.* 511.

*Allium fistulosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 434.

*Long Spanish onions. Welsh onions.*

Cultivated as a pot-herb.

3. *Cepa tenuifolia*.

*Fine-leafed onion.*

*Umbells* capsule-bearing, crowded; *leaves* round, awl-shape, threadlike; *scapes* in tufts, as long as the leaves; *sepales* equal.

*Schoenoprasum*, *Ger. em.* 176.

*Allium Schoenoprasum*, *Lin. S. P.* 482.

*Allium tenuifolium*, *Satish. Prod.* 235.

*Cives. Chives.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; June; also cultivated for a pot-herb.

*Bulbs* cylindrical, in tufts; *leaves* attenuated, 6 or 7 in. high, acute, glaucous, sheathing; *scape* slightly curved; *umbells* dense; *spathe* purplish, ovate, persisting; *flowers* crowded, whitish purple; *pistill* very long.

b. *Leaves* round, *cauline*; *umbells* bulb-bearing.

4. *Cepa oleracea*.

*Pot onion.*

*Umbells* bulb-bearing, lax; *leaves* half-round, furrowed; *scape* round.

*Moly montanum tertium* Clusii, *Ger. em.* 188.

*Allium oleraceum*, *Lin. S. P.* 429.

*Allium virens*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 1, 67.

*Allium virescens*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 259.

*Allium parviflorum*, *Thuill. Paris.*

Edges of fields; perennial; July.

*Bulbs* ovate; *scape* upright, 2 or 3 feet high, slender; *leaves* slender above, channelled, acute; *spathe* bellied at bottom, attenuated, much longer than the umbells; *flowers* few, campanulate, greenish purple.

c. *Leaves flat, cauline.*

5. *Cepa carinata.*

*Keeled onion.*

*Umbells* bulb-bearing, fewflowered; *leaves* linear, keeled; *spathe* very long, unequal, 2-horned, acute.

*Allium montanum bicorné purpureum proliferum*, *Raii Syn.* 369, 2.

*Moly montanum secundum* Clusii, *Ger. em.* 187.

*Allium carinatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 426.

*Mountain garlick.*

Rocks and mountains; perennial; July.

*Root* and *plant* scentless; *stem* upright, 4 feet high; *leaves* slender, flat, obtuse, very longly sheathing; *spathe* leafy; *umbells* fewflowered; *flowers* dull brownish purple.

## Fam. XI. 16. ASPARAGI.

*Perigonium* petaloid, 6-sepaled, regular; *stamens* 6, at the base of the sepales; *anthers* upright, peltate; *ovary* free, 3-celled; *cells* 2-seeded; *style* 1; *stigmata* 3; *berry* 3-celled; *seeds* few, subglobose, affixed to the inner angles of the cells; *spermodermis* simple, black, crustaceous, brittle; *perisperm* cartilaginous, hard; *corculum* curved, transverse, opposite to the umbilicus.—*Plant* herbaceous or shrubby; *leaves* bundled, linear, inclosed at bottom in a sheathing stipule; *flowers* axillary, white.

### I. 122. ASPARAGUS. Dioscorides. *Spearage.*

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; *sepales* connivent at bottom; *stamens* 6; *filaments* awlshape, bald; *style* short; 3-furrowed.

*Asparagus officinalis.*

*Common spearage.*

*Stem* herbaceous, round, very branchy; *leaves* bristlelike, bundled; *flowers* often abortive, diclinous; *peduncle* jointed in the middle.

*Asparagus maritimus crassiore folio*, *Raii Syn.* 267, 2.

*Asparagus palustris*, *Ger. em.* 1111.

*Asparagus officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 448.

Sea-side; perennial; July.

*Stem* cylindrical, lying down, very much branched, pinnicled; *leaves* linear, bristlelike, soft, 3 or 5 together; *stipules* very small; *flowers* yellowish, peduncled, mostly dioicous.

*β. sativus.* *Stem* upright.

*Asparagus*, *Raii Syn.* 267, 1; *Park.* 454.

*Asparagus sativus*, *Ger. em.* 1110.

*Sparrow-grass.* *Cultivated spearage.*

Cultivated in gardens and fields, for a pot-herb. The young shoots are diuretic, and communicate a violet scent to the urine.

## Fam. XII. 17. SMILACEÆ. R. Brown.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite or unisexual; *perigonium* free, petaloid, 6-sepaled; *stamens* 6, inserted near the base of the sepals; *ovary* 3 or 4-celled; *styles* often 3-cut; *stigmata* 1 to 3; *berry* globose; *seeds* 1 to 6, roundish or angular, affixed one above the other to the inner angles of the cells; *spermodermis* simple, membranaceous, not hard, black, nor brittle; *perisperm* cartilaginous, hard; *corculum* cylindrical, opposite or near to the umbilicus.—*Leaves* curvedly ribbed, opposite, alternate or verticillate; *flowers* solitary, or racemose, whitish; *berries* before they are ripe usually spotted.

### A. *Flowers hermaphrodite.*

*Perigonium* 6-toothed, tubular;

*stamens* inserted above the base . . . . . POLYGONATUM. 125.

*Perigonium* 6-toothed, campanulate;

*stamens* inserted at the base . . . . . CONVALLARIA. 124.

*Perigonium* 8-parted, spreading . . . . . PARIS. 123.

### B. *Flowers dioicous or unisexual.*

*Perigonium* 6-parted; *androphore* cylindrical. RUSCUS. 126.

## I. 123. PARIS. Matthiolus.

*Herb-Paris.*

*Perigonium* 8-parted (sometimes 6 to 10), expanding; 4 outer sepals, broad, herbaceous; 4 inner linear, coloured; *stamens* 8 (sometimes 6 or 10); *anthers* adnate to the middle of the filament; filaments inserted at the base of the perigonium; *styles* 4; *stigmata* 4; *ovary* free, rather globose; *berry* 4-celled; *seeds* 6 or 8, ovate, inserted in 2 rows at the inner angles of the cells; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* minute, near the hilum.—*Rhizoma* creeping, perennial; *stem* simple; *leaves* 3-ribbed, verticillate, about the middle of the stem; *peduncle* terminal, solitary.



*Paris quadrifolia.*

Four-leafed herb-Paris.

Leaves mostly in one whorl, ovate.

Herba Paris, *Raii Syn.* 264, 1; *Ger. em.* 405; *Park.* 390.*Paris quadrifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 527.

One berry. Herb Paris. True love.

Woods and shady places; perennial; May.

Stem 12 in. high; leaves 3 to 5, acute, notched, smooth; peduncle angular; flowers greenish purple.—Leaves and berries narcotic; root emetic in doses of two scruples.

II. 124. CONVALLARIA. *Lin.* Lilly-of-the-valley.

*Perigonium* campanulate, 6-toothed; *stamens* 6; *anthers* terminal; *filaments* inserted at the base of the perigonium; *style* 1; *stigma* blunt, 3-cornered; *ovary* 3-celled, free; *berry* globose, 3-celled; *seeds* 2, one above the other, affixed to the inner angle of the cells, subglobose; *perisperm* cartilaginous, hard; *corculum* straight, opposite to the hilum.—*Rhizoma* creeping; *leaves* radical, curve-ribbed; *sheaths* scaly, cut; *flowers* racemose, peduncled, whitish, bracteate; *scape* solitary; *bracteæ* lanceolate, solitary, at the base of the peduncle; *berry* spotted before it is ripe.

*Convallaria majalis.*

May lilly-of-the-valley.

*Scape* semicylindrical; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate; *flowers* racemose, spiked; *peduncle* drooping.

*Lilium convallium*, *Raii Syn.* 264, 1; *Ger. em.* 410.*Lilium convallium flore albo*, *Park. Par.* 349.*Convallaria majalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 451.*Convallaria fragrans*, *Salisb. Prod.* 254.

May lilly. Lilly convally.

Woods; perennial; May.

*Flowers* white, very fragrant; *berries* red.—*Flowers* narcotic, errhine; extract of the root and flowers bitter and purgative, in doses of two scruples; *leaves* dye a durable green.

III. 125. POLYGONATUM. *Dioscor.* Solomon's seal.

*Perigonium* cylindrical, tubular, 6-toothed; *stamens* 6, inserted above the base of the perigonium; *anthers* terminal; *style* 1; *stigma* blunt, 3-cornered; *ovary* 3-celled, free; *berry* globular, 3-celled; *seeds* 1 or 2, round; *perisperm* cartilaginous; *corculum* straight, opposite to the hilum.—*Rhizoma* creeping, fleshy; *stem* simple, leafy, sheathed with scales at the base; *leaves* cauline, sessile, alternate or verticillate, longitudinally streaked; *ribs* prominent, curved; *peduncles* axillary, solitary, 1 or many-flowered; *flowers* drooping, whitish; *bracteæ* 0; *berry* before it is ripe mottled.

1. *Polygonum verticillatum*. *Whorled Solomon's seal.*

*Stem* upright, angular; *leaves* lanceolate, verticillate.

*Polygonatum minus*, *Ger. em.* 903.

*Convallaria verticillata*, *Lin. S. P.* 451.

*Small Solomon's seal.*

*Shady mountains*; perennial; June.

*Stem* 2 feet high, naked at bottom; *leaves* 3 to 7 in a whorl, glaucous; *peduncles* branchy; *berries* red.

2. *Polyg. multiflorum*. *Many-flowered Solomon's seal.*

*Stem* drooping, round; *leaves* ovate, elliptical, alternate; *peduncles* axillary, 1 or many-flowered; *filaments* hairy; *style* flexuous.

*Polygonatum*, *Raii Syn.* 263, 1; *Ger. em.* 903.

*Polygonatum vulgare*, *Park.* 696.

*Convallaria multiflora*, *Lin. S. P.* 452.

*Polygonatum multiflorum*, *Desfont. Ann. de Mus.* 9.

*Common Solomon's seal.*

*Woods*; perennial; May, June.

*Stem* 2 feet high, drooping at top; *leaves* facing one way. — *Roots* may be made into bread; young shoots eaten as asparagus.

β. *humile*.

*Polygonatum humile Anglicum*, *Raii Syn.* 263, 4.

γ. *latifolium*. *Leaves* broad, obovate.

*Polygonatum hellebori albi folio, caule purpurascense*, *Raii Syn.* 263, 3.

*Convallaria latifolia*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 3, 162.

3. *Polygonatum vulgare*. *Common Solomon's seal.*

*Stem* 2-edged, angular, drooping; *leaves* ovate, elliptical, alternate; *peduncles* axillary, 1-flowered; *filaments* smooth; *style* straight.

*Polygonatum floribus ex singularibus pediculis*, *Raii Syn.* 263.

*Polygonatum latifolium secundum Clusii*, *Ger. em.* 904, 3.

*Polygonatum majus, flore majore*, *Park.* 696.

*Convallaria Polygonatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 451.

*Polygonatum vulgare*, *Desfont. Ann. de Mus.* 9.

*Convallaria rupestris*, *Salisb. Prod.* 254.

*Odoriferous Solomon's seal.*

*Woods*; perennial; May, June.

*Stem* 18 in. high, drooping; *flowers* fragrant; *leaves* facing one way. — *Roots* may be made into bread.

β. *biflorum*. *Peduncles* 2-flowered.

IV. 126. RUSCUS. Castor. Butchers-broom.

*Perigonium* 6-parted, expanding; *androphore* cylindrical, tubular; female naked, male with 6 sessile anthers; *style* 1; *stigma* 1, obtuse; *ovary* free, 3-celled; *berry* globose; *seeds* 1 or 2 in each cell, ovate; *corculum* rather straight, not half as long as the perisperm, opposite the hilum.—*Root* branchy, perennial; *herb* very stiff, evergreen, very much branched; *leaves* (leaflike peduncles?) ribbed, alternate, sessile, pungent, flower-bearing; *flowers* sessile, white, dioicous or unisexual.

*Ruscus aculeatus*. Prickly butchers-broom.

*Stem* stiff; *leaves* mucronate, pungent; *flowers* on the upper surface of the leaves, naked.

*Ruscus*, *Raii Syn.* 262, 1; *Park.* 253.

*Ruscus* sive *Bruscus*, *Ger. em.* 907.

*Ruscus aculeatus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1474.

*Knee holme. Pettigree. Kneehulver. Knee holly.*

Woods and heaths; perennial; March and April.

*Herb* biennial, upright, smooth; *leaves* sessile, not notched, dark green; *flowers* white; *androphore* violet, yellow at top.—*Root* aperitive.

*β. laxus*. *Leaves* elliptical, narrow at both ends; *branches* loose.

*Ruscus laxus*, *Smith T. L. S.* 3, 334.

Fam. XIII. 18. TAMACEÆ.

*Flowers* dioicous; *perigonium* adherent, petaloid, 6-se-paled, bellshape; *sepales* contracted at the orifice; *stamens* 6, at the base of the sepales; *ovary* 3-celled; *ovules* 2 in each cell; *style* 1; *stigmata* 3, acute, 2-cut; *berry* 3-celled; *seeds* few, ovate; *spermodermis* membranaceous.

I. 127. TAMUS. Gesner. Black-briony.

*Perigonium* bellshaped, spreading in the male flowers, contracted in the female, above the ovary; *style* 1; *stigmata* 3; *berry* 3-celled.—*Root* fleshy, tuberous, perennial; *stem* annual, climbing, twisting to the left; *leaves* alternate, petiolate, ribbed; *stipulæ* 2, small, at the base of the peduncle, reflexed; *flowers* racemose, axillary.

*Tamus communis*.

Common black-briony.

*Leaves* cordate, acute, undivided, not notched.*Tamus racemosa*, flore minore luteo pallescente, *Rail Syn.* 262, 1.*Bryonia nigra*, *Ger. em.* 871.*Bryonia sylvestris nigra*, *Park.* 178.*Tamus communis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1458.

Wild vine. Our lady's seal.

Woods and hedges; perennial; June and July.

*Root* black, very large; *stem* branchy, round, 12 feet long, smooth; *leaves* smooth, deep green, varying greatly in shape from reniform to sagittate; *flowers* greenish; *berries* red.—*Root* acrid, stimulant, discutient used externally.

## Fam. XIV. 19. AMARYLLIDÆ. Brown.

*Perigonium* adherent, 6-cut, regular, imbricate before opening; 3 outer sepals longer than the inner; *stamens* 6, inserted in the base of the sepals or in the tube; *filaments* sometimes connate at the base; *anthers* adverse; *ovary* adherent, 3-celled; *cells* many-seeded; *style* 1; *stigma* 3-lobed; *capsule* 3-celled; *valves* 3, partition-bearing; *seeds* many, affixed to the inner angles of the cells; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* inclosed; *spermodermis* simple, membranaceous, neither crustaceous nor black.

A. *Perigonium* topshape; limb 6-cut; crown cupshape.

Crown shorter than the limb;

*stamens* unequal, 3 shorter ..... NARCISSUS. 128.

Crown as long as the limb;

*stamens* equal in length ..... AJAX. 129.B. *Perigonium* very short tubed; limb 6-parted; crown 0.*Lobes* of the perigonium equal ..... GALANTHUS. 131.*Lobes* of the perigonium unequal .... LEUCOJUM. 130.

## I. 128. NARCISSUS.

*Narcissus*.

*Perigonium* funnelshape; limb spreading, longer than the crown, 6-cut; crown at the mouth of the tube cupshape; thick; tube cylindrical; *stamens* 6; 3 *filaments* shorter than the rest, adhering to the tube; *anthers* short, thick, boat-shape, upright, nestling in the mouth of the tube; *stigma* small.—*Herb* bulbous; *bulb* tunicated; *leaves* concave, semi-cylindrical, upright; *scape* 2-edged, compressed; *spathe* 1 or 2-flowered; tube of the flower white, thick; crown yellow, edge red.

1. *Narcissus majalis*.

*May narcissus.*

*Leaves* erect, obtusely keeled, rather curved, glaucous; *lobes* of the perigonium imbricate, laterally deflexed, crowned; *crown* yellow, minutely plaited; edge rather scariose, white, slender; outer edge scarlet, crenulate; *stigma* as long as the shorter stamens.

*Narcissus medio purpureus*, *Ger. em.* 123.

*Narcissus medio purpureus maximus*, *Park. Par.* 76.

*Narcissus poeticus*, *Lin. S. P.* 414?

*Narcissus majalis*, *Curtis Bot. Mag.* 193.

*Narcissus patellaris*, *Salisb. Prod.* 225.

*Poets' narcissus.* *Purple circled daffodil.*

Sandy heaths and fields; perennial; May.

*Leaves* about one-third in. broad, edge reflexed; *scape* erect; *spathe* 1-flowered, often 2-lobed; *flower* upright, very fragrant, snow white; *crown* scarlet edged.

2. *Narcissus biflorus*.

*Two-flowered narcissus.*

*Leaves* acutely keeled; *crown* entirely yellow; *spathe* 2 or 3-flowered; *scape* kneed before flowering.

*Narcissus medio luteus vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 371, 2; *Park.* 74.

*Narcissus medio luteus*, *Ger. em.* 124, 7.

*Narcissus poeticus*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 141.

*Narcissus biflorus*, *Curtis Bot. Mag.* 197.

*Narcissus cothurnalis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 225.

*Pale narcissus.* *Primrose peerless.* *Common white daffodil.*

Sandy fields; perennial; April and May.

*Edge* of the leaves turned in; *scape* upright; *spathe* not notched; *flowers* drooping, sweet-smelling, yellowish white.

II. 129. AJAX. R. A. Salisbury.

*Daffodil.*

*Perigonium* funnelshape, limb spreading, 6-parted, as long as the crown; crown large, cupshape; tube topshape, shorter than the lobes; *stamens* 6, free, equal, threadshape, inserted at the base of the tube, or slightly adnate to the sides, often 3 times as short as the crown; *anthers* linear, long.—*Herb* bulbous; *bulb* tunicated, rounded below, concave above; *leaves* 2-rowed, strapshape, thick, ribbed, streaked, flat, channelled, more or less glaucous, mostly upright before flowering; *scape* upright, 2-edged; *spathe* membranaceous, 1 or 2-flowered; *flower* yellow.

1. *Ajax fenestralis*.

*Window daffodil.*

*Scape* 2-edged, roundish, straight, striated; *outer lobes* elliptical, lanceolate, scarcely longer than the tube; *crown* straight, crenate, serrate, the length of the lobes.

*Narcissus sylvestris pallidus*, calyce luteo, *Raii Syn.* 371, 1.

*Pseudo-narcissus Anglicus*, *Ger. em.* 133, 2.

*Pseudo-narcissus Anglicus vulgaris*, *Park. Par.* 100.

*Common yellow daffodil. Daffodowndilly.*

Woods; perennial; March.

*Flower* drooping, scentless; *lobes* of the perigonium pale yellow; *crown* bellshape, golden yellow.

β. *Scoticus*. *Scape* 2-edged, compressed, tortuous, deeply striated; *lobes* of the perigonium elliptical, lanceolate, much longer than the tube; *edge* of the crown expanded, cut, serrate, rather rugose.

*Ajax fenestralis Scoticus*, *Haworth Syn. Succ. app.*

2. *Ajax spurius*.

*Bastard daffodil.*

*Scape* 2-edged, smooth, compressed; *sepales* rather erect, lanceolate; *crown* much longer than the tube; *edge* 6-cut, toothed, spreading.

*Ajax spurius*, *Haworth Syn. Succ. app.* 329.

Woods and pastures; perennial; April.

*Leaves* striated, smooth; *sepales* and *crown* yellow; *tip* of the anther black.

### III. 130. LEUCOJUM. Dioscorides. *Snow-flake.*

*Perigonium* 6-parted, tube short, limb bellshape; *lobes* equal, thickened at the tip; *stamens* 6, inserted on a gland covering the ovary; *anther* obtuse, opening by two pores at the tip; *style* clavate; *stigma* simple, acute; *capsule* 3-celled; *seeds* many, roundish. — *Herb* bulbous; *bulbs* round, tunicated; *leaves* radical, many, keeled; *scape* 2-edged, upright; *spathe* 1-leafed, 1 or many-flowered, compressed; *peduncle* 1-flowered; *flowers* white, drooping, green at the tip.

*Leucojum aestivum*.

*Summer snowflake.*

*Spathe* many-flowered.

*Leucojum bulbosum majus polyanthemum*, *Ger. em.* 148.

*Leucojum aestivum*, *Lin. S. P.* 414.

Damp fields; perennial; May.

*Scape* 18 in. long, upright; *leaves* blunt, smooth; *spathe* upright; *flowers* 5 or 6.

IV. 131. GALANTHUS. Linnæus. *Snowdrop.*

*Perigonium* 6-parted; tube short, limb bellshape, lobes unequal; 3 inner half the length of the 3 outer, heartshape, thickened at the tip; *stamens* 6, inserted on a gland covering the ovary; *anthers* awlshape, opening at the top by 2 pores; *style* threadshape; *stigma* acute; *capsule* 3-celled; *seeds* many, globose.—*Herb* bulbous; *bulb* ovate, tunicated; *leaves* radical, 2, glaucous, keeled; *sheaths* membranaceous, not nicked; *scape* round, not inclosed in the sheath; *spathe* cylindrical; *flower* 1, peduncled, drooping, white, tipped with green.

*Galanthus nivalis.*

*White snowdrop.*

*Leucojum bulbosum præcox minus*, Ger. em. 147.

*Galanthus nivalis*, Lin. S. P. 413.

*Early bulbous violet. Fair maids of February.*

Fields and orchards; perennial; February and March.

*Stem* 12 in. high. One of the first flowers that appear, as a harbinger of summer.

‡

Fam. XV. 20. IRIDÆ. Ventenat. *Irides*, Jussieu.

*Ensatæ*, Linnæus. *Liliacearum genera*

*quædam*, Adanson.

*Perigonium* adherent, petaloid, tubular at bottom, limb 6-cut or parted, often irregular; *stamens* 3, inserted at the base of the exterior lobes; *anther* linear, opening outwards; *ovary* 1; *style* 1; *apex* 3-cut, lobed, often petaloid; *stigmata* 3; *capsule* 3-celled, 3-valved; *valves* partition-bearing; *placenta* linear, on the inner edge of the partitions; *seeds* many, roundish; *perisperm* horny or thick and fleshy; *corculum* inclosed, straight near the hilum.—*Herb* smooth; *root* tuberous or fibrous; *leaves* averse, equitant, 2-rowed or linear; *flower* radical, terminal, spiked, corymbose, or on a crowded panicle.

*Tube* of the perigonium long; *limb* regular;

*lobes* of the style wedgeshape;

*spathe* 1 or 2, outer tubular..... CROCUS. 132.

*Tube* of the perigonium short; *limb* regular

*lobes* of the style linear; *stigmata* 2-parted;

*spathe* 2-valved..... TRICHOMEMA. 133.

*Tube* of the perigonium short; *limb* alter-

nately deflexed; *lobes* of the style petaloid;

*stigmata* linear..... IRIS. 134.

## I. 132. CROCUS. Theophrastus.

Saffron.

*Perigonium* funnelshape; *tube* long; *limb* 6-parted, regular; *stamens* 3; *filaments* awlshape, inserted in the base of the lobes of the perigonium; *anthers* linear; *pollen* globular; *ovary* 3-sided, adherent; *style* long, filiform; apex truncated, 3-lobed; *lobes* wedgeshape, erose or fringed at the tip; *stigma* terminal; *capsule* 3-sided; *seeds* many, roundish; *shell* succulent; *perisperm* horny; *corculum* central, straight, radicle descending.—*Herb* stemless, perennial; *combis* double, one above the other; *tunics* entire or reticulately fibrous; *leaves* slender, linear, radical; *midrib* broad, whitish; *spathe* 1 or 2 leaved, membranaceous, 1 to 3 flowered; *capsules* when ripe elevated.

a. *Lobes of the style truncated, erose or toothed; spathe 1-leaved; tube of the perigonium closed above with hairs; flowers vernal, with the leaves, no part yellow.*

1. *Crocus vernus*.

Spring saffron.

*Tunics* of the *combis* ribbed, fibrous; *midrib* of the leaves white; *style* longer than the *stamens*; *lobes* of the perigonium lanceolate, attenuated, imbricated.

*Crocus vernus* flore purpureo, *Ger. em.* 154, 5.

*Crocus sativus vernus*, *Lin. S. P.* 250.

*Crocus vernalis cœrulea*, *Deering Notis.* 60.

*Crocus officinalis* β, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 13.

*Crocus vernus*, *Wulfen*.

*Ixia vernalis*, *Salisb. Prod.*

*Crocus vernus* β, *Gawler Bot. Mag.* 2860.

Purple spring saffron. Purple crocus.

Fields; perennial; March and April.

Flowers blue, white or violet.

b. *Lobes of the style truncated, erose or toothed; spathe 2-leaved; tube of the perigonium bald; flowers autumnal, before the leaves, yellowish.*

2. *Crocus sativus*.

Cultivated saffron.

*Lobes* of the style reflexed, longer than the lobes of the perigonium; *tube* longer than the limb.

*Crocus*, *Raii Syn.* 374, 1; *Ger. em.* 151.

*Crocus verus sativus autumnalis*, *Park. Par.* 167.

*Crocus sativus officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 50.

*Crocus setifolius*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 104.

*Crocus officinalis*, *Engl. Bot.* 343.

*Ixia autumnalis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 33.

Saffron. True saffron.



Fields and pastures; perennial; September to November: also cultivated.

*Flowers* pale blue, streaked with violet; *tube* yellow; *spathe* 2-valved; *leaves* fringed, come out after the flower, and remain all the winter.—*Stigmata* cordial.

c. *Lobes of the style many cut; spathe 1-leafed; flowers autumnal, appearing before the leaves.*

### 3. *Crocus nudiflorus.*

*Naked saffron.*

*Tunics* of the combus membranaceous, filamentous.

*Crocus montanus autumnalis*, Ger. em. 154, 6.

*Colchicum commune*, Deering Nott. 57.

*Crocus nudiflorus*, Engl. Bot. 491.

*Crocus multifidus*, Ramond Bull. de S. P. 41.

*Crocus medius* β, Allioni Add. Fl. Ped. 39.

Meadows; perennial; October.

*Lobes* of the styles 7 to 12-cut, cuts linear; *leaves* appear in December, upright; *edge* scarcely revolute; not gangrened at the tips; *flowers* naked, purple violet; *fruits* in May.

## II. 133. TRICHOMEMA. Kerr.

*Wild-saffron.*

*Tube* of the perigonium very short; *limb* large, 6-cut, regular; *lobes* equal; *filaments* upright, short, pubescent, inserted at the mouth of the tube; *anthers* connivent; *stigmata* 3-cut, lobes 2-parted, linear, spreading; *capsule* 3-sided; *seeds* many, rounded.—*Combus* ovate, conical; base capillary (with a fusiform root); *tunicks* crustaceous, smooth; toothed at the tip; *sheath* 2-valved, lanceolate, membranaceous; *leaves* mostly 4, slender, linear, ribbed, thickest in the middle; *scape* upright, 1 or 2-flowered; *spathe* 2-valve, lanceolate, acute, glumaceous, edge membranaceous; *flowers* terminal, sessile, blue.

*Trichomema parviflorum.*

*Small wild-saffron.*

*Leaves* linear, compressed; *lobes* of the perigonium lanceolate, retuse; inner one scarcely broader than the outer; *stigma* revolute.

*Crocus vernus minor*, Ger. em. 152.

*Crocus Bulbocodium*, Lin. S. P. 36?

*Romulea*, Miller Figures, 24.

*Ixia Bulbocodium*, Engl. Bot. 2549.

*Ixia Bulbocodium* β, De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall. 2060.

*Ixia parviflora*, Salisb. Prod. 34.

Hills in Guernsey; perennial; May.

*Scape* 3 in. high; *leaves* very narrow, flexuous, furrowed; *perigonium* blue, tube very short; *spathe* half as long as the *perigonium*; *scape* shorter than the *leaves*.

### III. 134. IRIS. Theophrastus. *Fleur-de-luce.*

*Tube* of the *perigonium* short; *limb* 6-parted; lobes unequal, 3 outer lobes spreading or reflexed; 3 inner smaller, upright or inflexed; *stamens* 3, distinct; *style* 1, short, 3-lobed; *lobes* petaloid, often nicked, furrowed above; *stigmata* 3, on the duplicatures on the lower surface of the petaloid lobes; *capsule* 3-sided; *seeds* many, globose; *spermodermis* double; shell spongy, loose; *corculum* straight, half the length of the *perisperm*.—*Leaves* ensiform, 2-rowed; *stem* compressed, leafy; *spathe* 2 or 3 valved, 2 or 3 flowered; valves keeled, herbaceous, edge membranaceous; *flowers* fascicled, yellow or blue, striated or veined.

- a. *Leaves* flat, equitant, ensiform, 2-rowed; *rhizoma* creeping, depressed, annulate; lobes of the *perigonium* beardless. Iris.

#### 1. *Iris palustris.* *Marsh fleur-de-luce.*

*Stem* compressed, ovate, many-flowered; lobes of the *perigonium* beardless; inner erect, smaller than the *stigmata*; *leaves* ensiform.

*Iris palustris lutea*, Raii Syn. 374, 1; Ger. em. 50, 2.

*Iris Pseudacorus*, Lin. S. P. 56.

*Iris lutea*, Lamarck Fl. Fr. 3, 496.

*Iris palustris*, Salisb. Prod. 44.

*Yellow flag.* *Water flag.* *Bastard fleur-de-luce.* Seggs, in the North.

Ponds and watery-places; perennial; July.

*Stem* 4 feet high, 3 to 6 flowered, higher than the *leaves*; *leaves* 1 in. broad; *flowers* yellow, spotted with deeper yellow, veined with black; *stigmata* yellow.—*Roots* acrid when fresh, warm when dry, may be substituted for *galan-gals*; juice of the root purgative in doses of 80 drops every hour, but is very violent in its operation; *seeds* roasted resemble coffee, having more nearly the same aroma than any other substitute for that drug.

- β. *pallida.* *Flowers* pale yellow or white.

*Iris palustris pallida*, Raii Syn. 375, 2.

#### 2. *Iris foetida.* *Stinking fleur-de-luce.*

*Stem* 1-edged, few-flowered; lobes of the *perigonium* beardless; inner larger than the *stigmata*, spreading very much; *leaves* swordshape; *ovary* 3-sided; angles furrowed, 2-cut.

*Iris sylvestris*, quam Xyrim vocant, *Raii Syn.* 375, 3.

*Xiris*, *Ger. em.* 60.

*Xiris seu Spatula fœtida*, *Park.* 256.

*Iris fœtidissima*, *Lin. S. P.* 57.

*Iris fœtida*, *Salisb. Prodr.* 44.

*Stinking gladdon. Spurge wort.*

Woods and hedges ; perennial ; June and July.

*Stem* 2 feet high, half round, 2 or 4-flowered, scarcely higher than the leaves ; *leaves* dark green ; *perigonium* dull grey blue, streaked or veined with black ; outer lobes roughly folded beneath.—*Juice* of the root errhine ; *root* in infusion or decoction purgative, leaving a costiveness like rhubarb ; *seeds* diuretic.

b. *Bulb tunicated ; leaves channelled ; lobes of the perigonium beardless.* Xyphium.

3. *Iris variabilis.* Changeable fleur-de-luce.

*Scape* 2-flowered ; *lobes* of the perigonium as narrow as the lobes of the style ; *ovary* round, 3-sided.

*Iris bulbosa Anglica*, *Ger. em.* 99, 2.

*Iris Xiphium*, *Lin. S. P.* 58.

*Xyphium vulgare*, *Miller Dict.*

*Iris variabilis*, *Jacq. Coll.* 2, 139.

*Iris coronaria*, *Salisb. Prodr.* 45.

*Onion fleur-de-luce.*

River sides ; perennial ; July.

*Leaves* channelled, awlshape, a little longer than the stem ; *perigonium* purplish blue ; *stem* sometimes one-flowered.

## Fam. XVI. 21. ORCHIDEÆ. Jussieu.

*Perigonium* petaloid, adherent to the ovary, 6-sepaled ; *sepales* irregular, in two series, often variously soldered ; outer series of 1 odd sepal and 2 alike ; inner of 2 sepals alike and one odd one called the lip ; *anthers* 1 or 2, sessile, on the gymnostemium ; *pollen* agglutinated into a determinate figure ; *gymnostemium* columnar ; *gynizus* variously placed ; *pericarpium* 1-celled, 3-valved, opening laterally by the ribs ; *placentaria* 3, on the middle of the valves ; *seeds* numerous, very minute ; *spermodermis* membranaceous ; *perisperm* fleshy ; *corculum* at the base.—*Plants* herbaceous ; *root* tuberous, gingiberaceous or fascicled ; *scape* simple ; *leaves* sessile, ribbed lengthways, sheathing at bottom ; *flowers* spiked ; *bractea* 1, at the bottom of each flower.

A. Pollen longitudinally divided; caudicle with a retinacle.

a. Retinacle bursiculate, single and common to both the pollen masses.

*Perigonium* galeate; lip long, linear; base with a short scrotiform spur .... LOROGLOSSUM. 135.

*Perigonium* galeate; lip long, linear; base flat, or very slightly gibbous ..... ACERAS. 136.

*Perigonium* galeate; lip spurred; claw bearing 2 scales longitudinally ... ANACAMPTIS. 137.

b. Retinacles bursiculate, 2.

*Per.* arched or galeate; lip spurred; bursicles undivided ..... ORCHIS. 138.

*Perig.* spread; lip spurless, convex; rostellum split into 2 bursicles ..... OPHRYS. 139.

c. Retinacles naked.

*Perigon.* arched; lip spurred, 3-cut; spur bristlelike; rostellum split ..... GYMNADENIA. 140.

*Perigon.* galeate; lip spurred, 3-cut; spur short; rostellum split ..... ENTATICUS. 141.

*Per.* arched or galeate; lip spurred, undivided; cells of the anther distant; rostellum 0 ..... PLATANThERA. 142.

*Per.* nearly bellshape; inner sepals longest; lip many-cut, purselike at the bottom .. HERMINIUM. 143.

B. Pollen longitudinally divided; retinacle 0.

*Per.* connivent below; lip enclosed, spurless, undivided; pollen unarmed .... GOODYERA. 144.

C. Pollen granular; anther 1.

*Per.* oblong, connivent; lip obovate; gynixus rather elliptic; spike spiral .... SPIRANTHES. 145.

*Per.* globose, connivent; lip obcordate; gynixus rather elliptic; stem leafless ..... NEOTTIA. 146.

*Per.* globose, connivent; lip linear, 2-parted; gynixus rather elliptic; stem 2-leaved . . . LISTERA. 147.

*Per.* erect, connivent; lip embracing, entire; ovary sessile; rostellum 0 ..... CEPHALANTHERA. 148.

*Per.* spread; lip spread, interrupted; ovary pedicelled; rostellum on the apex EPIFACTIS. 149.

D. Pollen granular; anthers 2.

Per. cross-like, spread;

lip inflated, slippershape ..... CYPRIPIEDUM. 150.

E. Pollen solid, formed of two small masses.

a. Cells of the anther simple.

Per. much spread; lip subovate behind;  
gynostemium oblong; upper part winged. PSEUDORCHIS. 151.

Per. spread vertically; lip behind, heartshape;  
gynostemium very short, not winged ..... MALAXIS. 152.

b. Cells of the anther 2-parted.

Per. arched; perule adnate;

lip obovate; gynost. long, not winged CORALLORHIZA. 153.

A. Pollen divided; caudicle with a retinacle; retinacle bursiculate; perigonium galeate; gynixus at the base of the gynostemium, close to the lip; clinandrum 0; staminodia wrinkled; cells of the anthers divided by a septulum.—  
Root 2-tubercled.

I. 135. LOROGLOSSUM. Richard. Lizard-flower.

Perigonium galeate; inner sepales very narrow; lip gibbous at bottom, very long, three parted, middle lobe 2-cut; gynostemium very short; retinacle 1, bursiculate.

Loroglossum hircinum.

Goat lizard-flower.

Lip pubescent, 3 times as long as the ovary.

Orchis barbata fœtida, Raii Syn. 376, 1.

Tragorchis maximus, and T. mas, Ger. em. 210, 1 & 2.

Tragorchis maximus, and T. vulgaris, Park. 1348.

Satyrium hircinum, Lin. S. P. 1337.

Orchis hircina, Swart in Act. Holm. 1800, 127.

Great goat-stones. Male goat-stones.

Chalky soils; perennial; July and August.

Stem 2 or 3 feet high, fistulous; spike many-flowered;  
bractea linear, twice as long as the ovary; flowers dull purple, stinking.

β. minor. Plant smaller; flowers white.

Orchis barbata fœtida minor, flore albo, Raii Syn. 376, 2.

Orchis coryophora, Huds. Fl. Angl. 383?

II. 136. ACERAS. R. Brown. *Aceras*.

*Perigonium* galeate; *inner sepales* narrow; *lip* flat, pendulous, long, linear, 3-parted, middle lobe 2-cut; *gynostemium* very short; *retinacle* 1, bursiculate.

*Aceras anthropophora*.

*Man aceras*.

*Lip* longer than the ovary.

*Orchis anthropophora oreades*, *Raii Syn.* 379, 12.

*Orchis anthropophora oreades fœmina*, *Park.* 1348.

*Ophrys anthropophora*, *Lin. S. P.* 1343.

*Orchis anthropophora*, *Allioni Pedem.* 1835.

*Aceras anthropophora*, *Brown in Ait. H. Kew.* 519.

*Loroglossum anthropophorum*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 54.

*Green man-orchis*.

Chalky pastures; perennial; June.

*Scape* 18 in. high; *spike* many-flowered; *bractea* membranaceous; *flowers* greenish purple.

III. 137. ANACAMPTIS. Richard. *Anacamptis*.

*Perigonium* arched, or galeate; *lip* spurred, spread, claw with 2 scales on the middle; *gynostemium* very short; *retinacle* 1, bursiculate, the fore part grown together by the sides into a cylinder.

*Anacamptis pyramidalis*.

*Pyramidal anacamptis*.

*Spur* threadshape, as long as the ovary; *spike* dense, oblong.

*Orchis purpurea spica congesta pyramidalis*, *Raii Syn.* 377, 6.

*Orchis pyramidalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1332.

*Anacamptis pyramidalis*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 55.

*Purple late-flowered orchis*.

Dry chalky pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Scape* 18 in. high; *leaves* not spotted; *spike* pyramidal, close, many-flowered, afterwards long; *bractea* coloured, as long as the ovary; *flowers* purplish or white.

IV. 138. ORCHIS. Theophrastus. *Orchis*.

*Perigonium* arched, or galeate; *lip* spurred, spread; *gynostemium* very short; *gynizus* entirely behind the orifice of the spur; *rostellum* prominent below, never before; *bursicle* undivided, 2-celled within; *anther* longer than the *gynostemium*, upright, roundish-ovoid or inverse-ovate, not pointed at the tip; *retinacles* short-elliptic.

1. *Orchis fusca.* *Brown orchis.*

*Lip* rough, 3-parted; lobes unequal, ragged; lateral ones linear; middle lobe broad, 2-cut with an intermediate point; *sepales* blunt, connivent; *spur* straight, one-third the length of the ovary; *bractea* very short.

*Orchis strateumatica*, *Ger. em.* 215, 12; *Park.* 1344, 6.

*Orchis magna latis foliis*, *galea fusca vel nigricante*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 378, 11.

*Orchis militaris*  $\beta$  and  $\delta$ , *Lin. S. P.* 1334.

*Orchis purpurea*, *Huds. ed.* 1, 334.

*Orchis fusca*, *Murray Syst. Veg. ed.* 14, 809.

*Orchis moravica*, *Jacq. Ic. rur.* 9, 182.

Chalky soils; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* 18 in. high; *flowers* large, greenish brown, brownish purple or pale ash-grey; *sepales* broad.

2. *Orchis militaris.* *Soldier orchis.*

*Lip* rough, 3-parted; lobes equal, incurved, broad; middle lobe 2-cut with an intermediate point; *sepales* pointed, connivent; *spur* straight, half as long as the ovary; *bractea* very short.

*Orchis strateumatica minor*, *Ger. em.* 216, 13; *Park.* 1344, 8.

*Orchis militaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1333.

*White dogs-stones.* *Man-orchis.*

Chalky places; perennial; May.

*Scape* 12 in. high; *leaves* broad-lanceolate, spotless; *spike* many-flowered, dense; *flowers* purplish.

3. *Orchis tephrosanthos.* *Grey-spiked orchis.*

*Lip* roughish; lobes 3, equal, linear; middle lobe 2-cut, with an intermediate point; *sepales* pointed, connivent; *spur* rather bent, half as long as the ovary; *bractea* very short.

*Cynosorchis major altera*, *Ger. em.* 205, 2.

*Cynosorchis latifolia minor*, *Park.* 1344, 4.

*Orchis galea et alis fere cinereis*, *Raii Syn.* 378, 10.

*Orchis militaris*  $\epsilon$ , *Lin. S. P.* 1334.

*Orchis militaris*, *Engl. Bot.* 1873.

*Orchis tephrosanthos*, *Villars Delph.* 2, 32.

*Orchis Simia*, *De Cand. Fl. Fr. ed.* 3, 249.

Chalky places; perennial; May.

*Spike* abruptly terminated; 2 *outer sepales* sometimes lip-shaped and spurred.

4. *Orchis latifolia.* *Broadleaf orchis.*

*Lip* smooth, 3-lobed, turned over at the sides; *upper sepales* connivent; *spur* conical, shorter than the ovary; *bractea* longer than the flower.

*Orchis palmata pratensis latifolia longis calcaribus*, *Raii Syn.* 389, 19.

*Orchis palmata major mas*, sive *Palma Christi mas*, *Park.* 1356.

*Orchis latifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 1334.

*Orchis comosa*, *Scop. Carn.* 1120.

*Male Satyrion royal.* *Male handed orchis.*

Marshes and meadows; perennial; May and June.

*Root* palmate; *scape* fistulous, 18 in. high; *leaves* 4 or 6, broad, lanceolate; *spike* 30 or 40-flowered; *bractea* leaflike, strapshape, slightly coloured; *flowers* rosy, or blood colour; *lip* dilated, middle lobe short with dotted lines.

*β. obtusa.* *Middle lobe* of the lip blunt, as long and only half as broad as the side ones.

*Palma Christi mas*, *Ger. em.* 221, 1.

*Orchis latifolia*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 165.

*γ. palustris.* *Middle lobe* of the lip ovate, pointed, twice as long as the side ones.

*Serapias palustris latifolia*, *Ger. em.* 223, 3.

*Serapias draconτίας palustris*, *Ger. em.* 226, 1.

*Marsh satyrion.* *Marsh dragon satyrion.*

*δ. rubra.* *Leaves and flowers* red.

*Orchis palmata palustris, tota rubra*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 382, 25.

5. *Orchis maculata.*

*Spotted orchis.*

*Lip* nearly flat, 3-lobed; side lobes toothed, middle lobe pointed; *upper sepales* approximating; lateral spread; *spur* cylindrical, shorter than the ovary; *bractea* as long as the ovary.

*Orchis q. Palmata speciosiore thyrsos, folio maculato*, *Raii Syn.* 381, 20.

*Palma Christi fœmina*, *Ger. em.* 221, 2.

*Orchis palmata fœmina, seu Palma Christi fœmina foliis maculatis*, *Park.* 1357.

*Orchis maculata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1335.

*Female satyrion royal.* *Female handed-orchis.*

Woods and rich meadows; perennial; June and July.

*Root* palmate, divaricated; *scape* slender, solid, 2 feet high; *leaves* lanceolate, generally spotted with black; *spike* long, or a short pyramid; *flowers* purple; *lip* marked with lines and spots.

6. *Orchis ustulata.*

*Coffee-colour orchis.*

*Lip* 3-lobed, lobes linear, rough with dots; middle lobe 2-cut; *sepales* upright, pointed; *spur* hooked, one-third the length of the ovary and bractea.

*Orchis Pannonica quarta Clusii Historiæ*, *Raii Syn.* 377, 4.

*Cynosorchis minor Pannonica*, *Ger. em.* 207, 5.

*Cynosorchis militaris Pannonica*, *Park.* 1345.

*Orchis ustulata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1333.

*Lesser Austrian dogs-stones.* *Little purple flowered orchis.* *Dwarf orchis*



Chalky pastures; perennial; June.

*Scape* 8 in. high, angular; *leaves* 4 or 6, lanceolate, not spotted; *spike* short, close, many-flowered; *bractea* ovate, purple; *flowers* small, brown, greenish white on the inside; *spur* blunt, compressed; *lip* white, with elevated spots.

7. *Orchis mascula*.

*Male orchis.*

*Lip* 3-lobed, crenulate, obtuse; middle lobe 2-cut; *sepales* pointed, 2 inner upright, spread; outer reflexed, 3-ribbed; *spur* conical, ascending, as long as the germen.

*Orchis morio mas, foliis maculatis, Raii Syn.* 376, 3; *Park.* 1346.

*Cynosorchis morio mas, Ger. em.* 208.

*Orchis mascula, Lin. S. P.* 1333.

*Male fool-stones.*

Woods and pastures; perennial; April and May.

*Root* 2-tubercled; *scape* 2 feet high; *leaves* broad, spotted with dark purple; *bractea* lanceolate, coloured, scarcely as long as the ovary; *flower* uniformly coloured; *spur* blunt, horizontal; *lip* hanging down, base white with a few purple spots.—*Root*, as being the most abundant species, is made into *salep*, by being taken up when the stalks begin to fall, the new tubercles separated, washed, and the outer thin skin taken off: the prepared tubercles are then spread upon a tin plate, and stoved for 8 or 10 minutes in a heat sufficient to bake bread; by which they acquire a semitransparency like horn, without much diminution in size. *Salep* is one of the most nutritive species of food known at present, and extremely useful in travelling and in sea voyages. It is probable the other species of this genus might be prepared in the same manner.

8. *Orchis morio*.

*Fool orchis.*

*Lip* 3-lobed; lobes crenate, middle lobe nicked; *sepales* ascending, obtuse; *spur* conical, ascending, shorter than the ovary.

*Orchis morio fœmina, Raii Syn.* 377, 4; *Park.* 1347.

*Cynosorchis morio fœmina, Ger. em.* 208.

*Orchis morio, Lin. S. P.* 1333.

*Female fool-stones.*

Fields and meadows; perennial; May and June.

*Root* 2-tubercled; *scape* 12 in. high; *leaves* lanceolate; *spike* loose, 12-flowered; *bractea* lanceolate, membranaceous, coloured; *flowers* purple; *sepales* blunt; 3 upper with 3 or 5 greenish ribs; *spur* bent, thickened at the tip; *lip* dilated, middle lobe spotted.

V. 139. OPHRYS. Pliny. *Satyrion.*

*Ovary* not twisted; *perigonium* spread, inner sepals often manifestly smaller; *lip* spurless, wider backwards, convex, mostly silky and variously painted, cartilaginous, stiff; *rostellum* very short, split into 2 roundish bursicles; *retinacle* distinctly bursiculate, short-elliptic.—*Bulbs* roundish; *stem* leafy; *leaves* lanceolate, rather glaucous; *spike* loose; *bractæ* lanceolate, leaflike; *ovary* sessile.

1. *Ophrys apifera.* *Bee satyrion.*

*Lip* 3-cut, middle lobe longest, rather 3-cut; terminal segment awlshape, recurved; *anther* pointed, hooked.

*Orchis fuciflora*, galea et alis purpurascens, *Raii Syn.* 379, 15.

*Testiculus vulpinus secundus sphegodes*, *Ger. em.* 212, 3.

*Orchis sphegodes seu fucum referens*, *Park.* 1350.

*Orchis apifera*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 391.

*Humble-bee orchis.* *Bee flower.*

Dry pastures on chalky soils; perennial; July.

*Stem* 12 in. high; *leaves* broad; *bractæ* longer than the *ovary*; *spike* few-flowered, loose; 3 outer sepals elliptical, obtuse, purple; 2 inner lanceolate, very short, greenish.

2. *Ophrys aranifera.* *Spider satyrion.*

*Lip* 3-lobed; side lobes short, blunt; middle lobe nicked, turned back; *anther* acute.

*Orchis sive Testiculus sphegodes hirsuto flore*, *Raii Syn.* 380, 16.

*Ophrys aranifera*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 392.

*Ophrys fucifera*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 6, 67.

*Ophrys arachnites* β, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Gall.* 2032.

Chalky places; perennial; April and May.

*Stem* 12 in. high; *spike* few-flowered; *flowers* green; *lip* brown; *sepals* spread; 3 outer oblong, obtuse; 2 inner lanceolate, short, pointed.

3. *Ophrys muscifera.* *Fly satyrion.*

*Lip* 3-lobed; middle lobe largest, cut into 2 segments, disk shining; *anther* obtuse.

*Orchis myodes*, galea et alis herbis, *Raii Syn.* 379, 13.

*Orchis myodes minor*, *Park.* 1352.

*Orchis myodes*, *Ger. em.* 213, 6.

*Ophrys muscifera*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 391.

*Ophrys insectifera myodes*, *Lin. S. P.* 1343.

*Common fly-orchis.*

Chalky pastures; perennial; June.

*Stem* 9 in. high; *spike* loose, few-flowered; *bractæ* yellowish; 3 outer sepals green, 2 inner purple; *lip* oblong, dark red with bluish spots in the centre.

VI. 140. GYMNADENIA. R. Brown. *Gymnadenia*.

Ovary reclined at the tip; *perigonium* arched; *lip* spurred, 3-cut; spur linear; *gynostemium* very short; *rostellum* split; *retinacle* distinct, naked; *gynixus* usually surrounding the opening of the spur, crescent-like, dilated at each end forwards.—*Bulb* palmate; *leaves* radical, slender; *spike* loose; *bractææ* leaflike, lanceolate; *flowers* sweet-scented.

*Gymnadenia conopsea*.

*Gnat gymnadenia*.

*Spur* twice as long as the ovary.

Orchis q. *Palmata rubella cum longis calcaribus rubellis*, *Raii Syn.* 381, 21.

*Serapias minor nitente flore*, *Ger. em.* 222.

Orchis *palmata minor flore rubro*, *Park.* 1358.

Orchis *conopsea*, *Lin. S. P.* 1335.

*Gymnadenia conopsea*, *R. Brown in Ait. H. Kew.* 5.

*Red handed-orchis*.

- Meadows; perennial; June.

*Stem* 18 in. high; *leaves* bright green; *flowers* pale purple, smelling like cloves; *lip* bluntly 3-lobed, middle segment not nicked; *side sepales* much spread; *spur* bristle-like.

β. *alba*. *Flowers* white.

VII. 141. ENTATICUS. Apulejus. *Hand-orchis*.

Ovary reclined at the tip; *perigonium* galeate; *lip* spurred; spur short; *gynostemium* very short; *rostellum* split; *retinacle* distinct, naked; *gynixus* usually surrounding the opening of the spur, crescentlike, dilated at each end forwards.—*Root* fascicled or palmate; *stem* leafy; *leaves* broad; *spike* close, many-flowered; *bractææ* lanceolate, leaflike.

1. *Entaticus albidus*.

*Whitish hand-orchis*.

*Spur* blunt, one-third the length of the ovary; *lip* 3-parted; lobes acute, the middle divided.

Orchis *pusilla alba odorata, radice palmata*, *Raii Syn.* 381, 1.

*Satyrium albidum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1338.

Orchis *albida*, *Swartz in Act. Holm.* 1800, 207.

Orchis *parviflora*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 4, 599.

*Habenaria albida*, *R. Brown in Ait. H. Kew.* 5, 192.

*Gymnadenia albida*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 57.

*White handed-musk-orchis*.

Mountainous pastures; perennial; June.

*Bulbs* fasciculate, in pairs; *stem* 15 in. high; *leaves* lanceolate, oval; upper leaves lanceolate, pointed; *flowers* small, whitish, sweet scented; *lip* green.

*β. major.* Spike dense, whitish.

*Orchis palmata*, thyrsos specioso longo, dense stipato, ex viridi albente, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 382, 21.

2. *Entaticus viridis.* *Green hand-orchis.*

Spur short, purselike; lip linear, 3-toothed; side lobes pointed; middle lobe very short; bractæ half as long again as the flowers.

*Orchis palmata minor* flore luteo-viridi, *Raii Syn.* 381, 22.

*Serapias batrachytes altera*, *Ger. em.* 224.

*Orchis palmata batrachytes vel myodes*, *Park.* 1358.

*Satyrion viride*, *Lin. S. P.* 1338.

*Orchis viridis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 7.

*Habenaria viridis*, *Brown in Ait. H. Kew.* 5, 191.

*Gymnadenia viridis*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 57.

*Frog satyrion.* *Frog orchis.* *Green hand-orchis.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; June to August.

Bulb palmate; stem 12 in. high, leafy; leaves linear-ovate, upper lanceolate; spike loose; flowers dull greenish; tipped with brownish purple; ovary linear-ovate, yellowish green or brown.

# VIII. 142. PLATANThERA. Richard. *Fox-stones.*

*Perigonium* arched; lip spurred, narrow strap-like, undivided; cells of the anther widely distant, narrowed below, and the broad gynizus being placed between them separates them widely apart; pollen in long-tailed masses; vesicles very numerous, very minute, linear-prismatic; retinacle naked, orbiculate, peltate with a very short stalk, not terminating the caudicle as usual, but lodged as it were on the side and within; gynizus appearing as grown to the bottom of the connective, short and rounded, the lower part not going beyond the opening of the spur; rostellum none.—Root 2-tuberculate; leaves radical, 2 or 3; flowers white, fragrant; bractæ lanceolate.

*Platanthera bifolia.*

*Two-leafed fox-stones.*

*Orchis hermaphroditica bifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 380, 17.

*Orchis hermaphroditica*, *Ger. em.* 211, 1.

*Orchis serapias bifolia vel trifolia minor*, *Park.* 1350.

*Orchis bifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 1331.

*Orchis alba*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 502.

*Habenaria bifolia*, *Brown in Ait. H. Kew.* 5, 193.

*Platanthera bifolia*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 57.

*Butterfly satyrion.*

Woods and thickets; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* 2 feet high, smooth, 2 or 3-leaved at bottom; *leaves* ovate, linear or lanceolate; *spike* long; *flowers* about 12, white, fragrant; *lip* green, hanging down, spur awlshape.

*β. minor.* *Stem* 8 in. high; *spur* oblong; *leaves* 2 or 3 together, narrow; *flowers* yellow, a month later.

*Orchis alba bifolia minor*, *calcar oblongo*, *Raii Syn.* 380, 8.

*Testiculus psycodes*, *Ger. em.* 211, 2.

*Orchis sphegodes*, sive *Testiculus vulpinus primus*, *Park.* 1351.

*Gnat satyrion.* *Small butterfly orchis.*

IX. 143. HERMINIUM. R. Brown. *Musk-orchis.*

*Ovary* reclined at the tip; *perigonium* rather bellshape, 2 inner sepals long, 3-cleft; 3 outer ovate; *tip* 3-cut, hastate, with a very short baglike spur; *gynostemium* very short; *cells* of the anthers not narrowed below into a small sheath; *retinacle* naked, rather large, with a striking snail-like hollow underneath, joined to a short blunt rostellum; *pollen* in short, blunt-tailed masses, with only a few nearly cubical vesicles.—*Bulbs* roundish; one horizontally remote, peduncled, smaller; *plant* light green.

*Herminium monorchis.*

*One-tubercled musk-orchis.*

*Radical leaves* lanceolate.

*Orchis odorata moschata*, sive *Monorchis*, *Raii Syn.* 378, 7.

*Orchis pusilla odorata*, *Park.* 1354.

*Ophrys monorchis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1342.

*Orchis monorchis*, *Allioni Pedem.* 1882.

*Herminium monorchis*, *R. Brown in Ait. H. Kew.* 5, 191.

*Yellow sweet orchis.* *Musk orchis.*

*Barren chalky pastures*; perennial; July.

*Stem* 8 in. high; *radical leaves* 2 or 3; *spike* close, many-flowered; *flowers* yellowish green; *bractæ* as long as the ovary.

B. *Perigonium* not galeate; *perule* 0; *anther* stipitate, cells not divided by a septulum; *retinacle* 0; *bursicle* 0.

X. 144. GOODYERA. R. Brown. *Goodyer.*

*Ovary* reclined at the tip; *perigonium* oblong arched; connivent below, bellying, rather spread out above; *lip* included, spurless, undivided, remarkably concavo-gibbous below; bent into a narrow, grooved strap above; *gynostemium* very short under the gynizus; *gynizus* superficial, circular, rather flat; *rostellum* laminated, upright, very blunt; *proscolla* a short inverted parabola; *anther* stipitate, marginal behind, roundish, acuminate; *pollen* in short

ovate masses, rather cylindrical, agglutinating together by the blunt tip; *vesicles* oblong.—*Root* creeping, sarmentose; *leaves* 5 or 7-ribbed, reticulated; *spike* many-flowered, crowded, pubescent; *flowers* fragrant.

*Goodyera repens*.

*Creeping goodyer.*

*Radical leaves* ovate; *sepals* and *lip* lanceolate.

*Palma Christi* radice repente, *Ger. em.* 227, 4.

*Satyrion repens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1339.

*Epipactis repens*, *Allioni Ped.* 1853.

*Neottia repens*, *Swartz Act. Holm.* 1800.

*Goodyera repens*, *Brown in Ait. H. Kew.* 5, 198.

*Creeping satyrion.*

Mossy Alpine woods; perennial; June to August.

*Stems* 9 in. high, pubescent, almost leafless; *radical leaves* small, tessellated with brownish purple; *lip* lanceolate, rose colour; 3 *upper petals* agglutinated.

*C. Perigonium* not galeate; *lip* mostly undivided, rarely spurred; *retinacle* 0; *cells* of the anthers divided by a septulum; *bursicle* 0.

# XI. 145. SPIRANTHES. Richard. *Ladies-traces.*

*Spike* spirally twisted; *ovarium* bent at the tip; *perigonium* grown together in an oblong form, gaping and 2-lipped at the top; *lip* included, spurless, oblong-oval, undivided, bracing by a groove, bent back at top and rather crisp at the edge; *gynostemium* with a very short stipes; *gynixus* nearly elliptic; *rostellum* laminated, upright; *proscolla* oblong or linear; *anther* marginal, behind, heartshape; *pollen* in oblong masses, fastened at the tip; granules globular 3 or 4 cellulate.

*Spiranthes autumnalis*.

*Autumn ladies-traces.*

*Leaves* radical, oblong, with a very short petiole; *lip* ovate.

*Orchis spiralis alba odorata*, *Raii Syn.* 378, 8.

*Triorchis*, *Ger. em.* 218.

*Triorchis alba odorata minor*, atque etiam major, *Park.* 1354.

*Ophris spiralis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1340.

*Epipactis spiralis*, *Allioni Ped.* 1852.

*Serapias spiralis*, *Scopoli Carn.* 2, 1135.

*Ophris autumnalis*, *Balbi Misc.* 40.

*Neottia spiralis*, *Swartz Act. Holm.* 1800, 226.

*Spiranthes autumnalis*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 59.

*Triple ladies-traces. White orchis. Sweet cullions.*

Chalky soils; perennial; August to September.

*Bulbs* 1 to 3, long; *stem* 6 in. high, smooth below, downy above, viscid; *spike* long, spiral, many-flowered; *bractææ* lanceolate, longer than the ovary, concave, pubescent; *flowers* small, white, odorous.

XII. 146. *NEOTTIA*. Lobel. *Birds-nest*.

*Ovary* pedicelled; *perigonium* laxly connivent and bent into a globe; *lip* spurless, heartshaped; *gynostemium* shortly stipitate; *gynizus* transverse; *rostellum* longer than the gynizus, laminate, obliquely ascending; *proscolla* apiculate, minute, jointed and bent back to the hinder face of the rostellum; *anther* intra-marginal, short-heartshape; *pollen* in oblong masses, agglutinating a little below the tip; *vesicles* globular, 3 or 4-cellulate.—*Root* fascicled; *scape* leafless; *herb* brown, no part green.

*Neottia abortiva*. *Abortive birds-nest*.

*Nidus avis*, *Raii Syn.* 382, 1.

*Satirium abortivum*, sive *nidus avis*, *Ger. em.* 228.

*Orchis abortiva rufa*, sive *nidus avis*, *Park.* 1362.

*Ophrys Nidus avis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1339.

*Epipactis Nidus avis*, *Allioni Ped.* 1849.

*Neottia Nidus avis*, *Rich. M. M.* 4, 59.

*Birds-nest*.

*Woods*; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* 18 in. high with alternate sheathing scales, leafless; *flowers* brownish; *sepals* blunt; *lip* obcordate, twice as long as the *sepals*.

XIII. 147. *LISTERA*. R. Brown. *Tway-blade*.

*Ovary* pedicelled; *perigonium* loosely bent into a globe; *lip* spurless, hanging, linear, flat, 2-cut; *gynostemium* shortly stipitate; *gynizus* transverse; *rostellum* longer than the gynizus, laminate, obliquely ascending; *proscolla* apicular, minute, jointed and bent back to the hinder face of the rostellum; *anther* intra-marginal, short-heartshape; *pollen* in oblong masses, agglutinating a little below the tip; *vesicles* globular, 3 or 4-cellulate.—*Root* fibrous; *leaves* 2, opposite, sessile, curvately ribbed; *scape* 2-leaved; *flowers* greenish, loosely spiked; *capsules* globular.

1. *Listera ovata*.

Ovate twayblade.

Leaves ovate.

*Bifolium majus*, sive *Ophris major* quibusdam, *Raii Syn.* 385, 1.*Ophris bifolia*, *Ger. em.* 403.*Bifolium sylvestre vulgare*, *Park.* 504.*Ophrys ovata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1340.*Epipactis ovata*, *Swartz* 162.*Listera ovata*, *R. Brown in Ait. H. Kew.* 5, 201.*Neottia latifolia*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 59.

Common twayblade.

Woods and meadows; perennial; June and July.

Stem 12 in. high; 2-leaved; flowers pedicelled, green.

2. *Listera cordata*.

Heartleafed twayblade.

Leaves heartshape.

*Bifolium minimum*, *Raii Syn.* 385, 2.*Ophrys cordata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1340.*Epipactis cordata*, *Swartz* 162.*Listera cordata*, *R. Brown in Ait. H. Kew.* 5, 201.*Neottia cordata*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 59.

Least twayblade.

Spongy Alpine heaths; perennial; July

Stem 6 in. high; flowers greenish.

## XIV. 148. CEPHALANTHERA. Richard.

Bastard-hellebore.

Ovary sessile, bald, not twisted; perigonium upright, connivent; lip spurless, clasping, interrupted; hypochilium gibbous at the back; epichilium bent back at the tip; gynostemium long, straight; gynizus transversely oblong, prominent; rostellum 0; anther marginal, elliptical roundish, fastened to the back of the gynizus by its base, the other part overtopping the gynizus, the cells growing forwards on a connective wider than themselves; pollen in linear masses, adhering only to the back of the gynizus by their base; vesicles simple.—*Rhizoma* creeping; fibres fleshy; stem leafy; leaves amplexicaul, 2-rowed, lanceolate, ribbed; spike loose; flowers upright, bracteate; ovary linear.

1. *Cephalanthera grandiflora*.

Largeflower bastard-hellebore.

Leaves oblong, lanceolate, sessile; bractæ longer than the flower; lip obtuse, shorter than the sepals.



Helleborine flore albo, *Raii Syn.* 383; *Ger. em.* 441, 2.

Elleborine minor flore albo, *Park.* 218.

Serapias loncophyllum, *Lin. Suppl. Pl.* 405.

Serapias grandiflora, *Murray Syst. Veg. ed.* 13, 679.

Serapias lancifolia, *Murray Syst. Veg. ed.* 14, 815.

Epipactis pallens, *Swartz.* 160.

Serapias alba, *Salisb. Prod.* 8.

Cephalanthera pallens, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 60.

Wild white-hellebore.

Woods; perennial; May and June.

Stem 12 in. high; flowers 3 to 8, upright, large, white.

## 2. *Cephalanth. ensifolia.* Sword-leafed bastard-hellebore.

Leaves lanceolate, pointed, nearly 2-rowed; bractæ very small, awlshape; lip only half as long as the sepales.

Helleborine foliis prælongis angustis acutis, *Raii Syn.* 384, 7.

Serapias longifolia γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 394.

Serapias xiphiophyllum, *Lin. Suppl. Pl.* 404.

Serapias ensifolia, *Murray Syst. Veg.* 815.

Serapias nivea, *Villars Dauph.* 2, 52.

Epipactis ensifolia, *Willd. S. P.* 4, 85.

Cephalanthera ensifolia, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 60.

Woods; perennial; June to August.

Stem 12 in. high; flowers white; lowest bractea as long as the flower.

## 3. *Cephalanthera rubra.* Red bastard-hellebore.

Leaves lanceolate; bractæ longer than the ovary; lip pointed, with raised wavy lines.

Helleborine montana angustifolia purpurascens, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 384, 7.

Helleborine angustifolia sexta *Clusii*, *Ger. em.* 442, 3.

Elleborine angustifolia spicata versicolor, *Park.* 218.

Serapias rubra, *Murray Syst. Veg. ed.* 14, 816.

Serapias longifolia δ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 394.

Epipactis rubra, *Willd. S. P.* 586.

Cephalanthera rubra, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 60.

Narrow-leafed wild sneeze-wort.

Rocky mountainous woods; perennial; June.

Stem 12 in. high; flowers purple.

## XV. 149. EPIPACTIS. Dioscorides. Helleborine.

Ovary pedicelled, not twisted, pubescent; perigonium spread; sepales not quite alike; lip spurless, rather spread backwards, not clasping, interrupted; hypochilium concavely bunched; epichilium inwardly 2-bunched at the bottom; gynostemium very short, and in respect to the ovary declining backwards; gynixus rather square, prominent backwards; rostellum apiculate, very short, blunt;

*anther* marginal, placed behind, heartshape, blunt pointed; *pollen* in oblong ovate masses, agglutinating near the tip; vesicles appearing 3 or 4 globular.—*Rhizoma* creeping; fibres fleshy; *stem* leafy; *leaves* amplexicaul, 2-rowed, ovate, ribbed; *spike* loose; *flowers* drooping, bracteate; *ovary* ovate.

1. *Epipactis latifolia*. *Broad-leafed helleborine.*

*Lower bractea* longer than the flowers; *lip* pointed, shorter than the sepales; *leaves* ovate.

*Helleborine latifolia montana*, *Raii Syn.* 383; 1.

*Helleborine*, *Ger. em.* 442, 1.

*Elleborine flore viridante*, *Park.* 218.

*Serapias Helleborine* α, *Lin. S. P.* 1344.

*Serapias latifolia*, *Murray Syst. Veg.* 814.

*Epipactis latifolia*, *Willd. S. P.* 5, 83.

*Wild white hellebore.* *Common bastard hellebore.*

Shady woods; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* 2 feet high; *flowers* small, purplish.

β. *atro-rubens*. *Flowers* deep red, late; *stem* very downy.

*Helleborine altera atro-rubente flore*, *Raii Syn.* 313, 2.

*Elleborine flore atro-rubente*, *Park.* 218.

2. *Epipactis palustris*.

*Marsh helleborine.*

*Bractea* shorter than the flowers; *lip* crenate, blunt, as long as the sepales; *leaves* lanceolate.

*Helleborine palustris nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 384, 6.

*Serapias longifolia* γ, *Lin. S. P.* 1345.

*Serapias latifolia palustris*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 393.

*Serapias palustris*, *Scop. Carn.* 2, 204.

*Epipactis palustris*, *Willd. S. P.* 5, 84.

*Marsh hellebore.*

Marshes; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* 12 in. high; *sepales* variegated with purple; 3 outer green; 2 inner white.

XVI. 150. CYPRIPIEDUM.

*Ladies-slipper.*

*Ovary* not twisted, pedicell short; *perigonium* spread loosely and rather cross-like; lower or odd sepales grown together into one, placed under the lip, and more or less split at the tip; *lip* spurless, blown out like a slipper; *gynostemium* rather short, three-cut behind and above, with the side divisions anther-bearing before below the tip, the intermediate division very large, bent in, without any anther, and therefore an imperfect anther or staminodium; *gynizus* (or stigma) footstalked, rather peltate; nearly deltoid, placed between and above the anthers; *clinandrium* and *rostellum* 0;

*anthers* 2, joined nearly opposite, fixed immediately on their support, roundish; *pollen* pulpy-granular.—*Rhizoma* creeping; fibres fleshy; *stem* leafy; *leaves* amplexicaul, many-ribbed; *flower* single, drooping.

*Cypripedium ferrugineum*. Brown ladies-slipper.

*Stem* leafy; *sepales* flat; *staminodium* elliptic, obtuse, channelled.

*Calceolus Mariæ*, *Raii Syn.* 385, 1; *Ger. em.* 443, 1.

*Elleborine major* seu *Calceolus Mariæ*, *Park.* 217.

*Elleborine ferruginea*, *Dalech. Hist.* 1146.

*Cypripedium Calceolus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1346.

Mountainous woods; perennial; June.

*Stem* 12 in. high, 1 rarely 2-flowered, leafy; *sepales* brownish purple; *lip* shorter than the *sepales*, compressed, yellow, veined; *staminodium* yellow dotted with red.

*D. Perigonium* not galeate; *lip* spurless; *retinacle* 0; *sepala* persistent; *ovary* pedicelled; *bursicle* 0.

## XVII. 151. PSEUDORCHIS. Dwarf-orchis.

*Ovary* pedicelled, generally imperfect and abortive; *perigonium* loosely spread; *lip* behind, sessile at the base of the *gynostemium*, reverse-oval, channelled, above bent back, undivided; *gynostemium* oblong, rather bent, much thicker below, with winged edges on the side of the *gynizus* at the upper part; *gynizus* rather square, sunk in; edge prominent; *rostellum* 0; *anther* marginal, placed above, short-heartshape; cells roundish, very simple within; *pollen* in globular nearly equal masses.—*Herb* light green; *bulb* ovate, scaly; *base* rooting; *leaves* 2 or 3, radical, petiolate, nerved; *scape* angular; *racemus* loose, few-flowered; *flowers* yellowish; *bractea* short.

*Pseudorchis Loeselii*. Loesel's dwarf-orchis.

*Leaves* 2, ovate, lanceolate, opposite; *sepales* linear; *lip* ovate, bent back at the tip; *bractea* shorter than the pedicels.

*Pseudo-orchis bifolia palustris*, *Raii Syn.* 382, 1.

*Orchis bifolia bulbosa*, *Ger. em.* 403.

*Chamaorchis latifolia* *Zelandiæ*, *Park.* 1354.

*Ophrys Loeselii*, *Lin. S. P.* 1341.

*Ophrys lilifolia*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 389.

*Ophrys paludosa*, *Fl. Dan.* 877.

*Ophrys pulchella*, *Salisb. Prod.* 8.

*Cymbidium Loeselii*, *Swartz.*

*Malaxis Loeselii*, *Swartz.* 165.

*Liparis Loeselii*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 60.

*Bulbous twayblade.*

Sandy moors; perennial; May to July.

*Root* bulbous, scaly; *scape* 4 in. high; *flowers* lemon-colour.

# XVIII. 152. MALAXIS. Swartz.

*Malaxis.*

*Ovary* pedicelled, generally imperfect and abortive; *perigonium* very much spread vertically; the odd sepal entirely spread out, hanging; the paired sepals upright, the inner much narrower, bent back or turned over on the sides of the former; *lip* behind, upright, expanded, rather heart-shape, pointed, generally undivided, rarely 2-cut with an intermediate point, embracing the bottom of the gynostemium by a slight or deep cut at the bottom, and enclosing the bases of all the sepals; *gynostemium* very short, upright, ending above and forwards in a truncate lamina, nearly undivided, or at most 3-cut; *gynixus* slightly depressed into a lamina; *rostellum* 0; *anther* for some time intramarginal, entirely behind, short; cells ovate, very simple within; *pollen* in oblong masses.—*Bulb* ovate, scaly, rooting at the base; *leaves* few, alternate, sheathing; *scape* angular; *raceme* many-flowered; *bractea* small; *herb* light green; *leaves* few; *flowers* greenish.

*Malaxis paludosa.*

*Marsh malaxis.*

*Leaves* 3 or 4, spatulate, rough at the tip.

*Orchis minima* bulbosa, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 378, 9.

*Bifolium palustre*, *Park.* 505; *Raii Syn.* 385, 3.

*Ophrys paludosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1341.

*Malaxis paludosa*, *Swartz*, 165.

*Malaxis palustris*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 60.

*Marsh twayblade.*

Spongy bogs; perennial; June and July.

*Scape* 4 in. high, rather naked; *flowers* yellow-green; 3 outer sepals twice as large as the inner; *lip* only half as long as the sepals.

# XIX. 153. CORALLORHIZA. Haller. / Coral-root.

*Ovary* pedicelled, pedicell short; *perigonium* arched in an oblong form; *lip* oblong reversed-oval, channelled below, slightly cut on each edge with a small crenule, spread over on the inside with prominences disposed lengthwise, above spreading and turned back; *perule* very short, adnate; *gynostemium* long, wingless, rather channelled before with prominent edges; *gynixus* nearly semiorbiculate; *ros-*

*tellum* apicular, prominent behind; *anther* marginal, placed at top, short, rather 2-globular; *cells* 2-cellulate, opening rather transversely; *pollen* in 2 distinct masses, nearly globular, one before, one behind.—*Herb* light brown, leafless; *root* zinziberaceous, fleshy; *spike* loose, few-flowered; *bractæ* very small.

*Corallorhiza innata*.

*Innate coral-root.*

*Spur* short, adnate; *root* very much branched.

*Dentaria minor*, *Ger. em.* 1585, 2.

*Ophrys corallorhiza*, *Lin. S. P.* 1339.

*Cymbidium corallorhiza*, *Swartz*, 176.

*Corallorhiza innata*, *Brown in Ait. Hort. Kew.* 5, 209.

*Corallorhiza Halleri*, *Richard Mem. Mus.* 4, 61.

Moist woods; perennial; August and September.

*Stem* 9 in. high, yellowish brown, scaly; *scales* alternate; *flowers* small; *capsules* widely elliptic, hanging down.

Fam. XVII. 22. ALISMACEÆ. Richard. *Alismacearum sectio*, De Candolle. *Juncorum sectio*, Jussieu. *Tripetaloidearum genera quædam*, Lin.

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; 3 outer sepales herbaceous, persisting; 3 inner petaloid, coloured; *stamens* 6 or indefinite; *ovaries* many, free, 1-celled, 1 or 2-seeded; *styles* and *stigmata* many; *camares* 1 or 2-seeded; *seeds* erect, on the sutures; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* incurved; *radical* below.—*Root* fibrous, with roundish tubers; *herb* aquatic, stemless, perennial; *leaves* petiolate, longitudinally ribbed; *flowers* verticillately spiked.

*Stamens* 6; *flowers* hermaphrodite.

*Camares* 2 or 3-seeded; *etarion* stellate

DAMASONIUM. 156.

*Camares* 1-seeded; *etarion* globose . . . . . ALISMA. 155.

*Stamens* many; *flowers* unisexual.

*Camares* 1-seeded; *etarion* globose . . SAGITTARIA. 154.

I. 154. SAGITTARIA. Lobell.

*Arrowhead.*

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; *stamens* many, indefinite; *ovaries* many, indefinite; *etarion* globose; *camares* 1-seeded, distinct, compressed, edged.—*Leaves* sagittate, palmate-ribbed; *spike* verticillate; *flowers* unisexual? the upper male.

*Sagittaria aquatica*. *Water arrowhead.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, pointed, sagittate; *lobes* lanceolate, straight; *scape* simple.

*Sagitta*, *Raii Syn.* 258, 1.

*Sagitta major et minor*, *Ger. em.* 416, 1 and 2.

*Sagitta minor latifolia*, *Park.* 1247

*Sagittaria sagittæfolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 1410.

*Watery places*; perennial; *July and August.*

*First leaves* strapshape, sunk; the succeeding sagittate, reticulately veined; *scape* 6-angled; *flowers* 3 in a whorl; *bractææ* ovate; *male flowers* with 1 to 6 styles.—*Tuber* nutritive, eaten by the Chinese, by whom the plant is cultivated in watery places.

*β. minor.* *Plant* much smaller.

*Sagitta aquatica omnium minima*, *Raii Syn.* 258, 2.

## II. 155. ALISMA. *Cordus.* *Water-plantain.*

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; *stamens* 6; *ovaries* many, indefinite; *etaron* roundish; *camores* 1-seeded, distinct.—*Root* fibrous; *leaves* ovate or lanceolate, curved-ribbed; *flowers* umbelled or paniced; *branches* in threes, verticillate.

1. *Alisma major.* *Great water-plantain.*

*Leaves* ovate, acute, 7-ribbed; *etaron* depressed; *camares* verticillate, obtusely 3-sided.

*Plantago aquatica*, *Raii Syn.* 257, 1.

*Plantago aquatica major*, *Ger. em.* 417, 1; *Park.* 1245.

*Alisma Plantago aquatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 486.

*Plantaginoides* seu *Plantago aquatica*, *Knaut Comp.* 156.

*Alisma Plantago*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 400.

*Watery places and river-sides*; perennial; *July.*

*Scape* 4 feet high, 3-sided, upright; *panicle* verticillately branched; *flowers* blueish white.—*Tubers* farinaceous, much recommended in hydrophobia, juice used for drying up the milk in breasts.

*β. lanceolata.* *Leaves* strapshaped.

*Plantago aquatica longifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 257, 1\*.

*Alisma lanceolata*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 362.

*Narrow-leaved water-plantain.*

2. *Alisma natans.* *Floating water-plantain.*

*Leaves* elliptical, obtuse; *peduncles* single; *etaron* depressed; *camares* verticillate, compressed, streaked.

*Damasonium repens*, *Vaillant. Mem. Ac. Sc.* 1719.

*Alisma natans*, *Lin. S. P.* 487.

Alpine lakes; perennial; July and August.

*Herb* floating; *stem* branched, leafy; *leaves* alternate; lower submersed, linear; *peduncles* opposite to the leaves or terminal, 1-flowered; *flowers* white.

3. *Alisma ranunculoides*. *Ranunculus water-plantain*.

*Leaves* linear, lanceolate; *etarians* globose; *cameres* 5-sided, incurved.

*Plantago aquatica minor*, *Raii Syn.* 257, 2; *Park.* 1245.

*Plantago aquatica humilis*, *Ger. em.* 417, 3.

*Alisma ranunculoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 487.

*Dwarf water-plantain*.

Watery places; perennial; August.

*Scape* 12 in. high, upright, round; *peduncles* simple, verticillate; *flowers* pale, purple.

β. *repens*. *Stem* decumbent, rooting.

*Alisma repens*? *Davis Welsh Botany*.

### III. 156. DAMASONIUM. Dalechamp. *Starhead*.

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; *stamens* 6; *ovaries* 6 or 8, joined at the base; *cameres* 2-seeded; *etaron* stellate.—*Leaves* lanceolate or ovate; *flowers* umbelled, hermaphrodite.

*Damasonium Dalechampii*. *Dalechamp's starhead*.

*Leaves* cordate, oblong, obtuse; *etaron* 6-rayed.

*Damasonium stellatum Dalechampii*, *Raii Syn.* 272.

*Plantago aquatica minor stellata*, *Ger. em.* 417, 2.

*Plantago aquatica minor muricata*, *Park.* 1245.

*Alisma Damasonium*, *Lin. S. P.* 486.

*Damasonium stellatum*, *Pers. Syn.* 1, 400.

*Star-headed water-plantain*.

Bogs and stagnant waters; perennial; June and July.

*Scape* 9 in. high, round, verticillately spiked; *flowers* white.

### Fam. XVIII. 23. BUTOMACEÆ. Richard. *Alisma-cearum pars*, De Candolle. *Juncorum pars*, Jussieu. *Tripetaloidearum genus*, Linnæus.

*Perigonium* nearly petaloid, 6-sepaled; *stamens* 9 or many; *ovaries* many, free, 1-celled, many-seeded; *styles* and *stigmata* many; *pericarp* many-seeded; *seeds* on the netlike veins on the sides of the valves, ascending; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight or bent like a horseshoe.—*Plant* aquatic, stemless; *leaves* ribbed lengthways; *footstalks* sheathing; *foliation* involute; *flowers* umbelled, terminal; *bractee* sheathing, at the base of the peduncles.

157. BUTOMUS. Theophrastus. *Gladiole.*

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; outer sepales smaller; *stamens* 9; *ovaries* 6, longly beaked; *pericarp* twisted inwardly, opening at the edge; *valves* joined side by side at the base; *seed* linear, oblong, straight, round, streaked lengthways; *corculum* straight.—*Rhizoma* tuberous, creeping; *leaves* angular; *scape* round.

*Butomus umbellatus.*

*Umbelled gladiole.*

*Leaves* long, linear, 3-sided.

*Butomus*, *Raii Syn.* 273, 1.

*Gladiolus palustris* Cordi, *Ger. em.* 29, C. 1.

*Juncus floridus*, *Park.* 1197.

*Butomus umbellatus*, *Lin. S. P.* 532.

*Flowering rush.* *Water gladiole.*

Ditches and river-sides; perennial; June and July.

*Leaves* smooth, flat above, acute; *scape* 2 to 4 feet high; *flowers* reddish, beautiful.

Fam. XIX. 24. JUNCAGINEÆ. Richard. *Alisma-*  
*cearum pars*, De Candolle. *Juncorum*  
*pars*, Jussieu.

*Perigonium* herbaceous or nearly petaloid, 6-sepaled; *stamens* 6; *filaments* short; *ovaries* 3 or 6, 1-celled; *stigmata* 3 or 6, sessile; *camares* 1 or 2-seeded; *seeds* basillary, upright; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight.—*Root* fibrous; *leaves* linear, rushlike, sheathing at the base; *flower* spiked or racemose.

*Sepales* equal; *etaron* depressed;

*camares* inflated, spread..... SCHEUCHZERIA. 158.

*Sepales* 3 inner petaloid; *etaron* upright;

*camares* pendulous, connivent..... TRIGLOCHIN. 159.

I. 158. SCHEUCHZERIA. Linnæus. *Scheuchzer.*

*Perigonium* herbaceous, 6-sepaled; *sepales* equal, persistent; *stamens* 6; *filaments* short; *anthers* linear, long; *ovaries* 3 or 6, compressed; *stigma* sessile, lateral; *camares* inflated, reflexed, distant; *seeds* 1 or 2, oblong.—*Root* scaly, creeping; *leaves* few, rushlike; *scape* round; *spike* loose; *flowers* greenish; *bracteæ* at the bottom of the peduncle.

*Scheuchzeria palustris.*

*Marsh scheuchzer.*

*Leaves* bristlelike, channelled; *raceme* upright, few-flowered.



*Juncus floridus minor*, Bauh. Pinax, 12.

*Juncoidi affinis palustris*, Scheuchz. Gram. 336.

*Scheuchzeria palustris*, Lin. S. P. 482.

Spongy bogs; perennial; June.

Scape 9 in. high; leaves longer than the scape; spike 3 to 6-flowered.

II. 159. TRIGLOCHIN. Linnæus. Arrowgrass.

*Perigonium* 6-sepaled; sepales deciduous, 3 inner nearly petaloid; stamens 6, very short; ovaries 3 or 6, connivent; stigmata 3 or 6, radiating at the tip of the ovaries; pericarps (camares) regmata? 3 or 6, 1 or 2-seeded, affixed at top to a common axis.—Root fibrous, thickened in the upper part as if bulbous; scape round; leaves semicylindrical, bundled, sheathing at the base; spike linear, many-flowered; bractæ 0.

*Triglochin palustre*. Marsh arrowgrass.

Capsules 3, smooth; etarion linear, narrowed at bottom.

*Juncago palustris vel vulgaris*, Raii Syn. 435, 1.

*Gramen aquaticum spicatum*, Ger. em. 13, 2.

*Gramen aquaticum spicatum alterum*, Park. 1279.

*Triglochin palustre*, Lin. S. P. 482.

Spiked watergrass.

Meadows and sides of water; perennial; July.

Leaves linear, channelled; scape 12 in. high.

2. *Triglochin maritimum*. Sea arrowgrass.

Capsules 6, furrowed; etarion oval.

*Gramen maritimum spicatum*, Raii Syn. 435, 1; Park. 1270.

*Gramen spicatum alterum*, Ger. em. 20.

*Triglochin maritimum*, Lin. S. P. 483.

Saltmarsh spikegrass.

Meadows near the sea; perennial; May to August.

Leaves broader and more fleshy than the former.

Fam. XX. 25. HYDROCHARIDEÆ. De Candolle.

*Perigonium* petaloid, 6-sepaled, adherent to the ovary; stamens 9 to 20, on the ovary in hermaphrodite flowers, or in its place in male flowers; ovary 1, 1 or many-celled; stigmata 3 or 6, 2-cut; pericarpium 1 or 6-celled; seeds many; spermodermis simple; perisperm fleshy; corculum basillary.—Herb aquatic, floating; root fibrous; flowers hermaphrodite or unisexual.

Stamens 6; capsules roundish, leathery

HYDROCHARIS. 160.

Stamens 20; capsules narrowed, fleshy

STRATIOTES. 161.

I. 160. HYDROCHARIS. Linnæus. *Frog-bit.*

*Dioicous.* — MALE. *Spathe* 2-parted, 3-flowered; *perigonium* petaloid, 6-sepaled; 3 inner sepales largest; *stamens* 9, in 3 series, on a barren ovary. — FEMALE. *Spathe* 0; *perigonium* petaloid, 6-sepaled, adherent to the ovary; *styles* 6; *stigmata* acute, 2-cut; *pericarpium* leatherlike, rounded, 6-celled, many-seeded. — *Herb* floating, knotted, stoloniferous; *knots* leaf and flower-bearing; *leaves* petio- late, in bundles, roundish; *foliation* involute; *flowers* whitish.

*Hydrocharis asarifolia.* *Asarum-leaved frogbit.*

*Stratiotes foliis asari*, semine rotundo, *Raii Syn.* 290, 1.

*Morsus ranæ*, *Ger. em.* 818.

*Nymphæa alba minima*, seu *Morsus ranæ*, *Park.* 1252.

*Hydrocharis Morsus ranæ*, *Lin. S. P.* 1466.

*Frog-bit.* *Least water-lily.*

Ditches and stagnant waters: perennial; July.

*Leaves* floating, kidneyshape; *flowers* white, footstalked.

*β. odoratissima.* *Flowers* double, very odoriferous.

*Morsus ranæ* flore pleno odoratissimo, *Raii Cat. Cant.* 101.

II. 161. STRATIOTES. Dioscorides. *Water-soldier.*

*Spathe* compressed, persisting, deeply 2-parted, carinate, 1-flowered; *perigonium* adherent, 6-sepaled; *sepales* soldered at the base; 3 outer sepales smaller, greenish; 3 inner larger, coloured; *stamens* 10 to 20, on the edge of the ovary; *styles* 6, 2-cut; *pericarpium* 6-sided, attenuated, fleshy, 6-celled; *cells* divided by a double membrane filled with pulp; *seeds* many, rather angular, parietal; *spermodermis* simple, membranaceous. — *Herb* floating, soboliferous; *leaves* sheathing, crowded, radical, vascular, angular; *scape* axil- lary, 1-flowered; *flowers* often abortive, or dioicous.

*Stratiotes aloides.* *Aloe water-soldier.*

*Leaves* swordshape, triangular; *edge* serrate with carti- laginous teeth.

*Stratiotes foliis aloes*, semine longo, *Raii Syn.* 290, 1.

*Militaris aizoides*, *Ger. em.* 825.

*Stratiotes sive Militaris aizoides*, *Park.* 1249.

*Stratiotes aloides*, *Lin. S. P.* 754.

*Water sengreen.* *Freshwater soldier.* *Water aloes.*

Ditches and stagnant water; perennial; July.

*Leaves* brittle, blackish green; *scape* 2-edged, serrated; *flowers* white.

### SERIES III.

---

#### PLANTÆ EXOGENÆ,

*Dicotyledones*, Jussieu.

*Exorhizæ*, Richard.

**P**LANTS composed of cellular texture, with lymphatic, spiral, and proper vessels; and with cortical pores. *Root* more or less conical, often without any pith, otherways like the trunk. *Trunk* more or less conical, and composed, at least, of two parts growing by different modes, as may be best seen in the arborescent species, in which we find 1°. a central pith enclosed in a medullary canal, emitting on all sides radiating medullary productions; 2°. annual layers, more or less woody, disposed concentrically round the pith, the outer layers being the youngest and the least hard; 3°. cortical layers, distinct from the wood, but scarcely distinguishable from one another, and differing from the last in the mode of growth, the inner ones being the youngest, and the external being the oldest. *Leaves* opposite or verticillate, sometimes becoming alternate by the growth of the stem, disposed more or less spirally on the stem, often articulated on the stem, or truly compound; always furnished with ribs that anastomose with one another. *Flowers* always distinct, usually furnished with a double perigonium, parts usually five in number, or divided into five segments. *Stamens* rarely 3, 6, or 9, or any multiple of 3. *Corculum* most commonly with 2 cotyledons. *Cotyledons* 2, placed opposite, never alternate; very rarely many, verticillate; and, in leafless plants, none.

This series contains full two thirds of the whole number of natural families; but the arrangement of these families among themselves has not yet been determined, and therefore the families of this series are arranged by De Candolle, for the present, into four artificial subseries resting upon the differences observable in their petals and stamens, until a natural arrangement by their affinities shall be discovered.

## SUB-SERIES.

*Perigonium* single, *petals* 0, or soldered to the calyx ..... *P. E. monochlamydeæ*. A.

*Perigonium* double; *petals* soldered into one, stamen-bearing, inserted into the thalamus ..... *P. E. corollifloræ*. B.

*Perigonium* double; *petals* many, distinct, or soldered together, inserted along with the stamens on the calyx ..... *P. E. calycifloræ*. C.

*Perigonium* double; *petals* many, distinct, inserted along with the stamens on the thalamus ..... *P. E. thalamifloræ*. D.

## Subseries III. A. PLANTÆ EXOGENÆ MONOCHLAMYDEÆ.

*Dicotyledones apetalæ*, Jussieu Gen. Plant.

*Dicotyledones diclines irregulares*, Jussieu Gen. Plant.

*Dicotyledones incompletæ*, De Candolle Syn. Fl. Gall.

*Perigonium* single; *petals* none, or soldered to the calyx.

## FAMILIES.

A. *Flowers unisexual, male amentaceous; perisperm fleshy; leaves biennial.*

*Nuculæ* many, reversed, in a cone .. ABIETIDEÆ. 1.

*Nuculæ* few, upright, in a galbulum

CUPRESSIDEÆ. 2.

*Nucula* single, upright..... TAXIDEÆ. 3.

B. *Flowers unisexual, male amentaceous; perisperm none; leaves annual.*

*Nucula*, in a cone ..... BETULIDEÆ. 5.

*Gland* or *nucula*, in a cupula..... CORYLIDEÆ. 6.

*Capsule* 1 or 2-celled; *seed* comose SALICINÆ. 4.

*Nut* 1-seeded, in an ament ..... MYRICEÆ. 7.

C. *Flowers hermaphrodite; or unisexual, the male not amentaceous; ovary free.*

*Utriculus; perisperm* 0; *flowers unisexual*

URTICEÆ. 9.

*Utriculus; perisperm* farinaceous; *leaves* sheathing at the base ..... POLYGONEÆ. 15.

- Utriculus*; *perisperm* farinaceous;  
*leaves* naked at the base . . . . . CHENOPODEÆ. 16.  
*Pyxidium* 1-celled, 1-seeded;  
*styles* 3; *stamens* 3 or 5 . . . . . AMARANTHACEÆ. 17.  
*Regma* 2 or 3-coccous . . . . . EUPHORBIACEÆ. 10.  
*Samara*; *stamens* 3 to 6 . . . . . ULMACEÆ. 8.  
*Drupe*; *stamens* 8 . . . . . THYMELEÆ. 14.  
*Drupe*; *stamens* 4 . . . . . ELÆAGNEÆ. 13.

D. *Flowers* hermaphrodite; *ovary* adherent.

- Stamens* hypogynous; *drupe*? globose  
 SANTALACEÆ. 12.  
*Stamens* epigynous; *carcerule* 6-celled  
 ARISTOLOCHIEÆ. 11.

# Fam. I. 1. ABIETIDEÆ.

*Flowers* unisexual.—MALE. *Scales* of the ament imbricate; *anthers* 1, sessile, 2-celled.—FEMALE. *Scales* of the strobile many, imbricate, 2-flowered; *ovaries* 2, on the axillæ of the scales; *style* deflexed; *stigma* near the base of the ovary; *nucula* 1-celled, winged; *kernel* pendulous; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* central, straight; *cotyledons* many; *radicle* above.—*Trees* resinous; *leaves* biennial, slender, acerose, opposite, verticillate or fascicled.

- Scales* of the cone clavate, angular;  
*leaves* biennial, 2 together . . . . . PINUS. 1.  
*Scales* of the cone slender, rounded;  
*leaves* biennial, single . . . . . ABIES. 2.  
*Scales* of the cone slender, rounded;  
*leaves* annual, in bundles . . . . . LARIX. 3.

## Gen. I. 1. PINUS. Pliny.

Pine.

Monoicous.—MALE. *Ament* racemose, compact, terminal, scaly; *stamens* 2, on the tip of the scales of the ament; *anthers* 1-celled.—FEMALE. *Ament* simple, imbricate; *scales* pointed; *ovaries* 2; *stigmata* 2, 3-cut; lobes tailed; *scales* of the cone oblong, clubbed, woody, imbricate; tip angular; *nucules* 2 on each scale, covered with a membranaceous appendage; *cotyledons* 4 to 8.—*Tree*; *branches* verticillate; *buds* large; *leaves* biennial, 2 or 3 from the same sheath.

*Pinus sylvestris*.

Wild pine.

*Leaves* in pairs, stiff; *cones* generally in pairs, ovate, conical, acute, as long as the leaves, rounded at bottom; *tips* of the scales (especially of the lower ones) very pyramidical.

*Pinus sylvestris* foliis brevibus glaucis, conis parvis albertibus, *Raii* Syn. 442.

*Pinus sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 1356; *Lin. S. P.* 1418.

*Scotch fir. Pineaster.*

Alpine mountains, also cultivated; arborescent; May.

*Trunk* tall, straight, determinately branched, dark green; *leaves* smooth, pointed.—Wood used for timber, red or yellow deals; juice resinous, becoming solid; bark used to tan leather, and, mixed with meal, made into bread in the Northern countries.

## II. 2. ABIES. Pliny.

*Fir.*

Monoicous.—MALE. *Ament* solitary, not racemose; *stamen* 1, on the tip of the scales of the ament; *anther* 2-celled.—FEMALE. *Ament* simple; *ovaries* 2; *stigmata* 2, 3-cut; lobes glandular; scales of the cone imbricate, thin, rounded at the tip and not thickened; back not umbilicated; *cotyledons* 3 to 9.—Trees very tall, conical; buds large; leaves alternate, 2-rowed, scaly, large, acerose, linear; aments terminating the secondary branches.

a. Cones hanging down; leaves scattered.

### 1. *Abies excelsa*.

*Tall fir.*

*Leaves* 4-sided; cones cylindrical; scales rhomboidal, flat, edge torn and spread; bractæ minute.

*Abies*, *Raii* Syn. 441, 1: *Ger. em.* 1363; *Park.* 1539.

*Pinus Abies*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Abies excelsa*, *Salisb. T. L. S.* 8, 314.

*Female fir. Norway fir. Mast-tree.*

Cultivated for timber.

*Tree* evergreen, straight; bark rough, scaly, brown; branches verticillate.—Wood used for timber, white deals; juice resinous, becoming solid.

b. Cones upright; leaves 2-rowed.

### 2. *Abies pectinata*.

*Pectinate fir.*

*Leaves* flat, nicked; scales of the cone very blunt, depressed.

*Pinus Picca*, *Lin. S. P.* 1420.

*Pinus Abies*, *Fl. Dan.* 193.

*Abies taxifolia*, *H. P.*

*Abies pectinata*, *De Cand. Syn. Fl. Fr.* 2063.

*Silver fir.*

Cultivated for timber.

*Tree* tall; bark smooth, whitish.

## III. 3. LARIX. Pliny.

Larch.

Monoicous. — MALE. *Ament* solitary, not racemose; *scales* stamenbearing; *anther* 1, 2-celled. — FEMALE. *Ament* simple; *ovaries* 2; *stigmata* hemispherical, glandular, pubescent, *scales* of the cone imbricate, thin, rounded at the tip, not thickened, nor umbilicated; *cotyledons* 5 to 9. — *Trees* tall, pyramidal; *branches* alternate; *buds* small: *leaves* acerose, in bundles, becoming single; annual or biennial; *flowers* terminal, above or lateral.

*Larix Europæa.*

European larch.

*Cone* ovate, oblong, obtuse; *edge* of the *scales* reflex, torn.

*Larix*, Ger. em. 1365.*Pinus Larix*, Lin. S. P. 1420.*Larix decidua*, Miller Dict.*Larix pyramidalis*, Salisb. T. L. S. 8, 314.

Cultivated for timber.

*Tree* middling high; *bark* thick, wrinkled; *leaves* annual; *aments* reddish purple. — Wood hard, reddish in the middle, lasting; charcoal burns slow, used by smiths on the continent; juice resinous.

## Fam. II. 2. CUPRESSIDEÆ.

*Flowers* unisexual; *flower-buds* naked. — MALE. *Ament* many-flowered; *scales* imbricate, opposite, 1-flowered; *anthers* 1 or 2, sessile, 2-celled. — FEM. *Ament* with few scales; *scales* peltate; *ovary* 1 or many on each scale; *stigmata* sessile, on the tip of the ovary; *nucula* 1-celled, in the enlarged woody scales of a galbulus, or the fleshy soldered scales of an arcesthide; *kernel* pendulous; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* central, straight; *cotyledons* 2; *radicle* above.

## I. 4. JUNIPERUS. Pliny.

Juniper.

Dioicous. — MALE. *Ament* peduncled, 10 to 14-flowered; *scales* imbricate, 3-sided, pedicelled, peltate; *anthers* 2 to 4, 2-celled, sessile. — FEMALE. *Ament* sessile, globose; *scales* 3, fleshy, concave, becoming soldered; *stigmata* opening; *arcesthide* globose, 3-seeded; *nucule* glandular on the outside. — *Shrubs* evergreen; *leaves* verticillate, long or linear; *ament* axillary, on the under side of the branches.

1. *Juniperus communis.* *Common juniper.*

*Leaves* by threes, spreading, narrow, mucronate, longer than the arcesthides; *arcesthides* globose.

*Juniperus vulgaris*, *baccis parvis purpureis*, *Raii Syn.* 444, 1.

*Juniperus*, *Ger. em.* 1372, 1.

*Juniperus vulgaris*, *Park.* 1028.

*Juniperus communis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1470.

*Heaths and commons*; *May*.

*Shrub* very much branched, stiff; *leaves* glaucous above; *ament* solitary, ovate, male yellow; *arcesthides* globular, dark purplish-glaucous.—*Arcesthides* diuretic, used to flavour spirituous liquors; *wood* burned as antipestilential; *charcoal* covered with ashes retains fire long.

2. *Juniperus Alpina.* *Alpine juniper.*

*Leaves* by threes, broad, mucronate, as long as the arcesthides; *arcesthides* elliptical.

*Juniperus Alpina*, *Raii Syn.* 444, 2; *Park.* 1028.

*Juniperus Alpina minor*, *Ger. em.* 1372, 3.

*Juniperus communis* β, *Smith Fl. Br.* 3, 1086.

*Savine.*

*Alpine rocks*; *shrubby*; *May*.

*Stem* low, lying down, very tough.

## Fam. III. 3. TAXIDEÆ.

*Flowers* unisexual; *flower-buds* of many imbricated scales, 1 or 2-flowered.—*MALE*. *Androphore* cylindrical; *anthers* many, sessile; 1 or many-celled.—*FEMALE*. *Ovary* 1 or 2; *style* upright or none; *stigmata* glandular, on the tip of the ovary; *nucule* 1-celled, on the enlarged and soldered scales; *kernel* reversed, pendent; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* central, straight; *cotyledons* 2, obtuse; *radicle* above.

## I. 5. TAXUS.

*Yew.*

*Dioicous*, *scales* of the ament imbricate, round, concave.—*MALE*. *Androphore* cylindrical; *anthers* 8 to 10, peltate, 6 or 8-celled, cells opening below.—*FEMALE*. *Ovary* 1; *stigma* simple, sessile; *utriculus* ovate, hard, on a fleshy receptacle.—*Trees* or shrubs; *branches* many, alternate; *leaves* linear, alternate; *flower-buds* alternate, axillary.

*Taxus baccata.*

*Berry-bearing yew.*

*Leaves* 2-rowed, close together; *receptacle* globose.

*Taxus*, *Raii Syn.* 445, 1; *Ger. em.* 1370; *Park.* 1412.

*Taxus baccata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1472.

*Yew-tree.* *Yew.*



Mountainous woods and hedges.

*Stem* erect; *branches* horizontal, 2-rowed; *leaves* very dark green, smooth, narrow, unarmed; *receptacle* light red.

Fam. IV. 4. SALICINÆ. Mirbell.

*Flowers* unisexual, amentaceous; *scales* imbricate, one-flowered; *perigonium* free, scalelike or tubular.—MALE. *Stamens* 1 to 30; *anthers* 2-celled.—FEMALE. *Ovary* free; *style* 1, simple; *stigmata* 2 to 4; *capsule* 1 or 2-celled, 2-valved, many-seeded; *seeds* comose; *spermodermis* membranaceous; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight.—*Trees* or shrubs; *leaves* alternate, deciduous, when young having 2 stipules at their base.

*Stamens* 2 to 5; *capsule* 1-celled;  
*leaves* ovate or lanceolate ..... SALIX. 6.

*Stamens* 8 to 30; *capsule* 2-celled;  
*leaves* angular, peduncle compressed ..... POPULUS. 7.

I. 6. SALIX. Pliny.

*Willow.*

Diocious, rarely monoicous; *ament* ovate or cylindrical; *scales* imbricate, lanceolate; *perigonium* scalelike.—MALE. *Stamens* 2 or 3, rarely 1 or 5.—FEMALE. *Ovary* round, pointed, spiked; *style* 2-cut; *stigmata* 2; *capsule* (follicule?) 1-celled; *seed* upright, comose; *radicle* below.

The willows are here arranged first by their ovaries, whether sessile or pedicelled; then by their styles, whether short or long: to which succeed those whose female aments have not yet been found. A mode of division proposed by Dr. Hull.

a. *Ovary sessile; style short.*

1. *Salix purpurea.*

*Purple willow.*

*Stamens* monadelphous; *leaves* obovate lanceolate, serrated, smooth; *stem* decumbent; *stigmata* ovate, nearly sessile.

*Salix purpurea*, Lin. S. P. 1444.

*Salix monandra*, Ard. Mem. 1, 67.

Near rivers; shrubby; March.

*Branches* very tough, purple; *leaves* glaucous below, very bitter; *petioles* short; *ament* very slender; *ovary* silky.

2. *Salix glauca*.*Glaucous willow.*

*Stamens* distinct; *leaves* scarcely notched, elliptical, lanceolate, nearly smooth above, whitish and woolly beneath; *petiole* decurrent; *stipule* convex rounded.

*Salix glauca*, *Lin. S. P.* 1446.

Alpine mountains; shrub; May.

*Shrub* 4 feet high; *leaves* particularly white, narrower and less veiny than those of *salix arenaria*.

3. *Salix carinata*.*Keeled willow.*

*Stamens* distinct; *leaves* ovate, denticulate, smooth, compressed, keeled, minutely veined; *capsules* ovate, tomentose.

*Salix carinata*, *Smith Fl. Br.* 1055.

*Folded-leaf willow.*

Alps of Scotland; shrub; April.

*Shrub* 4 foot, upright; *secondary branches* downy, stiff; *leaves* arcuato-recurved; above shining, green; beneath pale, opaque, scarcely glaucous; *ament* small, ovate; *ovary* twice as long as the scales; *stigmata* become nicked.

4. *Salix Lambertiana*.*Lambert willow.*

*Stamens* monodelphious; *trunk* upright; *leaves* obovate, lanceolate, acute, serrate, bald; *stigmata* very short, ovate, nicked.

*Salix Lambertiana*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1041.

*Boyton willow.*

Holts and marshes; tree; March and April.

*Tree* slender, 10 feet high; *branches* glaucous, purple; *leaves* an inch long, glaucous beneath; *ament* slender; *scales* black, orbicular; *ovary* thick, silky.—Excellent for basket-work.

5. *Salix pentandra*.*Five-stamened willow.*

*Stamens* 4 to 7; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, crenulate, bald; *ovary* bald, shining, nearly sessile.

*Salix folio laureo seu lato glabro odorato*, *Raii Syn.* 449, 12.

*Salix pentandra*, *Lin. S. P.* 1442.

*Sweet willow. Bay-leaved willow.*

Sides of rivulets; tree; May and June.

*Tree* small; *branches* shining; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, or broad-ovate, crenulate; *crenules* glandular, resinous, light green, shining; *ament* terminal, solitary, blunt, odorous, *scales* round, hairy at bottom; *ovary* lanceolate.

6. *Salix vitellina*.

Yellow willow.

*Stamens* 2 or 3; *leaves* lanceolate, acute, bald above, rather silky below, serrated, serratures cartilaginous; *stipules* small, deciduous, bald on the inside; *stigmata* nicked.

*Salix folio longo subiteo, non auriculata, viminibus luteis; eademque viminibus rubris, Raii Syn.* 450. 22.

*Salix folio utrinque glauco, viminibus rubris, Raii Cant.* 142.

*Salix vitellina, Lin. S. P.* 1442.

Yellow willow. Golden osier.

Low pastures and holts; tree; May.

*Tree* middle size; *branches* erect, yellow, shining; *leaves* nearly sessile, shining above; young leaves shining on both sides; *ament* cylindrical, coetaneous with the vernation; *ovary* bald.

7. *Salix fragilis*.

Crack willow.

*Stamens* 2 to 5; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, pointed, serrated, bald on both sides, shining above; *petioles* toothed, glandular; *ovary* ovate, nearly sessile.

*Salix, folio longo latoque splendente, fragilis, Raii Syn.* 448.

*Salix fragilis, Lin. S. P.* 1443.

*Salix decipiens, Hoffm. Sal.* 2, 9.

Common willow.

Osier-grounds and hedges; tree; April and May.

*Tree* tall; *branches* crooked, very brittle at bottom; *stipules* rounded, toothed, often none; *male ament* loose.

8. *Salix prunifolia*.

Plum-leaved willow.

*Stamens* 2; *leaves* ovate, serrate, bald, smooth above, glaucous below; *secondary branches* rather pubescent; *capsules* ovate, silky.

*Salix myrsinites, Lightf. Scot.* 599.

*Salix prunifolia, Smith Fl. Brit.* 1054.

Alpine mountains; shrubby; May and June.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *branches* many, spreading, reddish; *leaves* petiolate; above dark green, smooth, shining; beneath veined, opaque; *stipules* half-ovate, toothed; *ament* solitary, upright.

9. *Salix vaccinifolia*.

Bilberry-leaved willow.

*Stamens* 2; *leaves* ovate, serrated; above bald, smooth; beneath silky, glaucous; *capsules* ovate, silky; *stem* decurrent.

*Salix vaccinifolia, Engl. Bot.* 33, 2341.

South of Scotland.

*Tree* low, partly procumbent, small; *branches* slender; *leaves* narrower and more silky beneath than those of *salix prunifolia*; *aments* thick.

10. *Salix venulosa*.

*Veiny willow.*

*Stamens* 2; *leaves* ovate, serrated, bald, reticulately veined above, rather glaucous beneath; *capsules* elliptical, silky.

*Salix venulosa*, *Smith Fl. Br.* 1055.

*Salix formosa*, *Willd. S. P.* 4, 680.

Alpine mountains; shrub; May and June.

*Branches* many, spreading; *leaves* light green beneath, neatly veined above; *veins* prominent, parallel, reticulate, anastomosing near the edge.

11. *Salix herbacea*.

*Herb willow.*

*Leaves* orbicular, serrate, quite bald, reticulately veined, both faces shining; *capsule* bald.

*Salix Alpina*, alni rotundo folio, repens, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 448, 7.

*Salix herbacea*, *Lin. S. P.* 1445.

High micaceous mountains; shrub; June and July.

*Root* creeping far, woody, much branched; *stem* 1 in. high, woody, slightly branched; *leaves* stiff, light green on both faces; *ament* single, terminal, few-flowered.

12. *Salix reticulata*.

*Wrinkled willow.*

*Leaves* elliptical, orbicular, obtuse, not in the least notched, bald, reticulately veined, green above, glaucous beneath; *capsule* villose.

*Salix pumila*, folio rotundo, *Raii Syn.* 449, 13.

*Salix reticulata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1446.

Alpine mountains; shrub; June.

*Stem* short, much branched, diffuse; *second branches* reddish, leafy; *leaves* stiff, green above, veins red; *petioles* long, red; *aments* single, terminal, short, dense, with a long peduncle.

13. *Salix alba*.

*White willow.*

*Stamens* 2; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, acute, serrate, silky on both sides, lower serratures glandular; *stigmata* 2-parted.

*Salix*, *Raii Syn.* 447, 1; *Ger. em.* 1389.

*Salix folio utrinque glauco, viminibus albidioribus*, *Raii Cant.* 142.

*Salix arborea angustifolia, alba vulgaris*, *Park.* 1430.

*Salix alba*, *Lin. S. P.* 1449.

Woods and damp fields; tree; April and May.

Bark green; branches many, spreading; leaves acutely and regularly serrulated; ament terminal, long, very slender, many-flowered; capsules ovate, rather bald.

14. *Salix cærulea*.

Blue willow.

Stamens 2; leaves lanceolate, pointed, serrate, silky beneath, growing smooth, lowest serratures glandular; stigmata 2-parted.

*Salix alba*, var. *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1072.

*Salix cærulea*, *Engl. Bot.* 2431.

Damp fields; tree; May.

Plant growing quick; leaves large, blueish.

b. Ovary sessile; style long.

15. *Salix viminalis*.

Basket willow.

Leaves lanceolate, linear, very long, pointed, not in the least notched; above green, bald; beneath silvery, silky; branches rodlike; style long.

*Eleagnus*, *Dalechamp Hist. Lugd.* 278.

*Salix folio longissimo*, *Raii Syn. Pl.* 450, 21.

*Salix viminalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1448.

*Osier*.

Holts and boggy places; shrub; April and May.

Branches very long, silky; leaves spread, 7 to 9 in. long; waved; ribs parallel; stipules linear, lanceolate, often none; aments cylindrical, early, very hairy; capsules ovate, silky.

16. *Salix rosea*.

Rose willow.

Stamens monadelphous; trunk upright; leaves lanceolate, pointed, serrate, bald, beneath rather glaucous; style long, filiform; stigmata linear.

*Salix humilior foliis angustis subcæruleus, ex adverso binis*, *Raii Syn.* 448, 11.

*Salix Helix*, *Lin. S. P.* 1444.

*Salix monandra*, *Hoffm. Sal.* 1, 18.

Holts and boggy places; tree; March and April.

Tree slender, 10 feet high; branches tenacious, grey and purple, shining; leaves petiolate, bitter; ament long, thick, ovary silky; capsules woolly, white.

17. *Salix Forbyana*.

Forby willow.

Stamens monadelphous; branches upright; leaves rather stipuled, lanceolate, toothed, bald, above dark green, beneath glaucous; stigmata linear.

*Salix fissa*, T. L. S. 6, 115.

*Salix Forbyana*, Smith Fl. Br. 1041.

*Basket osier.*

Holts; shrub; April.

*Branches* upright, flexible, tough, bald, yellow or purple; *leaves* petiolate, 2 or 3 in. long; *stipule* lanceolate; *peduncle* of the ament short, scales black; *ovary* ovate, silky.—Used for basket-work.

18. *Salix rubra*.

*Red willow.*

*Stamens* monadelphous; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, long, acute, toothed, bald, both sides light green.

*Salix minime fragilis*, foliis longissimis utrinque viridibus, non serratis, Râii Syn. 449, 14.

*Salix rubra*, Huds. Fl. Angl. 428.

*Salix virescens*, Villars Dauph. 3, 783.

*Salix fissa*, Ehrard Arb. 29.

Osier grounds; shrub; April and May.

*Branches* very long, tough, grey, or purplish; *leaves* 4 in. long, slender; *stipules* linear, lanceolate, or none.

19. *Salix tenuifolia*.

*Thin-leaf willow.*

*Stamens* distinct; *leaves* elliptical, acute, serrate, rather bald, glaucous beneath; *stipules* indistinct; *capsules* entirely bald.

*Salix tenuifolia*, Lin. Fl. Lapp. ed. 2, 292.

*Salix Pontederæ*, Villars Dauph. 3, 766.

Rocky sides of rivers; shrub; May and June.

*Shrub* 2 feet high; *branches* many, spread, while young pubescent; *leaves* an inch and half long, light green above, veins reticulate; *stipules* falcate and serrate, or none; *capsule* bald.

20. *Salix myrsinites*.

*Whortle-leaf willow.*

*Stamens* distinct; *small branches* hirsute; *leaves* elliptical, serrate, bald, shining, veined on both sides; *capsules* awlshape, pubescent.

*Salix myrsinites*, Lin. S. P. 1445.

*Salix retusa*, Dickson T. L. S. 2, 288.

Scotch alps; shrub; May and June.

*Shrub* 2 feet high; *branches* many, divaricating; *leaves* 3-4ths of an inch long, stiff, both sides light green, while young rather silky; *stipules* serrate, bald; *ament* terminal, erect.

21. *Salix arenaria*.

Sand willow.

*Stamens* distinct; *leaves* scarcely nicked, ovate, acute, above rather villous; beneath densely woolly.

*Salix arenaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 1447.

*Salix Lapponum*, *Lightf. Scot.* 604.

*Salix Helvetica*, *Villars Dauph.* 3, 783.

Scotch alps; shrub; June.

*Stem* 5 feet high, branchy; *leaves* sometimes rather serrate, blackish green above, white beneath; *ament* short, villous; *capsule* woolly.

22. *Salix Stuartiana*.

Stuart willow.

*Stamens* distinct; *leaves* scarcely nicked, lanceolate, pointed, hairy above, densely silky beneath; *stigmata* two-parted, capillary.

*Salix Stuartiana*, *Eng. Bot.* 36, 2586.

*Salix arenaria*, *mas. Smith Fl. Brit.* 1059.

Scotch alps; shrub; June.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *branches* dark brown; *leaves* small; *flower-buds* large; *aments* ovate; *floral leaves* large.

23. *Salix cinerea*.

Grey willow.

*Stamens* distinct; *leaves* scarcely nicked, obovate, lanceolate; above bald, smooth, shining; beneath reticulately veined, glaucous, rather villose; *stipules* heartshape, serrate.

*Salix cinerea*, *Lin. S. P.* 1449.

*Salix daphnoides*, *Villars Dauph.* 3, 765.

Woods; tree; May.

*Tree* 30 feet high; *branches* shining; *leaves* green above, reddish beneath; lower leaves not nicked; upper serrate; *stipules* small; *ament* short, very dense; *capsule* ovato-lanceolate, bald; *style* very long, 4-cut.

24. *Salix cotinifolia*.

Quince-leaf willow.

*Stamens* distinct; *leaves* elliptical, orbicular, rather toothed, above slightly pubescent, beneath villous, rectangularly veined.

*Salix cotinifolia*, *Smith Fl. Br.* 1066.

Mountain coppices; shrubby; April.

*Shrub* 2 feet high; *branches* spreading, pubescent, leafy; *leaves* stiff, pointed, dark green above, pale beneath; *buds* villous; *ament* short; *capsule* lanceolate, villous.

c. *Ovary pedicelled; style short.*25. *Salix bicolor*. *Two-coloured willow.*

*Leaves* elliptical, pointed, denticulato-serrate; above bald, shining; beneath glaucous, veined, rather hairy; *ovary* pedicelled, lanceolate, silky.

*Salix bicolor*, *Erhr. Arb.* 118. not of Willden. Berol.

*Salix laurina*, *Smith T. L. S.* 6, 122.

Woods; shrub; April and May.

*Bark* brown; *leaves* rather revolute, dark green above, when dry blackish; *ament* scarcely an inch long; *stamens* short; *anther* roundish.

26. *Salix nigricans*. *Blackish willow.*

*Leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, crenate, bald; beneath glaucous veined; *ovary* pedicelled, lanceolate, pointed, silky.

*Salix phylicifolia* β, *Lin. S. P.* 1442.

*Salix nigricans*, *Smith T. L. S.* 6, 120.

Holts; shrub; April.

*Bark* blackish; *branches* rather straight; *leaves* slightly rounded at bottom, dark green above, when dry black; *stipules*, if present, rather large, oblique heartshape; *ament* an inch and half long, blunt; *stamens* hairlike; *anthers* oblong; *capsule* awlshape.

27. *Salix amygdalina*. *Almond-leaved willow.*

*Stamens* 3; *leaves* ovate, oblique, serrated, bald; *ovary* pedicelled; *stipules* very large.

*Salix folio auriculato splendente flexilis*, *Rail Syn.* 448, 9.

*Salix amygdalina*, *Lin. S. P.* 1443.

Holts and bogs; shrub; April, May.

*Bark* deciduous; *branches* bald, brittle; *leaves* rounded at the base, oblique; above light green; beneath glaucous; *stipules* rounded; *aments* coetaneous, thick, dense; *scales* bald; *capsules* quite bald.

28. *Salix decipiens*. *Deceiving willow.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, serrate, quite bald; *petiole* rather glandular; *ovary* attenuated, pedicelled; *branches* bald, highly polished.

*Salix decipiens*, *Eng. Bot.* 1937.

Woods and hedges; tree; April.

*Bark* varnished; *twigs* reddish; *floral leaves* obtuse, dilated, obovate, recurved; *ovary* bald; *stamens* 2, rarely 3.



29. *Salix arbuscula*. Treelike willow.

*Leaves* lanceolate, obsoletely toothed, bald; *stipules* 0; *small branches* pubescent; *aments* ovate.

*Salix arbuscula*, *Lin. Fl. Lapp. ed. 2*, 297.

*Salix arbuscula* γ. *Lin. S. P.* 1445.

Scotch alps; small tree; April.

*Stem* 1 foot high, slender; *branches* spreading, thread-shape, while young pubescent; *leaves* sharp at both ends; *ament* short, erect.

30. *Salix aurita*. Eared willow.

*Leaves* somewhat serrate, obovate, blunt, with a deflected point, villous on both sides, reticulately veined; *stipules* variously formed.

*Salix folio rotundo minore*, *Raii Syn.* 450, 17.

*Salix caprea rotundifolia*, *Ger. em.* 1390.

*Salix aurita*, *Lin. S. P.* 1446.

*Salix caprea* δ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 430.

Mountainous woods; shrub; April and May.

*Branches* many, horizontal, entangled; *leaves* crisped or waved, above greyish, soft, pubescent; beneath, villous; *stipule* persisting; *aments* very short; *capsule* awlshape, villous.

β. *pumila*. *Leaves* roundish, hoary beneath.

*Salix caprea pumila*, *folio subrotundo subtus incano*, *Raii Syn.* 450, 18.

*Salix caprea* ε, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 430.

31. *Salix aquatica*. Water willow.

*Leaves* rather serrate, obovate, elliptical, pubescent, flat, beneath rather glaucous; *stipules* rounded, toothed.

*Salix folio ex rotunditate acuminato*, *Raii Syn.* 449, 16.

*Salix caprea* α, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 429.

*Salix aurita*, *Hoff. Sal.* 5.

*Salix cinerea*, *With Bot. Arr.* 54.

Woods and damp hedges; tree; April.

*Tree* upright; *leaves* scarcely wrinkled, soft, greyish, becoming bald above, venulose beneath and rather hairy; *buds* woolly; *capsule* awlshape, villous.

32. *Salix sphacelata*. Withered-leaf willow.

*Leaves* not notched, elliptical, flat, pubescent on both sides, rather withered at the tip; *stipules* very small; *capsule* awlshape, villous.

*Salix lanata*, *Lightf. Scot.* 602.

*Salix caprea*, var. *Hoffm. Sal.* 1, 28.

Alpine valleys; shrub; April and May.

*Branches* spreading; *leaves* flat, very rarely and slightly crenate, tips brownish; *capsules* narrowed at the end, becoming rather naked.

33. *Salix caprea*.

*Sallow willow.*

*Leaves* ovate, pointed, serrate, waved; above smooth, bald; beneath tomentose; *stipule* rather lunate; *capsules* ventricose, villous.

*Salix latifolia* rotunda, *Raii Syn.* 449, 15.

*Salix folio subrotundo auriculata*, *Raii Cant.* 145, 2.

*Salix caprea* α, *Lin. S. P.* 1448.

*Salix caprea* γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 429.

Woods and hedges; tree; April.

*Branches* shining; *small branches* pubescent; *leaves* variously shaped, waved, veined beneath; *stipules* recurved; *ament* early, ovate; *capsule* ovate, villose.

34. *Salix mollissima*.

*Velvet willow.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, pointed, subcrenate; beneath silky, woolly; *stipules* lunate, very small.

*Salix mollissima*, *Smith Flor. Brit.* 1070; *Ehrh. Arb.* 79?

Holts; shrub; March.

*Branches* erect, very tough, rather bald; *leaves* above green, smooth, quite bald; *petiole* attenuated; *aments* ovate, small; *ovary* shortly pedicelled; *style* short; *stigmata* linear, very deeply divided.

35. *Salix acuminata*.

*Pointed willow.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, oblong, pointed, waved and slightly toothed; above smooth, rather bald; beneath tomentose; *stipules* kidneyshape; *capsule* ovate, narrowed, pubescent.

*Salix caprea acuto longoque folio*, *Raii Syn.* 450, 19.

*Salix caprea latifolia*, *Ger. em.* 1390, 4.

*Salix caprea*, var. *Lightf. Fl. Scot.* 608.

*Salix acuminata*, *Mill. Dict.* 8, 14.

Woods and hedges; tree; April.

*Branches* rather smooth; *leaves* above light green; *mainrib* beneath reddish; *stipules* toothed; *aments* early, ovate, cylindrical; *style* rarely 2-cut.

36. *Salix stipularis*.

*Large-stipuled willow.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, pointed, slightly crenate, above bald, beneath tomentose, *stipules* nearly heartshape, very large; *perigonium* cylindrical, long.

*Salix stipularis*, *Engl. Bot.* 1214.

Holts; shrub; March.

*Branches* erect, woolly; *leaves* long, unequally and slightly crenate; *stipules* with a short petiole.

37. *Salix triandra*. Three-stamened willow.

*Stamens* 3; *leaves* lanceolate, serrate, narrowed at both ends; bald; *ovary* pedicelled, quite bald.

*Salix folio amygdalino*, utrinque aurito, corticem abjiciens, *Raii Syn.*  
*Salix triandra*, *Lin. S. P.* 1442.

Holts and sides of rivers; tree; May to August.

*Bark* deciduous; *small branches* upright; *leaves* 3 in. long; serratures rounded, slightly glandular; above light green; beneath rather glaucous; *stipules* ovate, oblique, sometimes none; *aments* terminal, slender; *stamens* rarely 2; *capsule* ovate, pointed.—*Bark* febrifuge.

38. *Salix petiolaris*. Long-leaf-stalk willow.

*Leaves* lanceolate, serrate, bald, glaucous beneath; *ovaries* pedicelled, ovate, silky; *stigmata* sessile, 2-lobed.

*Salix petiolaris*, *Smith T. L. S.* 6, 122.

Holts and bogs; shrub; April.

*Branches* slender, lax, brownish; *leaves* patulous; above light green, quite bald, shining; beneath glaucous; *petioles* long; *stipules* lunate, small; *aments* short.

39. *Salix Dicksoniana*. Dickson willow.

*Leaves* elliptical, pointed; slightly toothed, bald on both sides, glaucous beneath; *small branches* quite bald; *aments* ovate, very short.

*Salix myrtilloides*, *Smith Fl. Bor.* 1056.

*Salix Dicksoniana*, *Engl. Bot.* 1390.

Scotch alps; shrub; April.

*Stem* a foot high, upright, branchy; *leaves* flat, smooth, teeth glandular at the tip, above light green, beneath very finely veined; *petioles* short; *ovary* ovate; *stigmata* thick.

40. *Salix argentea*. Silver willow.

*Leaves* not cut, elliptical, somewhat revolute with a reflected point; above villous; beneath silky, shining; *small branches* silky, silvery.

*Salix pumila*, foliis utrinque candicantibus et lanuginosis, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 447, 3.

*Salix repens* γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 429.

*Salix arenaria*, *Lightf. Fl. Scot.* 604.

*Salix fusca*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 51.

Sandy sea-shores; shrub; May.

*Stem* diffuse or prostrate; *leaves* an inch long, shining; *stipules* very small; *aments* early, cylindrical, blunt; *capsules* ovate, lanceolate, silky.

41. *Salix prostrata*. *Prostrate willow.*

*Leaves* rather toothed, elliptical, pointed; beneath glaucous, silky; *stem* prostrate; *petiole* short, thick.

*Salix prostrata*, *Smith Flor. Brit.* 1060.

*Salix polymorpha*, *Ehrh. Arb.* 490.

Moist mountains; small shrub; June, July.

*Branches* long, slender; *leaves* scarcely revolute; above dark green, slightly veined, rather pubescent; *ovary* ovate, silky; *pedicell* very short; *style* short, thick; *stigmata* cloven.

42. *Salix fusca*. *Brown willow.*

*Leaves* rather denticulated, elliptical, oblong, pointed; above bald; beneath glaucous, silky; *petiole* attenuated; *stem* erect, spreading.

*Salix fusca*, *Lin. S. P.* 1447.

Moist heaths and mountains; small shrub; May.

*Small branches* rather straight, pubescent; *leaves* glandular on the edge; above brownish green; *stipules* lanceolate, awlshape; *capsules* awlshape, silky; *stigmata* 2-parted.

43. *Salix parvifolia*. *Small-leaved willow.*

*Leaves* elliptical, scarcely cut, hooked; beneath glaucous, silky; *stem* decumbent; *stipules* ovate, not in the least notched.

*Salix parvifolia*, *Eng. Bot.* 1961.

Damp fields; small shrub; April, May.

*Fœtid*; *branches* many, entangled, wandlike, 18 in. long; *leaves* about half an inch long; *female ament* ovate, dense; *ovary* pedicelled, silky; *style* short, thick; *stigmata* thick, obtuse, deeply divided.

44. *Salix adscendens*. *Ascending willow.*

*Leaves* elliptical, oblong, somewhat serrated, hooked; beneath glaucous, silky; *stem* ascending; *stipules* ovate, serrated.

*Salix adscendens*, *Eng. Bot.* 1962.

Moist places; shrub; May.

*Shrub* fœtid, low creeping, twice as large as *salix parvifolia*; *branches* long, straight, obliquely ascending; *leaves* oblong, slightly silvery; *female ament* ovate; *ovary* silky.

45. *Salix repens*.

Creeping willow.

Leaves not in the least notched, elliptical, lanceolate, rather mucronulate; above rather naked; beneath glaucous, silky; stem depressed.

*Salix pumila angustifolia prona parte cinerea*, *Raii Syn.* 447, 5.

*Chamæitea sive Salix pumila*, *Ger. em.* 1391, 7.

*Salix repens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1447.

*Salix depressa*, *Hoffm. Sal.* 1, 63.

Sandy heaths; small shrub; May.

Stem creeping, rooting, very branchy; branches entangled; leaves rather revolute, above bald; stipule none; aments many, lateral; capsules pedicelled, lanceolate, pubescent; stigmata 2-parted.

β. *lanuginosa*. Leaves narrow; beneath downy.

*Salix pumila angustifolia inferne lanuginosa*, *Raii Syn.* 447.

*Salix humilis repens*, *Ger. em.* 1391, 8.

γ. *rotundifolia*. Leaves rounded below, ash-coloured.

*Salix alpina pumila, rotundifolia repens inferne sub cinerea*, *Raii Syn.* 448, 6.

*Salix humilis*, *Ger. em.* 1391, 6.

46. *Salix rupestris*.

Rock willow.

Leaves obovate, serrated, smooth; both sides silky; stipules pilose; ovary pedicelled, silky; stigmata undivided.

*Salix rupestris*, *Eng. Bot.* 2342.

Scotch alps; small shrub; April.

Stem trailing, decumbent; branches slender, pubescent; leaves an inch long, even, flat; stipule ovate; ovary ovate; style prominent; stigmata ovate, entire or scarcely notched.

47. *Salix Andersoniana*.

Anderson willow.

Leaves elliptical, pointed, crenulated, pubescent; stipules half-ovate, rather bald; ovary bald; stigmata 2-cut.

*Salix Andersonia*, *Eng. Bot.* 2343.

Scotch mountains; shrub; May.

Taller than *salix rupestris*; branches short, pubescent; leaves light green, paler beneath; stipules small; ament ovate; ovary taper, pointed, quite bald; style shortish; stigmata deeply cloven.

48. *Salix Forsteriana*.

Forster willow.

Leaves elliptical, obovate, pointed, crenate, rather pubescent, beneath glaucous; stipules arched; ovary silky.

*Salix Forsteriana*, *Eng. Bot.* 2344.

Woods of Scotland; tree; May.

*Branches* pubescent; *leaves* 3 inches long, dull green; *stipules* vaulted, toothed; *ovary* ovate, taper, pointed, silky; *style* short; *stigmata* entire.

d. *Ovary* pedicelled; *style* long.

49. *Salix lanceolata*.

*Lance-leaved willow.*

*Stamens* 3; *leaves* lanceolate, serrated at both ends, attenuated, bald; *petiole* decurrent; *ovary* pedicelled.

*Salix lanceolata*, *Engl. Bot.* 1436.

*Woods* and bogs; small tree; April, May.

*Bark* deciduous; *leaves* 3 inches long, often with a small pair of leaflets at the base; *stipules* pointed.

50. *Salix Russelliana*.

*Russel willow.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, pointed, serrated, bald; *ovary* pedicelled, subulate, smooth.

*Salix Russelliana*, *Smith Flor. Brit.* 1045.

*Leicestershire*, *Dishley* or *Gorgomel willow.* *Bedford willow.*

*Bogs* and *holts*; tree; April and May.

*Branches* shining, very tough, flexible; *leaves* long, bald, shining, beneath glaucous; *stipules* half cordate, toothed; *aments* lax; *stigmata* parted.

51. *Salix phylicifolia*.

*Tealeaf willow.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, waved, crenate, bald, beneath glaucous; *stipules* rather lunate; *ovary* pedicelled, silky.

*Salix phylicifolia* α, *Lin. S. P.* 1442.

*Salix phylicifolia*, *Smith T. L. S.* 6, 123.

*Salix radicans*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1053.

*Scotch alps*; small tree; May.

*Branches* smooth, rooting, spread; *leaves* not cut at top or bottom, unequally and broadly crenated in the middle; above dark green; beneath glaucous, reticulately veined; *petiole* attenuated; *stipules* lunate; *ament* early; *style* long; *stigmata* 2-cut.

52. *Salix malifolia*.

*Appleleaf willow.*

*Leaves* elliptical, oblong, toothed, repand, scariose, quite bald; *stipules* heartshape, very large.

*Salix malifolia*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1053.

*Mountains?* shrub.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *branches* upright, blackish, tortuous, hairy; *leaves* 2 in. long, scariose, above light green, beneath rather glaucous, veined; veins divaricating, anastomosing; *petiole* very broad at bottom.

53. *Salix rosmarinifolia*.

Rosemaryleaf willow.

*Leaves* not in the least cut, linear, lanceolate, stiff, straight, beneath silky; *stem* erect; *stipules* upright, flat; *aments* recurved.

*Salix pumila rhamni secundi Clusii folio*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 447, 2.

*Salix rosmarinifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 1448.

Damp sandy places; shrub.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *branches* many, straight; *leaves* upright, an inch long, edge glandular, above pubescent; *stipules* lanceolate; *aments* early, short, drooping; *ovary* pedicelled, ovate, lanceolate; *style* long; *stigmata* dark purple.

## e. Female plants not discovered.

54. *Salix Croweana*.

Crowe willow.

*Stamens* soldered; *leaves* elliptical, somewhat serrate, beneath glaucous.

*Salix Croweana*, *Smith T. L. S.* 117.

Bogs; small tree; April and May.

*Branches* short, spreading, rather brittle, shining; *leaves* spreading, elliptical, both sides quite bald; above light green, shining; beneath glaucous, veiny; *aments* short.

55. *Salix oleifolia*.

Oliveleaf willow.

*Leaves* elliptical, heartshape, pointed, crenulate, both sides pubescent; *stipules* nearly heartshape, toothed, rather bald; *branches* hairy.

*Salix oleifolia*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1065.

Coppices; small tree; March.

*Tree* 10 feet high; *branches* spread, loose, finely pubescent; *leaves* stiff, flat; above light green, finely pubescent; beneath ferruginous; *petioles* thick, above pubescent; *stipules* rounded; *buds* woolly.

56. *Salix hirta*.

Rough willow.

*Leaves* elliptical, cordate, pointed, crenulate, both sides pubescent; *stipules* nearly heartshape, toothed, rather bald; *branches* hairy.

*Salix hirta*. *Engl. Bot.* 20, 1404.

Heaths; small tree; April and May.

*Branches* thick, very hairy; *leaves* pale beneath; *petioles* long, very hairy; *male ament* cylindrical, rather slender.

II. 7. *POPULUS*. Pliny.*Poplar.*

*Flowers* dioicous; *ament* scaly; *scales* oblong, loose, imbricate; *edges* torn; *perigonium* tubular, obliquely truncated, on the base of the scale:—*MALE*, *Stamens* 8 to 20:—*FEMALE*, *Ovary* 1, ovate, pointed, inverted; *ovules* many; *stigmata* 4, sessile; *capsule* 2-celled, 2-valved; *seeds* comose, radicle above.

a. *Turions tomentose or hairy; stamens* 8. *Populus*.

1. *Populus alba*.*White poplar.*

*Leaves* heartshape, roundish, lobed, toothed; beneath tomentose, snow-white; *ament* ovate, oblong.

*Populus alba*, *Raii Syn.* 446, 2; *Ger. em.* 1486.

*Populus alba nivea*, *Aiton Hort. Kew.* 3, 403.

*Populus major*, *Miller Dict. ed.* 8, 4.

*Populus nivea*, *Willd. Baumz.* 227.

*Abele.*

Damp woods; tree; March.

*Branches* horizontal; *leaves* above, black green, beneath very densely woolly; *petiole* one-third as long as the leaf; *stipules* lanceolate, obsolete toothed; *ament* an inch long.

2. *Populus canescens*.*Grey poplar.*

*Leaves* roundish, angularly repand, toothed; beneath tomentose, hairy; *ament* cylindrical, long, loose.

*Populus alba foliis minoribus*, *Raii Syn.* 446, 2\*; *Ger. em.* 1487

*Populus alba*, *Mill. Dict. ed.* 8, 1.

*Populus alba canescens*, *Aiton Hort. Kew.* 3, 405.

*Populus nigra*, *Mill. Illustr.* 90.

*Populus canescens*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 3, 1080.

River-sides; tree; March.

*Roots* widely creeping; *branches* ascending; *leaves* above light green, bald; beneath tomentose, woolly, greyish; sometimes rather smooth; *stipules* linear, falcate, toothed; *ament* 2 in. long.

3. *Populus tremula*.*Trembling poplar.*

*Leaves* nearly orbiculate, toothed, both sides smooth; *ament* oblong.

*Populus Lybica*, *Raii Syn.* 446, 3; *Ger. em.* 1487.

*Populus tremula*, *Lin. S. P.* 1464.

*Asp. Aspen.*

Damp woods; tree; March and April.

*Tree* tall; *small branches* smooth; *turions* hairy; *leaves* tremulous; *stipules* bristlelike; *aments* 2 in. long, hairy.



b. *Turions smooth, bald; stamens 12 to 16. Ægirus.*

4. *Populus nigra.*

*Black poplar.*

*Leaves* deltoid, pointed, serrate, both sides smooth; *petiole* short; *branches* patulous.

*Populus nigra, Raii Syn.* 446, 1; *Ger. em.* 1486; *Lin. S. P.* 1464.

*Watery places; tree; March.*

*Tree* tall, smooth; *leaves* dark green; *petiole* half as long as the leaves; *aments* smooth.

Fam. V. 5. BETULIDÆ.

*Flowers* monoicous, amentaceous.—*MALE, Perigonium* none, or 4-cut; *stamens* 4 or 12, inserted on the scales of the ament; *anthers* 2-celled.—*FEMALE, Perigonium* 0; *ovary* free, 2-celled; *stigmata* 2 to 4, terminal; *nucula*? 1 or 2-celled, in the scales of a cone; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight, flat; *radicle* above.—*Tree* or shrub; *leaves* alternate, annual, when young having 2 stipules at the base.

*Stamens* 12; *nucula*? edged ..... *BETULA.* 8.

*Stamens* 4; *nucula*? ovate, naked ..... *ALNUS.* 9.

I. 3. *BETULA.* Pliny.

*Birch.*

*Ament* long, cylindrical.—*MALE. Scales* in threes; middle scale stamen-bearing; *perigonium* 0; *stamens* 12.—*FEMALE. Scales* deciduous, 3-lobed at the tip, 2 or 3-flowered at the base; *styles* 2; *ovary* compressed, 2-celled, 1 abortive; *nucula* heartshape, with a membranaceous edge.

1. *Betula alba.*

*White birch.*

*Leaves* deltoid, acute, doubly serrate, smooth; *lateral lobes* of the scales of the cone rounded.

*Betula, Raii Syn.* 443; *Ger. em.* 1478.

*Betula alba, Lin. S. P.* 1393.

*Woods* and hedges; tree; April and May.

*Bark* white, epidermis peeling off; *leaves* petiolate, beneath pubescent; *cone* peduncled, drooping; *scales* cylindrical; *twigs* and *buds* blackish.—*Bark* used anciently for writing on; *leaves* applied outwardly and taken internally in dropsy, and other diseases, also used to dye yellow; *twigs* used for brooms, and for correcting children, on account of their toughness; *juice* obtained by piercing the tree under a large arm, nearly through to the bark on the

opposite side, is saccharine, lithontripic, and may be fermented either into a wine or beer; wood used for heels of women's shoes, and packing-boxes.

*β. pendula.* Twigs pendulous, rough with tubercles; leaves small.

*γ. globosa.* Cones ovate, or nearly spherical.

2. *Betula nana.* Dwarf birch.

Leaves orbicular, crenate, smooth, beneath reticulately veined.

*Betula nana*, Lin. S. P. 1394.

Spongy mountainous heaths; shrub; May.

Stem 3 feet high; branches numerous, stiff; leaves both sides smooth, 1 to 3 from each bud; petioles short; ament lateral, upright, blunt.

II. 9. ALNUS. Pliny. Alder.

MALE. Ament long, cylindrical; scales pedicelled, heart-shape, with 3 small scales beneath, flowerbearing at the base; perigonium urceolate 4-cut; stamens 4. — FEMALE. Cone ovate, globose; pedicell branched; scales imbricate, corky, persistent, 4-lobed at the tip, 2-flowered; perigonium 0; ovary compressed, 2-celled; stigmata 2; nucula compressed, ovate, naked, 2-celled, 2-seeded.

*Alnus glutinosa.* Glutinous alder.

Leaves roundish, cuneate, obtuse, rather retuse, glutinous; axillæ of the ribs beneath villous.

*Alnus*, Raii Syn. 442, 1.

*Alnus nigra*, sive *Frangula*, Ger. em. 1469.

*Alnus vulgaris*, Park. 1408.

*Betula Alnus α*, Lin. S. P. 1394.

*Betula Alnus*, Huds. Fl. Angl. 416.

*Alnus glutinosa*, Gærtn. Sem. and Fr. 2, 54.

Black alder. Butchers' prick tree. Owlter.

Watery places; tree; March.

Leaves serrate, dark green, shining; ribs pinnate, parallel; beneath pilose at the base; peduncles branched, terminal; aments pendulous; cones upright, scales not falling off.—Inner bark purgative.

Fam. VI. 6. CORYLIDÆ. *Corylaceæ*, Mirbell.  
*Cupulaceæ*, Richard.

Flowers unisexual. — MALE amentaceous; perigonium simple or 0; stamens 5 to 20, on the scales; anthers 1 or

2-celled.—FEMALE. *Cupula* 1 or many-flowered; *perigonium* adherent, many-toothed; *ovary* 1, many-celled; *ovules* many; *style* 2 or many-cut; *stigmata* 2 or many; *cupula* containing 1 or many glands; *glans* or *nucula* 1-celled, 1-seeded by abortion of the rest; *kernel* pendent; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight, central; *radicle* adverse.—*Stem* ligneous; *leaves* alternate, simple, stipuled, pinnately ribbed.

*Cupula* open at top.

*Nucula* angular; *ament-scale* rounded... CARPINUS. 10.

*Nucula* ovate; *ament-scale* 3-lobed ..... CORYLUS. 11.

*Glans* ovate; *cupula* cupshape. .... QUERCUS. 12.

*Cupula* closed, or valvular.

*Ament* globose; *cupula* hairy ..... FAGUS. 13.

*Ament* linear; *cupula* spinous; *flowers* glomerated ..... CASTANEA. 14.

A. *Cupula* open at top.

I. 10. CARPINUS. Pliny. Hornbeam.

*Monoicous*.—MALE. *Ament* long, loose, cylindrical; *scales* ovate, pointed, concave, ciliated, imbricate; *stamens* 8 to 14; *anthers* bearded at the tip.—FEMALE. *Cupula* 2-leaved, very large, 3-lobed, reticulately veined, 2-flowered; *perigonium* 6-toothed, unequal, persistent; *ovary* 2-celled, compressed; *ovules* 2, one abortive; *style* 2, filiform; *stigmata* 2; *nucula* bony, angular, 1-celled.—*Stem* arborescent; *aments* axillary and terminal; *cupulae* racemose.

*Carpinus ulmoides*.

Elmlike hornbeam.

*Leaves* of the cupula 3-parted; lobes not cut, lanceolate, middle one long.

*Ostrya ulmo similis* fructu in umbilicis foliaceis, *Rati Syn.* 451.

*Betulus*, sive *Carpinus*, *Ger. em.* 1479.

*Ostrys*, sive *Ostrya*, *Park.* 1406.

*Carpinus Betulus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1416.

Hornbeam. Hornbeech. Witch-hazel, Essex. Hardbeam. Yoke elm.

Woods and hedges; tree; May.

*Bark* white, smooth; *leaves* ovate, doubly serrate, petioled; *ament* lateral, scales brown; *cupula* terminal; *nucula* ribbed.—Inner bark dyes yellow; wood white, very tough, grows very hard like horn, used in millwork, burns like a candle.

II. 11. CORYLUS. Pliny. *Hasel.*

*Monoicous*.—**MALE**. *Ament* cylindrical; *scales* imbricate, hairy, 3-lobed, middle lobe broader, covering the narrow side ones; *stamens* 6 or 8, very short.—**FEMALE**. *Flowers* many, in the scales of the bud, becoming peduncled; *cupula* 1-leafed, 1-flowered, fleshy below, above turgid, 2-lipped, torn; *perigonium* scarcely visible; *ovary* 2-celled? *styles* 2; *ovules* 2; *nucula* ovate, smooth, involucreted at the base, 1-celled, 1-seeded.—*Stem* shrubby; *ament* terminal; *fruit-buds* axillary.

1. *Corylus sylvestris*. *Wild Hasel.*

*Stipules* oblong, ovate; *cupula* bellshape, tip patulous, torn, toothed; *leaves* ovate, heartshape, pointed.

*Corylus sylvestris*, *Raii Syn.* 439; *Ger. em.* 1439, 2.

*Corylus*, seu *Nux avellana sylvestris*, *Park.* 1416.

*Corylus avellana*, *Lin. S. P.* 1417.

*Hasel nut.*

Woods and hedges; shrubby; March and April.

*Leaves* expanding after the flowers; *petioles* short; *aments* pendulous; *fruit-buds* ovate; *styles* blood-red, projecting.—*Flowers* the first of our trees, considered by country-people to prognosticate the future harvest: root used for inlaying and staining; wood clears turbid wine, used for walking-sticks, fishing-rods, crates, hoops, and for charcoal; nuts eaten, also expressed for oil.

2. *Corylus tubulosa*. *Tubular hasel.*

*Stipules* oblong, blunt; *cupula* tubular, cylindrical, tip narrower, jagged, toothed; *leaves* rather round, heartshape, pointed.

*Nux avellana*, sive *Corylus*, *Ger. em.* 1438, 1; *Park.* 1416.

*Corylus avellana* 8, *Lin. S. P.* 1417.

*Corylus tubulosa*, *Willd. S. P.*

*Filberd.*

Cultivated for its fruit.

III. 12. QUERCUS. Pliny. *Oak.*

*Monoicous*.—**MALE**. *Ament* threadshape; *flowers* distant; *perigonium* torn; *stamens* 5 to 10.—**FEMALE**. *Cupula* one-flowered, scaly; *scales* many, coalescing into a cup; *perigonium* 6-sepaled; sepals very small, pubescent, girding the base of the style; *ovary* 3-celled, 2 cells abortive; *style* short, pyramidical, thickened; *glans* 1-celled, 1-seeded, base included in the cupula.—*Stem* arborescent; *leaves* annual (in exotics perennial).

1. *Quercus longæva*. Longlived oak.

Leaves annual, nearly sessile, oblong, broader above, sinuses acute, angles blunt; fruit oblong, peduncled.

*Quercus latifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 440, 1; *Park.* 1385.

*Quercus vulgaris*, *Ger. em.* 1339, 1.

*Quercus Robur*, *Lin. S. P.* 1414.

*Quercus Robur* γ, pedunculata, *Martyn. Fl. Rust.* 10.

*Quercus pedunculata*, *Willd. Baum.* 278.

*Quercus fœmina*, *Fl. Dan.* 1180.

*Quercus racemosa*, *Lamarck Encyc. Meth.* 1, 715.

*Quercus longæva*, *Salisb. Prod.* 392.

Common oak. English oak.

Woods and hedges; arborescent; April.

Tree formal; leaves above smooth, shining; beneath pale.

2. *Quercus sessiliflora*. Squat-flowered oak.

Leaves annual, petioled, oblong, smooth; sinuses acute, opposite; fruit oblong, sessile.

*Quercus latifolia mas*, quæ brevi pediculo est, *Raii Syn.* 440, 2.

*Quercus Robur*, *Willd. Baum.* 277.

*Quercus Robur* γ, sessilis, *Martyn Fl. Rust.* 11.

*Quercus sessiliflora*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1027.

Bay oak.

Woods; arborescent; April and May.

Leaves smooth, more equally and regularly lobed than the former.

3. *Quercus pubescens*. Downy oak.

Leaves annual, petioled, oblong, obovate, sinuate, pubescent beneath; lobes obtuse, angular; base rather heart-shape, irregular; fruit nearly sessile.

*Quercus sessiflora* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1027.

*Quercus pubescens*, *Willd. S. P.* 4, 450.

Durmast oak, *Martyn Fl. Rust.* 12.

Woods; arborescent; April and May.

The wood of all the oaks is hard, tough, tolerably flexible, not easily splintering, and very durable; sawdust used to dye drabs and browns; bark tans leather, is also astringent, and with a little copperas dyes woollen purplish blue; leaves eaten by cows, sheep, and goats; glans, called acorn, i.e. oak-corn, fattens swine and deer; balls, called oak-apples, produced by insects, dye with copperas a more beautiful black than nut-galls, but less durable.

B. *Cupula* closed, valvular.

IV. 13. FAGUS. Pliny. *Beech.*

*Monoicous*.—MALE. *Ament* pendulous, globose, dense; *perigonium* 6-lobed; *stamens* 8.—FEMALE. *Cupula* two-flowered, 4-lobed, outside armed with soft spines; *perigonium* 6-sepaled; sepales tomentose; *style* 1, 3-cut; *stigmata* 3; *ovary* 3-celled; 2 in each cell; *glans* 1-celled, 3-sided, 1 or 2-seeded.

*Fagus sylvatica*. *Wood beech.*

*Leaves* ovate, smooth, slightly toothed, edge fringed.

*Fagus*, *Raii Syn.* 439; *Ger. em.* 1444; *Park.* 1403.

*Fagus sylvatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 1416.

Woods and hedges; arborescent; April and May.

*Bark* smooth; *leaves* petioled, ribs few and straight.—Wood brittle, decaying in the air but lasting under water; leaves used for stuffing mattresses; glands, called mast, fatten swine, dried and made into bread, also roasted for coffee, and pressed for their oil.

V. 14. CASTANEA. Theophrastus. *Chestnut.*

*Polygamous*.—MALE. *Ament* very long, cylindrical; *flowers* glomerate, scattered along the axis; *perigonium* 6-sepaled; *stamens* 5 to 20.—HERMAPHRODITE. *Cupula* 2 or 3-flowered, 4-lobed, armed with hard branchy spines; *perigonium* 5 or 6-sepaled; sepales covered on the inside with stiff hairs; *stamens* 12, red, abortive; *ovary* 6-celled; *ovules* 2 in each cell, 3 to 5 abortive; *styles* 6; *glans* one-celled, mucronate; *seeds* 1 to 3, wrinkled.

*Castanea vesca*. *Eatable chestnut.*

*Leaves* oblong, lanceolate, pointed, mucronately serrate, both sides smooth.

*Castanea*, *Raii Syn.* 440; *Gtr. em.* 1442, 1.

*Castanea vulgaris*, *Park.* 1400.

*Fagus Castanea*, *Lin. S. P.* 1416.

*Castanea vesca*, *Gærtn. Sem. et Fr. Pl.* 37.

Woods; arborescent; May.

*Bark* with broad cracks; *leaves* bald, annual, ribs parallel; *aments* necklacelike.—Wood durable, but now usually cut young for hop-poles; fruit esculent.

*β. sativa*. *Leaves* larger, more glossy; *styles* 6 to 9.

*Spanish chestnut.*

*Glans* 3 times as large as the wild, earlier, and better tasted.

## Fam. VII. 7. MYRICÆ. Richard.

*Flowers* unisexual, amentaceous.—**MALE.** *Aments* one-flowered; *stamens* 4 to 6; *anthers* 2-celled.—**FEMALE.** *Ovary* 1, free; *stigmata* 2; *nut* 1-celled; shell bonelike; *kernel* inverse; *perisperm* 0.—*Stem* woody; *leaves* glandular; *ament* axillary; or spiked, terminal; *drupe* resinous, spotted.

## I. 15. MYRICA. Theophrastus.

Gaule.

*Dioicous*, rarely monoicous; *aments* ovate, scales lunate.—**MALE.** *Stamens* 4 to 6; *anthers* 4-valved.—**FEM.** *Ovary* 1; *stigmata* 2; *drupe* 1-celled, 1-seeded.

*Myrica Brabantica.*

Brabant gaule.

*Leaves* lanceolate, rather serrated; *stem* shrubby.

Gale, frutex odoratus Septentrionalium, Elæagnus Cordo, *Raii Syn.* 443.

Myrtus Brabantica, sive Elæagnus Cordi, *Ger. em.* 1414.

Rhus sylvestris, sive Myrtus Brabantica vel Anglica, *Park.* 1451.

Myrica Gale, *Lin. S. P.* 1453.

Gaule. Sweet willow. Dutch myrtle.

Bogs and fens; shrubby; May.

*Branches* many, upright; *twigs* rather bent; *leaves* nearly sessile; *aments* early, sessile.—Used instead of hops, but unless the wort is boiled a long time, the liquor occasions the head-ach; dyes wool yellow; drives away fleas and moths; yields an oil by distillation with water; powder or infusion vermifuge; tans calf-skins; aments boiled in water throw up a waxy scum.

## Fam. VIII. 8. ULMACEÆ.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite, or unisexual by abortion; *perigonium* simple, free, 4 to 6-toothed; *stamens* 4 or 6, on the perigonium; *ovary* 1; *styles* 2; *stigmata* 2; *samara* one-seeded; *seed* pendent; *perisperm* 0; *embryo* straight; *cotyledons* plaited; *radicle* above.

## I. 16. ULMUS. Pliny.

Elm.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite; *perigonium* bellshape, 4 or 5-toothed, coloured, not falling off; *stamens* 3 or 6; *ovary* compressed; *stigmata* 2; *samara* suborbiculate, swelled in the middle, 1-seeded.—*Stem* arborescent; *leaves* rough, ribs parallel; *flowers* fascicled, scaly, axillary.

1. *Ulmus campestris*.*Field elm.*

*Leaves* doubly serrate, rough, unequal at bottom; *flowers* nearly sessile, 4-cut; *samara* oblong, naked.

*Ulmus vulgatissima* folio lato scabro, *Raii Syn.* 468, 1; *Ger. em.* 1480, 1.

*Ulmus vulgaris*, *Park.* 1404.

*Ulmus campestris*, *Lin. S. P.* 327.

*Common elm.*

Hedges; arborescent; April and May.

*Bark* of the twigs smooth; *flowers* purplish.—Wood hard, tough; bark mixed with meal to make bread in time of scarcity; young leaves eaten greedily by silkworms; decoction of the inner bark diuretic.

2. *Ulmus suberosa*.*Cork-barked elm.*

*Leaves* doubly serrate, rough, pointed, unequal at bottom; *flowers* peduncled, mostly 5-cut; *samara* rounded, naked.

*Ulmus minor*, folio angusto scabro, *Raii Syn.* 469, 2; *Ger. em.* 1480, 2.

*Ulmus minor*, *Park.* 1404.

*Ulmus suberosa*, *Erhr. Arb.* 14, 1.

*Narrow-leaved elm.*

Hedges; arborescent; April.

*Bark* of the twigs corklike, cut; *branches* spreading; *twigs* nearly 2-rowed.

3. *Ulmus glabra*.*Smooth-leaved elm.*

*Leaves* doubly serrated, smooth, unequal at bottom; *flowers* nearly sessile, 5-cut; *samara* reverse-ovate, naked.

*Ulmus folio glabro*, *Raii Syn.* 469; *Ger. em.* 1481, 4; *Park.* 1404.

*Ulmus glabra*, *Cullum* 97; *Engl. Bot.* 2248.

*Ulmus montana* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 282.

*Ulmus campestris*, 3, *With. Bot. Arr.* 279.

*Witch elm.*

Hedges; arborescent; March.

*Bark* smooth; *branches* spread, scattered and hanging down long; *leaves* rather stiff.

4. *Ulmus montana*.*Mountain elm.*

*Leaves* doubly serrate, pointed, rough, unequal at bottom; *flowers* peduncled, effused, mostly 6-cut; *samara* rounded.

*Ulmus folio latissimo scabro*, *Raii Syn.* 469; *Ger. em.* 1418, 3.

*Ulmus latiore folio*, *Park.* 1404.

*Ulmus effusa*, *Willd. S. P.* 1, 1325.

*Ulmus campestris* β, *Relhan Cant.* 107.

*Ulmus campestris* γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 129.

*Ulmus glabra*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1*, 95.

*Ulmus campestris*, *Fl. Dan.* 632.

*Ulmus montana*, *Bauh. Pin.* 427; *With. Bot. Arr.* 279.

*Witch hazel*, Statutes, as 8 Eliz. 10. *Broad-leaved elm.*



Woods and hedges; arborescent; April.

*Bark* of the twigs smooth, coming off easily; *flowers* larger than those of the witch elm, appearing on younger trees than those of the common elm; *leaves* much resembling those of the hasel, but the point is sharper.—Wood not so valuable as the common elm, used formerly for long bows for poor persons; and for magical purposes, whence its name.

5. *Ulmus major*.

Great elm.

*Leaves* unequally serrated, rough, unequal at bottom; *flowers* nearly sessile, 4-lobed; *samara* reverse-ovate, naked.

*Ulmus major*, *Engl. Bot.* 2542.

*Ulmus Hollandica*, *Mill. Dict.*

Cultivated in hedges; arborescent; March.

*Branches* spreading; bark corklike, wrinkled; *samara* scarcely cut.

## Fam. IX. 9. URTICEÆ.

*Flowers* unisexual or hermaphrodite; *perigonium* simple, free, 3 or 5-cut, persisting.—MALE. *Stamens* 3 to 5, inserted into the base of the perigonium.—FEMALE. *Ovary* 1, free; *styles* 2, 1 or 2-lobed; *stigmata* 2; *utriculus* dry, 1-seeded; *seed* pendent; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight or spirally twisted; *radicle* above.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* alternate, rarely opposite, mostly stipuled; *flowers* solitary, amentaceous or spiked.

A. *Stamens* 4; *stigma* 1.

*Flowers* racemose, the female bivalve .... URTICA. 18.

*Flowers* in a common involucre .... PARIETARIA. 19.

B. *Stamens* 5; *stigmata* 2.

*Flowers*, the female in a dense spike .... LUPULUS. 17.

*Flowers*, the female axillary ..... CANNABIS. 20.

*Flowers* in a common involucre .... XANTHIUM. 21.

## I. 17. LUPULUS. Brunsfel.

Hop.

*Flowers* dioicous.—MALE. *Flowers* racemose; *perigonium* 5-parted; *stamens* 5; *filaments* short; *anthers* oblong.—FEMALE. *Flowers* in dense verticillate spikes; *perigonium* 2-sepaled; *sepales* membranaceous, persistent, unequal; outer very large, ovate, involute at the base; inner small, reversely ovate; *ovary* 1; *styles* 2; *stigmata* 2; *utriculus*

membranaceous; *seed* 1; shell crustaceous; corculum spiral; cotyledons linear.—*Stem* annual, twining, rough, angular; *leaves* petioled, opposite, palmately ribbed, lobed or not cut; *stipule* intrafoliaceous, reflex; *flowers* axillary or terminal, peduncled, solitary.

*Lupulus communis.**Common hop.**Lupulus mas et foemina*, *Raii Syn.* 137.*Lupulus salictarius*, *Ger. em.* 885.*Lupulus seu sativus*, seu *sylvestris*, *Park.* 176.*Humulus Lupulus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1457.*Lupulus communis*, *Gærtn.* 1, 358.

Woods and hedges; also cultivated; perennial; July.

*Root* branchy; *stem* very long; *leaves* cordate; *stipules* not cut, reflex; *female spike* aromatic, bitter.—*Stem* makes excellent cloth, cordage, and paper, if steeped all the winter, then dried and dressed like hemp; female flowers infused in wort, or boiled with it, render the liquor bitter, and prevent it growing sour so soon as otherwise it would; a pillow stuffed with them produces sleep when opium fails; and a tincture made with spirit of wine or brandy is in general preferable to that of opium as a narcotic, although inferior as a spasmodic; young shoots eaten in spring as asparagus; a decoction of the roots, or an extract of them is sudorific.

The hopgrowers distinguish the garlick, long white, and oval hop.

## II. 18. URTICA. Pliny.

*Nettle.*

*Monoicous*, rarely *dioicous*.—*MALE*. *Flowers* racemose; *perigonium* 4-parted; *stamens* 4; filaments long, before the anthesis curved; *barren pistill* glandular, cyathiform.—*FEMALE*. *Flowers* racemose, rarely capitate; *perigonium* 2-sepaled; *ovary* 1, free; *stigma* 1, sessile, pubescent; *utriculus* rather membranaceous, girded by the sepales; *seed* compressed; *corculum* straight; *cotyledons* leaflike; *radicle* above.—*Herb* generally covered with pungent, excretory hairs; *stem* 4-angular; *leaves* petioled, stipuled, opposite, rarely alternate, palmately ribbed; *flowers* axillary.

1. *Urtica dioica*.*Dioicous nettle.*

*Leaves* opposite, cordate, ovate, lanceolate, largely serrated; *racemes* much branched, in pairs, longer than the petiole; *plants* mostly *dioicous*.

*Urtica racemifera* major perennis, *Raii Syn.* 139, 1.

*Urtica urens*, *Ger. em.* 706, 2.

*Urtica* major vulgaris, and *Urtica media sylvestris*, *Park.* 440.

*Urtica dioica*, *Lin. S. P.* 1396.

*Common stinging-nettle.* *Great stinging-nettle.*

Banks and hedges; perennial; July and August.

*Root* creeping; *herb* dark green; *stem* erect, 3 feet high; *stipules* ovate, erect; *racemes* many-flowered.—*Stalk* dressed as hemp, for cordage, cloth, or paper; young shoots eaten in spring as a potherb; leaves recover paralytic limbs by whipping; one pressed against the roof of the mouth will stop a bleeding at the nose; juice dyes wool green; a decoction of the herb with salt used to coagulate milk.

### 2. *Urtica urens*.

*Stinging nettle.*

*Leaves* opposite, elliptical, 3 or 5-ribbed, acutely serrated; *racemes* in pairs, nearly simple, shorter than the petiole.

*Urtica minor*, *Raii Syn.* 140, 2; *Ger. em.* 707, 3.

*Urtica urens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1396.

*Small stinging-nettle.*

Fields and way-sides; annual; June to October.

*Roots* fibrous; *herb* light green; *stipule* reflexed; *raceme* androgynous.

### 3. *Urtica pilulifera*.

*Pelletbearing nettle.*

*Leaves* opposite, ovate, broadly serrate; *fruitbearing heads* globose, peduncled, in pairs.

*Urtica pilulifera*, *Raii Syn.* 140, 3; *Lin. S. P.* 1395.

*Urtica Romana*, *Ger. em.* 706, 1; *Park.* 440.

*Roman nettle.*

Ruins by the sea-side; annual; June and July.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* blueish; *leaves* rarely rather heart-shape.

## III. 19. PARIETARIA. Pliny. *Pellitory-of-the-wall*.

*Flowers* 2 hermaphrodite and 1 female in a 6 or 8-leaved involucre.—*HERM.* *Perigonium* 4-sepaled; *stamens* 4; *filaments* at first incurved, afterwards spreading elastically; *anthers* double, opening elastically; *ovary* 1, above; *stigma* penicilliform; *utriculus* crustaceous, shortly pedicelled, in the persistent sepals; *seed* 1, inverse; *corculum* straight; *cotyledons* leaflike; *radicle* above.—*FEM.* Like the hermaphrodite, but without the stamens.—*Herb* rather rough, juicy; *leaves* alternate; *flowers* glomerate, axillary.

*Parietaria officinalis.* Common pellitory-of-the-wall.

*Leaves* lanceolate, ovate, pointed, above somewhat shining; beneath hairy, base 1-ribbed; *leaflets* of the involucre ovate; *stem* nearly erect.

*Parietaria*, *Raii Syn.* 158; *Ger. em.* 330.

*Parietaria vulgaris*, *Park.* 437.

*Parietaria officinalis*, *Lin.* 1492.

Walls and ruins; perennial; June to September.

*Stem* much branched, reddish, shining; *leaves* oblique, blackish green, lateral ribs palmate, springing out above the base.—*Leaves* strewed in granaries to drive away weevils; juice diuretic, contains nitre, sometimes in considerable quantities.

#### IV. 20. CANNABIS. Dioscorides.

*Hemp.*

*Dioicous.*—*MALE.* *Perigonium* 5-sepaled; *stamens* 5; *filaments* short; *anthers* oblong.—*FEM.* *Perigonium* oblong, opening on the side; *ovary* 1; *styles* 2; *stigmata* 2; *pericarp* crustaceous, 2-valved, rather globose, enclosed in the perigonium; *corculum* curved, inverse; *cotyledons* ovate, thick; *radicle* incurved, above.—*Herb* erect; *leaves* stipuled, digitate, the lower opposite, the upper alternate, the floral sometimes simple; *male flowers* on panicles, axillary or terminal; female 2, sessile, on the top of the twigs, with the rudiment of a new shoot between them.

*Cannabis sativa.*

*Cultivated hemp.*

*Cannabis sativa*, *Raii Syn.* 138; *Lin. S. P.*

*Cannabis mas, et fœmina*, *Ger. em.* 708, 1 and 2.

*Cannabis sativa mas et fœmina*, *Park.* 597.

*Male. Female hemp. Barren hemp. Summer hemp.*

*Female. Male hemp. Steel hemp. Charl hemp. Winter hemp.*

Cultivated in rich land; annual; *male*, July; *female* August.

*Stem* macerated in water, and dressed for its fibres, used for cordage, strong linen, and paper: seeds boiled in milk for coughs and the jaundice, also used to cause fowls and birds to lay eggs; and pressed for its oil.

#### V. 21. XANTHIUM. Dioscorides.

*Ditch-burr.*

*Monoicous.*—*MALE.* *Involucre* many-leaved, many-flowered; *clinanthium* paleaceous; *perigonium* tubular, five-lobed; *stamens* 5; *anthers* approximate.—*FEM.* *Involucre* 1-leaved, oblong, 2-flowered, outside muricated, inside two-

celled; *perigonium* 0; *ovary* 1; *styles* 2, persistent; *utriculus* membranaceous, enclosed in the hardened involu-  
crum; *seed* erect, corculum straight; *cotyledon* ovate; *radicle*  
below.—*Herb* hamous; *leaves* petiolate, alternate, rather  
rough, palmately ribbed; *flowers* spiked, axillary or termi-  
nal; *spike* short; male flowers above, female below.

*Xanthium inermis.*

*Unarmed ditch-burr.*

*Stem* not armed; *leaves* heartshape, 3-ribbed at bottom.

*Xanthium*, seu *Lappa minor*, *Raii Syn.* 140; *Park.* 1222.

*Bardaha minor*, *Ger. em.* 809, 2.

*Xanthium Strumarium*, *Lin. S. P.* 1400.

*Louse burr.* *Ditch burr.* *Lesser burr-dock.*

Deep rich soil; annual; August and September.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* much branched; *leaves* lobed, ser-  
rated; *flowers* green.

## Fam. X. 10. EUPHORBIACEÆ.

*Flowers* unisexual; *perigonium* simple, free, 3 or 4-cut,  
sometimes 0.—**MALE.** *Stamens* 1 to 12; *filaments* often  
jointed in the middle, inserted on the receptacle; *anthers*  
double.—**FEM.** *Ovary* free, often stipitate; *styles* 2 or 3;  
*stigmata* 2 or 3, 2-cut or lobed; *regma* 2 or 3-coccos;  
*cocci* 1 or 2-seeded; *placentarium* apicillate; *seed* appended;  
*corculum* straight, flat; *radicle* laterally adverse; *perisperm*  
fleshy, involute.—*Stem* herbaceous or frutescent; *juice*  
often milklike, very acrid; *flowers* either solitary, spiked,  
or girt with an involucre.

A. *Monoicous*; *flowers* in an involucre; *stamen* 1.

*Bracteæ* many; *bracteolæ* 2;

*outer lobe* of the involucre ovate, not cut

GALARRHÆUS. 22.

*Bracteæ* many; *bracteolæ* 2;

*outer lobe* of the involucre lunate, 2-horned ESULA. 23.

*Bracteæ* many; *bracteolæ* connate;

*outer lobe* of the involucre lunate, 2-horned

CHARACIAS. 24.

*Bracteæ* and *bracteolæ* 0;

*outer lobe* of the involucre ovate, not cut

CHAMÆCYCE. 25.

B. *Flowers unisexual, naked; stamens 4 to 12.*

*Monoicous; stamens 9 to 12; stem herbaceous*

MERCURIALIS. 26.

*Dioicous; stamens 4; stem arborescent . . . . .* BUXUS. 27.

A. *Monoicous, herbaceous; perigonium 0; involucrem 1-leafed, cup-shaped, 3 or many-flowered; flowers pedicelled; one of them female, trigynous; the others male, monandrous.*

## II. 22. GALARHŒUS. Haworth.

Wartwort.

*Bractæ many; bracteolæ 2, cordate; involucrem campanulate, 8-cut; lobes alternate, the outer coloured, not cut, rounded; inner membranaceous, upright.*—MALE. *Flowers many; perigonium many-parted; sepals rather feathery; filament jointed in the middle.*—FEM. *solitary, central; perigonium 0; ovary pedicelled; stigmata 3, 2-forked; regma exserted, 3-coccos, 3-seeded.*—*Root fusiform; herb milky, smooth; stem leafy; flowers terminal, umbelled, involucrem.*

### a. *Regma bald, smooth.*

#### 1. *Galarhœus decussatus.*

Crossing wartwort.

*Umbells 4-rowed, forked; leaves opposite, sessile, quite entire; base cordate, 4-rowed; seeds ovate, reticulated.*

*Lathyrus, sen Cataputia minor, Ger. em. 503, 18.*

*Euphorbia Lathyrus, Lin. S. P.*

*Tithymallus Lathyrus, Lamarck Fl. Fr. 3, 99.*

*Euphorbia decussata, Salisb. Prod. 389.*

*Galarhœus Lathyrus, Haworth Succ. Pl. 143.*

*Caper spurge.*

*Dry stony places; perennial; May and June.*

*Stem 2 to 4 feet high; herb purple glaucous.*

#### 2. *Galarhœus helioscopius.*

Sun wartwort.

*Umbells 5-rowed, forked; bracteola reversely ovate; leaves wedgeshape, serrated; seeds ovate, reticulated.*

*Tithymalus helioscopius, Raii Syn. 313, 8; Ger. em. 498, 2; Park. 186.*

*Euphorbia helioscopia, Lin. S. P. 658.*

*Galarhœus helioscopius, Haworth Succ. Pl. 154.*

*Sun spurge.*

*Cultivated fields; annual; July and August.*

*Herb light green; stem branchy at bottom; leaves bald; flowers yellow.*—*Juice of this and the other species corrodes warts, and destroys the nerves of aching teeth: also used to raise blisters behind the ears.*

b. *Capsules bald, warty.*

3. *Galarhœus platyphyllus.* Broad-leaved wartwort.

*Umbell* 5-rayed, 3-rayed, forked; *bracteola* ovate rhomboidal, keeled, hairy; *leaves* lanceolate, serrulated; *seeds* ovate, smooth.

*Tithymalus platyphyllus* Fuchsii, *Raii Syn.* 312, 4 \*.

*Euphorbia platyphylla*, *Lin. S. P.* 660.

*Galarhœus platyphyllus*, *Haw. Succ. Pl.* 151.

*Broad-leaved spurge.*

*Fields*; annual; *July* and *August*.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* upright, bald; *leaves* sessile, rather glaucous, subpilose, lower leaves rather petioled.

β. *strictus*. Smaller, slenderer; *umbells* 3 or 4-rayed; *stem* spreading at bottom.

*Tithymalus verrucosus*, *Raii Syn.* 312, 3.

*Tithymalus verrucosus* Dalechampii, *Park.* 187.

*Euphorbia stricta*, *Lin. Syst. Nat.* 1040.

*Euphorbia verrucosa*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 209.

*Galarhœus strictus*, *Haworth Succ. Pl.* 151.

4. *Galarhœus Hybernus.*

*Irish wartwort.*

*Umbells* 5 or 6-rayed, forked; *bracteola* oval; *leaves* reversely ovate, not cut in the least, blunt, rather bald; *sterile branches* 0; *capsule* prickly warty.

*Tithymalus Hibernicus*, *Raii Syn.* 312, 5.

*Tithymalus platyphyllus*, *Ger. em.* 500.

*Euphorbia Hyberna*, *Lin. S. P.* 662.

*Galarhœus Hybernus*, *Haw. Succ. Pl.* 145.

*Makinboy. Knotty-rooted spurge.*

*Fields*; perennial; *June*.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* simple, 2 feet high; *leaves* uniform; *umbells* few-flowered; *lobes* of the involucre kidney-shape.

II. 23. ESULA. Pliny.

*Esula.*

*Bracteæ* many; *bracteolæ* 2, leaves distinct; *involucre* lobed; *lobes* 8 or 10; the outer deflected, 2-cut, lunate; inner upright, membranaceous.—*MALE FLOWERS* many; *perigonium* many-parted; *sepals* rather feathery; *filament* jointed in the middle.—*FEM.* solitary, central; *perigonium* 0; *ovary* pedicelled; *stigmata* 3, 2-forked; *regma* exserted, 3-coccos, 3-seeded.—*Root* fusiform; *herb* milky, smooth; *stem* leafy; *flowers* terminal, umbelled, involucreted.

a. *Regma* bald, smooth; *seeds* angular; *annual*.

1. *Esula rotundifolia.*

*Round-leaved esula.*

*Umbells* 3-rayed, forked; *bracteolæ* ovate; *leaves* not in the least cut, reverse-ovate, petioled; *seeds* rather 6-sided, pitted.

*Tithamylus parvus* annuus, foliis subrotundis non crenatis, *Peplus* dictus, *Raii Syn.* 313, 9.

*Peplus* sive *Esula* rotunda, *Ger. em.* 503, 19.

*Euphorbia* *Peplus*, *Lin. S. P.* 653.

*Esula* rotundifolia, *Rivinus Tetrap. irr.* 118.

*Esula* *Peplus*, *Haworth Succ. Pl.* 157.

*Euphorbia* (*Esula*) *Peplus* (*oleraceus*), *Pers. Syn.* 2, 14.

Cultivated fields; annual; July and August.

Root fibrous; herb light green, erect, branchy; flowers yellow, small.

2. *Esula exigua*.

*Dwarf esula.*

*Umbells* 3 or 5-rayed, forked; *bracteolæ* lanceolate; leaves sessile, linear, not cut; seeds nearly 4-sided, traversely corrugated.

*Tithymalus leptophyllus*, *Raii Syn.* 313, 7; *Park.* 193.

*Esula* *exigua* *Tragi*, *Ger. em.* 503, 17.

*Euphorbia* *exigua*, *Lin. S. P.* 654.

*Esula* *exigua*, *Haworth Succ. Pl.* 157.

Cornfields; annual; July.

Herb 6 in. high, bald; flowers very small, yellow.

b. *Regma* bald, smooth; seeds ovate; perennial.

3. *Esula Portlandica*.

*Portland-island esula.*

*Umbells* 5-rayed, forked; *bracteolæ* nearly heartshape, concave, mucronulate; leaves linear, reversely ovate, pointed, bald, spreading; seeds ovate, reticulate.

*Tithymalus maritimus minor* *Portlandicus*, *Raii Syn.* 313, 6.

*Euphorbia* *Portlandica*, *Lin. S. P.* 656.

*Esula* *Portlandica*, *Haworth Succ. Pl.* 154.

Sea-coasts; perennial; August.

Root branchy; herb glaucous, 1 foot high; capsules rough at the angles; involucre 8-cut, outer lobes yellow.

4. *Esula paralia*.

*Sea esula.*

*Umbell* 5-rayed, forked; *bracteolæ* cordate kidneyshape; leaves lanceolate, imbricate, concave; seeds ovate, smooth, spotted with red.

*Tithymalus paralius*, *Raii Syn.* 312, 4; *Ger. em.* 498, 1.

*Euphorbia* *Paralias*, *Lin. S. P.* 657.

*Euphorbia* *paralia*, *Engl. Bot.* 1915.

*Tithymalus maritimus*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 90.

*Esula* *paralia*, *Haworth Succ. Pl.* 144.

*Sea spurge.*

Sea-side; perennial; August and September.

Herb light bluish grey, very smooth; 12 in. high; involucre 10-cut, outer lobes fulvous.



5. *Esula cupressina*.

*Cypress esula*.

*Umbell* 7 to 15-rayed, forked; *bracteolæ* rather heart-shape; *leaves* on the stem lanceolate; on the sterile branches linear, crowded; *seeds* ovate, smooth.

*Tithymalus cupressinus*, *Ger. em.* 499, 5.

*Euphorbia Cyparissias*, *Lin. S. P.* 661.

*Esula Cyparissias*, *Haworth Succ. Pl.* 155.

*Cypress spurge*. *Welcome to our house*.

Woods and sterile fields; perennial; May and June.

Root creeping; stem a foot high.

6. *Esula Dalechampii*.

*Dalechamp esula*.

*Umbells* 6 or 8-rayed, forked, crowded; *bracteolæ* ovate, obtuse; *leaves* on the sterile branches and stem linear, obovate.

*Tithymalus pineus*, *Ger. em.* 499, 6.

*Euphorbia Esula*, *Lin. S. P.* 660.

*Esula*, *Rivinus Tetr. irr.* 116.

*Pine spurge*.

Woods; perennial; July.

Root woody; stem 18 in. high, branchy at bottom, bald.

III. 24. CHARACIAS.

*Spurge*.

*Bracteæ* many; *bracteolæ* connately perfoliate; *involucrum* 8 or 10-lobed; outer lobes distant, 2-cut, lunate; inner upright, membranaceous.—MALE FLOWERS many; *perigonium* many-parted; *sepales* rather feathery; *filament* jointed in the middle.—FEM. solitary, central; *perigonium* 0; *ovary* pedicelled; *stigmata* 3, 2-forked; *regma* exserted, 3-coccous, 3-seeded.—Stem simple, upright, shrubby, pubescent, generally naked at bottom; *leaves* pubescent, perennial; *umbells* many-rayed.

1. *Characias purpurea*.

*Purple spurge*.

*Umbells* many-rayed, forked; *bracteolæ* naked; *leaves* lanceolate, very short, pubescent; stem simple, shrubby; *regma* hairy.

*Tithymalus characias Monspelienisium*, *Raii Syn.* 312, 2; *Ger. em.* 499.

*Euphorbia characias*, *Lin. S. P.* 662.

*Tithymalus purpureus*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 98.

*Esula characias*, *Haworth Succ. Pl.* 155.

*Sweet wood-spurge*.

Mountainous woods; shrubby; March and April.

Stem pubescent, 3 feet high, tubercular, reddish; lobes of the involucrem lunate, blackish purple.

2. *Characias amygdaloides.* *Almond spurge.*

*Umbells* 5 to 8-rayed, forked, lanceolate, rather heart-shape; *leaves* lanceolate, not cut, obtuse, hairy; *seeds* ovate, smooth; *regma* bald.

*Tithymalus characias amygdaloides*, *Raii Syn.* 312, 1; *Ger. em.* 500, 9.

*Euphorbia amygdaloides*, *Lin. S. P.* 662, not of Persoon.

*Euphorbia sylvatica* *Lin.?* *Jac Fl. Austr.* 4, 375.

*Esula amygdaloides*, *Haworth Succ. Pl.*

*Unsavory spurge.*

Woods and heaths; perennial; March and April.

*Stem* simple, reddish, hairy, naked at bottom; *leaves* perennial; *lobes* of the involucre lunate, pointed.

IV. 25. CHAMÆSYCE. Dioscorides. *Peplis.*

*Bractea* and *bracteola* 0; *involucre* 8 to 10-parted; outer lobes fleshy, not cut, rounded above; inner upright, membranaceous.—*MALE FLOWERS* many; *perigonium* many-parted; *sepals* rather feathery; *filament* jointed in the middle.—*FEM.* solitary, central; *perigonium* 0; *ovary* pedicelled; *stigmata* 3, 2-forked; *regma* exerted, 3-coccus, 3-seeded.—*Herbaceous*; *stem* angular, forked, leafy, rather prostrate; *leaves* opposite, unequal at the base, ribbed; *stipules* intrafoliaceous; *involucra* small, axillary, solitary.

*Chamæsyce maritima.* *Sea peplis.*

*Leaves* not cut, nearly heartshape; *involucre* solitary; *stem* procumbent; *seeds* ovate, smooth; *regma* bald.

*Tithymalus maritimus supinus annuus*, *Peplis dictus*, *Raii Syn.* 313, 10. *Peplis*, *Ger. em.* 503, 20; *Park.* 194.

*Euphorbia Peplis*, *Lin. S. P.* 652.

*Euphorbia Chamæsyce*, *Peplis*, *Persoon Syn.* 2, 14.

*Anisophyllum Peplis*, *Haworth Succ. Pl.* 154.

*Hyssop spurge.*

Sea-shore; annual; July and August.

*Root* long; *stem* divaricating, 4-angular, reddish; *leaves* petioled, rather fleshy, purplish green, 1-ribbed, unequally eared at bottom; *stipulæ* many, bristlelike.

V. 26. MERCURIALIS. *Mercury.*

Dioicous, rarely monoicous; *perigonium* 3-sepaled.—*MALE.* *Stamens* 9; *anthers* globular, double.—*FEM.* *Ovary* 2-bunched; *styles* 2; *stigmata* 4; *regma* 2-coccus; *seeds* single; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* inverse; *radicle* above.—*Herb* annual; *leaves* opposite, stipuled; *stipulæ* intrafoliaceous; *flowers* axillary or terminal, spiked or fascicled.

a. Monoicous, barren filaments 0; herbaceous, smooth.  
Mercurialis.

1. *Mercurialis annua*. Annual mercury.

Stem brachiate; leaves bald; flowers glomerately spiked;  
root fibrous.

*Mercurialis annua glabra vulgaris*, Raii Syn. 139, 2.

*Mercurialis mas et fœmina*, Ger. em. 332, 1, and 2.

*Mercurialis vulgaris mas et fœmina*, Park. 295.

*Mercurialis annua*, Lin. S. P. 1465.

French mercury.

Ruins; annual; July to September.

Herb light green, smooth, shining, upright, fœtid; leaves  
ovate, serrated; capsules muricated.—Mucilaginous, used  
in clysters; juice takes away warts.

b. Dioicous; barren filaments 2; herbaceous, or shrubby;  
rough. Cynocrambe.

2. *Mercurialis perennis*. Perennial mercury.

Stem quite simple; leaves rough; flowers with long pe-  
dicells; root creeping.

*Mercurialis perennis repens, cynocrambe dicta*, Raii Syn. 138, 1.

*Cynocrambe mas et fœmina*, Ger. em. 333, 1.

*Mercurialis sylvestris cynocrambe dicta vulgaris, mas et fœmina*, Park.  
292.

*Mercurialis perennis*, Lin. S. P. 1465.

*Mercurialis nemoralis*, Salisb. Prod. 390.

Dog's mercury.

Woods and hedges, male and female plants generally in  
separate patches; perennial; April and May.

Root much branched; stem 18 in. high, upper part  
densely leaved; leaves petiolate, ovate; stipulæ membra-  
naceous, reflex; capsules pilose, rough.—Mildly laxative  
when boiled as greens; but a case has occurred in which  
being eaten fried with bacon, it produced hypercatharsis  
and convulsions, and was fatal to three children, but their  
two parents escaped.

VI. 27. BUXUS. Pliny. Box.

Monoicous; perigonium 3 to 4-sepaled. — MALE. Sta-  
mens 4, inserted on the rudiment of the germen; barren  
filaments 2; anthers arrowshape. — FEM. Barren filaments 3;  
styles 3; stigmata 3, blunt; regma 3-coccus; cocci two-  
seeded. — Stem arborescent; secondary branches opposite,  
4-sided, girt below with many bractæ; leaves opposite, per-  
ennial; petiole decurrent, making the branches angular;  
flowers glomerate, axillary, nearly sessile, scaly; female  
single, central; male many, in the circumference.

*Buxus sempervirens*. . . . . *Evergreen box.*

*Leaves* ovate; *edge* of the petiole rather hairy; *anthers* ovate, arrowshape.

*Buxus*, *Raii Syn.* 445, 1; *Ger. em.* 1410.

*Buxus arbor vulgaris*, *Park.* 1423.

*Buxus sempervirens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1394.

Chalky hills; arborescent; April.

*Tree* low, bald; *leaves* often nicked, shining; *flowers* yellowish.—Wood yellowish, very hard, smooth and tough; also sudorific; leaves cathartic and vermifuge.

*β. angustifolia*. *Stem* arborescent; *leaves* lanceolate.

*Buxus angustifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 445, 2.

*γ. sulfruticosa*. *Stem* low, rather shrubby; *leaves* small, reverse ovate.

# Fam. XI. 11. ARISTOLOCHIÆ. Jussieu.

*Perigonium* simple, adherent, 1-leafed, 1-sepaled, few-lobed, semi-petaloid; æstivation valvular; *stamens* definite 6 or 12, epigynous, sessile; *style* short; *stigma* many-lobed; *carcerule* coriaceous, 6 or 8-celled; dissepiments vertical; placentarium axillary; *seed* horizontal or ascending; corculum small, cordate, hidden, basilar; perisperm horny, radicle below.

*Perigonium* tubular, apex ligulate . . ARISTOLOCHIA. 28.

*Perigonium* campanulate, 3-lobed . . . . . ASARUM. 29.

## I. 28. ARISTOLOCHIA. Dioscorides. *Birthwort.*

*Perigonium* tubular, bellied at bottom, dilated at top, ligulate; *stamens* 6, on the style; *filaments* very short, bearing the anther on one side; *style* very short, thick; *stigma* 6-cut; *carcerule* 6-celled, dissepiments membranaceous, not 2-partile; *seeds* horizontal, incumbent, flat, not margined, winged below.—*Stem* volubile or erect; *leaves* alternate, pedately veined; *stipule* 0; *flowers* axillary.

*Aristolochia infesta*. . . . . *Troublesome birthwort.*

*Leaves* petiolate, roundish, heartshape, rather blunt; *stem* upright; *peduncles* 1-flowered, aggregate; *perigonium* upright; *lip* oblong.

*Aristolochia Saracenica*, *Ger. em.* 847, 4.

*Aristolochia Clematitis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1364.

*Aristolochia infesta*, *Salisb. Prod.* 215,

*Saracen's Birthwort.*

Woods and ruins; perennial; July and August.

*Herb* light green, bald; *rhizoma* creeping; *stem* simple, rather flexuous; *leaves* not in the least cut; *flowers* yellowish green, fecundated by the irritation of the tipula pennicornis.

II. 29. ASARUM. Dioscorides.

*Asarabacca.*

*Perigonium* bellshape, 3-lobed; lobes incurved; *stamens* 12; *filaments* produced beyond the anthers; *anthers* 2-celled, one cell on each side of the filament; *style* 1, short; *stigmata* 3-rayed; *carcerule* adherent, coriaceous, 6-celled; dissepiments separate at the axis; *seeds* few, ascending, meniscus, with an elevated ridge below.—*Rhizoma* creeping; *stem* simple, short, 2-leaved, 1-flowered; *leaves* petiolate, opposite; *flowers* terminal, peduncled.

*Asarum Europæum.*

*European asarabacca.*

*Leaves* 2, kidneyshape, obtuse, not in the least cut.

*Asarum*, Raii Syn. 158; Ger. em. 836, 1.

*Asarum vulgare*, Park. 266.

*Asarum Europæum*, Lin. S. P. 633.

*Asarum lucidum*, Salisb. Prod. 344.

*Common asarabacca. Folefoot. Hazelhoort.*

Woods in the North; perennial; May.

*Stem* round, pubescent; *flowers* blackish purple, villous, drooping.—Root coarsely powdered purgative, finely powdered emetic; leaves infused in doses of a drachm or two are emetic, in powder sternutatory, the basis of most cephalic snuffs.

Fam. XII. 12. SANTALACEÆ. Brown. *Elæagnearum*

*et Onograrum genera quædam*, Jussieu.

*Thisiaceæ*, Richard. *Elæagnoideæ*,

Ventenat. *Calyciflorum pars*, Linnæus.

*Elæagnearum pars*, Adanson.

*Perigonium* adherent, 4 or 5-cut, rather coloured; *æstivation* valvular; *stamens* 4 or 5, opposite to the lobes of the perigonium, and inserted at the base of the lobes; *ovary* 1-celled, 2 or 4-seeded; ovules affixed near the tip of the central placentarium, pendulous; *style* 1; *stigma* simple or lobed; *pericarp* (scleranthum?) 1-seeded, nut or drupe-like; *perisperm* fleshy, same form as the seed; *corculum* cylindrical, central, inverse; *radicle* above.—*Shrubby* or undershrubby; *leaves* alternate, or somewhat opposite, undivided, minute, rarely stipule-like; *stipule* 0; *flowers* small; rather spiked, rarely umbelled, or solitary.

## 30. THESIUM. Linnæus.

*Thesium.*

*Perigonium* tubular, funnel-shape or hypocrateriform, 4 or 5-cut, persistent, not glandular, with no epigynous disk; *stamens* furnished on the outside with a fine bundle of villi; *stigma* nicked; *pericarp* barked, crowned.—*Leaves* alternate, slender, linear; *racemes* terminal; *bractææ* leaf-like, persistent, outer ones soldered to the peduncle; lateral ones small, sometimes wanting; *flowers* whitish on the inside.

*Thesium linophyllum.**Flax-leaved thesium.*

*Stem* erect, rather branchy; *racemes* leafy; *flowers* pedicelled; *bractææ* 3; *leaves* linear, lanceolate; *tube* of the *perigonium* very short.

*Linaria adulterina*, *Raii Syn.* 202; *Ger. em.* 555, 14.*Pseudolinaria montana alba*, *Park.* 459.*Thesium linophyllum*, *Lin. S. P.* 301.*Thesium linifolium*, *Satish. Prod.* 146.*Bastard toadflax.*

High chalky pastures; perennial; July.

*Root* woolly; *herb* stiff, bald; *stem* 6 in. high; *leaves* facing one way, edge rough; *raceme* many-flowered.

Fam. XIII. 13. ELÆAGNEÆ. Brown. *Elæagnearum pars*, Jussieu, Adamson. *Elæagnoideæ*, Ventenat. *Calyciflorum pars*, Linnæus.

*Perigonium* free, not cohering to the ovary, 1-leaved, tubular, 2 to 5-lobed; æstivation valvular; *stamens* inserted on the base of the lobes, one or two in each lobe; *ovary* simple; *ovule* 1, upright; *stigma* simple; *pericarp* drupaceous, perisperm 0; cotyledons plano-convex, plumule minute; radicle below, straight.—*Stem* arborescent or shrubby; *leaves* alternate, entire; *flowers* hermaphrodite or unisexual, axillary.

## 31. HIPPOPHAE. Dioscorides.

*Sallow-thorn.*

Dioicous. — MALE. *Perigonium* 2-parted; *anthers* 4, nearly sessile.— FEM. *Perigonium* tubular, 2-cut; *style* 1; *stigma* oblique, exserted; *drupe* globose; shell crustaceous, hard, shining.—*Stem* shrubby; *branches* spinous at the tip; *leaves* spread, spotted; *flowers* axillary, solitary, greenish.

*Hippophae littoralis.**Shore willow-thorn.*

*Leaves* linear, lanceolate; above bald; beneath whitish, scaly.

*Rhamnoides fructifera*, foliis salicis, baccis leviter flavescentibus, *Raii Syn.* 445.

*Rhamnus secundus* Clusii, *Ger. em.* 1334, 2.

*Rhamnus primus* Dioscoridis Lobelio, sive littoralis, *Park.* 1006.

*Hippophae Rhamnoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 1452.

*Hippophae littoralis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 71.

*Sea buckthorn.*

Sea-shore; arborescent; May.

Small tree; *younger branches* reddish; *leaves* dark green above, silvery beneath; *petioles* short; *berry* mucronulate, reddish yellow, one-spotted.

# Fam. XIV. 14. THYMELEÆ.

*Perigonium* free, tubular, coloured; limb 4 rarely 5-cut; æstivation imbricate; *stamens* inserted in the mouth of the tube, definite, 8 rarely 2 or 4, if there is less or only as many as the lobes, opposite; but if twice as many, in two series, the upper series opposite to the lobes, the lower alternating; *barren filaments* few; *anthers* 2-celled; cells opening lengthways in the middle; *ovary* simple, ovule 1, pendulous, placentarium lateral, subapicular; *style* 1; *stigma* not cut; *pericarp* nutlike or drupaceous; *perisperm* 0, or very thin, fleshy; *corculum* straight, inverse; *radicle* short, above; *cotyledons* plano-convex; *plumula* inconspicuous.—*Stem* shrubby; *bark* very tough; *leaves* alternate or opposite, not in the least cut; *stipule* 0; *flowers* capitate, or spiked; terminal or axillary, solitary.

## 32. DAPHNE. Dioscorides.

*Daphné.*

*Perigonium* funnelshape, withering; limb 4-cut; *stamens* 8, hidden; *style* terminal, very short; *stigma* capitate; *drupe* berrylike; *putamen* crustaceous, shining.—*Stem* shrubby, naked at bottom; *leaves* spread, or rarely opposite; *flowers* bracteated, axillary or terminal, often glomerate.

A. *Perigonium* separable into 2 lamina; *flowers* lateral, coloured; *leaves* annual. *Mezereon.*

### 1. *Daphne florida.*

*Flowering daphne.*

*Flowers* lateral, sessile, in threes; *leaves* lanceolate, bald, appearing after the flowers, annual.

*Chamælea Germanica*, sive *Mezereon*, *Ger. em.* 1402.

*Daphne Mezereum*, *Lin. S. P.* 509.

*Thymælea Mezereum*, *Gærtn. Sem. et Fr.* 1, 188.

*Daphne florida*, *Salisb. Prod.* 281.

*German olive-spurge.*

Woods; shrubby; March and April.

*Twigs bearing flowers in the middle and leaves at the end; flowers bracteate, rose-colour or whitish, odorous; drupe red.*—Drupes corrosive, gr. xij. killed a young woman immediately; bark of the root 2 drms, boiled in 3 pints of water to 2, and taken daily, resolves venereal nodes; chewed, it cured a palsy of the tongue.

B. *Perigonium separable into 2 lamina; flowers axillary, racemose, greenish; leaves perennial.* Laureola.

2. *Daphne sempervirens.* *Evergreen daphne.*

*Flowers racemose; raceme axillary, drooping, 4 to 6-flowered; leaves lanceolate, bald.*

Laureola, *Raii Syn.* 465; *Ger. em.* 1404; *Park.* 205, 1.

*Daphne Laureola, Lin. S. P.* 510.

*Thymelea Laureola, All. Ped.* 484.

*Daphne major, Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 221.

*Daphne sempervirens, Salisb. Prod.* 281.

*Spurge laurel. Laurel. Lowry.*

Coppices and fields; shrubby; March.

*Stem round, 3 feet high, leafy at top; branches few; leaves drooping, pale green, crowded; flowers green; drupe black.*—Bark of the root useful in rheumatism, fevers, and worms; 10 gr. is a brisk and severe purge for a strong adult: this and the whole plant is very acrimonious.

C. *Perigonium not separable into 2 laminæ; flowers terminal, in bundles, coloured; leaves perennial.* Cneorum.

3. *Daphne prostrata.* *Trailing daphne.*

*Flowers paniced, terminal, sessile; leaves lanceolate, naked, mucronate.*

Cneorum Matthioli, *Ger. em.* 1596, 4; *Park.* 201, 2.

*Daphne Cneorum, Lin. S. P.* 511.

*Thymælea Cneorum, Allioni Pedem.* 487.

*Daphne prostrata, Salisb. Prod.* 281.

*Rock rose. Dwarf oleander.*

Mountains of Wales; shrubby; May.

*Stem woody, trailing; leaves crowded; flowers reddish, odorous; drupe juiceless.*

## Fam. XV. 15. POLYONEÆ.

*Perigonium 1-leafed, free, 4 or 6-cut, often coloured, persistent; æstivation imbricate; stamens definite, equal in number to the lobes of the perigonium and styles, inserted at the base; anthers 2-celled, cells opening longitudinally; ovary 1, free; ovule 1, upright; styles and stigmata 2 or 3; utriculus dry, hard, crustaceous, (the-*



cidium) naked, or joined to the perigonium; *perisperm* farinaceous, rarely nearly wanting; *corculum* inverse, lateral, rarely central; *plumula* inconspicuous; *radicle* above.—*Stem* herbaceous, rarely shrubby; *leaves* alternate, sheathing at their base, or with an intrafoliaceous adnate sheath; younger leaves revolute beneath; *flowers* hermaphrodite, rarely unisexual, spiked or racemose.

*Perigonium* 4 or 8-parted, not falling off.

*Flowers* spiked, terminal ..... BISTORTA. 33.

*Flowers* spiked or paniced; spikes many PERSICALIA. 34.

*Flowers* axillary ..... POLYGONUM. 35.

*Flowers* corymbose; *thecidium* 3-sided FAGOPYRUM. 36.

*Perigonium* 4 or 6-sepaled, inner ones persistent, outer reflexed.

*Stigmata* 3; *corculum* lateral;

inner sepales tubercular at the base ..... LAPATHUM. 37.

*Stigmata* 3; *corculum* lateral;

inner sepales not tubercular at the base .... ACETOSA. 38.

*Stigmata* 2; *corculum* central;

inner sepales not tubercular at the base ..... OXYRIA. 39.

## I. 33. BISTORTA.

Snakeweed.

*Perigonium* 5-parted, persistent; *stamens* 8; 3 opposite and 5 interposed; *styles* and *stigmata* 3; *thecidium* 3-angular; *corculum* lateral.—*Rhizoma* tortuous; *stem* simple; *ocreae* 2-valved, 2-flowered; *flowers* spiked; spike solitary, terminal.

### 1. *Bistorta major*.

Great snakeweed.

*Leaves* ovate, waved; radical leaves decurrent into a petiole; spike dense, obtuse.

*Bistorta major*, Raii Syn. 147, 1; Ger. em. 399, 1.

*Bistorta major vulgaris*, Park. 391.

*Polygonum Bistorta*, Lin. S. P. 516.

*Polygonum amcenum*, Salish. Prod. 258.

*Bistort.* Oyster loit. Passions, Cheshire. Patience dock, Manchester.

Fields and pastures; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* 18 in. high; *leaves* beneath, glaucous, veined; spike erect, many-flowered; *flowers* pedicelled.—Young shoots eaten as a potherb; root strongly astringent, used also in tanning leather.

2. *Bistorta vivipara.* *Childing snakeweed.*

*Leaves lanceolate, margin revolute; spike linear; flowers often gemmiparous.*

*Bistorta minor, Raii Syn. 147, 2; Ger. em. 399, 2.*

*Bistorta minor nostras, Park. 392.*

*Polygonum viviparum, Lin. S. P. 516.*

*Small bistort. Small snakeweed.*

*Fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.*

*Stem 9 in. high; spike obtuse; flowers rosy; lower flowers bulbiferous.*

β. *alpina.* *Radical leaves roundish, minutely serrated.*

*Bistorta minima Alpina, foliis imis subrotundis et minutissime serratis, Raii Syn. 147, 3.*

*Bistorta Alpina pumila varia, Park. 392.*

II. 34. PERSICARIA. Pliny. *Peachwort.*

*Perigonium 3 to 5-parted, persistent; stamens 5 to 7: filaments connected by a gland, 3 or 4 at the sinus of the lobes, the others opposite to the sides of the ovary; styles 2; stigmata 2, blunt; thecidium ovate, compressed; corculum lateral; cotyledons accumbent. — Stem much branched; ocreæ 1 or 2-valved, 2 or 3-flowered; flowers spiked; spike terminal or axillary.*

1. *Persicaria amphibia.* *Amphibious peachwort.*

*Leaves lanceolate, acute, serrulate, bald, heartshape at bottom.*

*Persicaria salicis folio perennis, potamogiton angustifolium dicta, Raii Syn. 145, 9.*

*Potamogiton angustifolium, Ger. em. 821, 2.*

*Fontalis major longifolia, Park. 1254, 1 α.*

*Polygonum amphibium, Lin. S. P. 517.*

*Narrow-leaved pondweed.*

*Watery places; perennial; July and August.*

*Stem floating; stipules entire; leaves pleasant green, glossy, edge aculeated; flowers pedicelled; stamens shorter than the lobes of the perigonium.*

β. *terrestris.* *Stem erect; leaves dark, rough; stamens longer than the lobes of the perigonium.*

2. *Persicaria acris.* *Sharp peachwort.*

*Stem upright; leaves bald, smooth, lanceolate, spotless; stipules fringed; spikes filiform, drooping; style cloven.*

*Persicaria vulgaris acris*, seu *hydropiper*, *Raii Syn.* 144, 1.

*Persicaria vulgaris acris*, seu *minor*, *Park.* 856.

*Polygonum Hydropiper*, *Lin. S. P.* 517.

*Persicaria acris*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 234.

*Polygonum gracile*, *Salisb. Prod.* 259.

*Arsesmart.* *Water-pepper.*

Watery places; annual; September.

*Stem* 2 feet high, much branched; *upper part* of the joints swelled; *leaves* pale green; *flowers* reddish, glandular on the outer side.

### 3. *Persicaria pusilla.*

*Dwarf peachwort.*

*Stem* rooting at bottom; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, flat, spotless; *stipules* fringed; *spikes* slender, threadshape, rather upright; *style* very slightly 2-cut.

*Persicaria pusilla repens*, *Raii Syn.* 145, 2; *Ger. em.* 446, 3; *Park.* 857.

*Polygonum Persicaria* β, *Lin. S. P.* 518.

*Polygonum minus*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1*, 148.

*Polygonum Hydropiper* β, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 2*, 170.

*Persicaria pusilla*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 235.

*Polygonum strictum*, *Allioni Ped.* 2051.

*Polygonum intermedium*, *Ehrh.*

*Polygonum mite*, *Schrank Bavar.* 1, 668.

*Polygonum angustifolium*, *Roth Germ.* 2, 453.

*Small creeping arsesmart.*

Damp sandy places; annual; September.

*Stems* many, above erect, 9 in. high, slightly branched; *spikes* reddish; *flowers* not glandular on the outer side.

### 4. *Persicaria maculosa.*

*Spotted peachwort.*

*Stem* erect; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, often spotted, bald; *stipules* fringed; *spikes* ovate, oblong; *peduncles* smooth; *style* nearly 2-cut.

*Persicaria maculosa*, *Raii Syn.* 145; *Ger. em.* 445, 2.

*Persicaria vulgaris mitis* seu *maculosa*, *Park.* 856.

*Polygonum Persicaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 518.

*Polygonum nudicaule*, *Salisb. Prod.* 259.

*Dead arsesmart.*

Damp places; annual; July and August.

*Stem* 3 feet high, alternately branched; *leaves* spreading, deflexed; *spike* upright, rose-red.

β. *argentea.* *Leaves* not spotted, silver coloured.

*Polygonum folio salicis alba vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 145, 7.

*Silver arsesmart*, *Petiver Herb. Brit.* 3, 9.

### 5. *Persicaria incana.*

*Grey peachwort.*

*Stem* ascending; *leaves* oblong, lanceolate, spotted, beneath pubescent; *stipules* fringed; *peduncles* smooth; *spikes* oblong, erect.

*Persicaria folio subtus incano*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 145, 5.

*Polygonum incana*, *Willd. Sp. Pl.* 446.

*Polygonum tomentosum*, *Schränk Bav.* 1, 669.

*Polygonum Persicaria* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 424.

*Polygonum turgidum*, *Theuil. Par.* 2, 199.

*Polygonum scabrum*, *Moench Meth.* 629.

*Water pepper.*

Corn-fields; annual; July.

*Stem* 18 in. high; *leaves* spread; *spikes* reddish.—*Plant* acrid, like pepper.

6. *Persicaria lapathifolia.*

*Dockleaved peachwort.*

*Stem* patulous; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, bald; *stipules* not fringed; *peduncles* rough, glandular; *spikes* ovate, erect, becoming drooping; *theodium* compressed, concave on each side; *style* 2-lobed.

*Hydropiper*, *Ger. em.* 445, 1.

*Persicaria mitis major*, *foliis pallidioribus*, *Raii Syn.* 145, 6.

*Polygonum lapathifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 517.

*Polygonum pallidum*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 381.

*Polygonum Persicaria* γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 170.

*Polygonum Pennsylvanicum*, *Curt. Fl. Lond.*

Dunghills and cornfields; annual; July and August.

*Stem* upright, 3 feet high; *leaves* pale green, mealy; upper leaves glandular; *spike* thick, ovate.

β. *rubra.* *Stem* and *flower* red.

7. *Persicaria maculata.*

*Spotted peachwort.*

*Stem* patulous, spotted with red; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate; beneath bald, whitish; *stipules* not fringed; *peduncles* rough, glandular; *spikes* oblong, slender; *style* 2-lobed.

*Persicaria latifolia geniculata*, *caulibus maculatis*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 145, 8.

*Polygonum Persicaria*, γ, δ. *Huds. Fl. Angl.*

*Polygonum pallidum* β, *With. Bot. Arr.*

*Polygonum Pennsylvanicum*, var. *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Polygonum lapathifolium* γ, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 425.

Ditches and watery places; annual; September.

*Upper leaves* smooth, dotted beneath; *lower leaves* blueish white, downy, not dotted; *spikes* slender, whitish green, becoming reddish.

8. *Persicaria salicifolia.*

*Willow-leaved peachwort.*

*Stem* decumbent; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, hoary beneath; *stipules* not fringed; *peduncles* rough, glandular; *spike* ovate; *stamens* 6; *styles* 2.

*Persicaria maculosa procumbens foliis subtus intanis*, Dillen in Raii Syn. 146, 10.

*Polygonum pallidum* var. *With. Bot. Arr.* 473.

*Polygonum Pennsylvanicum*, var. *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Polygonum lapathifolium* ♂, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 425.

Ditches and watery places; annual; September.

### III. 35. POLYGONUM. Dioscorides. Knotgrass.

*Perigonium* 5-parted, persisting; *stamens* 8; 5 opposite, 3 interposed, connected by a gland; *styles* and *stigmata* 3, very short; *thecidium* rounded; *corculum* lateral; *cotyledons* incumbent.—*Root* fibrous, slightly woody; *stem* procumbent, branchy; *leaves* alternate; *flowers* axillary; *ocreae* cylindrical, 3 or 4-flowered.

*Polygonum aviculare*.

*Bird knotgrass.*

*Leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, edge rough; *stem* procumbent, herbaceous; *ocreae* acute, few-ribbed.

*Polygonum mas vulgare*, Raii Syn. 146, 1; *Ger. em.* 565.

*Polygonum mas vulgare majus*, *Park.* 443, 1.

*Polygonum aviculare*, *Lin. S. P.* 519.

*Polygonum latifolia*, *Retz Observ.*

*Swine's grass.* *Bird's tongue*, North.

Roadsides and paths in gravelly soils; annual or biennial; April to October.

*Stem* divaricated, knotted at every joint; *leaves* ovate or lanceolate; *flowers* pink.—Herb given to sick swine that refuse their meat; seeds may be ground into a good flour for cakes, and are the principal food of small birds when wild.

β. *brevifolium*. *Leaves* oblong, a quarter of an inch long.

*Polygonum brevi angustoque folio*, Raii Syn. 146, 2.

γ. *angustifolium*. *Leaves* strapshape.

*Polygonum oblongo angustoque folio*, Raii Syn. 146, 3.

δ. *rotundifolium*. *Leaves* roundish, crowded.

*Polygonum folio rotundo*, Dillen in Raii Syn. 147, 4.

ε. *marinum*. *Stem* rather woody.

*Polygonum marinum*, Raii Syn. 147, 5. excluding his synonyms, which belong to *Polygonum maritimum*, Linn. a very different plant.

### IV. 36. FAGOPYRUM. Theophrastus. Buckwheat.

*Perigonium* 5-parted, unequal, 2 inner small, 3 outer keeled, persisting; *stamens* 5 interposed and 3 opposite, with 5 nectariferous glands; *styles* 3; *stigmata* 3; *thecidium*

3-angular; *corculum* central; *cotyledon* foliaceous, transversely pleated.—*Root* fibrous; *stem* much branched, upright or twining; *leaves* heartshape-sagittate, or with the base cut in; *flowers* corymbose or paniced, axillary or terminal.

1. *Fagopyrum esculentum*.

*Esculent buckwheat.*

*Stem* upright, flexuous, spineless; *leaves* heartshape, sagittate; *angles* of the thecidium equal, not sinuated.

*Fagopyrum*, *Raii Syn.* 144, 1.

*Tragopyron*, *Ger. em.* 89.

*Tragopyrum*, *Park.* 1141.

*Polygonum Fagopyrum*, *Lin. S. P.* 522.

*Polygonum cereale*, *Salisb. Prod.* 259.

*French wheat.* *Branks. Bullimong.*

Cultivated for its seeds, also as a green crop to plough in for manure, and to attract game to the place; sometimes wild by roadsides, but does not bear our winters well: annual; July to August.

*Stem* a foot high, smooth; *leaves* fleshy, the upper sessile; *flowers* purplish-white.—Seeds nutritive, make good crumpets; used also to feed poultry.

2. *Fagopyrum carinatum*.

*Keeled buckwheat.*

*Stem* twining, smooth, angular; *leaves* cordate, sagittate; *ocreae* truncated, not notched; *outer lobes* of the perigonium obtusely keeled.

*Fagopyrum scandens sylvestre*, *Raii Syn.* 144, 2.

*Volubilis nigra*, *Ger. em.* 863, 5.

*Convolvulus minor atriplicis folio*, *Park.* 171.

*Polygonum Convolvulus*, *Lin. S. P.* 522.

*Polygonum infestum*, *Salisb. Prod.* 259.

*Helxine caule volubili*, *Lin. Fl. Lapp.* 154.

*Fagopyrum carinatum*, *Moench. Meth.* 290.

*Black bindweed.*

Fields; annual; June to September.

*Leaves* pedicelled; *racemes* terminal, leafy; *flowers* in bundles, drooping.

3. *Fagopyrum membranaceum*.

*Winged buckwheat.*

*Stem* twining, streaked; *leaves* triangular, sagittate-waved; *outer lobes* of the perigonium winged, wings membranaceous.

*Polygonum dumetorum*, *Lin. S. P.* 558.

*Polygonum Convolvulus*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 2, 399.

*Fagopyrum membranaceum*, *Moench. Meth.* 290.

Fields and hedges; annual; June and September.

V. 37. LAPATHUM. Theophrastus. / 782. Dock.

*Perigonium* 6-parted, unequal; outer small, reflexed; inner larger, persistent, enclosing the thecidium, tubercular at the base; *stamens* 6; *styles* 3; *stigmata* 3, many-cut; *thecidium* 3-angular; *corculum* lateral, peripherical; *radicle* above.—*Root* fusiform, perennial; *herb* slightly acid; *stem* branched; joints swollen above; *leaves* lanceolate; *flowers* in half whirls, panicked; terminal or axillary; hermaphrodite or unisexual.

a. Inner lobes of the perigonium not cut.

1. *Lapathum aquaticum*. Water dock.

*Leaves* acute, rather glaucous; lower heartshape, lanceolate; upper lanceolate; *sepales* ovate, obsoletely tuberculate; tubercles becoming large, oblong, lanceolate.

*Lapathum maximum aquaticum* sive *hydrolapathum*, *Raii Syn.* 140, 1.

*Hydrolapathum maximum*, *Ger. em.* 389, 1.

*Hydrolapathum majus*, *Park.* 1225.

*Rumex aquaticus*, *Lin. S. P.* 479.

*Rumex Britannicus*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1*, 135.

*Rumex Hydrolapathum*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 2*, 151.

*Rumex paludosus*, *Huds.* 154.

*Rumex antiscorbuticus*, *Salisb. Prod.* 253.

Great water-dock.

Ditches and river-sides; perennial; August.

*Root* thick; *stem* 5 feet high, upright; whirls near together; *sepales* ovate, veined, rarely slightly toothed.—*Root* antiscorbutic, and useful in chronic diseases from obstructions in the viscera; also a good tooth-powder.

2. *Lapathum crispum*. Curl-leaf dock.

*Leaves* lanceolate, waved, acute; *sepales* ovate, all tuberculate: tubercles large, ovate, gibbous.

*Lapathum folio acuto crispo*, *Raii Syn.* 141, 3.

*Rumex crispus*, *Lin. S. P.* 476.

Road-sides and pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Root* yellowish; *stem* angular; *racemes* closely leafed at the bottom.

3. *Lapathum conglomeratus*. Balled dock.

*Lower leaves* heartshape, lanceolate; *upper* lanceolate; *branches* spreading; *whirls* distant; *sepales* linear, obtuse, all tubercled.

*Rumex paludosus*, *Aiton Hort. Kew.* 482.

*Rumex conglomeratus*, *Rath Germ.* 1, 422.

*Rumex Nemolapathum*.

Damp woods and bogs; perennial; July.

*Stem* erect; *branches* diffused; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate; *whirls* remote, glomerate.

4. *Lapathum sanguineum*. *Bloody dock.*

*Lower leaves* heartshape, lanceolate; *upper* lanceolate, waved; *ribs* coloured; *sepales* oblong, often tubercled.

*Lapathum folio acuto rubente*, *Raii Syn.* 142, 11.

*Lapathum sativum sanguineum*, *Ger. em.* 390, 5.

*Rumex sanguineus*, *Lin. S. P.* 476.

*Lapathum sanguineum*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 2.

*Bloodwort.*

Woods and waysides; perennial; July.

*Leaves* petioled, veined; *racemes* leafless; *thecidium* small;

—*Leaves* laxative; seeds astringent.

5. *Lapathum viride*. *Green dock.*

*Lower leaves* heartshape, lanceolate; *upper* lanceolate, veined; *ribs* green; *sepales* oblong, tubercled.

*Lapathum viride*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 141, 6.

*Rumex acutus*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Rumex acutus*  $\beta$ , *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 155.

*Rumex viridis*, *Sibthorp Fl. Oxon.* 118.

Sandy places; perennial; July.

#### b. *Inner valve of the perigonium toothed.*

6. *Lapathum acutum*. *Sharp-pointed dock.*

*Leaves* heartshape, oblong, pointed; *stem* smooth; *racemes* leafy, divaricated, long; *valves* oblong, rather toothed, tubercled.

*Lapathum acutum*, *Raii Syn.* 142, 7; *Ger. em.* 388, 1.

*Lapathum acutum majus*, *Park.* 1224, 1.

*Rumex acutus*, *Lin. S. P.* 478.

Fields and watery places; perennial; July.

Root dyes different shades from straw to olive green.

$\beta$ . *minimum*. *Plant* small.

*Lapathum acutum minimum*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 141, 5; *Ger. em.* 388, 2; *Park.* 1224.

7. *Lapathum obtusifolium*. *Blunt-leaved dock.*

*Radical leaves* heartshape, oblong, obtuse; *upper leaves* ovate, lanceolate, acute; *stem* roughish; *racemes* leafless, linear, oblong; *valves* tubercled, toothed; teeth awlshape.



*Lapathum vulgare*, folio obtuso, *Raii Syn.* 141, 2.  
*Lapathum sylvestre* folio minus acuto, *Ger. em.* 388, 3.  
*Lapathum sylvestre vulgatus*, *Park.* 1225.  
*Rumex obtusifolius*, *Lin. S. P.* 478.  
*Lapathum obtusifolium*, *Moench Meth.* 256.  
*Lapathum sylvestre* α, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 4.

Road-sides and ruins; perennial; July and August.  
 Root yellowish; radical leaves very large, exceeding grateful to deer.

8. *Lapathum pulchrum.* Handsome dock.

Radical leaves panduræform; upper leaves oblong; stem divaricating, smooth; racemes leafy; valves deltoid, veined, toothed, tubercled.

*Lapathum pulchrum Bononiense sinuatum*, *Raii Syn.* 142, 8.  
*Rumex pulcher*, *Lin. S. P.* 477.  
*Lapathum sinuatum*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 5.  
 Fiddle dock.

Barren sandy places and roadsides; perennial; August.  
 Stem procumbent; branches long, inclined; leaves smooth.

9. *Lapathum aureum.* Golden dock.

Leaves linear; racemes spikelike, whirls crowded; valves deltoid, tubercled, 4-toothed; teeth bristlelike, longer than the valves.

*Lapathum folio acuto flore aureo*, *Raii Syn.* 142, 9.  
*Rumex maritimus*, *Lin. S. P.* 478.  
*Rumex aureus*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 356.  
*Lapathum minus*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 4.  
*Rumex Anthoxanthum*, *Salisb. Prod.* 52.

Bogs and watery places; perennial; July and August.  
 Stem furrowed, rough; leaves flat, slender; flowers golden yellow.

10. *Lapathum palustre.* Marsh dock.

Leaves linear, lanceolate; racemes interrupted; whirls distant; valves lanceolate, tuberculate, toothed at the bottom; teeth bristlelike, shorter than the valves.

*Lapathum aureum*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 142, 10.  
*Hydrolapathum minus*, *Ger. em.* 389, 2; *Park.* 1225.  
*Rumex maritimus* β, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 155.  
*Rumex maritimus*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*  
*Rumex palustris*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 394.  
 Golden dock.

Bogs and damp places; perennial; July and August.  
 Stem rough; radical leaves large, acute; whirls leafy.

## VI. 38. ACETOSA. Brunsfel.

Sorrel.

*Perigonium* 6-parted; 3 inner lobes persisting, girding the fruit, not tubercled at bottom; 3 outer smaller, reflected; *stamens* 6; *styles* 3; *stigmata* 3; *thecidium* 3-angular; *corculum* lateral, peripheral.—*Root* fibrous or creeping; *herb* acid; *flowers* in half whirls, racemose or panicled, hermaphrodite or unisexual.

1. *Acetosa pratensis*.

Meadow sorrel.

*Leaves* oblong, sagittate, with barbs turned backwards; *root* fibrous; *flowers* unisexual; *valves* not cut.

*Acetosa pratensis*, C. Bauh. Pin. 114; Miller Dict.

*Lapathum acetosum vulgare*, Raii Syn. 143, 12.

*Oxalis*, sive *Acetosa*, Ger. em. 396, 1.

*Acetosa vulgaris*, Park. 742.

*Rumex Acetosa*, Lin. S. P. 481.

*Lapathum acetosum*, Scopoli Carn. 2, 438.

Common sorrel. Garden sorrel. Sorrel dock.

Fields and pastures; perennial; June.

*Stem* leafy, 3 feet high; *radical leaves* petiolate, blunt; upper sessile, pointed; *thecidium* shorter than the valves.—*Root* dried gives a beautiful red colour to water, as if changed to wine; leaves acid, used in salads and sauces; expressed juice cleared by settling, and evaporated, yields an essential salt, sold for salt of lemons, and used to take iron-moulds out of linen.

β. *Alpina*. *Herb* much larger; *thecidium* longer than the valves.

*Lapathum* q. *Acetosa montana maxima* C. Bauhini, Dillen in Raii Syn. 143, 12.

2. *Acetosa repens*.

Creeping sorrel.

*Leaves* lanceolate, hastate, barbs acute, recurved; *rhizoma* creeping; *flowers* unisexual, valves not cut.

*Lapathum acetosum repens lanceolatum*, Raii Syn. 143, 13.

*Oxalis tenuifolia*, Ger. em. 379.

*Acetosa minor lanceolata*, Park. 744.

*Rumex Acetosella*, Lin. S. P. 481.

*Acetosa tenuifolia*, Moench Meth. 357.

*Rumex infestum*, Salisb. Prod. 258.

Sheep's sorrel. Sheep's dock.

Barren sandy places; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* 12 inches high; *radical leaves* hastate; *stem leaves* lanceolate or hastate.

3. *Acetosa scutata*. Shielded sorrel.

Leaves heartshape, hastate; barbs reflex, diverging; stems roundish; flowers hermaphrodite, valves not cut.

*Oxalis Franca seu Romana*, Ger. em. 397, 4.

*Rumex scutatus*, Lin. S. P. 481.

Roman sorrel. French sorrel. Round-leaved sorrel.

Stony, mountainous places; perennial; June and July: also cultivated.

Stem and leaves glaucous.

VII. 39. OXYRIA. Hill. Welsh-sorrel.

*Perigonium* 4-parted; 2 inner lobes larger, erect, adnate to the seed, not granuliferous at bottom; 2 outer smaller, reflexed; stamens 6; styles 2, distant; stigmata 2, pencil-shape; thecidium rhomboidal, 2 outer angles winged; coraculum central, straight; cotyledones linear, incumbent; radicle above.—Root perennial; leaves mostly radical, petiolate; flowers in bundles, panicled, hermaphrodite.

*Oxyria rotundifolia*. Round-leaved Welsh-sorrel.

Leaves orbiculate, retuse or nicked; valves oval, not toothed.

*Acetosa rotundifolia hortensis*, Raii Cat. Cant. 1, 6.

*Lapathum* q. *Acetosa rotundifolia repens Eboracensis folio in medio deliquium patiente* Morison, Raii Syn. 143, 14.

*Acetosa Cambro-Britannica montana*, Park. 745.

*Rumex digynus*, Lin. S. P. 480.

*Acetosa digyna*, Miller Dict.

*Lapathum digynum*, Lamarck Fl. Fr. 3, 6.

Alpine places; perennial; June.

Stem a foot high, upright, rather naked; leaves pale green, ribbed.

Fam. XVI. 16. CHENOPODEÆ. De Candolle.

*Atriplices*, Jussieu.

*Perigonium* free, 1-leafed, deeply divided, persisting, rarely tubular at bottom; aestivation imbricate; stamens inserted at the base of the perigonium, opposite the lobes, and as many or fewer than the lobes; ovary 1, free, one-seeded; ovule affixed at the base, upright or inverted; style divided, 2 or 4-cut; stigmata undivided; utriculus membranaceous, rarely fleshy; embryo curved, or spiral, round the farinaceous perisperm; radicle at the hilum, above or

below; *plumula* scarcely visible.—Herbs or undershrubs; *leaves* alternate, rarely opposite; *stipulæ* or *sheaths* none; *flowers* small, greenish, rarely unisexual.

*Stamens* 1 or 2.

*Perigonium* not cut; *utriculus* membranaceous ..... SALICORNIA. 46.

*Perigonium* 3-parted; *utriculus* fleshy .... BLITUM. 40.

*Stamens* 5; *perigonium* not enlarging after flowering.

*Utriculus* half-adherent ..... BETA. 41.

*Utriculus* free ..... CHENOPODIUM. 44.

*Stamens* 5; *perigonium* enlarging after flowering.

*Spermodermis* double;  
*perigonium* 3 or 4-cut ..... SPINACHIA. 42.

*Spermodermis* double;  
*perigonium* in female flowers 2-leaved,  
compressed ..... ATRIPLEX. 43.

*Spermodermis* simple;  
*seed* horizontal; *corculum* snail-like ..... SALSOLA. 45.

I. 40. BLITUM. Theophrastus.

*Blite.*

*Perigonium* 3-cut, coloured; *stamen* 1; *ovary* above; *styles* 2; *utriculus* fleshy; *seed* lenticular; *spermodermis* double, the outer crustaceous; *corculum* annular.—*Flowers* glomerate; *fruit* like a strawberry, axillary or terminal.

*Blitum virgatum.*

*Heads* spread, lateral.

*Blitum virgatum*, Lin. S. P. 7.

Dunghills, but scarcely a native; annual; July.

II. 41. BETA. Pliny.

*Beet.*

*Perigonium* 3-parted, slightly adherent at bottom to the *ovary*; *stamens* 5; *styles* 2; *utriculus* depressed, immersed in the *perigonium*; *seed* horizontal; *spermodermis* double, the outer coriaceous; *corculum* annular.—*Root* fusiform, fleshy; *stem* furrowed; *glomerules* 2 to 4-flowered, sessile, axillary; *bractæ* 2 or 3 to each flower.

1. *Beta maritima*. Sea beet.

*Stem* prostrate at bottom; *lower leaves* triangular, petio-  
late; *flowers* solitary or in pairs; *lobes* of the perigonium  
quite entire.

*Beta sylvestris maritima*, *Raii Syn.* 157; *Park.* 750.

*Beta maritima*, *Lin. S. P.* 322.

Sea-shores; perennial; August.

*Root* black, internally white; *stems* many, much branched  
at the top; *flowers* racemose.

2. *Beta vulgaris*. Common beet.

*Stem* erect; *leaves* ovate; *flowers* 3 or 4 together.

*Beta alba*, *Ger. em.* 318, 1.

*Beta*, *Park.* 487.

*Beta vulgaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 322.

*Beta esculenta*, *Salisb. Prod.* 152.

*Beta cicla*, *Murray Syst. Nat.* 262.

*Beta hortensis*, *Mill. Dict.* 2, var.

Cultivated; biennial; July and August.

*Leaves* green.—*Roots* saccharine, very nutritive, used as  
food for man and beast, and also to manufacture sugar, of  
the same kind as cane sugar.

*β. rubricaulis*. *Leaves* green with red veins; *stem* and  
*branches* red.

*Beta rubra*, *Ger. em.* 318, 2.

*Beta vulgaris* 3, var. *Miller Dict.*

*γ. rubra*. *Leaves* red.

*Beta rubra Romana*, *Ger. em.* 319, 3.

*Beta vulgaris* α, *Lin. S. P.* 322.

*Beta vulgaris* 3, *Miller Dict.*

*δ. albo-rubens*. *Root* tuberous, red, internally white.

*Beta hybrida*, *Salisb. W.* 15.

*Root* of scarcity. *Mangel wurzel*.

*ε. raposa*. *Root* tuberous, red throughout.

*Beta vulgaris* γ, *Lin. S. P.* 322.

*Beta raposa*, *Park.* 489.

*Turnep-rooted beet*.

*ζ. lutea*. *Root* yellow.

*Beta vulgaris* δ, *Lin. S. P.* 322.

III. 42. SPINACHIA. Spinage.

*Flowers* unisexual.—MALE. *Perigonium* 5-parted; *sta-*  
*mens* 5.—FEMALE. *Perigonium* 2 or 4-parted; *styles* 4;  
*utriculus* upright, in the hardened and enclosing perigo-  
nium; *spermodermis* simple, membranaceous; *corculum* an-  
nular.—*Flowers* glomerate, axillary.

1. *Spinachia spinosa*. *Prickly spinage.*

*Leaves sagittate; fruit horned, sessile.*

*Spinachia*, *Ger. em.* 330; *Park.* 496.

*Spinachia oleracea*, *Lin. S. P.* 1456.

*Spinachia spinosa*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.*

*Spinachia sessiliflora spinosa*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 4, 537,

*Winter spinage.*

Cultivated; biennial; April to June.

*Leaves* used as a potherb, laxative.

2. *Spinachia inermis*. *Smooth spinage.*

*Leaves* oblong, ovate; *fruit* spineless, sessile.

*Spinachia oleracea* β, *Lin. S. P.* 1456.

*Spinachia glabra*, *Miller Dict.*

*Spinachia sessiliflora inermis*, *Stokes B. M. M.* 4, 537.

*Spinachia inermis*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 2243.

*Round-leaved spinage.*

Cultivated; annual; April to June.

*Leaves* used as a potherb, laxative.

IV. 43. ATRIPLEX. *Pliny.* *Orache.*

*Flowers* polygamous. — HERMAPHRODITE. *Perigonium* 5-parted; *stamens* 5; *styles* 2, rarely perfect; *utriculus* depressed. — FEMALE. *Perigonium* 2-cut; *style* 2-cut; *utriculus* compressed by the enlarging persistent perigonium; *seed* upright; *spermodermis* double, the outer crustaceous; *corculum* annular; *radicle* above. — *Leaves* alternate; rarely opposite; *stem* rarely shrubby; *flowers* glomerate, paniced.

*Leaves* opposite; *stem* shrubby. *Halimus.*

1. *Atriplex portulacoides*. *Purslane orache.*

*Stem* shrubby, diffused; *leaves* opposite, obovate, lanceolate, not cut, powdery, glaucous.

*Atriplex maritima fruticosa*, *Halimus et Portulaca marina dicta*, *angustifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 153, 11.

*Halimus vulgaris*, sive *portulaca marina*, *Ger. em.* 523, 3.

*Portulaca marina nostras*, *Park.* 724.

*Atriplex portulacoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 1493.

*Common sea-purslane.*

Sea-shore; shrubby; July and August.

*Root* woody; *stem* 18 in. high, 4-sided; *flowers* yellowish, monoicous, female deltoid.

*Leaves* alternate; *stem* herbaceous. *Atriplex.*

2. *Atriplex laciniata*. *Jagged orache.*

*Stem* herbaceous, diffused, spreading, pubescent at top; *leaves* deltoid, sinuate, toothed, silvery underneath.

*Atriplex maritima*, *Raii Syn.* 152, 8.

*Atriplex marina*, *Ger. em.* 325, 4.

*Atriplex marina repens*, *Park.* 758.

*Atriplex laciniata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1494.

*Jagged sea-orache.*

Sea-shores; annual; July.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* spreading; *leaves* unequally toothed, sinuated; *hermaphrodite flowers* spiked, conglomerate, small, axillary, pedicelled, crowded; *fruit* 3-ribbed, toothed.

*β. truncata.* *Leaves* angular, much sinuated.

*Atriplex maritima nostras*, procerior, foliis angulosis, incanis admodum sinuatis, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 152, 6.

3. *Atriplex patula.*

*Spreading orache.*

*Stem* herbaceous, spreading; *leaves* deltoid, lanceolate, rather hastate; *fruit* thorny on the disc.

*Atriplex sylvestris*, folio hastato sive deltoide, *Raii Syn.* 151, 1.

*Atriplex sylvestris vulgaris*, *Ger. em.* 326, 5.

*Atriplex patula*, *Lin. S. P.* 1494.

*Atriplex hastata*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 443.

*Delt sea-orache.* *Common wild orach.*

Ruins and common fields; annual; July and August.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* much branched, upright; *leaves* alternate; lower leaves deltoid; upper slender, lanceolate; *racemes* leafy; *fruit* deltoid, rhomboid; *seed* dotted.—Herb used as a pot-herb.

*β. Stem* procumbent, reddish; *leaves* less hoary.

*Atriplex maritima perennis* folio deltoide seu triangulari minus incano, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 152, 5.

*γ. aurita.* *Stem* procumbent, reddish; *leaves* fleshy, eared at bottom, scarcely toothed, reddish.

*Atriplex maritima ad foliorum basin auriculata* procumbens, et ne vix sinuata, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 152, 7.

Sandy sea-shores.

4. *Atriplex angustifolia.*

*Narrow-leaf orache.*

*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* lanceolate, diverging, not cut; lower leaves somewhat hastate; *fruit* hastate, smoothish.

*Atriplex sylvestris angustifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 151, 2; *Ger. em.* 326, 7; *Park.* 748.

*Atriplex patula*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 443.

*Atriplex angustifolia*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1092.

*Spear orache.*

Fields and ruins; annual; June to August.

*Petioles* short; *leaves* lanceolate, horizontal; lowermost broad, sometimes hastate; *apex* of the fruit long, acute; edge not cut.—Seeds useful in dysentery, emetic.

5. *Atriplex erecta*. Upright orache.

*Stem* herbaceous, upright; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate; lower leaves sinuate; *fruit* deltoid, acute, muricated all over.

*Atriplex angustifolia lacinata*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 152, 4.

*Atriplex erecta*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1*, 376.

*Atriplex patula*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 2*, 444.

*Ruins*; annual; August.

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* rather powdery, pointed; upper leaves entire; lower indented; *racemes* terminal, nearly leafless; *fruit* small.

6. *Atriplex littoralis*. Shore orache.

*Stem* herbaceous, upright; *leaves* linear; *fruit* ovate, pointed, muricated, indented.

*Atriplex angustissimo et longissimo folio*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 153, 12 \*.

*Atriplex maritima angustifolia, obtusiori folio*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 153, 12 \*\*.

*Atriplex maritima scopariæ folio*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 153, 12.

*Atriplex littoralis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1494.

*Grass sea-orache.*

Muddy sea-shores; annual; August and September.

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* not cut, powdery underneath; *spike* ovate, cylindrical, nearly leafless.

β. *serrata*. Leaves serrated.

*Atriplex angustifolia maritima dentata*, *Raii Syn.* 152, 3.

*Atriplex serrata*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 444.

*Atriplex marina*, *Pers. Syn.* 1, 293.

*Jagged long orache.*

7. *Atriplex pedunculata*. Footstalked orache.

*Stem* herbaceous, flexuous, diverging; *leaves* obovate, very entire; *female flowers* peduncled, wedgeshape.

*Atriplex marina semine lato*, *Raii Syn.* 153, 10.

*Atriplex pedunculata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1495.

*Heart sea-purslane.*

Muddy sea-shores; annual; August and September.

*Herb* powdery, woolly; *stem* 9 in. high, angular; *leaves* spreading, not cut; *flowers* terminal, crowded; *female flowers* deflexed, 3-lobed.

β. *humilis*. Stem shorter; plant more diffused.

*Atriplex maritima nostras, oeymi minoris folio*, *Raii Syn.* 153, 9.

V. 44. CHENOPODIUM. Pliny. Goosefoot.

*Perigonium* 5-parted, persisting, not enlarging after flowering; *stamens* 5; *styles* 2-cut; *stigmata* 2 or 4; *utricle* membranaceous, depressed, girt by the perigonium;



seed orbicular, horizontal; spermodermis double, the outer crustaceous; corculum annular; radicle horizontal, centrifugal.—*Herb* succulent, mostly powdery; *flowers* glomerate, paniced.

a. *Leaves* ovate or rhomboidal; often toothed or lobed; *flowers* not bracteated.

1. *Chenopodium spinacifolium*. Spinage-leaved goosefoot.  
*Leaves* triangular, sagittate, not cut; *spike* compound, terminal, erect, leafless.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Blitum perenne* Bonus Henricus dictum, *Raii Syn.* 156, 45.

*Bonus Henricus*, *Ger. em.* 329, 1.

*Lapathum unctuosum*, sive *Bonus Henricus*, *Park.* 1225.

*Chenopodium Bonus Henricus*, *Lin. S. P.* 318.

*All good*. *Good King Harry*, Cambridgeshire. *English Mercury*.

Ruins and waysides, also cultivated; perennial; May to August.

*Root* much branched; *stem* unctuous, powdery; *leaves* petioled, powdery underneath; *flowers* crowded, powdery, many only female; *perigonium* dilated, erose; *styles* pubescent.—*Herb* laxative, eaten as a potherb; young shoots peeled and boiled eat like asparagus.

2. *Chenopodium urbicum*. Town goosefoot.

*Leaves* triangular, rather toothed; *racemes* crowded, very long, stiff, approaching the stem, nearly leafless.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Chenopodium erectum foliis triangularibus dentatis, spicis e foliorum alis plurimis longis, erectis, tenuibus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 155, 11.

*Chenopodium urbicum*, *Lin. S. P.* 318.

*Broad-pointed blite*.

Dunghills; annual; August and September.

*Stem* angular; *racemes* axillary; *seeds* much larger than those of *chenopodium rubrum*.

3. *Chenopodium rubrum*. Red goosefoot.

*Leaves* rhomboidal, triangular, sinuate, toothed; *racemes* erect, compound, rather leafy, shorter than the stem.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Blitum Pes anserinus dictum*, *Raii Syn.* 154, 2.

*Atriplex sylvestris latifolia*, sive *pes anserinus*, *Ger. em.* 328, 1; *Park.* 749.

*Chenopodium rubrum*, *Lin. S. P.* 318.

*Goosefoot*. *Sowbane*. *Wild orach*.

Dunghills and ruins; annual; August.

*Leaves* thick, shining, deeply toothed; *racemes* rather spreading, reddish; *seed* very minute.

4. *Chenopodium botryoides.* *Bunch-of-grapes goosefoot.*  
*Leaves* triangular, rather toothed, the upper rather blunt;  
*racemes* upright, compound, rounded, leafless.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *blito pes anserinus dicto similis*, *Raii Syn.* 154, 4.  
*Chenopodium botryoides*, *Engl. Bot.* 2247.

Sea-shores; annual; August.

*Leaves* small, fleshy; *flowers* reddish.

5. *Chenopodium murale.* *Wall goosefoot.*  
*Leaves* ovate, shining, acute, unequally toothed; *racemes*  
very much branched, cymose, leafless; *stem* upright,  
spreading.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Blitum Pes anserinus dictum, acutiore folio*, *Raii Syn.* 154, 3.

*Atriplex sylvestris latifolia altera*, *Ger. em.* 328; *Park.* 749.

*Chenopodium murale*, *Lin. S. P.* 318.

Ruins; annual; August.

*Herb* dark green, shining, foetid; *leaves* triangular, ovate,  
teeth incurved, petioles long; *seed* minutely punctured.

6. *Chenopodium angulatum.* *Cornered goosefoot.*  
*Leaves* heartshape, angular, toothed, pointed; *racemes*  
much branched, rather cymose, divaricating, leafless.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Chenopodium stramonii folio*, *Raii Syn.* 154, 5.

*Chenopodium hybridum*, *Lin. S. P.* 319.

*Chenopodium angulatum*, *Lamarcke Enc. Bot.* 1, 194.

*Maple Blite.* *Maple-leaved goosefoot.*

Damp rubbish; annual; August.

*Herb* smooth, foetid, slender; *leaves* large, light green;  
*seed* dotted.

7. *Chenopodium album.* *White goosefoot.*  
*Leaves* rhomboidal, ovate, crowded, not cut at the bot-  
tom, the upper oblong, not cut; *racemes* branched, nearly  
leafless; *seed* smooth.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Atriplex sylvestris dictum*, *Raii Syn.* 154, 1.

*Chenopodium album*, *Lin. S. P.* 319.

*Frost blite.*

Dunghills, rubbish; annual; August.

*Herb* oily, powdery.

*β. rotundifolium.* *Leaves* roundish.

*Blitum (sylvestre) folio subrotundo*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 155, 10.

*γ. viride.* *Herb* green; *leaves* narrow, scarcely cut; *ra-*  
*cemes* loose.

*Atriplex sylvestris altera*, *Ger. em.* 326, 6.

*Chenopodium viride*, *Lin. S. P.* 319.

*Chenopodium album β*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 106.

δ. *integerrimum*. Leaves not in the least cut.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Chenopodium foliis integris racemosum* Dale, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 155, 12.

ε. *incrassatum*. Leaves thick, blunt.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Chenopodium crasso et obtuso oleæ folio*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 156, 13.

8. *Chenopodium ficifolia*. Fig-leaved goosefoot.

Leaves hastate, sinuate, erose, not cut behind; the upper oblong, not cut; seeds dotted.

*Blitum (sylvestre) ficus folio*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 155, 9.

*Chenopodium serotinum*, *Hads. Fl. Angl.* 106.

*Chenopodium viride*, *Curt. Fl. Lond.*

*Buddle's fig-blite*.

Dunghill and rubbish; annual; August.

Herb green; axillæ of the branches purplish.

β. *erectum*. Plant upright; leaves like those of chrysanthemum segetum.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Chenopodium erectum chrysanthemi segetum folio*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 155, 8.

9. *Chenopodium glaucum*. Seagreen goosefoot.

Leaves oblong, sinuate, repand, glaucous underneath; racemes glomerate, leafless; seeds dotted.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *Chenopodium angustifolium laciniatum minus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 155, 7.

*Chenopodium glaucum*, *Lin. S. P.* 320.

*Oakleaved blite*. *Oakleaved goosefoot*.

Sandy rubbish; annual; August.

Plant diffuse; leaves green above; racemes short, lobed.

10. *Chenopodium olidum*. Stinking goosefoot.

Leaves rhomboidal, ovate, not in the least cut; racemes conglomerate.

*Blitum (sylvestre) fœtidum*, *Vulvaria dictum*, *Raii Syn.* 156, 14.

*Atriplex olida*, *Ger. em.* 327.

*Atriplex olida*, sive *sylvestris fœtida*, *Park.* 749.

*Chenopodium Vulvaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 320.

*Chenopodium olidum*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Chenopodium fœtidum*, *Lamarck Encyc. Meth.* 196.

*Stinking orache*.

Ruins, especially near the sea; annual; August.

Herb very fœtid, diffuse, prostrate, powdery, greyish.

11. *Chenopodium polyspermum*. Many-seeded goosefoot.

Leaves ovate, not cut; stem prostrate; racemes cymose, diverging, leafless.

*Blitum sylvestre*, q. *chenopodium betæ folio Tournefortii*, *Raii Syn.* 157, 18.

*Atriplex sylvestris*, sive *Polyspermum*, *Ger. em.* 325, 3.

*Blitum polyspermon*, *Park.* 753.

*Chenopodium polyspermum*, *Lin. S. P.* 321.

*Wild orach. All-seed.*

Rubbish and dunghills; annual; July and August.

*Herb* prostrate, dark green; *racemes* long, many-flowered, reddish; *seeds* kidneyshape, reddish, minutely dotted.

12. *Chenopodium acutifolium.* *Pointed-leaf goosefoot.*

*Leaves* ovate, pointed, not cut; *stem* upright; *racemes* somewhat cymose, long, leafless.

*Chenopodium acutifolium*, *Engl. Bot.* 1481.

*Chenopodium polyspermum*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

Rubbish and waste grounds; annual; July and August.

*Herb* nearly erect, paler than the preceding; *racemes* stiffer; *seeds* orbicular, blackish.

*β. dentatum.* *Leaves* with a large tooth on one or both sides.

b. *Leaves* linear, not cut; *bractæ* 2 or 3 to each flower.

*Kali.*

13. *Chenopodium maritimum.* *Sea goosefoot.*

*Leaves* bald, subulate, fleshy, half round; *flowers* glomerate, axillary, sessile.

*Blitum (sylvestre) kali minus album dictum*, *Raii Syn.* 156, 14.

*Kali minus*, *Ger. em.* 535.

*Kali minus album*, *Park.* 279.

*Chenopodium maritimum*, *Lin. S. P.* 321.

*White glasswort.*

Sea-shore and salt-marshes; annual; August.

*Stem* upright, branched, many, alternate; *bractæ* 2; *style* 1; *stigmata* 3, pink; *seeds* shining, minutely striated.

—An excellent potherb.

14. *Chenopodium fruticosum.* *Shrubby goosefoot.*

*Leaves* bald, fleshy, round, blunt, imbricate; *stem* shrubby, bald; *flowers* sessile, axillary, single.

*Blitum (sylvestre) fruticosum minimum*, *Vermicularis frutex dictum* *Raii Syn.* 156, 16.

*Vermicularis frutex minor*, *Ger. em.* 523, 4.

*Vermicularis fruticosa altera*, *Park.* 731.

*Salsola fruticosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 324.

*Chenopodium fruticosum*, *Lin. Hort. Clif.*

*Shrubby glasswort.*

Sea-shore; shrubby; August.

*Shrub* upright, branches many; *leaves* erect, perennial, rather glaucous; *flowers* greenish; *bractæ* 3, scariose.

VI. 45. SALICORNIA. Dodonæus. *Glasswort.*

*Perigonium* turbinate, not cut, ventricose, succulent; *stamen* 1 or 2, inserted at the base of the perigonium; *style* 2-cut; *utriculus* membranaceous, enclosed in the enlarged fleshy perigonium; *seeds* vertically compressed; *spermodermis* double, the outer coriaceous; *corculum* annular, cylindrical; *perisperm* farinaceous, *radicle* below.—*Stem* shrubby or herbaceous, leafless, round, jointed; branches opposite; joints 2-toothed at the tip, the terminal flower-bearing; *flowrets* small, sessile, three on each side of the joint.

1. *Salicornia herbacea.* *Herb glasswort.*

*Stem* herbaceous, upright; internodes reverse-conical; joints compressed, nicked; *spikes* attenuated towards the tip; *stamen* 1.

*Salicornia*, *Raii Syn.* 136, 1.

*Salicornia*, seu *Kali geniculatum*, *Ger. em.* 535; *Park.* 280.

*Salicornia herbacea*, *Lin. S. P.* 5.

*Salicornia europæa* α, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 1.

*Salicornia annua*, *Afzel. MS.* 1; *Engl. Bot.* 415.

*Salt-wort.* *Sea-grass.* *Crab-grass.* *Frog-grass.*

Sea-shores; annual; August and September.

*Branches* many, jointed, succulent, fleshy.—Ashes alkaline.

2. *Salicornia procumbens.* *Procumbent glasswort.*

*Stem* herbaceous, lying down; internodes reverse-conical; branches simple; *spikes* attenuated towards the tip; *stamens* 2.

*Salicornia myosuroides procumbens*, *surculis longissimis*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 137, 2.

*Salicornia europæa* δ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 1.

*Salicornia herbacea* γ, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 2.

*Salicornia procumbens*, *Engl. Bot.* 2475.

Sea-side; annual or biennial; August and September.

Much subdivided at bottom; *style* nearly simple; *spikes* very long.

β. *purpurea.* *Spike* small, purplish; *stem* very much spread.

*Salicornia ramosior procumbens*, *foliis brevibus purpurascentibus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 137, 4.

*Salicornia europæa* η, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 1.

*Salicornia herbacea* δ, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 2.

3. *Salicornia radicans*. Rooting glasswort.

*Stem* woody, rooting at bottom; joints compressed, nicked; internodes subcylindrical; *spikes* oblong; *stamens* 2.

*Salicornia erecta*, foliis brevibus, cupressiforme, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 137, 5.

*Salicornia europæa* β, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 1.

*Salicornia biennis*, *Afzel. MS.* 2.

*Salicornia prostrata*, *Engl. Bot.* 1691.

Muddy sea-shores; biennial or perennial; August.

*Root* creeping; *spikes* swelled.

3. *Salicornia fruticosa*. Shrubby glasswort.

*Stem* woody, ascending; joints and internodes cylindrical; *spikes* nearly subsessile, cylindrical, obtuse.

*Salicornia*, q. *Kali geniculatum* perenne fruticosus procumbens, *Raii Syn.* 136, 2.

*Salicornia europæa* γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 1.

*Salicornia fruticosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 5.

Jointed glasswort.

Sea bogs; perennial; August.

*Stem* rather shrubby, very much branched; *spikes* many-flowered; *flowers* rather distant.

VII. 46. *SALSOLA*. *Cæsalpinus*. Saltwort.

*Perigonium* 5-parted, persistent; lobes furnished after flowering with a membranaceous keel, or periphyllum; *stamens* 5; *styles* 2, 3-cut; *stigmata* 2 or 3; *utriculus* membranaceous, enclosed in the connivent perigonium; *seed* rather gibbose; *spermodermis* simple, membranaceous; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* spiral, horizontal; *cotyledons* very long, linear; *radicle* above.—*Stem* herbaceous or shrubby; *flowers* axillary, solitary, sessile; *bracteæ* 3.

*Salsola decumbens*. Trailing saltwort.

*Stem* herbaceous, decumbent; *leaves* subulate, spinous, rough; *bracteæ* 3, leaflike, spinous.

*Kali spinosum cochleatum*, *Raii Syn.* 159.

*Tragus Matthioli*, *Ger. em.* 1117, 2; *Park.* 1034.

*Salsola Kali*, *Lin. S. P.* 322.

Prickly glasswort. Bastard sea-grape.

Sandy sea-shores; annual; July.

*Stem* stiff, very much branched, pubescent; *leaves* spreading; *periphylla* reddish.

Fam. XVII. 17. AMARANTHIDEÆ. *Amaranthi*,  
Jussieu. *Amaranthaceæ*, De Candolle.

*Perigonium* free, often coloured; æstivation imbricate; *stamens* 3 to 5, hypogynous, free or monadelphious; *ovary* 1, free; *styles* many; *stigmata* simple; *capsules* 1 or many-seeded; *seeds* upright; perisperm farinaceous, central; corculum annular, peripheral; cotyledons incumbent; radicle below; plumule inconspicuous.—*Herbaceous*; *leaves* alternate or opposite, not cut; *stipules* 0; *flowers* small, often unisexual, capitate or spiked, often girt with coloured scales.

I. 47. AMARANTHUS. Dioscorides. *Strawberry-blite*.

Monoicous; *perigonium* 3-sepaled.—MALE. *Stamens* 3, distinct.—FEM. *Styles* 3; *pyxidium* 1-seeded, 3-beaked; *seeds* erect; umbilicus naked; spermodermis double, the outer crustaceous. — *Stem* streaked; *flowers* glomerate, axillary or paniced, terminal.

*Amaranthus minor*.

*Small strawberry-blite*.

*Stem* spread; *leaves* ovate, retuse or nicked; *flowers* glomerate, lateral.

*Blitum rubrum minus*, Dillen in Raii Syn. 157; Ger. em. 321, 4.

*Amaranthus Blitum*, Lin. S. P. 1405.

*Small garden-blite*. *Small red blite*.

Fields and dunghills; annual; August.

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* alternate; *petioles* long; *flowers* green; *seed* compressed.

## Subseries III. B. PLANTÆ EXOGENÆ COROLLIFLORÆ.

*Dicotyledones monopetalæ hypogynæ*,  
Jussieu Gen. Plant.

*Perigonium* double; *petals* soldered into a single one;  
inserted on the thalamus, and bearing the stamens.

## FAMILIES.

A. *Pericarp a cariopsis.*

- Cariopsides* 4 or 2, naked;  
*corolla* irregular; *stamens* 2 or 4 ..... LABIATÆ. 32.  
*Cariopsides* 4 or 2, naked;  
*corolla* irregular; *stamens* 5 ..... BORAGINÆ. 31.  
*Cariopsides* 4, in an utriculus,  
bearing the style; *stamens* 4 ..... PYRENACEÆ. 33.

B. *Pericarp 1, capsular or drupaceous;*a. *Seeds on a central spermophore.*

- Fruit* 1-celled; *corolla* regular.. PRIMULACEÆ. 21.  
*Fruit* 1-celled; *corolla* irregular  
LENTIBULARES. 24.  
*Fruit* 2 or 4-celled, becoming 1-celled;  
*corolla* regular; *stamens* 4 ..... PLANTAGINÆ. 18.  
*Fruit* 2-celled, septifidal;  
*corolla* not lipped, plaited; *stam.* 5 .... SOLANÆ. 26.  
*Fruit* 2-celled, septifidal;  
*corolla* lipped; *stamens* 2 or 4.. SCROPHULARIÆ. 25.  
*Fruit* 2-celled, loculicidal;  
*retinacle* 0; *stamens* 2 or 4, *filaments*  
separate ..... RHINANTHACEÆ. 22.  
*Fruit* 3-celled, loculicidal;  
*corolla* regular; *stamens* 5 .... POLEMONIACEÆ. 28.

b. *Seeds affixed at the base.*

- Capsule* 2 or 4-celled .... CONVULVULACEÆ. 30.  
*Berry* 1-celled ..... JASMINEÆ. 32.  
*Capsule* 1-celled, 1-seeded;  
*stamens* 4 ..... LITTORELLIDEÆ. 19.



# PLANTÆ EXOGENÆ COROLLIFLORÆ. 291

## c. *Seeds affixed at the tip.*

*Utriculus* 1-seeded, seed erect .... STATICINÆ. 20.  
*Samara* 2-seeded; seed reversed .. FRAXINÆ. 35.

## d. *Seeds parietal.*

*Corolla* not lipped ..... GENTIANÆ. 27.  
*Corolla* lipped ..... OROBANCHIDÆ. 23.

## C. *Pericarps many, capsular.*

*Follicles* 2 ..... VINCÆ. 29.

## Fam. I. 18. PLANTAGINÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* 4-sepaled, persisting; *corolla* 1-petaled, tubular, scariose, persisting; limb 4-parted; *stamens* 4; *filaments* inserted in the tube, alternate with the cuts, exerted, flaccid; induplicate at the æstivation; *anthers* 2-celled; cells opposite, contiguous, opening longitudinally; *ovary* sessile, without any girding disk, 2 or 4-celled; *ovules* peltate, solitary or indefinite; *style* 1, capillary; *stigma* hispid, undivided; *pericarpium* a pyxidium; dissepiment longitudinal, becoming free, seedbearing; *seeds* sessile, peltate, single or in pairs, or many; *shell* mucilaginous; *perisperm* fleshy, same shape as the seed; *corculum* straight, central, nearly as long as the perisperm; *radicle* below; *plumula* inconspicuous.—*Stem* herbaceous, short or scarcely any; *hairs* simple, jointed; *leaves* mostly radical, crowded, stellate, not cut, or toothed, often flat, and ribbed, sometimes semicylindrical; *scapes* axillary; *flowers* spiked, sessile; bractea 1 to each flower.

*Ovary* 2-celled; *dissepiments* flat;  
*cells* many-seeded ..... PLANTAGO. 48.  
*Ovary* 2-celled; *dissepiments* flat;  
*cells* one-seeded ..... ARNOGLOSSUM. 49.  
*Ovary* 3 or 4-celled; *dissepiments* 4-sided;  
*cells* one-seeded ..... ASTEROGEUM. 50.

## Gen. I. 48. PLANTAGO. Pliny. *Plaintain.*

*Corolla* 4-cut; *anthers* oblong; *ovary* 2-celled; dissepiments flat; cells many-seeded.—*Stem* scarcely any; *leaves* crowded, radical, flat, ribbed; *scape* radical.

1. *Plantago major*. *Great plantain.*

*Spike* 30 or 40-flowered; *bracteæ* membranaceous; *leaves* ovate, 7 or 9-ribbed, toothed, or not cut.

*Plantago latifolia vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 314, 1; *Park.* 493.

*Plantago latifolium*, *Ger. em.* 419, 1.

*Plantago major*, *Lin. S. P.* 163.

*Broad-leaved plantain.* *Waybrede.*

Pastures and waysides; perennial; all the year.

*Stem* 7 to 18 in. high, rather rough, approaching to 2-edged; *leaves* with long petioles.—*Leaves* applied as a dressing to fresh wounds.

β. *paniculata*. *Spike* abortive, panicled; *bractea* leaflike.

γ. *dentata*. *Leaves* with large teeth at the base.

2. *Plantago bracteata*. *Bracteated plantain.*

*Bractea* spreading, very long, leaflike; *leaves* ovate, bald, ending in a long petiole.

*Plantago rosea spicata*, *Ger. em.* 419, 4.

*Plantago bracteata*, *Mænoch. Meth.* 439.

*Plantago major*, var. *Lin. S. P.* 163.

*Spiked rose-plantain.*

Waysides; perennial; June.

*Leaves* 7 or 9-ribbed; *spike* flat or pyramidical, and remains the same when cultivated.

3. *Plantago minima*. *Small plantain.*

*Spike* 3 to 6-flowered; *bracteæ* membranaceous; *leaves* ovate, 3-ribbed, toothed or not cut.

*Plantago latifolia glabra minor*, *Raii Syn.* 314, 3.

*Plantago major* β, *Lin. S. P.* 163.

*Plantago minima*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 22, 97.

Dry barren pastures; perennial; June to August.

*Stem* 18 in. high; *leaves* rough.

II. 49. ARNOGLOSSUM. Dioscorides. *Lambs-tongue.*

*Corolla* 4-cut; *anthers* oblong; *ovary* 2-celled; *dissepiments* flat; *seeds* 1 in each cell.—*Stem* scarcely any; *leaves* and *scapes* radical.

1. *Arnoglossum incanum*. *Hoary lambs-tongue.*

*Leaves* ovate, lanceolate, pubescent; *spike* cylindrical; *scape* round.

*Plantago major incana*, *Raii Syn.* 314, 3; *Park.* 493.

*Plantago incana*, *Ger. em.* 419, 2.

*Plantago media*, *Lin. S. P.* 163.

*Hoary plantain.*

Chalky soils; perennial; June to August.

*Stem* 10 in. high; *spikes* shorter than the scape; *leaves* 5-ribbed, often toothed and ovate.

β. *ramosum*. *Spike* branched.

γ. *variegatum*. *Leaves* variegated with yellow.

2. *Arnoglossum lanceolatum*. *Spearshape lambs-tongue*.

*Leaves* lanceolate; *spikes* ovate, bald; *scape* angular, downy.

*Plantago quinquenervia*, *Raii Syn.* 314, 5; *Ger. em.* 422, 1.

*Plantago angustifolia*, sive *quinquenervia major*, *Park.* 496.

*Plantago lanceolata*, *Lin. S. P.* 164.

*Ribwort plantain*. *Rib-grass*.

Pastures; perennial; June.

*Leaves* mostly 5-ribbed, dark green; *spike* variegated; *scape* 2 feet high.

β. *trinervium*. *Leaves* narrow, 3-ribbed.

*Plantago angustifolia minor*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 315, 6.

γ. *roseum*. *Lower bracteæ* leaflike, longer than the spike.

*Plantago quinquenervia rosea*, *Ger. em.* 422, 2.

δ. *ramosum*. *Spike* with 2 or 3 heads.

3. *Arnoglossum maritimum*. *Sea lambs-tongue*.

*Leaves* half-round, not in the least cut, fleshy, woolly, at bottom; *spike* cylindrical, dense; *scape* round, downy, upright or ascending, longer than the leaves.

*Plantago marina*, *Raii Syn.* 315, 7.

*Plantago marina vulgaris*, *Park.* 498.

*Plantago maritima*, *Lin. S. P.* 165.

*Plantago montana*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed.* 1, 53.

*Coronopus*, *Ger. em.* 425, 1.

*Sea buckshorn*. *Sea plantaine*.

Sea-coasts; perennial; June and July.

*Root* woody, truncated; *scape* 6 in. high; *spikes* an inch long; *leaves* grooved above; *bracteæ* keeled; *tubes* of the corolla woolly.

4. *Arnoglossum gramineum*. *Grasslike lambstongue*.

*Leaves* rather linear, flat, sparingly toothed, bald at bottom; *spike* cylindrical; *scape* round, scarcely as long as the leaves.

*Plantago graminea*, *Lamarck Illustr.* 343.

*Plantago maritima* 3, *With. Bot. Arr.* 256.

Sea-coasts; perennial; July.

*Leaves* 5 inches long, 3-ribbed; *spike* 2 in. long; *bracteæ* ribbed, not keeled.

5. *Arnoglossum Alpinum.* *Alpine lambstongue.*

*Leaves* linear, lanceolate, flat, bald, not cut, soft; *spike* cylindrical; *bractæ* shorter than the flower; *scape* round, double the length of the leaves.

*Plantago*, an *Alpina angustifolia* J. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 315, 9.

*Plantago Alpina*, *Lin. S. P.* 165.

*Plantago maritima* γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 64.

*Alpine pastures*; perennial; June.

*Leaves* 2 inches high; *spike* an inch long; *flowers* loose.

6. *Arnoglossum subulatum.* *Awlshape lambstongue.*

*Leaves* linear, awlshape, hard; *spike* cylindrical; *bractæ* shorter than the flower; *scape* round, pubescent, rather flexuose.

*Plantago subulata*, *Lin. S. P.* 166.

*Plantago Coronopus* 3, *With.* 257.

*Meadows on the sea-coast*; perennial; June to August.

*Leaves* hard, pointed, dark green, hairy; *spike* cylindrical; *flowers* slightly distant.

III. 50. ASTEROGEUM. *Star-of-the-earth.*

*Perigonium* 4-lobed; *anthers* ending in a small lanceolate membrane; *ovary* 3 or 4-celled; *dissepiments* 3 or 4-seeded; *cells* 1-seeded.—*Stem* scarcely any; *spike* and *leaves* radical.

*Asterogeum laciniatum.* *Jagged star-of-the-earth.*

*Leaves* rather hairy, pinnatifid; *scape* round, downy; *bractæ* hairy.

*Plantago foliis laciniatis*, *Coronopus dicta*, *Raii Syn.* 315, 8.

*Cornu cervinum*, *Ger. em.* 427.

*Plantago Coronopus*, *Lin. S. P.* 166.

*Harts-horn.* *Herb-ivy.*

*Sandy places*; annual; May to August.

*Leaves* hairy, pinnatifid or bipinnatifid; *scape* an inch long.

β. *capitatum.* *Spike* very short, few-flowered, almost capitate; *leaves* nearly entire.

*Plantago gramineo folio hirsuto*, minor, *capitulo rotundo brevi*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 316, 10.

Fam. II. 19. LITTORELLIDEÆ. *Plantaginum* genus. *Jussieu.*

*Flowers* unisexual.—MALE. *Calyx* 4-parted, persisting; *corolla* 1-petaled, tubular, scariose, persisting; *limb* 4-parted; *stamens* 4, inserted on the receptacle; *filaments* exserted,

flaccid; before æstivation induplicate; *anthers* 2-celled, opening longitudinally; *rudiment* of the pistill minute.—  
FEM. *Calyx* none; *bractæ* 3; *corolla* urceolate, undivided, contracted at the mouth, slightly toothed; *stamens* 0; *ovary* 1-celled, 1-seeded; *ovule* upright; *style* 1, capillary, very long; *stigma* hispid, not cut; *pyxidium* 1-seeded.—*Herb* stemless; *leaves* linear, rushlike, dilated at bottom, rather sheathing; *male flower* peduncled, solitary; *peduncle* with a pellucid, reticulated, membranaceous bractea about the middle; *female flowers* 2 or 3, radical, sessile.

51. LITTORELLA. Linnæus.

*Shore-weed.*

No other genus in this family.

*Littorella lacustris.*

*Lake shore-weed.*

*Plantago palustris* gramineo folio monanthos, Parisiensis, Rati Syn.

11.

*Plantago uniflora*, Lin. S. P. 167.

*Littorella lacustris*, Lin. Mant. 295.

Inundated sandy places; perennial; June.

*Root* fusiform; *leaves* bald, convex beneath; *flowers* upright, white; *style* nearly as long as the scape.

β. *hirsula*. *Leaves* hairy.

Fam. III. 20. STATICINÆ. Hoffmansegg and Link.

*Plumbaginum pars.* Jussieu.

*Perigonium* double, persisting; *calyx* 1-leafed, tubular, not cut, plaited, persisting; *corolla* 5-petaled, equal; *stamens* 5, adnate to the claw of the petals; *ovary* 1, free, 1-seeded; *ovule* upright; *placentarium* apicular; *placenta* threadlike, bent; *styles* 5; *stigmata* 5; *utriculus* membranaceous; *spermodermis* single, coriaceous; *perisperm* farinaceous; *corculum* central, compressed, erect, nearly as long as the seed; *plumula* inconspicuous; *radicle* below.—  
*Herbaceous* or under-shrubby; *leaves* simple, not cut, alternate or crowded, radical; rather sheathing at bottom; *flowers* hermaphrodite, capitate or spiked.

*Flowers* capitate, involucreted;

*leaves* radical ..... STATICE. 52.

*Flowers* sessile, spread;

*leaves* spread ..... LIMONIUM. 53.

*Scattered.*

## I. 52. STATICE. Dalechamp.

Thrift.

*Involucrum* many-flowered, scariose, many-leaved, reflexed at bottom, sheathing the scape; *calyx* scariose, plaited; *stamens* 5.—*Leaves* small, radical; *scapes* many, naked; *flowers* capitate, terminal.

*Statice pulchellum.*

Handsome thrift.

*Leaves* linear, flat, obtuse, flaccid.*Statice montana* minor, *Raii Syn.* 203.*Caryophyllus marinus minimus* *Lobelii*, *Ger. em.* 602, 1.*Græmen marinum minus*, *Park.* 1279.*Statice Armeria*, *Lin. S. P.* 394.*Sea gilliflower.* Thrift. *Sea-grass.* Our ladies cushion.

Sea-shores and alpine places; peren.; July and August.

*Root* woody; *leaves* in tufts, linear, bald; *scape* downy; *flowers* rose-coloured.

## II. 53. LIMONIUM. Dioscorides.

Sea-lavender.

*Involucrum* scariose, 3 or 4-leaved, 1-flowered.—*Leaves* cauline, spread; *flowers* sessile, distant, in a longitudinal series.

*Limonium commune.*

Common sea-lavender.

*Stem* paniced, round; *leaves* oblong, bald, obtuse, beneath mucronate, edge undulated.

*Limonium*, *Raii Syn.* 201, 1; *Ger. em.* 411, 1.*Limonium majus vulgatius*, *Park.* 1234. *Statice*

Sea-shores; perennial; July and August.

*Root* woody; *leaves* not in the least cut; *scape* alternately branched; *twigs* corymbose; *flowers* sky-blue.

*β. minus.* Plant much smaller; *leaves* pointed, tapering to the bottom.

*Limonium minus*, *Raii Syn.* 202, 2.*Limonium parvum*, *Ger. em.* 411, 2.

*γ. obtusum.* Plant smaller; *leaves* short, blunt, tapering at bottom.

*δ. serotinum.* *Leaves* long, taper, pointed; *flowers* late.

*Limonium Anglicum minus*, *caulibus ramosioribus*, *floribus in spicis rariis sitis*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 202, 3.

2. *Limonium reticulatum.*

Network sea-lavender.

*Stem* diffused, prostrate, paniced; *barren branches* naked, bent back; *leaves* wedgeshape, unarmed; *scales* of the *involucrum* smooth.

*Statice reticulatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 394.

Sea-shore; perennial; July and August.

*Leaves* oblong wedgeshape, petioled, acute; *scape* prostrate; *twigs* divaricating, lower ones barren; *flowers* terminal, blue.

Fam. IV. 21. PRIMULACEÆ. Ventenat, *Lysimachia*,  
Jussieu. *Anagallidæ*, Adanson. *Rotacearum et Preciarum pars*, Linnæus.

*Calyx* 1-leaf, persisting, 5 or rarely 4-cut, regular; *corolla* 1-sepaled, regular; limb 4 or 5-cut; *stamens* as many as the lobes opposite to them; *ovary* free, 1-celled; *style* 1; *stigma* capitate; *capsule* valvate; spermophore central, free; *seeds* many, peltate; perisperm fleshy; corculum straight, enclosed, parallel to the umbilicus; radicle below (De Candolle) or vague.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* simple, often not cut, opposite, whirled, or spreading.

*Calyx* 4-sepaled; *corolla* rather pitcher-shape; *stamens* 4, distinct, bald; *pyxidium*... CENTUNCULUS. 54.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* rotate; *stamens* 5, bearded; *pyxidium*..... ANAGALLIS. 55.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* nearly bellshape; *stamens* 5, connate; *pyxidium*..... IRASEKIA. 56.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *cor.* rotate; lobes distant; *stam.* 5, distinct, smooth; *capsule* 10-valved  
NAUMBURGIA. 58.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* rotate, 5-toothed; *stamens* 5, distinct, smooth; *capsule* 10-valved  
NUMULARIA. 59.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* salvershape; *stamens* 5, nearly sessile; *capsule* 5-valved. HOTTONIA. 60.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *cor.* rotate, limb reflexed; *stam.* 5, short; *capsule* fleshy, 5-valved.... CYCLAMEN. 63.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* rotate; *stam.* 5, connate, glandular; *caps.* 5 to 10-valved..... LYSIMACHIA. 57.

*Calyx* 7-sepaled; *corolla* rotate; *stamens* 7; *capsule*..... TRIENTALIS. 61.

*Calyx* 5-toothed; *corolla* salvershape; lobes 2-cut; *stam.* 5, enclosed; *capsule* .... PRIMULA. 62.

I. 54. CENTUNCULUS. Pliny. Chaff-weed.

*Calyx* 4-lobed; *corolla* rather pitchershape, 4-cut; *stamens* 4; *filaments* short, bald, distinct; *pyxidium* globose.  
—*Leaves* alternate; *flowers* axillary; *bractææ* 0.

*Centunculus minimus.*

*Small chaff-weed.*

*Leaves ovate; flowers sessile.*

*Centunculus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* sheet A. 16.

*Centunculus minimus*, *Lin. S. P.* 169.

*Bastard pimpernel.*

Bogs and inundations; annual; June and July.

*Stem* rather branchy; *leaves* sessile, spreading; *flowers* white or pink, shortlived, only open in the hottest part of the day.

## II. 55. ANAGALLIS. Dioscorides.

*Pimpernel.*

*Calyx* 5-lobed; *corolla* rotate, 5-lobed, spreading; *stamens* 5; *filaments* bearded, distinct; *stigmata* obtuse, crenate; *pyxidium* globose.—*Stem* 4-angled; *leaves* opposite, dotted underneath; *flowers* solitary, axillary.

### 1. *Anagallis cœrulea.*

*Blue pimpernel.*

*Stem* rather erect; *leaves* opposite or ternate, ovate, rather pointed; *lobes* of the corolla becoming reflex, edge toothed.

*Anagallis cœmina*, *Raii Syn.* 382, 3; *Ger. em.* 617, 2.

*Anagallis cœruleo flore*, *Park.* 558.

*Anagallis cœrulea*, *Schreb.*

Fields and gardens; annual; June and July.

*Stem* slightly branched, rather winged; *flowers* blue.

*β. alba.* *Flowers* white.

*Anagallis terrestris flore albo*, *Raii Syn.* 282, 4.

### 2. *Anagallis phœnicea.*

*Scarlet pimpernel.*

*Stem* diffused, slightly procumbent; *leaves* opposite and ternate, ovate, obtuse; *peduncles* longer than the leaves; *lobes* of the corolla not cut, dilated; margin glandular, hairy.

*Anagallis flore phœniceo*, *Raii Syn.* 282, 1; *Park.* 558.

*Anagallis mas*, *Ger. em.* 617, 1.

*Anagallis arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 211.

Fields and gardens; annual; June and July.

*Stem* much branched, not winged; *flowers* scarlet.—Collected before the flowers expand, and given in powder 1 scr. 4 times a day, useful in epilepsy and madness; *flower* opens only when fine weather is coming on.

*β. verticillata.* *Leaves* in threes or fours.

*Anagallis phœnicia foliis amplioribus ex adverso quaternis*, *Raii Syn.* 282, 2.



III. 56. IRASEKIA. Schmidt. *Twopenny-grass.*

*Calyx* 5-lobed; *corolla* nearly bellshape, veined; limb 5-lobed, upright, spreading; *stamens* 5; filaments connate at the base, bearded; *stigma* acute; *pyxidium* globose.—*Stem* angular; *leaves* opposite, petiolated; *flowers* solitary.

*Irasekia alpina.* *Alpine twopenny-grass.*

*Leaves* opposite, ovate, pointed, petiolate; *stem* prostrate, filiform.

*Nummularia minor*, flore purpurascente, *Raii Syn.* 283, 2; *Ger. em.* 632, 2; *Park.* 555.

*Lysimachia tenella*, *Lin. S. P.* 211.

*Anagallis tenella*, *Lin. Syst. Veg.* ed. 14, 196.

*Irasekia alpina*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 2.

*Purpleflowered moneywort.*

Inundated heaths and bogs; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* creeping, thin; *leaves* spreading, light green; *peduncles* 2 or 3 times as long as the leaves.

IV. 57. LYSIMACHIA. Dioscorides. *Loosestrife.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* rotate, 5-lobed; *stamens* 5; *filaments* covered with capitate glandular hairs, connate at the base; *capsule* globose, opening at the tip by many valves.—*Stem* 4-angular; *flowers* axillary, solitary, or racemose.

*Flowers* solitary, axillary.

1. *Lysimachia repens.* *Creeping loosestrife.*

*Stem* creeping; *leaves* roundish, rather heartshape; *peduncles* solitary; *sepals* ovate, pointed.

*Nummularia*, *Raii Syn.* 283, 1; *Ger. em.* 630, 1.

*Nummularia vulgaris*, *Park.* 555.

*Lysimachia Nummularia*, *Lin. S. P.* 211.

*Moneywort.* *Herb twopence.* *Twopenny-grass.*

Fields and damp pastures; perennial; June, July.

*Stem* compressed, mostly simple; *leaves* pale green, often perennial; *peduncles* shorter than the leaves; *corolla* glandular.

*Flowers* terminal, racemose, bracteated.

2. *Lysimachia vulgaris.* *Common loosestrife.*

*Leaves* opposite, attenuated, ovate, lanceolate; *sepals* lanceolate.

*Lysimachia lutea*, *Raii Syn.* 282, 1; *Ger. em.* 474, 1.

*Lysimachia lutea major vulgaris*, *Park.* 544.

*Yellow willow-herb.*

Watery places and rivers; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* upright; *leaves* pointed, veined, bald.

*β. tomentosa.* *Leaves* tomentose underneath.

V. 58. NAUMBURGIA. Moench. *Yellowherb.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* rotate, 5-lobed; lobes distant with a tooth between each; *stamens* 5, longer than the corolla; *filaments* filiform, smooth, distinct; *style* long, filiform; *pyxidium* globose, many-valved. — *Herb* entirely covered with red glands; *stem* simple, round; *leaves* opposite, sessile, entire; *racemes* axillary, opposite, solitary; *flowers* peduncled, bracteated.

*Naumburgia guttata.* *Spotted Yellowherb.*  
*Leaves* linear, lanceolate; *racemes* peduncled.

*Lysimachia lutea*, flore globoso, *Raii Syn.* 282, 3; *Ger. em.* 475, 3; *Park.* 544.

*Lysimachia thyrsiflora*, *Lin. S. P.* 209.

*Naumburgia guttata*, *Moench. Meth. Sup.* 23.

*Tufted loose-strife.*

*Watering* places; *perennial*; *July*.

*Root* creeping; *stem* upright, 18 in. high; *leaves* bald; *racemes* erect, close; *flowers* yellow, spotted.

VI. 59. NUMULARIA. Tragus. *Moneywort.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* rotate, 5-lobed; *stamens* 5, shorter than the corolla; *filaments* distinct, smooth, bald; *capsule* globose, many-valved. — *Stem* recumbent, 4-sided; *leaves* opposite, petiolated, bald, entire; *peduncles* axillary, solitary, 1-flowered; *bractea* 0.

*Numularia sylvatica.* *Wood moneywort.*

*Leaves* ovate, pointed; *peduncles* longer than the leaves; *sepales* subulate.

*Numularia sylvatica*, *Gesner Hort. Germ.*

*Anagallis lutea*, *Raii Syn.* 282, 5; *Ger. em.* 618, 4.

*Anagallis flore luteo*, *Park.* 558.

*Lysimachia nemorum*, *Lin. S. P.* 211.

*Yellow pimpernel.*

*Woods* and damp hedges; *perennial*; *May* to *September*.

*Stem* rooting, shining; *peduncle* slender; *flowers* yellow.

VII. 60. HOTTONIA. Boerhaave. *Water-violet.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* salvershaped; tube short; limb flat, 5 to 8-lobed; *stamens* 5 to 8, nearly sessile; *stigma* globose; *capsule* globose, pointed, 1-celled.—*Herb* aquatic; *leaves* whirled, pinnate or toothed, immersed; *flowers* verticillately spiked; *spikes* terminal; *bractea* 1 to each flower.

*Hottonia palustris.*

*Marsh water-violet.*

*Leaves* pinnately pinnatifid, not cut; *flowers* peduncled, whorled.

*Hottonia*, *Raii Syn.* 285.

*Viola palustris*, *Ger. em.* 826, 1.

*Hottonia palustris*, *Lin. S. P.* 208.

*Bog featherfoil.*

Watery places; perennial; June and July.

*Root* sarmentose; *stem* naked; *leaves* bald, not in the least cut; *flowers* flesh-coloured.

β. *rosea.* *Flowers* deep rose-colour.

VIII. 61. TRIENTALIS. Cordus. *Wintergreen.*

*Calyx* 7-sepaled; sepales subulate; *corolla* 5 to 7-parted, equal, persistent; *stamens* 5 to 7; *stigma* nicked; pericarp membranaceous.—*Rhizoma* creeping; *stem* simple, naked at bottom; *leaves* verticillate, veined; *peduncles* terminal, aggregate, 1-flowered.

*Trientalis europea.*

*European wintergreen.*

*Alsinanthemos*, *Raii Syn.* 286.

*Trientalis europea*, *Lin. S. P.* 488.

*Chickweed winter-green.* *Wintergreen.*

Turfy mountains; perennial; May and June.

*Rhizoma* rather tuberous; *stem* 12 in. high; *leaves* lanceolate, not cut, bald; *flowers* spreading, snow-white, elegant; *anthers* subulate.

IX. 62. PRIMULA. Matthiolus. *Primrose.*

*Calyx* tubular, 5-toothed, persistent; *corolla* salvershape; tube cylindrical, longer than the calyx; limb 5-cut; lobes nicked; *stamens* 5, enclosed; *capsule* ovate, opening at the top in 10 valves.—*Leaves* radical, mostly wrinkly; *flowers* fascicled; *bractea* 1 at the bottom of each peduncle.

1. *Primula grandiflora*. Large-flowered primrose.

Leaves ovate, oblong, wrinkled, toothed; fascicles radical, few-flowered; lobes of the calyx lanceolate, pointed, as long as the tube; limb of the corolla flat.

*Primula veris vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 284, 1; *Park.* 535.

*Primula veris minor*, *Ger. em.* 781, 5.

*Primula veris*, *Lin. S. P.* 205.

*Primula acaulis*, *Curt. Fl. Lond.*

*Primula sylvestris*, *Scopoli Carn.*

*Primula vulgaris*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 83.

*Primula grandiflora*, *Lamarck. Fl. Fr.*

Field primrose.

Woods and hedges; perennial; April.

Leaves hirsute underneath; peduncle as long as the leaves; bractæ awlshape; flowers upright. — Leaves in doses of a drachm and a half, a strong but safe emetic.

*β. rufa*. Flowers reddish, liver-colour.

2. *Primula elatior*. Tall primrose.

Leaves ovate, wrinkled, rather toothed; fascicles many-flowered; teeth of the calyx chaff-like, pointed, scarcely half as long as the tube; limb of the corolla flat.

*Primula pratensis inodorata lutea*, *Raii Syn.* 284, 2; *Ger. em.* 780, 2.

*Primula veris β*, *Lin. S. P.* 204.

*Paralysis altera odorata*, flore pallido, polyanthos, *Park. Par.* 244.

*Primula vulgaris*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 84.

*Primula inodora*, *Relh. Cant.* 81.

*Primula elatior*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 234.

Great cows-lips. Ox-lips.

Fields and pastures; perennial; April.

Scape longer than the leaves; outer flowers often drooping; neck of the tube of the corolla hemispherical.

3. *Primula veris*. Spring primrose.

Leaves ovate, oblong, wrinkled, rather toothed; fascicles many-flowered; flowers drooping; teeth of the calyx very blunt; limb of the corolla concave, very small.

*Primula veris major*, *Raii Syn.* 284, 3; *Ger. em.* 780, 1.

*Paralysis vulgaris prateensis*, flore simplici odorato, *Park. Par.* 244.

*Primula veris α*, *Lin. S. P.* 204.

*Primula veris*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.*

*Primula officinalis*, *With. Bot. Arr.*

Common cows-lips. Paigles.

Fields and pastures; perennial; April to June.

Leaves contracted in the middle; scapes few, longer than the leaves; flowers scented; limb small; tube oblong. — Root scented like anise; leaves sometimes used as a pot-herb or as salad; flowers used to make a fine slightly narcotic wine.

4. *Primula? farinosa.* Mealy primrose.

Leaves ovate oblong, rather crenate, bald, beneath powdery; fascicles many-flowered; flowers spreading; limb of the corolla flat.

*Auricula ursi*, q. *Verbasculum umbellatum Alpinum minus* C. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 285, 1.

*Primula veris flore rubro*, *Ger. em.* 783, 1.

*Paralysis minor flore rubro*, *Park. Par.* 246.

*Primula farinosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 205.

*Bird's eye.*

Mountain bogs; perennial; June and July.

Leaves light green, smooth, veined beneath; scape upright; limb of the corolla small, red, paler beneath; lobes linear, nicked; mouth of the tube glandular.

X. 62. CYCLAMEN. Theophrastus. Sow-bread.

Calyx 5-cut; corolla rather rotate; tube short; mouth prominent; limb 5-parted, reflex; stamens 5; filaments very short; anthers approximating; stigma pointed; capsule fleshy, globose, 5-valved. — Root fibrous; combus roundish; leaves radical, veiny, often spotted; petioles long, flexuous; scape 1-flowered; flowers drooping, white or purplish; fruit twists up spirally, and buries itself in the ground.

*Cyclamen vernum.* Spring sowbread.

Leaves heartshape, angular, edge toothed.

*Cyclamen vernum*, *Ger. em.* 843, 3.

*Cyclamen europæum*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 224.

*Cyclamen hederæfolium*, *Ait. Hort. Kew.* 196.

Woods and hedges; perennial; April.

Combus large; leaves bald, spotted and waved with white, beneath purplish; lobes of the corolla twisted.

Fam. V. 22. RHINANTHACEÆ. De Candolle. *Pediculares.* Jussieu.

Calyx divided, often tubular, persisting; corolla hypogynous, irregular, often lipped; stamens 2 or 4, inserted on the corolla, 2 often shorter than the others; anthers often 2-bristled at the base; ovary free, 2-celled; style simple; capsule 2-valved, valves joined together by the central placentalium; perisperm fleshy; corculum straight; cotyledons half round; plumula inconspicuous. — Herb often becomes black by drying; leaves opposite or alternate; flowers often spiked; bractea 1 to each flower.

A. *Corolla rotate, irregular; calyx 4 or 5-parted.*

*Stamens 2; corolla 4-lobed* ..... VERONICA. 64.

*Stamens 4, didynamous; cor. 5-lobed* .. SIBTHORPIA. 65.

B. *Corolla ringent, 2-lipped; calyx 1-leafed, 4-cut;  
stamens 4, didynamous.*

*Seeds striated; lower anthers spinose* .. EUPHRASIA. 66.

*Seeds striated; anthers spinose* ..... ODONTITES. 67.

*Seeds angular; anthers tomentose* ..... BARTSIA. 68.

*Seeds flat, imbricate; galea compressed* RHINANTHUS. 69.

*Seeds 2, smooth; galea compressed* MELAMPYRUM. 71.

C. *Corolla ringent, 2-lipped; calyx 1-leafed, 5-cut;  
stamens 4, didynamous.*

*Seeds mucronate; galea compressed* PEDICULARIA. 70.

# I. 64. VERONICA. Fuchs.

*Speedwell.*

*Calyx 4-parted; corolla rotate, 4-lobed, unequal; stamens 2; capsule compressed, ovated, or rather heartshape. —Stem herbaceous, rarely shrubby; leaves opposite or verticillate, flowers spiked, terminal or axillary; or leaves alternate, flowers solitary, axillary.*

a. *Spike terminal; leaves opposite; root perennial.*

1. *Veronica spicata.*

*Spiked speedwell.*

*Spike terminal; leaves opposite, oblong, crenate, blunt, not in the least cut at the tip; stem ascending.*

*Veronica spicata recta minor, Rati Syn. 279, 2.*

*Veronica recta minima, Ger. em. 627, 4.*

*Veronica erecta angustifolia, Park. 550.*

*Veronica spicata, Lin. S. P. 14.*

*Smallest fluellin. Smallest Paul's Betony.*

*Dry chalky pastures; perennial; July to September.*

*Stem 9 in. high, rather woody, downy; leaves crenulately serrate, hairy; flowers dark blue, mouth bearded.*

β. *linearis.* *Leaves linear, scarcely cut.*

2. *Veronica hybrida.*

*Mule speedwell.*

*Spike terminal; leaves opposite, elliptical, blunt, unequally crenulately serrated; stem upright.*

*Veronica spicata Cambro-Britannica, bugulæ subhirsuto folio, Rati Syn. 278, 1.*

*Veronica hybrida, Lin. S. P. 14.*

*Veronica spicata β, Huds. Fl. Angl. 3.*

Mountains; perennial; July.

Stem 18 in. high; spikes many.

3. *Veronica saxatilis*.

Rock speedwell.

Spike corymbose, few-flowered; leaves elliptical, rather obtuse, scarcely cut; sepals rather blunt; capsules ovate, 4-valved; stem diffuse, rather shrubby.

*Veronica fruticans serpillifolia*, Ger. em. 628; 5.

*Veronica saxatilis*, Lin. Supp. Pl. 83.

*Veronica fruticulosa*, Fl. Dan. 342.

Shrubby fluellin.

Scotch alps; perennial; July.

Stem much branched; branches simple; leaves dark green; flowers 3 or 5, large, violet blue; mouth red; peduncles longer than the bractææ.

4. *Veronica fruticulosa*.

Shrubby speedwell.

Spike corymbose, loose, many-flowered; leaves lanceolate, ovate, rather toothed, pointed; sepals pointed; capsules ovate, 4-valved; stem rather shrubby, upright.

*Veronica fruticulosa*, Lin. S. P. 15.

*Veronica frutescens*, Scop. Carn.

Moist mountains; perennial; July.

Stem much branched, prostrate; branches upright, 9 in. high; leaves pale green; spike downy; peduncles the length of the bractææ; flowers pale flesh-colour with purple lines.

5. *Veronica Alpina*.

Alpine speedwell.

Spike crowded; leaves oblong, lanceolate, bald, acute, toothed or scarcely cut; sepals fringed; stem simple, upright, leafy.

*Veronica Alpina*, Lin. S. P. 15.

Alpine spongy bogs; perennial; July and August.

Stem 6 in. high; leaves 3-ribbed, dark green, shining; flowers blue, small; capsule elliptical, nicked, 2-valved.

6. *Veronica serpyllifolia*.

Thymeleaf speedwell.

Spike loose; leaves ovate, bald, blunt, crenate; bractææ leaflike, not cut; capsule reverse heartshape, shorter than the style; stem creeping at bottom.

*Veronica pratensis minor*, Raii Syn. 279, 3; Park. 551.

*Veronica minor*, Ger. em. 627, 2.

*Veronica serpyllifolia*, Lin. S. P. 15.

Paul's betony. Little fluellin.

Fields and pastures; perennial; May and June.

*Leaves* petioled, shining, rather fleshy; *flowers* blue or flesh-colour, streaked with violet; *sepals* reverse ovate; *bractæ* twice as long as the peduncle.

7. *Veronica humifusa*. *Ground speedwell.*

*Spike* short; *leaves* heartshape, roundish, slightly scalloped; *stem* prostrate.

*Veronica Alpina*, *Lightf. Scot.* 72.

*Veronica humifusa*, *Dick. T. L. S.* 2, 288.

*Veronica serpillifolia* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 19.

Mountains; perennial; June.

*Stem* only 3 in. high, creeping; *leaves* roundish, nearly sessile; *flowers* few, crowded, blue; *peduncles* short.

b. *Spike lateral*; *leaves opposite*; *root perennial*.

8. *Veronica fontinalis*. *Spring speedwell.*

*Leaves* ovate, very blunt, serrate, petioled; *stem* creeping.

*Veronica aquatica rotundifolia*, *Beccabunga dicta*, minor, *Raii Syn.* 280, 8.

*Anagallis sive Beccabunga*, *Ger. em.* 620, 1.

*Anagallis aquatica vulgaris*, sive *Beccabunga*, *Park.* 1236.

*Veronica Beccabunga*, *Lin. S. P.* 16.

*Brook-lime.*

Rivulets; perennial; June.

*Leaves* light green, shining, rather fleshy; *spikes* opposite, many-flowered; *bractæ* linear, shorter than the peduncles; *flowers* blue; *capsules* twin.—*Leaves* eaten in sallads as an antiscorbutic.

9. *Veronica aquatica*. *Water speedwell.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, serrate, sessile; *stem* upright; *spikes* opposite.

*Veronica aquatica longifolia media*, *Raii Syn.* 280, 9.

*Anagallis aquatica major*, *Ger. em.* 620, 2.

*Anagallis aquatica folio oblongo crenato*, *Park.* 1237.

*Veronica Anagallis-aquatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 16.

*Veronica Anagallis*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 20.

*Great long-leaved brook-lime.*

Bogs and ditch-sides; perennial; July.

*Leaves* pointed, bald, shining; *flowers* blue; *capsules* nearly twin.

10. *Veronica angustifolia*. *Narrow-leaved speedwell.*

*Leaves* linear, denticulate; *spikes* alternate; *peduncles* divaricated.

*Veronica aquatica angustifolia minor*, *Raii Syn.* 280, 10.

*Veronica scutellata*, *Lin. S. P.* 16.

Sandy bogs and inundations; perennial; July and Aug.



*Stem* weak, diffused; *flowers* small, blue, flesh-colour, streaked.

*β. pubescens.* *Stem* and *leaves* downy.

11. *Veronica montana.* *Mountain speedwell.*

*Leaves* ovate, petioled, serrate; *stem* hairy; *petioles* hairy; *spikes* alternate, loose, threadshape, few-flowered.

*Veronica chamædryoides*, foliis pediculis oblongis insidentibus, *Raii Syn.* 281, 12.

*Veronica montana*, *Lin. S. P.* 17.

*Madecort.*

*Woods* and *hedges*, chalky soils; *perennial*; *May*, *June*.  
*Stem* weak; *leaves* shining; *flowers* pale blue streaked with purple; *capsules* margined, fringed.

12. *Veronica bibarbata.* *Two-bearded speedwell.*

*Leaves* ovate, sessile, wrinkled, cut, serrated; *stem* with 2 opposite rows of hairs; *spikes* opposite, many-flowered.

*Veronica Chamædryis sylvestris dicta*, *Raii Syn.* 281.

*Chamædryis sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 657, 3.

*Chamædryis spuria sylvestris*, *Park.* 107.

*Veronica Chamædryis*, *Lin. S. P.* 18.

*Veronica bibarbata*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 31.

*Wild germander.*

*Fields* and *pastures*; *perennial*; *May*.

*Stem* decumbent; *flowers* large, light contused-flesh colour; *capsules* reverse heartshape.—*Leaves* substituted for those of tea, more grateful than those of *veronica officinalis*.

13. *Veronica officinalis.* *Shop speedwell.*

*Leaves* reverse oval, toothed, hairy, rough; *stem* procumbent, hairy.

*Veronica supina et vulgatissima*, *Raii Syn.* 281, 2.

*Veronica vera et major*, *Ger. em.* 626, 1.

*Veronica mas et supina*, *Park.* 550.

*Veronica officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 14.

*Fluellin.* *Speedwell.*

*Bare sandy places*; *perennial*; *May* and *June*.

*Stem* diffuse; *spike* solitary, many-flowered; *flowers* light blue, veined.—*Leaves* substituted for those of tea, but are rather too astringent and bitter.

*c. Flowers* solitary, axillary; *leaves* alternate; *root* annual.

14. *Veronica verna.* *Vernal speedwell.*

*Flowers* solitary; *leaves* finger-parted; *peduncles* shorter than the leaves; *stem* upright, stiff.

*Veronica verna*, *Lin. S. P.* 17.

Dry fields; annual; April.

*Stem* 6 in. high, often much branched; *flowers* blue; *sepals* pointed.

15. *Veronica triphyllos*. *Three-leaved speedwell.*  
*Flowers* solitary; *upper leaves* finger-parted; *peduncles* longer than the calyx; *seeds* flat.

*Veronica flosculis singularibus, foliis laciniatis erecta, Raii Syn.* 280, 6.  
*Alsine recta, Ger. em.* 612, 5.

*Veronica triphyllos, Lin. S. P.* 19.

*Upright chickweed.*

Sandy fields; annual; April.

*Stem* much branched; *lower leaves* not cut; *upper leaves* nearly sessile, unequal, 3 to 5-lobed; *peduncles* long; *sepals* blunt, unequal; *flowers* dark blue; *capsule* nicked; *seeds* many, flat.—*Herb* dries black.

16. *Veronica arvensis*. *Cornfield speedwell.*  
*Flowers* solitary; *leaves* ovate, heartshape, cut; *bractææ* oblong, scarcely nicked; *seeds* many, flat; *stem* upright.

*Veronica flosculis singularibus, cauliculis adherentibus, Raii Syn.* 279, 5.  
*Alsine foliis veronicæ, Ger. em.* 613, 7.

*Alsine foliis subrotundis Veronicæ, Park.* 762.

*Veronica arvensis, Lin. S. P.* 18.

*Speedwell chickweed.*

Dry fields and walls; annual; May.

*Stem* 6 in. high; *leaves* pale green; *sepals* lanceolate, pointed; *flowers* pale blue; *capsules* reverse heartshape; *seeds* elliptical.

17. *Veronica agrestis*. *Field speedwell.*  
*Flowers* peduncled; *leaves* heartshape, ovate, broadly serrate; *peduncles* longer than the leaves; *stem* spreading, diffused; *seeds* many; *umbilicus* concave; *outside* wrinkled.

*Veronica floris singularibus, in oblongis pediculis chamædryfolia, Raii Syn.* 279, 4.

*Alsine foliis trissaginis, Ger. em.* 616, 1; *Park.* 764.

*Veronica agrestis, Lin. S. P.* 18.

*Germander chickweed. Henbit.*

Fields and pastures; annual; May to September.

*Stem* hairy; *leaves* nearly sessile; *flowers* small, light blue; *sepals* blunt, fringed; *capsules* twin, hairy.

18. *Veronica hederæfolia*. *Ivy-leaved speedwell.*  
*Flowers* peduncled; *sepals* heartshape; *peduncles* longer than the leaves; *leaves* heartshape, flat, 5-lobed; *seeds* 2 to 4 in each cell; *umbilicus* concave, *outside* wrinkled.

*Veronica flosculis singularibus, hederulæ folio, Raii Syn.* 281, 7.

*Alsine hederacea, Ger. em.* 616, 3.

*Alsine hederulæ folio minor, Park.* 762.

*Veronica hederæfolia, Lin. S. P.* 19.

*Small henbit. Winter weed. Ivy chickweed.*

Fields and cultivated places; annual; May to September.

*Stem* semiprostrate; *leaves* longly petioled; *sepals* broad, fringed, pointed; *flowers* pale blue; *capsules* twin.

II. 65. SIBTHORPIA. Hudson. Pennywort.

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* nearly rotate; tube short; limb 5-lobed, nearly regular; *stamens* 4, distant, very short; *stigma* peltate; *capsule* compressed, orbicular, opening at the apex, 4-seeded.—*Herb* creeping, hairy, rooting; *leaves* alternate; *peduncles* capillary, solitary; *flowers* yellow.

*Sibthorpia Europæa.*

*European pennywort.*

*Leaves* kidneyshape, rather peltate, crenate.

*Alsine spuria pusilla repens foliis saxifragæ aureæ, Raii Syn.* 352, 1.

*Sibthorpia Europea, Lin. S. P.* 880.

*Sibthorpia prostrata, Salisb. Icon.* 2, 6.

*Cornish pennywort. Cornish moneywort.*

Damp boggy places; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* prostrate, creeping, threadshape, rooting near the petioles; *leaves* petioled, horizontal; *peduncles* shorter than the leaves; *calyx* hispid; *corolla* purplish yellow.

III. 66. EUPHRASIA. Brunsfell. Eyebright.

*Calyx* cylindrical, 4-toothed, equal; *corolla* tubular, two-lipped; galea nicked; lip 3-lobed, lobes equal, 2-cut; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *lobes* of the lower anthers spinose; *capsule* ovate, oblong; *seeds* few, rather angular, striated.—*Leaves* opposite or alternate; *flowers* axillary.

*Euphrasia officinalis.*

*Shop eyebright.*

*Leaves* ovate, linear, shortly toothed.

*Euphrasia, Raii Syn.* 282 \*, 1; *Ger. em.* 663, 1.

*Euphrasia vulgaris, Park.* 1329.

*Euphrasia officinalis, Lin. S. P.* 841.

Meadows and pastures; annual; July to September.

*Stem* 8 in. high, purplish; *branches* racemose; *flowers* alternate, sessile, white with purplish lines; *palate* yellow; *capsule* nicked.—*Herb* weakly astringent, reputed ophthalmic.

IV. 67. ODONTITES. Tabernæmontanus. *Odontites.*

*Calyx* coloured, 4 rarely 5-cut; *corolla* tubular, two-lipped; *galea* not cut, straight, enclosing the anthers; *lip* 3-cut; lobes linear, equal, blunt; *anthers* bald, lobes spinose; *capsule* ovate, compressed, naked; *seeds* many, striated.—*Stem* 4-angular; *leaves* opposite, sessile; *bractæ* leaflike; *flowers* spiked, one-sided.

*Odontites rubra.*

*Red odontites.*

*Stem* much branched, pilose; *leaves* linear or lanceolate, serrate.

*Euphrasia pratensis rubra*, *Raii Syn.* 284 \*, 2.

*Cratægonon Euphrosyne*, *Ger. em.* 91, 3.

*Euphrasia pratensis rubra major*, *Park.* 1329, 3.

*Odontites*, *Rivini Monop. irr.* 90, 2.

*Euphrasia Odontites*, *Lin. S. P.* 841.

*Bartsia Odontites*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 268.

*Wood chickweed.* *Eyebright cow-wheat.*

Fields and pastures; annual; July and August.

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* rough; *spikes* many-flowered; *flowers* rose-colour; *capsules* hairy.

V. 68. BARTSIA. Linnæus.

*Painted-cup.*

*Calyx* tubular, not bellied, 4-cut, unequal, coloured at the tip; *corolla* tubular, 2-lipped; *galea* concave, long, not cut; lower lip reflexed, 3-cut; lobes equal, not cut; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *anthers* tomentose; *capsule* ovate, compressed; *seeds* many, angular.—*Leaves* alternate and opposite; *flowers* alternate, bracteate, spiked or terminal.

1. *Bartsia Alpina.*

*Alpine painted-cup.*

*Leaves* opposite, heartshape, ovate, bluntly serrated.

*Euphrasia rubra Westmorlandica*, *foliis brevibus obtusis*, *Raii Syn.* 285 \*, 3.

*Clinopodium Alpinum*, *Ger. em.* 676, 6.

*Bartsia alpina*, *Lin. S. P.* 839.

*Wild basil of the Alps.* *Poley mountain.*

Alpine rivulets; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* simple; *leaves* sessile; *bractæ* coloured: *spike* purple, terminal; *calyx* viscid, purple; *flowers* purplish violet; *capsule* pubescent; *seeds* winged at the angles, striated.

2. *Bartsia viscosa.*

*Viscous painted-cup.*

Pubescent; *stem* simple; *leaves* lanceolate, pointed, serrated; lower leaves opposite; *flowers* lateral, distant.

*Euphrasia major lutea latifolia palustris*, *Raii Syn.* 285 \*, 4.

*Bartsia viscosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 839.

Bogs; annual; July and August.

*Stem* round, upright; *leaves* sessile, veined; *flowers* nearly sessile, yellow, lobes blunt; *calyx* villous; *capsule* roundish; *seeds* not winged.

# VI. 69. RHINANTHUS. Linnæus.

*Rattle.*

*Calyx* bellied, 4-cut; *corolla* tubular, 2-lipped; *galea* arched, compressed; *lip* flat, 3-lobed; lobes equal; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *anthers* hirsute; *capsule* scarious, compressed, blunt, covered by the calyx; *seeds* many, imbricate, compressed, flat, winged.—*Leaves* opposite, sessile; *flowers* opposite, bracteated, spiked, terminal, yellow.

*Rhinanthus glaber.*

*Smooth rattle.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, acutely serrated; *calyx* bald.

*Pedicularis seu crista galli lutea*, *Raii Syn.* 284 \*, 1; *Park.* 713.

*Crista Galli*, *Ger. em.* 1071.

*Rhinanthus Crista-galli*, *Lin. S. P.* 840.

*Yellow rattle. White rattle. Cockscomb. Penny-grass.*

Fields and pastures; annual; June.

*Stem* much branched, smooth, often spotted; *flowers* rough, heartshape at bottom; *calyx* reticulately veined; *peduncles* short.

*β. major.* *Plant* large; *leaves* narrow; *stem* much branched; *flowers* small, yellow; *lip* purple.

*Pedicularis major angustifolia ramosissima*, *flore minore luteo*, *labello purpureo*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 284 \*, 2.

# VII. 70. PEDICULARIA. Tragus.

*Lousewort.*

*Calyx* bellied, 5-cut; *corolla* tubular, 2-lipped; *galea* compressed, often nicked; *lip* 3-lobed, flat, spreading; lobes equal, or the middle smallest; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *capsule* compressed, mucronated, often oblique and longer than the calyx; *seeds* few, angular, mucronate.—*Leaves* opposite or alternate, mostly pinnatifid; *flowers* opposite or alternate, bracteated, spiked, terminal.

1. *Pedicularia palustris.*

*Marsh lousewort.*

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* pinnate; pinnæ lanceolate, pinnatifidly toothed; *calyx* ovate, inflated, 2-parted, crested; *galea* obtusely truncated.

*Pedicularis palustris rubra elatior*, *Raii Syn.* 284 \*, 4.

*Pedicularis palustris*, *Lin. S. P.* 845.

*Tall red rattle.*

Bogs and damp pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* 18 in. high, angular; *leaves* spread; *flowers* large, purple; *calyx* rather leaflike; *galea* slightly nicked; *lobes* of the lip round, fringed.

2. *Pedicularis sylvatica.*

*Wood lousewort.*

*Stem* much branched at the bottom, simple above; *leaves* pinnate; *pinnæ* ovate, acutely toothed; *calyx* oblong, inflated, unequally 5-cut, crested; *galea* blunt, truncated, acutely 2-toothed.

*Pedicularis pratensis rubra vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 284 \*, 3; *Park.* 713.

*Pedicularis*, *Ger. em.* 1071, 1.

*Pedicularis sylvatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 845.

*Lousewort.* *Red rattle.* *Rattle grass.*

Pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 9 in. high, erect; *branches* spreading; *leaves* radical, simple, ovate; *flowers* large, rose-colour; *lip* of the corolla unequally 3-cut; edge bald.—Juice, or decoction, a good injection for sinuous ulcers: farmers suppose it renders sheep scabby, overrun with vermin, and makes their wool loose.

VIII. 71. MELAMPYRUM. Theophrastus. *Cow-wheat.*

*Calyx* tubular, 4-cut; *corolla* tubular, 2-lipped, compressed; *galea* arched, edge replicate; *lip* furrowed, 3-cut; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *capsule* oblong, obliquely pointed, compressed; cells 2-seeded, gibbous, smooth.—*Leaves* opposite; *flowers* opposite, spiked, terminal; *bractæ* leaflike, edge of the base crested.

1. *Melampyrum cristatum.*

*Crested cow-wheat.*

*Spike* 4-angular; *bractæ* heartshape, compact, imbricate, toothed.

*Melampyrum cristatum*, flore albo et purpureo, *Raii Syn.* 286 \*, 1.

*Melampyrum cristatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 842.

*Crested cow-wheat.*

Woods and cornfields; annual; July.

*Stem* rough, 4-angular; *leaves* linear, not cut; *spike* solitary, many-flowered; *bractæ* compressed, coloured, pectinately toothed.

2. *Melampyrum arvense.*

*Corn-field cow-wheat.*

*Spike* conical, lax; *bractæ* lanceolate, pinnately toothed; teeth coloured, setaceous; *teeth* of the calyx rough.

*Melampyrum purpurascente coma*, *Raii Syn.* 286 \*, 3.

*Melampyrum cæruleum*, *Ger. em.* 90, 3.

*Melampyrum arvense*, *Lin. S. P.* 842.

*Blue cow-wheat. Purple cow-wheat.*

Sandy fields; annual; July.

*Stem* 2 feet high, much branched, upright; *leaves* lanceolate, not cut; *spike* many-flowered; *bractæ* spreading, purple; *corolla* closed; apex purple.

### 3. *Melampyrum vulgatum*.

*Common cow-wheat.*

*Flowers* axillary, one-rowed, conjugately remote; *corolla* closed; *lip* porrected; *calyx* rather coloured; lobes ascending; *stem* much branched.

*Melampyrum sylvaticum flore luteo, sive satureja lutea sylvestris*, *Raii Syn.* 286 \*, 2.

*Cratægonon album*, *Ger. em.* 91, 1.

*Cratægonon vulgare*, *Park.* 1326, 1.

*Melampyrum pratense*, *Lin. S. P.* 843.

*Melampyrum vulgatum*, *Pers. Syn.* 151.

Woods and hedges; annual; July and August.

*Stem* smooth; *leaves* lanceolate; *bractæ* pinnatifid; *tube* of the *corolla* white; mouth closed, yellow; palate fulvous.

β. *album*. *Corolla* white, with 2 yellow spots on the lower lip.

*Melampyrum latifolium flore albo, labio inferiore duabus maculis luteis distincto*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 286 \*, 2.

### 4. *Melampyrum alpestre*.

*Alp cow-wheat.*

*Flowers* axillary, 1-rowed, conjugately remote; *corolla* open; *lip* deflexed; *galea* hirsute; *leaves* linear; 2 lower ones reverse ovate.

*Melampyrum sylvaticum*, *Lin. S. P.* 843.

*Melampyrum alpestre*, *Pers. Syn.* 151.

Alpine woods and pastures; annual; July and August.

*Stem* not much branched, roughish; *leaves* not cut; *flowers* small; *lobes* of the *calyx* broad at the bottom; *corolla* yellow, mouth fulvous.

## Fam. VI. 23. OROBANCHEÆ. Link. *Pedicularibus affines*, Jussieu. *Rhinanthacearum sectio*, De Candolle.

*Calyx* divided, persistent, tubular; *corolla* hypogynous, ringent; *stamens* 4, inserted on the *corolla*, didynamous; *anthers* 2-celled; *ovary* free, 1-celled, glandular at the base; *style* simple; *stigma* 2-lobed; *capsule* 2-valved, 1-celled; valves distinct; *placentarium* longitudinal, on the middle

of the valves; *seeds* numerous, minute; spermodermis simple, fungous; perisperm fleshy; corculum subglobose, excentric; cotyledons very short; radicle centrifugal.—*Herb* rather fleshy, mostly parasitic on the root of other plants; *root* tuberous, scaly, imbricate; *stem* alternately scaly, mostly simple; *flowers* bracteated, spiked, terminal.

*Calyx* 2-parted; lobes 2-cut ..... OROBANCHE. 72.

*Calyx* 4-cut, bellshape..... LATHRÆA. 73.

I. 72. OROBANCHE. Theophrastus. *Broomrape.*

*Calyx* 2-parted; lobes 2-cut; *corolla* tubular, 2-lipped, 4 or 5-lobed; *stamens* 4, didynamous.—*Herb* light-brown, simple; *bractea* 1 or 3 to each flower.

a. *Bractea* 1 to each flower; *corolla* 4-lobed.

1. *Orobanche major*. *Great broomrape.*

*Stem* quite simple; *corolla* 4-cut, inflated; *lobes* of the lip equal, acute; *stamens* below bald; *stigma* 2-lobed; lobes distant; *style* above pubescent.

*Orobanche major garyophyllum olens*, *Raii Syn.* 288\*, 1.

*Rapum genistæ*, sive *Orobanche*, *Ger. em.* 1311, 2; *Park.* 229.

*Orobanche major*, *Lin. S. P.* 882.

Sterile places on leguminous plants; perennial; June and July.

*Root* rather tuberose; *stem* 1 foot high, pubescent; *spike* many-flowered; *flowers* scentless.

2. *Orobanche elatior*. *Tall broomrape.*

*Stem* not branched; *corolla* 4-cut, tubular; lobes equal, acute; *filaments* downy beneath; *stigma* reverse-heartshape; *style* bald above.

*Orobanche elatior*, *Sutton T. L. S.* 4, 178.

*Orobanche amethystea*, *Thuill. Fl. Par.*

Margin of fields; perennial; July and August.

*Herb* yellowish; *spike* many-flowered, close; *stigma* yellow.

3. *Orobanche minor*. *Small broomrape.*

*Stem* not branched; *corolla* 4-cut, tubular; *middle lobe* 3-cut; *filaments* fringed beneath; *style* bald above.

*Orobanche flore minore*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 288\*, 2; *Park.* 1363.

*Orobanche minor*, *Eng. Bot.* 422.

Clover fields; annual; July and August.

*Herb* pale purplish; *stem* rather bent; *stigma* purple.



b. *Bractea* 1 to each flower; *corolla* 5-lobed.

4. *Orobanchæ rubra*. Red broomrape.

*Stem* not branched; *corolla* tubular; *galea* cloven; *lip* equally 3-lobed; *filaments* fringed at bottom; *style* fringed above.

*Orobanchæ rubra*, Eng. Bot. 1786.

Basalt rocks; perennial; August.

*Root* creeping; *herb* purplish red; *stem* a foot high; *spike* 20-flowered; *flowers* glandular, hairy; *bractæ* pointed; *lobes* of the *calyx* undivided; *style* red, sweet-scented.

c. *Bractæ* 3 to each flower; *corolla* 5-lobed. *Gymnocaulis*.

5. *Orobanchæ cærulea*. Blue broomrape.

*Stem* seldom branched; *corolla* tubular; *galea* 2-lobed, cut; *calyx* 4-cut, tubular.

*Orobanchæ flore majore*, Ger. em. 1312.

*Nidus avis flore et caule violaceo purpureo colore*, Ger. em. 228.

*Orobanchæ ramosa* β, With. Bot. Arr. 508.

*Orobanchæ purpurascens*, Gmel. Syst. Nat. 954.

*Orobanchæ purpurea*, Jacq. Austr. 2176.

*Orobanchæ lævis*, Lamarck Fl. Fr. 2, 327.

*Orobanchæ cærulea*, Villar's Dauph. 2, 406.

Large-flowered broomrape.

Mountainous pastures; perennial; July.

*Stem* straight, bluish; *spike* few-flowered, loose; *flowers* bluish-violet, palate white; *stamens* bald; *style* downy; *stigma* yellowish.

β. *ramosa*. *Stem* branched.

6. *Orobanchæ ramosa*. Branched broomrape.

*Stem* branched; *corolla* 5-cut, lobes blunt, not in the least cut; *calyx* short, deeply 4-cut.

*Orobanchæ ramosa*, Dillen in Raii Syn. 288 \*, 3; Park. 1363; Ger. em. 1312; Lin. S. P. 882.

Hemp-fields; annual; August and September.

*Stem* 1 foot high; *spike* many-flowered, pointed; *flowers* purplish-blue, tube yellowish; *stamens* rather fringed; *style* rather bald; *stigma* white.

## II. 73. LATHRÆA. Linnæus.

Toothwort.

*Calyx* bellshape, 4-cut; *corolla* tubular, 2-lipped; *galea* 2-cut; *lip* 3-cut; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *anthers* hirsute; *stigma* nicked; *seeds* globose. — *Root* scaly; *scales* close, imbricated; *stem* not branched, purplish; *bractea* 1 to each flower; *flowers* pedicelled.

*Lathræa simplex*. . . . . *Branchless toothwort.*

*Stem* not branched; *flowers* peduncled.

Anblatum Cordi sive aphyllon, *Raii Syn.* 288 \*.

Dentaria major Matthioli, *Ger. em.* 1585, 1.

Squamaria, *Rivini Monop. irr.* 89, 5.

*Lathræa Squamaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 844.

*Clown's lungwort.*

Dry woods, on hazel and elm; perennial; April.

*Root* white; *scales* heartshape; *stem* upright, 9 in. high, downy; *bractæ* ovate, bald; *calyx* white; *limb* of the corolla purple; *tube* white.—Used as a pectoral by country people.

Fam. VII. 24. LENTIBULARIÆ. Richard. *Utriculariæ*, Hoffmansegg and Link. *Lysimachius affines*, Jussieu. *Personatarum sectio*, De Candolle.

*Calyx* divided, persisting; *corolla* monopetalous, hypogynous, irregular, spurred, 2-lipped; *stamens* 2, enclosed at the tooth of the corolla; *anther* simple or contracted in the middle; *ovary* 1-celled; *style* 1, very short; *stigma* two-lipped; *seeds* small; *perisperm* fleshy; *cotyledons* sometimes only 1?—*Herb* aquatic or marsh; *leaves* radical, undivided, fleshy, or compound rootshape and bladdery; *scape* naked, or covered with minute scalelike or bladderlike stipules, often undivided, 1 or many-flowered; *bractea* 1 to each flower, or none.

*Calyx* 2-parted; *lower lip* not cut . . . UTRICULARIA. 74.

*Calyx* 5-cut, bellshape; *lower lip* 2-lobed

PINGUICULA. 75.

I. 74. UTRICULARIA. Linnæus. *Bladder-snout.*

*Calyx* 2-leaved; *lips* equal, undivided; *corolla* personate, upper lip sometimes nicked; lower lip large, not nicked, spurred at the base; *stamens* 2; *stigma* 2-lipped.—*Plant* herbaceous, aquatic, free; *leaves* rootshape, under water, many-cut, with many bladders full of air while flowering, and of water before and after; *scape* leafless; *flowers* spiked or solitary, yellow.

1. *Utricularia vulgaris*. . . . . *Common bladdersnout.*

*Stem* conical; *scape* few-flowered; *upper lip* of the corolla as long as the palate, not nicked; *leaves* pinnatifidly many-cut; *lobes* hairlike.

*Lentibularia, Raii Syn.* 288 \*, 1.

*Millefolium palustre galericulatum, Ger. em.* 828, 5.

*Millefolium aquaticum flore luteo galericulato, Park.* 1258.

*Utricularia vulgaris, Lin. S. P.* 26.

*Hooded water-milfoil.*

Stagnant waters and bogs; perennial; July.

*Herb* much branched; *scape* upright; *spike* 3 to 8-flowered; *flowers* large, golden-yellow with red lines; *nectary* bent, nearly as long as the lips.

2. *Utricularia intermedia.* Intermediate bladdersnout.

*Spur* conical; *scape* 3 or 4-flowered; *upper lip* of the corolla flattened, not cut, double the length of the palate; *leaves* crowded, 3-parted; lobes hairlike, forked.

*Utricularia intermedia, Heyne in Schrad. Journ.* 18, 5.

*Utricularia minor, Fl. Danica,* 128.

Irish lakes; perennial; July.

More leafy, and less bladdery, than *utricularia vulgaris*.

3. *Utricularia minor.* Small bladdersnout.

*Spur* keeled, blunt, very short; *upper lip* of the corolla nicked, as long as the palate; *leaves* 3-parted; lobes hairlike, forked.

*Lentibularia minor, Raii Syn.* 286 \*, 2.

*Utricularia minor, Lin. S. P.* 26.

*Small hooded-milfoil.*

Ditches and bogs; perennial; July.

*Herb* slender; *flowers* small, pale.

II. 75. PINGUICULA. Gesner. Butterwort.

*Calyx* bellshape, 5-cut; *corolla* 2-lipped, upper lip three-lobed; lower lip shorter, 2-lobed, spurred at the base; *stamens* 2; *stigma* 2-lipped. — *Leaves* radical, fat; *scape* 1-flowered; *flowers* purplish.

1. *Pinguicula vulgaris.* Common butterwort.

*Spur* conical, obtuse, straight, the length of the corolla; *upper lip* 2-lobed; lower 3-parted; *scape* bald; *capsule* ovate.

*Pinguicula Gesneri, Raii Syn.* 281 \*, 1.

*Pinguicula sive sanicula Eboracensis, Ger. em.* 788, 2; *Park.* 532.

*Pinguicula ovata, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 31.

*Yorkshire sanicle. Butter root. White root.*

Spongy bogs and damp heaths; perennial; May, June.

*Leaves* bald, slightly involute; *limb* of the corolla unequal. — Warm rein-deer milk strained through the leaves,

and left for a day or two to turn sour, is coagulated without any separation of cream or curd, but not cow's milk; juice kills lice, and heals chaps in cows' udders.

2. *Pinguicula Lusitanica*. Portuguese butterwort.

*Spur* conical, subulate; *scape* drooping, downy; *leaves* reticulately veined; *capsules* globose.

*Pinguicula flore minore carneo*, *Raii Syn.* 281.

*Pinguicula Lusitanica*, *Lin. S. P.* 25.

Marshes; perennial; June and July.

*Leaves* pale green, downy, lasting all the winter; *veins* red; *flowers* flesh-colour; limb regular.

3. *Pinguicula grandiflora*. Large-flowered butterwort.

*Spur* awlshape, straight, as long as the corolla; *upper lip* of the corolla spreading, nicked, very large; *lower lip* 3-lobed.

*Pinguicula grandiflora*, *Lamarck Encyc. Meth.* 3, 21.

Marshes in Ireland; perennial; May.

*Leaves* much larger than those of *pinguicula vulgaris*, more veiny and yellower; *scape* 9 in. high; *flowers* reticulated with dark blue veins.

Fam. VIII. 25. SCROFULARINÆ, Link. *Personatæ*,  
De Candolle. *Scrophulariæ*, Jussieu.  
*Scrophularinarum pars*, Brown. *Antirrhinæ*, Persoon.

*Calyx* divided, persisting; *corolla* irregular; limb divided, mostly 2-lipped; *stamens* 4, didynamous, inserted in the corolla; *ovary* free; *style* 1; *stigma* simple or 2-cut; *capsule* 2-celled, 2-valved; valves concave, more or less separated from one another, sometimes 2-parted; dissepiments central, parallel with the valves, sometimes simple and free; sometimes double, formed of the united introflected valves; *seeds* many, on the middle of the dissepiments; perisperm fleshy; corculum straight; cotyledons half-round.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* opposite or alternate; *flowers* bracteated.

*Cor.* small, bellshape, equally 5-lobed;  
*stigma* globose; *capsule* half 2-celled . . . . LIMOSELLA. 76.

*Cor.* bellshape, unequally 4-lobed;  
*stigma* simple; *capsule* 2-celled . . . . . DIGITALIS. 82.

- Cor. 2-lipped; 4 or 5-lobed;  
*stigma* 1; *dissepiments* double . . . . . SCROFULARIA. 77.  
 Cor. personate, spurred; *pyxidium*  
 2-celled; *seeds* wrinkled; *leaves* ovate . . . . . ELATINE. 78.  
 Cor. personate, spurred; *capsule*  
 opening by 2 rents; *seeds* wrinkled;  
*leaves* angular . . . . . CYMBALARIA. 79.  
 Cor. personate, spurred; *capsule*  
 opening by 2 rents; *seeds* compressed;  
 winged; *leaves* linear . . . . . ANTIRRHINUM. 80.  
 Cor. personate, spurless; *capsule*  
 opening by 3 holes; *leaves* linear . . . . . ORONICUM. 81.

I. 76. LIMOSELLA. Linnæus. Mudwort.

*Calyx* 5-cut, equal; *corolla* short, bellshape, 5-cut, equal;  
*stamens* 4 with 2 very slightly shortened, or only 2; *stigma*  
 capitate; *capsule* half 2-celled, 2-valved; valves not nicked;  
*dissepiments* incomplete.—*Herb* very small, marsh, creep-  
 ing; *leaves* bundled; *petioles* dilated, rather sheathing at  
 the base; *scape* 1-flowered; *bractea* 0.

*Limosella aquatica.* Water mudwort.

*Leaves* lanceolate, spathulate; *scape* shorter than the  
 leaves.

*Plantaginella palustris*, *Raii Syn.* 278.

*Plantago aquatica minima* *Clusii, Park.* 1244.

*Limosella aquatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 881.

Dried-up ponds and stagnant pools; annual; July, Aug.  
*Root* fibrous; *stolones* creeping; *leaves* upright, acute,  
 not cut, bald; *scape* becoming reflexed; *flower* flesh-colour;  
*calyx* pointed.

II. 77. SCROFULARIA. Brunsfell. Figwort.

*Calyx* 5-lobed; *corolla* globose; limb contracted; 2-lip-  
 ped; upper lip 2-lobed with a scale on the middle of the  
 inside; lower lip short, 3-lobed; *stigma* 1; *capsule*  
 roundish, pointed; valves not cut, introflected at the bot-  
 tom; *dissepiments* double.—*Stem* herbaceous, angular;  
*leaves* mostly opposite; *peduncles* 2 or many-flowered;  
*bractea* 2 at the divisions; *flowers* opposite, axillary or  
 terminal, spiked.

1. *Scrophularia nodosa*. Knotty figwort.

*Leaves* heartshape, lanceolate, acute, toothed; 3-ribbed at the base; *stem* acute-angled; *racemes* terminal.

*Scrophularia major*, *Raii Syn.* 283 \*, 2; *Ger. em.* 716, 1.

*Scrophularia vulgaris*, *Park.* 610.

*Scrophularia nodosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 863.

*Great figwort. Kernel wort. Brown wort.*

Wood and hedges; perennial; July.

*Root* granulated; *stem* 3 feet high, upright, simple; *leaves* petioled; *spikes* terminal, forked; *flowers* blackish blood-colour.—Its rank smell and bitter taste indicate it to have some active qualities: a decoction of the leaves is used as a wash for the scab in swine.

2. *Scrophularia aquatica*. Water figwort.

*Leaves* heartshape, blunt, serrated, petioled; *stem* membranaceously winged; *racemes* terminal.

*Scrophularia aquatica major*, *Raii Syn.* 283 \*, 1.

*Betonica aquatica*, *Ger. em.* 715, 1.

*Betonica aquatica major*, *Park.* 613.

*Scrophularia aquatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 864.

*Water betony. Brown wort. Bishop's leaves, Yorkshire.*

Watery places; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* 4 feet high; *racemes* mostly solitary, upright; *flowers* blackish blood-colour.

3. *Scrophularia scorodonifolia*. Sage-leaf figwort.

*Leaves* heartshape, doubly serrated, beneath tomentose; *racemes* terminal, 3-forked, leafy.

*Scrophularia scorodonie folio*, *Raii Syn.* 283 \*, 3.

*Scrophularia scorodonia*, *Lin. S. P.* 865.

Watery places and fields; perennial; July and August.

*Calyx* hairy; *flowers* paler than those of *S. aquatica*.

4. *Scrophularia lutea*. Yellow figwort.

*Leaves* heartshape, acutely and doubly serrated, downy; *peduncles* axillary, solitary, forked, leafy.

*Scrophularia flore luteo*, *Ger. em.* 717, 3.

*Scrophularia vernalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 864.

*Spring figwort.*

Watery places and hedges; biennial; April and May.

*Stem* 4-angular, hairy; *leaves* petioled, pointed; *peduncles* as long as the leaves, many-flowered; *flowers* crowded, yellow, bellied.

III. 78. ELATINE. Dioscorides. *Fluellin.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; sepales lanceolate, acute; *corolla* personate, spurred; upper lip 2-cut, reflexed; lower lip 3-cut; mouth closed; palate gibbous; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *stigma* simple; *capsule* globose, 2-celled; cells obliquely cut round; valve circular, from the upper part of each cell; *seeds* oblong, wrinkled.—*Stem* prostrate, weak; *leaves* petioled, penninerved.

1. *Elatine hastata.* *Sharp-pointed fluellin.*

*Upper leaves* hastate; lower leaves oval, alternate; *peduncles* bald.

*Linaria Elatine dicta*, folio acuminato, *Raii Syn.* 282\*, 5.

*Elatine altera*, *Ger. em.* 625, 2.

*Elatine folio acuminato*, *Park.* 553.

*Antirrhinum Elatine*, *Lin. S. P.* 851.

*Elatine hastata*, *Moench Meth.* 523.

*Fields*; annual; July to September.

*Leaves* hairy; *sepales* lanceolate; *corolla* yellow, throat violet-colour, spur pale.

β. *purpurea.* *Corolla* violet.

γ. *regularis.* *Corolla* regular, 5-cut; *spurs* 5.

2. *Elatine ovata.* *Round-leaved fluellin.*

*Leaves* ovate, alternate, hairy; lower leaves opposite, slightly toothed; *peduncles* villose.

*Linaria Elatine dicta*, folio subrotundo, *Raii Syn.* 282\*, 6.

*Veronica fœmina Fuchsii*, sive *Elatine*, *Ger. em.* 625, 2.

*Elatine folio subrotundo*, *Park.* 553.

*Antirrhinum spurium*, *Lin. S. P.* 851.

*Elatine ovata*, *Moench Supp.* 171.

*Female fluellin.*

*Fields*; annual; July to September.

*Branches* hairy; *peduncles* longer than the leaves; *flowers* yellow, upper one violet.

β. *regularis.* *Flowers* regular, 5-cut.

IV. 79. CYMBALARIA. Matthioli. *Bastard navel-wort.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* personate, spurred; *galea* 2-cut, reflexed; lip 3-cut, mouth closed; palate prominent, two-lobed; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *style* 1; *stigma* simple; *capsule* valveless, 2-celled, opening by a rent at the top of each cell; *seeds* wrinkled, angular.—*Stem* prostrate, weak; *leaves* alternate, fleshy, palmately ribbed; *peduncles* axillary, 1-flowered.

*Cymbalaria hederacea.* Ivy bastard-navelwort.  
*Leaves* heartshape, 5-lobed, bald.

*Linaria hederaceo folio glabro, seu Cymbalaria vulgaris, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 282 \*, 4.

*Cymbalaria Italica, Ger. em.* 529, 6.

*Antirrhinum Cymbalaria, Lin. S. P.* 851.

*Antirrhinum 5-lobum, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 385.

*Elatine Cymbalaria, Moench Meth.* 522.

*Cymbalaria, Rivinus Mon. irreg.* 186.

*Italian bastard-navelwort.*

Old walls; perennial; May to November.

*Stem* rooting, bald; *leaves* petioled, fleshy; beneath purplish; *corolla* violet, palate yellow; spur short.

# V. 80. ANTIRRHINUM. Theophrastus. Toad-flax.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *corolla* personate, spurred; galea 2-cut, reflexed; lip 3-cut; mouth closed, palate prominent; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *style* 1; *stigma* simple; *capsule* ovate, valveless, 2-celled, opening by a rent at the top of each cell; *seeds* compressed, edged.—*Stem* mostly upright; *leaves* not cut; *flowers* generally spiked.

a. *Leaves* alternate; spur long, pointed.

1. *Antirrhinum vulgare.* Common toad-flax.

*Leaves* lanceolate, linear, crowded; *stem* upright, spiked; *calyx* bald, much shorter than the spur.

*Linaria lutea vulgaris, Raii Syn.* 281 \*, 1; *Ger. em.* 550.

*Linaria vulgaris nostras, Park.* 458.

*Antirrhinum Linaria, Lin. S. P.* 858.

*Linaria vulgaris, Moench Meth.* 528.

*Osyris, Fuchsii Hist.* 545.

*Great toad-flax. Yellow toad-flax. Butter and eggs.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Roots* creeping; *stem* scarcely branched; *leaves* spread, bald, rather glaucous; *spike* many-flowered, close; *flowers* gold-yellow; palate villous, fulvous.—Juice mixed with milk a poison to flies; leaves in infusion diuretic and purgative; in ointment useful in the piles.

β. *regulare.* *Corolla* 5-cut, regular; 5-spurred; *stamens* 5, equal in length.

*Peloria, Lin. Amæn. Ac.* 1, 3.

γ. *album.* *Corolla* nearly white.

δ. *bicalcaratum.* *Corolla* irregular, 2-spurred.



b. *Lower leaves in whirls; spur pointed, longer than the sepales.*

2. *Antirrhinum repens.* *Creeping toad-flax.*

*Leaves* linear, glaucous; upper leaves crowded, alternate, spread; lowest leaves in whirls; *stem* panicled, nearly upright; *root* creeping; *flowers* streaked; *calyx* bald, as long as the capsule and spur.

*Linaria cærulea foliis brevioribus et angustioribus, Raii Syn. 282 \*, 3.*

*Linaria odorata Monspensulana, Raii Syn. 282 \*, 4.*

*Antirrhinum repens, Lin. S. P. 854.*

*Antirrhinum Monspensulanum, Lin. S. P. 854.*

*Antirrhinum striatum, Lamarck Encycl. Meth. 4, 149.*

*Linaria decumbens, Moench Meth. 523.*

*Blue toad-flax.*

Chalky hills; perennial; July to September.

*Root* creeping; *stem* decumbent at the base; *leaves* upright, 4 or 5 in a whirl; *branches* panicled, alternate, spiked; *flowers* sweet-scented; *corolla* greenish white; *upper lip* streaked with purple; *seeds* angular.

β. *regulare.* *Flowers* regular, 5-cut, 5-spurred.

3. *Antirrhinum arvense.* *Field toad-flax.*

*Leaves* linear, bald; *lower leaves* in whirls of 4; *calyx* pilose, viscid; *flowers* racemose; *spur* recurved; *stem* upright, branched.

*Antirrhinum arvense, Lin. S. P.*

*Linaria comosa, Moench Meth. 523.*

Sandy corn-fields; annual; July and August.

*Leaves* bald; *flowers* small, blue; *bractæ* recurved.

β. *luteum.* *Flowers* yellow.

Settle in Yorkshire. *Withering Bot. Arr.*

c. *Lower leaves opposite; spur blunt, shorter than the sepales.*

4. *Antirrhinum minus.* *Small toad-flax.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, blunt, elliptical, alternate; *lower leaves* opposite; *stem* very much branched, diffuse; *calyx* longer than the spur.

*Linaria Antirrhinum dicta, Raii Syn. 283 \*, 7.*

*Antirrhinum minimum repens, Ger. em. 549, 5.*

*Antirrhinum sylvestre minimum, Park. 1334.*

*Antirrhinum minus, Lin. S. P. 852.*

*Linaria viscida, Moench. Meth. 523.*

*Small creeping snapdragon.*

Sandy corn-fields; annual; June to August.

*Stem* pubescent; *leaves* viscid; *peduncles* axillary, one-flowered, as long as the leaves; *sepales* hairy, nearly as long as the corolla; *corolla* violet; *lip* white; *palate* yellow.

VI. 81. ORONTIUM. Dodonæus. *Snapdragon.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled, 2 lower sepales distant; *corolla* personate, spurless, gibbous at the base; tube inflated; *limb* 2-lipped; *galea* 2-cut, reflexed; *lip* 3-lobed; *palate* prominent closing the mouth; *capsule* oblique at the base, opening often in 3 holes, 1 in the upper, and 2 in the lower cell; *seeds* oval, convex on one side, and concave on the other, edged.—*Stem* erect; *leaves* linear; *flowers* rather spiked.

1. *Orontium arvense.* *Field snapdragon.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, slender; *flowers* rather spiked; *sepales* linear, longer than the corolla; *stem* and *peduncle* hirsute.

*Antirrhinum angustifolium sylvestre*, *Raii Syn.* 283 \*.

*Antirrhinum minus*, *Ger. em.* 549, 4.

*Antirrhinum sylvestre minimum*, *Park.* 1334.

*Antirrhinum Orontium*, *Lin. S. P.* 860.

*Orontium arvense*, *Persoon Syn.* 2, 159.

*Antirrhinum craniolaris*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 282.

*Antirrhinum humile*, *Salisb. Prod.* 98.

*Small snapdragon.*

Chalky and sandy fields; annual; July and August.

*Stem* upright, much branched, hairy; *leaves* bald; *flowers* nearly sessile; *sepales* unequal; *corolla* flesh-colour; *galea* and *lip* rose-colour; *palate* yellow; *capsule* dotted.—Poisonous.

β. *album.* *Corolla* white; *galea* and *lip* violet.

2. *Orontium majus.* *Great snapdragon.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, spiked; *sepales* ovate, obtuse, hairy; *hairs* glandular.

*Antirrhinum purpureum sive album*, *Ger. em.* 549, 2.

*Antirrhinum majus*, *Lin. S. P.* 859.

*Antirrhinum grandiflorum*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 384.

*Antirrhinum murale*, *Salisb. Prod.* 100.

*Orontium majus*, *Persoon Syn.* 159.

Old walls; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* seldom branched; *leaves* bald; *spike* terminal; *flowers* close; *corolla* very large, rose-colour; *palate* yellow.

β. *album.* *Corolla* white.

VII. 82. DIGITALIS. Gesner.

*Foxglove.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; sepales unequal; *corolla* bellshape, bellied; limb oblique, 4 or 5-lobed; lobes unequal; *stigma* simple; *capsule* ovate, pointed, 2-celled; dissepiments double from the inflected edges of the valves; *seeds* very numerous, rather prismatic. — *Leaves* alternate; *flowers* spiked, terminal.

*Digitalis speciosa.*

*Handsome foxglove.*

*Sepales* ovate, acute; *lobes* of the *corolla* blunt; upper lobe not cut; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, wrinkled, pubescent.

*Digitalis purpurea*, *Raii Syn.* 283 \*; *Ger. em.* 790, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 866.

*Digitalis purpurea vulgaris*, *Park.* 633.

*Digitalis speciosa*, *Salisb. Prod.* 100.

*Woods*; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* 4 feet high, upright, downy; *leaves* petioled, crenate; *spike* upright, many-flowered; *flowers* purple and white, with blood-coloured spots and hairs. — The old authors recommend it as a pulmonary and epileptic medicine boiled in wine or water, without any particular caution: the leaves are now considered as one of our most valuable diuretics in dropsy, either in powder, infusion, or tincture, and as a sedative in pulmonary consumption; but it must be employed with care, as it has a great effect in reducing arterial action and retarding the pulse, and this action is frequently exerted suddenly, by the accumulated effects of small doses, so that if the practitioner be not constantly on his guard, he may be surprised by the occurrence of fatal symptoms and lose his patient, even after he has relinquished the use of the medicine.

Fam. IX. 26. SOLANÆÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* 5-cut or 5-parted, persisting; *corolla* regular, 5-cut, deciduous; æstivation plaited; *stamens* 5, at the base of the *corolla*, alternate with the lobes; *ovary* 1, free, 2 or 4-celled, many-seeded; *style* 1; *stigma* blunt, rarely 2-furrowed; *pericarp* 2 to 4-celled; capsular 2-valved; dissepiments parallel and double, or berried; placentarium central, adnate to the dissepiment; *seeds* numerous, sessile; perisperm fleshy; corculum enclosed, curved or spiral, excentric; radicle near the hilum; cotyledons half-round. — *Herbs* or shrubs; *leaves* alternate; *flowers* mostly extrafoliaceous, pedicelled, bracteated, or rarely spiked.

1. *Pericarp capsular.*

- Cor.* rotate; *stamens* 5; filaments villous;  
*capsule* 2-valved ..... VERBASCUM. 83.  
*Cor.* funnelshape; limb unequally 5-lobed;  
*capsule* ovate, operculated ..... HYOSCYAMUS. 84.  
*Cor.* funnelshape; limb regularly 5-lobed;  
*capsule* 2-valved; *stigma* nicked ..... NICOTIANA. 85.  
*Cor.* funnelshape, 5-angular, 5-pointed;  
*capsule* 4-valved; *stigma* 2-lamellar .... STRAMONIUM. 86.

2. *Pericarp berried.*

- Cal.* and *cor.* campanulate; *stam.* 5, fili-  
 form; *berry* globose, on the calyx ..... ATROPA. 87.  
*Cal.* 5-sepaled; *cor.* rotate, nectariferous  
 at the base; *anthers* opening at top by 2  
 pores ..... DULCAMARA. 88.  
*Cal.* 5-sepaled; *cor.* rotate, naked at the  
 base; *anthers* opening at top by 2 pores ... SOLANUM. 89.  
*Cal.* 5-sepaled; *cor.* rotate; *anthers* open-  
 ing longitudinally; *seeds* villous ..... LYCOPERSICON. 90.

## I. 83. VERBASCUM. Pliny.

Mullein.

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* rotate; limb 5-lobed, unequal;  
*stamens* 5, mostly unequal; filaments villous at the base;  
*capsule* 2-valved, 2-celled; dissepiments double, from the  
 inflected edge of the valves; *seeds* many; spermodermis  
 double; outer leathery; corculum straight; cotyledons ob-  
 long, rather leaflike; radicle central.

1. *Flowers glomerate.*1. *Verbascum decurrens.*

Decurrent mullein.

*Leaves* decurrent, tomentose on both sides; *stem* simple.

*Verbascum mas latifolium luteum*, *Raii Syn.* 287, 1.

*Tapsus barbatus*, *Ger. em.* 773, 1.

*Verbascum album vulgare*, sive *Thapsus barbatus communis*, *Park.* 60.

*Verbascum Thapsus*, *Lin. S. P.* 252.

*Verbascum decurrens*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 378.

*Great mullein.* *High taper.* *Cow's lungwort.* *Hares' beard.*

Chalky and sandy banks; biennial; July and August.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 35 feet high, tomentose; *leaves* not  
 cut, hairy, white, very much branched, entangled; *spike*  
 terminal, many-shaped; *flowers* sessile, yellow or white.—  
 Externally used it is emollient; given also to cows that are  
 consumptive; a decoction, 2 oz. to the quart, given daily,

is useful in diarrhoea, or as a clyster in tenesmus; the down of the leaves is also used for tinder; the whole herb flung into ponds is said to intoxicate the fish so that they may be taken by the hand.

*β. thapso-nigrum.* Leaves ovate; lower leaves petioled; middle sessile; upper decurrent; stem branched; flowers in bunches, sessile.

A mule-plant of *v. decurrens* impregnated by *v. nigrum*, Robson.

*γ. nigro-lychnitis.* Leaves woolly; radical leaves petioled; stem leaves sessile; flowering branches numerous, axillary; flowers in bunches.

Near Yarmouth, probably a mule-plant, Turner.

2. *Verbascum thapsoides.* Thapsus-like mullein.

Leaves decurrent; stem branched.

*Verbascum thapsoides*, Huds. Fl. Angl. 90.

*Verbascum Thapsi*, Lin. S. P. 1669.

*Verbascum Lychnitis β*, Smith Fl. Brit. 250.

Bastard mullein.

Chalky and sandy meadows, Kent, Hudson.

3. *Verbascum lychnites.* Candlewick mullein.

Leaves wedgeshape, oblong, naked on the upper surface; stem angular, paniced; beards of the filaments yellowish.

*Verbascum flore albo parvo*, Raii Syn. 287, 3.

*Verbascum lychnite Matthioli*, Ger. em. 775, 3.

*Verbascum mas, foliis longioribus*, Park. 60.

*Verbascum lychnites*, Lin. S. P. 252.

Waysides in chalky soils; perennial; July and August.

Stem 3 feet high, woolly; leaves very woolly beneath, reticulately veined above; stem leaves sessile; flowers pedicelled, in bunches, milk-white.

4. *Verbascum pulverulentum* Hoary mullein.

Leaves ovate, oblong, slightly serrated, powdery on both sides, tomentose; stem round, paniced; beard of the filaments yellow; anthers bright red.

*Verbascum pulverulentum flore luteo parvo*, Raii Syn. 287, 2.

*Verbascum Lychnitis β*, Huds. Fl. Angl. 90.

*Verbascum pulverulentum*, Salisb. Prod. 104.

Yellow hoary mullein. Norfolk mullein.

Waysides and hedges in chalky soils; biennial; July.

Herb mealy, downy; stem 4 feet high; leaves all sessile, obsoletely serrated; flowers golden yellow; beard of the stamens whitish yellow.

5. *Verbascum mixtum*. *Mixed mullein.*

*Leaves* oblong, acute, slightly crenate, sessile, mealy tomentose; lower leaves petioled; *branches* paniced, vil-  
lous; *beards* of the filaments violet.

*Verbascum nigro-pulverulentum*  $\beta$ , *Smith Fl. Br.* 251.

*Verbascum mixtum*, *De Candolle Fl. Fr.* 2674.

6. *Verbascum nigrum*. *Black mullein.*

*Leaves* oblong, heartshape, petioled, crenate rather downy; *beards* of the filaments purplish.

*Verbascum nigrum flore parvo*, apicibus purpureis, *Raii Syn.* 288, 4.

*Verbascum nigrum*, *Ger. em.* 775, 2; *Lin. S. P.* 253.

*Verbascum nigrum vulgare*, *Park.* 61.

Waysides; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* upright, angular, purplish, slightly branched; *leaves* dark green; *spike* very loose; *flowers* in bunches, pedicelled, golden yellow; *anthers* yellowish red.

7. *Verbascum virgatum*. *Rodlike mullein.*

*Leaves* oblong, lanceolate, toothed, sessile; *radical leaves* rather lyrate, downy; *stem* branchy; *flowers* aggregate, sessile.

*Blattaria flore amplo*, *Ger. em.* 778.

*Verbascum Gallicum*, *Willd. Sp. Pl.* 1005.

*Verbascum virgatum*, *Stokes in With. B. Arr.* 319.

*Verbascum Chaexii*, *Villars Delph.* 491.

Waysides and fields; biennial; August.

*Stem* 6 feet high, branched at bottom, round; *branches* simple, virgate; *radical leaves* wrinkled, pinnatifid at bottom, above shining, beneath venose; *flowers* yellow, very large, tube purplish.

b. *Flowers solitary.*8. *Verbascum luridum*. *Dark mullein.*

*Leaves* amplexicaul, crenate, oblong, bald, serrate; *radical leaves* nearly lyrate, sinuate; *peduncles* 1-flowered, solitary; *stem* branched, angular; *beards* of the filaments purple.

*Blattaria lutea*, *Raii Syn.* 288, 1.

*Blattaria Plinii*, *Ger. em.* 776.

*Blattaria flore luteo*, *Park.* 64.

*Verbascum Blattaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 254.

*Verbascum luridum*, *Salisb. Prodr.*

*Moth mullein.*

Sandy places; annual; July.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 4 feet high; *spikes* terminal, many-flowered; *flowers* golden yellow with purple lines.

II. 84. HYOSCYAMUS. Dioscorides. Henbane.

*Calyx* tubular, 5-cut; *corolla* funnelshape; limb obliquely spreading, unequally 5-lobed; *stamens* 5; *stigma* capitate; *capsule* ovate, compressed, dehiscent, circumscissile; *seeds* ascending; *corculum* homotropous.—Herbaceous; *bracteæ* mostly double; *flowers* solitary, axillary, mostly facing one way.

1. *Hyoscyamus niger*. Black henbane.

*Leaves* amplexicaul, sinuate; *flowers* nearly sessile.

*Hyoscyamus vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 274, 1.

*Hyoscyamus niger*, *Ger. em.* 353, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 257.

*Hyoscyamus niger vel vulgaris*, *Park.* 362.

*Hyoscyamus lethalis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 131.

Common henbane.

Ruins and waysides; annual; July.

*Root* fusiform; *herb* viscous, foetid, woolly, clammy; *stem-leaves* alternate; *flowers* upright; *calyx* reticulately veined; *tube* of the *corolla* white, purple in the middle; *limb* pale yellow veined with purple; *anthers* and *style* deep purple.—Roots, leaves, and seeds, reputed poisonous; but the seeds may be eaten with impunity; the inspissated juice is added to opium to prevent costiveness; the smoke removes toothach.

2. *Hyoscyamus albus*. White henbane.

*Stem-leaves* petioled, heartshape, pointed, sinuate; *bracteæ* not cut; *flowers* nearly sessile; *corolla* bellied.

*Hyoscyamus albus*, *Ger. em.* 353, 2; *Lin. S. P.* 257.

*Hyoscyamus luridus*, *Salisb. Prod.* 132.

Rubbish by the sea-side; annual; July.

*Leaves* downy, paler than those of *hyoscyamus niger*.—Effects similar but milder than those of the black.

III. 85. NICOTIANA. Lonicerus. Tobacco.

*Calyx* 5-parted; lobes equal; *corolla* funnelshape; limb 5-plaited; *stamens* 5, equal, villous at bottom; *stigma* capitate, nicked; *capsule* ovate, conical; apex cut.

1. *Nicotiana rustica*. Country tobacco.

*Leaves* petioled, ovate, not in the least cut; lobes of the *corolla* blunt.

*Hyoscyamus luteus*, *Ger. em.* 356.

*Nicotiana rustica*, *Lin. S. P.* 258.

Yellow henbane. English tobacco.

Dunghills, naturalized from America; annual; July.

Leaves may be smoked for the same purposes as American tobacco.

#### IV. 86. STRAMONIUM. Lobel.

*Thorn-apple.*

*Calyx* large, tubular, bellied, 5-angular; apex 5-cut, falling off; base orbicular, peltate, persistent; *corolla* very large, funnelshape; tube long; limb 5-angular, 5-plaited, 5-pointed; *stamens* 5; *stigma* 2-lamellar; *capsule* rough or smooth, half ovate, 4-celled; valves 2 or 4; dissepiments prominent.

*Stramonium fœtidum,*

*Stinking thorn-apple.*

*Capsules* ovate, thorny, upright; *leaves* ovate, sinuate, bald, narrowed at bottom into a petiole.

*Solanum pomo spinoso oblongo, flore calathoides, stramonium vulg dictum, Raii Syn.* 266, 1.

*Stramonium spinosum, Ger. em.* 348, 2; *Lamarck Fl. Gall.*

*Stramonium majus album, Park.* 360.

*Datura Stramonium, Lin. S. P.* 255.

*Stramonium fœtidum, Scop. Carn.* 252.

*Stramonium vulgatum, Gærtn. Fr. et Sem.* 2, 243.

*Datura lurida, Salisb. Prod.* 131.

Dunghills, waysides, naturalized from America; annual; July.

*Herb* lurid, narcotic; *stem* forked, spreading, 3-feet high; *leaves* from the fork; *flowers* axillary, white.—Leaves given internally bring on delirium, itching, eruptions and inflammation of the skin; these effects are counteracted by acetous or citric acid; the expressed juice of the leaves inspissated, used in doses of 2 to 16 grs. a day, is useful in convulsive and epileptic diseases: ointment made from them is anodyne: the seeds used internally produce the same effects as the leaves; the root and lower part of the stem smoked as tobacco is antispasmodic.

#### V. 87. ATROPA. Linnæus.

*Dwale.*

*Calyx* bellshape, 5-cut; *corolla* bellshape, double the length of the calyx; *stamens* 5, equal; *filaments* threadshape, downy at bottom; *anthers* oval; *stigma* capitate; *berry* globose, sitting on the calyx.—*Stem* caulescent; *leaves* mostly in pairs; *flowers* extra-axillary, solitary, or rather crowded.

*Atropa lethalis.*

*Deadly dwale.*

*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* ovate, edge not cut.



*Belladonna*, *Raii Syn.* 265, 1.

*Solanum lethale*, *Ger. em.* 340; *Park.* 346.

*Atropa Belladonna*, *Lin. S. P.* 360.

*Atropa lethalis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 132.

*Belladonna trichotoma*, *Moench. Meth.* 179.

Chalky ruins; perennial; July.

*Rhizoma* creeping, fleshy; *stem* erect, 2-forked, downy; *leaves* lateral, in pairs, dark green; *flowers* lateral, solitary, peduncled, drooping, dark-violet; *calyx* viscous; *anthers* white; *berry* blackish, shining.—Leaves externally applied with advantage to tumours of the breasts, even if cancerous; applied to the eye it causes a dilatation of the pupil, and affects it for some time, so that it will not contract even in the strongest light. A poultice of the roots boiled in milk cures hard, ill-conditioned tumours and ulcers. Juice of the ripe berries is poisonous, and has frequently been fatal to children; it also stains paper of a durable purple.

# VI. 88. DULCAMARA. *Dodonæus.* *Bitter-sweet.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* rotate, 5-parted; lobes equal, reflected, with 2 green spots at the base of each; *stamens* 5; *anthers* oblong, soldered together; opening at the tip with 2 pores; *stigma* simple; *berry* ovate, shining, 2-celled, many-seeded; *seeds* smooth.—*Stem* shrubby; *leaves* lobed or sinuate; *flowers* corymbose, opposite to the leaves.

*Dulcamara flexuosa.*

*Bending bitter-sweet.*

*Stem* flexuous; *leaves* bald, ovate, heartshape; upper leaves lobed, eared.

*Solanum lignosum*, seu *Dulcamara*, *Raii Syn.* 265, 1; *Park.* 350.

*Amara dulcis*, *Ger. em.* 350.

*Solanum Dulcamara*, *Lin. S. P.* 264.

*Dulcamara flexuosa*, *Moench. Meth.* 514.

*Woody nightshade.* *Bitter-sweet.*

Damp hedges; shrubby; June and July.

*Root* woody; *stem* branched; *leaves* petioled, alternate, not cut, bald; *corymbus* opposite or terminal, drooping; *flowers* violet, flesh-colour, or rarely white.—*Root* smells like potatoes: twigs in infusion highly esteemed as a restorative and alterative, far superior to China or sarsaparilla. Two drms. of the sliced dry twigs infused in a pint of hot water for half an hour, then boiled for 15 min. dose two cupfulls, morn and even. Useful in acute rheumatism, inflammatory diseases, fevers, suppression of the lochiæ, asthma, scurvy, and lues venerea.

β. *hirsuta*. Leaves rough with hairs.

*Solanum lignosum*, seu *dulcamara marina*, *Raii Syn.* 265, 2.

Sea-coasts, *Ray*, *Hudson*.

# VII. 89. SOLANUM. *Pliny*. *Nightshade.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* rotate, 5-lobes; lobes naked at bottom; *anthers* 5, oblong, opening at their tip by 2 pores; *stigma* blunt; *berry* smooth, fleshy, 2-celled, many-seeded; *seeds* smooth; *corculum* spiral.—*Stem* shrubby or herbaceous; *leaves* simple, sometimes pinnate with an odd one, in many doubly; *peduncles* solitary or many; one or many flowered; extra-axillary, or scattered or terminal.

a. *Stem* herbaceous, not armed; *leaves* sinuate or lobed; *racemes* forked, rather umbelled or panicled, drooping, extra-foliaceous; *peduncles* short; *flowers* small, white, or light violet; *berry* small, globular. *Maurella*.

## 1. *Solanum nigrum*. *Black nightshade.*

*Stem* angular; *leaves* ovate, toothed, angular, bald; *berries* black.

*Solanum vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 265, 4; *Park.* 346.

*Solanum hortense*, *Ger. em.* 339, 1.

*Solanum nigrum*, *Lin. S. P.* 266.

*Solanum humile*, *Salisb. Prod.* 134.

*Garden nightshade.* *Morell.* *Petty morell.*

Dunghills and gardens; annual; June to September.

*Root* much branched; *stem* spreading; *leaves* petioled; *flowers* smell like musk.—*Leaves* applied externally abate inflammation; internally, 1 or 2 grs. infused in boiling water, and taken at bedtime, occasions a copious perspiration, are diuretic, and generally purge the next day.

## 2. *Solanum villosum*. *Villous nightshade.*

*Stem* round, villous at top; *leaves* ovate, angulate, rather villous; *berries* yellow.

*Solanum nigrum* β, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 93.

*Solanum villosum*, *De Cand. Fl. Fr.*

Dunghills and cultivated grounds; annual; July.

b. *Leaves* pinnately cut with an odd lobe; lobes not cut; *racemes* corymbose, terminal.

## 3. *Solanum tuberosum*. *Tuberous nightshade.*

*Root* bearing tubers; *stem* herbaceous, not armed; *segments* of the *leaves* unequal, alternate; *pedicells* jointed; *corolla* 5-angular.

*Solanum tuberosum esculentum*, *Raii Syn.* 265, 3.

*Battata Virginiana*, sive *Virginianorum*, et *Pappus*, *Ger. em.* 927.

*Pappas*, seu *Battatas Virginianorum*, *Park. Par.* 517, 3.

*Solanum tuberosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 285.

*Lycopersicon tuberosum*, *Miller Dict.*

*Battatas. Virginia potatoes. Potatoes.*

Cultivated, naturalized from Peru; peren.; June, July.

Root tuberos, abounding in starch, nutritive, yielding far more food on an acre than any other plant, hence the cultivation of it spreads rapidly over the globe; *tubers* nearly cylindrical; *skin* white; *leaves* dark green; *corolla* white.

β. *rubrum*. *Tubers* large, nearly cylindrical; *skin* red; *leaves* dark green; *corolla* reddish, variegated.

γ. *album*. *Tubers* oblong; *skin* red; *leaves* dark green; *corolla* whitish.

δ. *variegatum*. *Tubers* roundish; *skin* yellowish; *leaves* crisp; *corolla* variegated.

ε. *violaceum*. *Tubers* first round, growing rather cylindrical; *skin* mottled with yellow and red; *corolla* violet.

# VIII. 90. LYCOPERSICON. Anguillara. Love-apple.

*Calyx* 5 to 20-parted; *corolla* 5 to 20-cut; *anthers* polyadelphious, conical, tip lengthened by a membrane opening lengthways; *style* broad, nearly simple; *stigmata* many; *ovary* many-celled; *berry* bunched, broad, fleshy; *seeds* villous.—*Leaves* pinnately-cut with an odd lobe; *pedicell* jointed under the flower; *corolla* yellow.

*Lycopersicon esculentum*.

Eatable love-apple.

Stem hairy, hairs diverging; *leaves* irregularly pinnately-cut; segments incised, beneath glaucous.

*Poma amoris*, *Ger. em.* 346.

*Pomum amoris majus*, *Park.* 353.

*Solanum Lycopersicon*, *Lin. S. P.* 185.

*Lycopersicon Pomum amoris*, *Moench. Moeth.* 515.

Gold apples. Tomatoes.

Dunghills, and cultivated as a potherb; annual; June.

*Panicles* internodial; *fruit* shining.—Fruit boiled in soups; pulp of the fruit boiled with salt and spices used as a sauce.

## Fam. X. 27. GENTIANÆ.

*Calyx* 1-leaved, 5 rarely 8-cut, persistent; *corolla* monopetalous, hypogynous, regular, withering or falling off; limbs lobed; lobes equal to the lobes of the calyx; æstivation imbricate; *stamens* as many as the lobes, alternating with them; *ovary* 1, free, 1 or 2-celled, many-seeded; *style* 1, rarely 2; *stigma* simple or 2-lobed; *capsule* many-seeded, 1 or 2-celled, 2-valved; valves with inflected edges, which, in the 2-celled, form the dissepiments; *seeds* small, on the edge of the valves; coraculum straight, in the centre of the fleshy perisperm; radicle near the umbilicus.—*Stipules* 0; flowers terminal or axillary.

*Corolla* rotate; lobes fringed; base bearded; *seeds* margined, fringed . . . . . LIMNANTHE. 98.

*Corolla* rotate; lobes bald; base 2-glandular; *seeds* margined, not cut . . . . . SWERTIA. 97.

*Cor.* rotate, 8-cut; lobes bald; base naked; *seeds* ovate . . . . . CHLORA. 96.

*Cor.* funnelshape; tube long; *stigma* 2-cut; *anthers* becoming spirally twisted . . ERYTHÆA. 94.

*Cor.* funnelshape; lobes hairy; *stigma* capitate; *leaves* ternate . . . . . MENYANTHES. 99.

*Cor.* funnelshape; mouth naked; lobes not fringed, eared; *anthers* distinct . . . . . ERICALA. 92.

*Cor.* hypocrateriform; mouth bearded; lobes 4 or 5, not fringed; *anthers* distinct ERYTHALIA. 93.

*Cor.* hypocrateriform; tube bellied; lobes 4; *anthers* straight; *stigma* capitate . . . . . FRANQUEVILLIA. 95.

*Cor.* bellshape; mouth naked; lobes not fringed; *anthers* connate . . . . . PNEUMONANTHE. 91.

A. GENTIANÆ VERÆ. *Leaves* opposite, mostly sessile; edge not cut; *capsule* 1-celled; *herb* very bitter.

I. 91. PNEUMONANTHE. Val. Cordus. *Lungflower.*

*Calyx* rather 5-sided, 5-toothed; *corolla* bellshape, 5-cut; mouth naked; teeth 5, alternating with the lobes; edge not cut; *stamens* 5; *anthers* grown together into a tube; *stigmata* 2, sessile; *capsule* oblong, 1-celled, 2-valved, opening at the tip; *seed* round, not margined.—*Root* perennial; *flowers* blue, plaited.

1. *Pneumonanthe vulgaris*. Common lungflower.  
*Leaves* linear, blunt; *flowers* axillary and terminal, p-  
 duncled.

*Gentiana palustris angustifolia*, Raii Syn. 274, 1.  
*Pneumonanthe*, Ger. em. 438.  
*Gentianella autumnalis*, *pneumonanthe dicta*, Park. 406.  
*Gentiana Pneumonanthe*, Lin. S. P. 330.  
*Gentiana linifolia*, Salisb. Prod. 137.  
*Gentiana linearifolia*, Lamarck Fl. Fr. 2, 298.  
*Cimnialis Pneumonanthe*, Brockh. in Ræmer. Arch. 1, 26.  
*Pneumonanthe vulgaris*, Schmidt in Ræm. Arch. 1, 17.  
*Calathian violet*. Autumn bellflower. Harvest bells.

Turfy heaths; perennial; August and September.  
*Root* flagelliform; *stem* upright, simple, 4-angled; *flowers*  
 deep blue, plaits of the corolla green.

2. *Pneumonanthe grandiflora*. Large lungflower.  
*Stem* 1-flowered, scarcely as long as the flower; *plaits*  
 of the corolla spotted on the inside; spots ovate; *leaves*  
 ovate, lanceolate, 3-ribbed.

*Gentianella verna major*, Ger. em. 436, 1.  
*Gentianella Alpina verna major*, Park. 403.  
*Gentiana acaulis*, Lin. S. P. 330.  
*Gentiana grandiflora*, Lamarck Fl. Fr. 2, 333.  
*Pneumonanthe acaulis*, Schmidt in Ræm. Arch. 1, 17.  
*Cimnialis acaulis*, Brockh. in Ræm. Arch. 1, 26.  
*Cimnialis longiflora*, Moench. Meth. 514.

Mountains of South Wales; perennial; May.  
*Flowers* very large, blue.

## II. 92. ERICALA. Renealm. Bastard-felwort.

*Calyx* tubular, 3 to 5-angular, toothed; *corolla* funnel-  
 shape or hypoc crateriform; limb 5-lobed, lobes with a tooth  
 on each side; edge not cut or crenate; mouth naked; *sta-*  
*mens* 5; *anthers* free; *stigmata* 2-lobed, fringed, sessile;  
*capsule* fusiform, 1-celled, 2-valved, opening at the top;  
*seeds* ovate.—*Root* perennial; *stems* many, mostly simple;  
*flowers* terminal and axillary, blue.

1. *Ericala verna*. Spring bastard-felwort.  
*Stems* many, simple, 1-flowered; *leaves* ovate, acute;  
 radical leaves crowded, large; *corolla* hypoc crateriform,  
 longer than the stem, 5-cut.

*Gentiana alpina verna*, Ger. em. 436, 2.  
*Gentiana verna*, Lin. S. P. 331.  
*Gentiana Bavarica*, Jacq. Obs. 3, 19.  
*Ericala verna*, Brockh. in Ræm. Arch. 1, 26.  
*Hippion vernale*, Schmidt in Ræm. Arch. 1, 17.  
*Gentianella serrata* α, Lamarck Fl. Fr. 2, 294.  
 Spring alpine felwort.

Barren mountains; perennial; April.

*Root* creeping; *stem* short, branched at bottom, 4-angular above; *flowers* terminal; *corolla* deep blue, tube whitish green; lobes crenate.

2. *Ericala Bavarica*.

Bavarian bastard-felwort.

*Stems* many, simple, 1-flowered; *leaves* ovate, blunt; radical leaves crowded, imbricate, smaller than the others.

*Gentiana Bavarica*, Lin. S. P. 331.

*Hippion Bavaricum*, Schmidt in Rœm. Arch. 1, 17.

*Ericala Bavarica*, Brockh. in Rœm. Arch. 1, 26.

Barren mountains; perennial; April.

3. *Ericala nivalis*.

Snow bastard-felwort.

*Stem* branched; branches alternate, 1-flowered; *stem leaves* lanceolate; *corolla* funnelshape, 5-cut.

*Gentianella fugax minor*, Ger. em. 431, 3.

*Gentiana nivalis*, Lin. S. P. 332.

*Hippion nivale*, Schmidt in Rœm. Arch. 1, 17.

*Ericala nivalis*, Brockh. in Rœm. Arch. 1, 26.

Small alpine gentian. Dwarf felwort.

Scotch alps; annual; August.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* and *branches* upright; *radical leaves* pointed; *flowers* deep blue, tube greenish.

III. 93. ERYTHALIA. Renealm.

Erythalia.

*Calyx* bellshape, 4 or 5-cut; *corolla* hypocrateriform, 4 or 5-lobed, edge not cut, with a many-cut scale or paraphyllum at the base of each lobe; *stamens* 4 or 5, distinct; *styles* 2; *stigmata* clubshape; *capsule* 1-celled; *seeds* ovate, not margined.—*Root* annual; *leaves* and *lobes* of the calyx minutely cartilaginously serrated at the edge; *flowers* fascicled, rather umbelled.

1. *Erythalia pulchella*.

Pretty erythalia.

*Calyx* 4 or 5-lobed; lobes equal; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate.

*Gentianella fugax autumnalis elatior*, *centaurii minor foliis*, Raii Syn. 275, 1.

*Gentiana Amarella*, Lin. S. P. 334.

*Gentiana Germanica*, Willd. Sp. P.

*Gentiana campestris*, Allioni Pedem.

*Gentiana Amarella* α, Lamark Fl. Fr. 292.

*Gentiana pulchella*, Salisb. Prod. 137.

*Erythalia Amarella*, Brockh. in Rœm. Arch. 1, 26.

*Hippion Amarellis*, Schmidt in Rœm. Arch. 1, 17.

Chalky pastures; annual; August.

Root fusiform, twisted; stem upright; branchy above; leaves ovate, 3-ribbed; peduncles 1 or 2-flowered; tube of the corolla white, limb purple.

β. *quadrifida*. Corolla 4-cut.

*Gentiana campestris*, Walcot. Brit. Flor.

γ. *præcox*. Flowering in April or May.

*Gentiana fugax verna*, seu *præcox*, Raii Syn. 275, 3.

δ. *multiplicata*. Flowers double; lobes inflected.

2. *Erythalia campestris*. Field erythalia.

*Calyx* 4-lobed; 2 outer lobes larger, ovate, spearshape, overlapping the other 2; edge of the lobes of the calyx and of the leaves cartilaginous and minutely serrated.

*Gentiana pratensis*, flore lanuginoso, Raii Syn. 275, 1.

*Gentiana campestris*, Lin. S. P. 334.

*Gentiana Amarella* β, Lamark Fl. Fr.

*Gentiana Amarella*, Allioni Pedem. 353.

*Erythalia campestris*, Brockh. in Rœm. Arch. 1, 26.

*Hippion campestre*, Schmidt in Rœm. Arch. 1, 17.

*Gentianella tetandra*, Moench Meth. 482.

Chalky pastures and hills by the sea; ann.; September.

Stem 9 in. high, rather branchy; calyx appearing as if enclosed in 2 bractææ.

#### IV. 94. ERYTHRÆA. Renealm. Centory.

*Calyx* 5-sided, 5-cut; corolla funnelshape; tube cylindrical; mouth denticulated; limb 5-cut; stamens 5, equal, exserted, declined; anthers distinct, after the anthesis spirally twisted; style 1; stigma capitate, 2-parted; capsule linear, 1-celled.—Flowers rose-coloured, in bundles, terminal or axillary.

1. *Erythræa vulgaris*. Common centory.

Stem long, forked; leaves ovate, oblong; radical leaves crowded; flowers sessile, paniced, girt at the base with 1 or 2 scales; calyx shorter than the tube.

*Centaurium minus*, Raii Syn. 287, 1.

*Centaurium parvum*, Ger. em. 547, 1.

*Centaurium minus vulgare*, Park. 272.

*Gentiana Centaurium*, Lin. S. P. 332.

*Chironia Centaurium*, Curtis Fl. Lond.

*Centaurium vulgare*, Rafinesque.

*Chironia pulchella*, Salisb. Prodr. 334.

*Erythræa Centaurium*, Pers. Syn. 1, 283.

Little centory. Small centory. Small purple centory.

Dry pastures; annual; July and August.

Root branched; stem 12 in. high, 4-angular, branched at bottom; leaves 3-ribbed, smooth.

*β. quadrifida.* Corolla 4-cut.

*γ. alba.* Corolla white.

2. *Erythræa littoralis.* Shore centory.

Stem simple, stiff; leaves linear, obovate; lobes of the calyx subulate; flowers sessile, corymbose, capitate.

*Chironia littoralis*, *Eng. Bot.* 33, 2305.

*Erythræa conferta*, *Persoon Syn.* 1, 283?

Northern sea-shores; annual; June.

Stem 3 in. high; style scarcely declined.

3. *Erythræa pulchella.* Pretty centory.

Stem short, much branched; leaves ovate; lobes of the calyx awlshape, little shorter than the tube of the corolla; flowers erect, pedicelled.

*Gentiana Centaurium β*, *Lin. S. P.* 333.

*Chironia pulchella*, *Swart. Act. Hol.* 1783, 85.

*Erythræa ramosissima*, *Pers. Syn.* 283.

Sandy sea-shores; annual; August and September.

Stem 2 in. high, forked; leaves 3 or 5-ribbed.

## V. 95. FRANQUEVILLIA. R. A. Salisbury. MSS.

*Gentianella.*

Calyx cupshape, rather angular, 4-cut; corolla hypocrateriform; tube ovate; limb 4-cut, regular; stamens 4, short, upright; anthers straight, distinct, slightly exserted; style 1; stigma capitate; capsule 1-celled, 2-valved, open at top; seeds angular, dotted.—Flowers upright, terminal, loosely paniced or solitary, yellow, persisting; peduncles long.

*Franquevillia minima.* Least gentianella.

Stem rather forked; radical leaves roundish; stem leaves awlshape, connected at the base.

*Centaurium palustre luteum minimum nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 286, 2.

*Gentiana filiformis*, *Lin. S. P.* 335.

*Exacum filiforme*, *Engl. Bot.* 235.

*Hippion filiforme*, *Schmidt in Ræmer Arch.*

Bogs; annual; July.

Roots fibrous; stem forked or simple, roundish, 2 in. high; peduncles 4-sided, 1-flowered.



## VI. 96. CHLORA. Renealm.

Yellow-wort,

*Calyx* 8 or 10-sepaled; sepales lanceolate; *corolla* hypocrateriform; tube short; limb 6 or 10-parted; *stamens* 6 to 10; *filaments* short, inserted in the mouth of the corolla; *anthers* upright, exserted; *styles* 1, short, 2-cut; *stigmata* 2, 2-cut; *capsule* oblong, 1-celled, many-seeded; *seeds* ovate.—*Stem* forked at top; *leaves* connate at the base; *flowers* solitary, from the forks of the stem.

*Chlora perfoliata.*

Thoroughleafed yellow-wort.

*Herb* glaucous; *radical leaves* ovate, stellate; *stem leaves* 3-angular, acute, connate.

*Centaurium luteum perfoliatum*, *Raii Syn.* 287, 4.*Centaurium luteum Lobelii*, *Ger. em.* 547, 2.*Centaurium minus luteum et perfoliatum non ramosum*, *Park.* 271.*Gentiana perfoliata*, *Lin. S. P.* 335.*Chlora perfoliata*, *Lin. Mant.**Blackstonia perfoliata*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1*, 146.*Chironia perfoliata*, *Salisb. Prod.* 137.

Yellow centory.

Chalk hills; annual; July and August.

*Root* tortuous; *stem* 1 foot high.

## VII. 97. SWERTIA. Linnæus.

Fellwort.

*Calyx* 4 or 5 sepaled; *corolla* rotate; tube very short, not spurred; limb 5-parted; lobes lanceolate; glands 2, fringed, at the base of each lobe; *stamens* 4 or 5, shorter than the corolla; *anthers* versatile; *style* very short, 2-parted; *stigmata* 2; *capsule* ovate, 1-celled, 2-valved, many-seeded; *seeds* margined, wing not cut.—*Flowers* blue, axillary and terminal; *peduncles* often 1-flowered.

*Swertia perennis.*

Perennial fellwort.

*Stem* simple; *radical leaves* lengthened into a petiole; *peduncles* 4-sided, opposite; *corolla* 5-cut. \*

*Gentiana Pennæi minor*, *Ger. em.* 433, 5.*Swertia perennis*, *Lin. S. P.* 328.

Spotted gentian. Marsh gentian.

Alpine bogs; perennial; August.

*Root* white; *stem* a foot high; *flowers* upright, purplish, spotted with black.

B. MENYANTHÆ. *Leaves* alternate, mostly toothed, or ternate; *cæstivation* inflected.

VIII. 98. LIMNANTHES. Stokes. *Water-rose.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* rotate, limb spreading, 5-parted; edge of the lobes ciliated, base bearded; *stamens* 5; *style* short; *stigma* 2-lobed, lobes crenate; *glands* 5, hypogynous, alternating with the stamens; *capsule* compressed, 1-celled, valveless, suture seedbearing, in 2 rows; *seeds* compressed, edge winged; wings fringed.—*Herb* floating; *leaves* alternate, peltate, rough underneath; *petiole* dilated at the base, rather sheathing; *flowers* yellow, axillary, in bundles; *peduncles* 1-flowered.

*Limnanthes peltata.* *Shield-leaf water-rose.*  
*Leaves* heartshape orbicular; edge not cut.

*Nymphæa lutea minor*, flore fimbriato, *Raii Syn.* 368, 2.

*Nymphæa lutea minima*, *Ger. em.* 820, 5.

*Nymphæa lutea minor*, *Park.* 1252.

*Menyanthes nymphoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 207.

*Limnanthemum peltatum*, *Gmel. Act. Petr.* 1769, 527.

*Waldschmidia nymphoides*, *Wigg. Fl. Holsat.* 20.

*Villarsia nymphoides*, *Ventenat.*

*Menyanthes natans*, *Lamärck Fl. Fr.* 203.

*Menyanthes nymphæoides*, *Engl. Bot.* 217.

*Limnanthes nymphoides*, *Stokes Bot. Med. Mat.* 300.

*Fringed buckbean.* *Less yellow water-lily.* *Dwarf water-lily.*

Ditches and slow streams; perennial; July and August.  
*Stem* very long; *leaves* dark green, sometimes spotted.

IX. 99. MENYANTHES. Dioscorides. *Buckbean.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* funnel-shape; inside densely villous; limb spreading, bent back, 5-lobed; edge not cut; *stamens* 5; *style* 1, exserted; *stigma* capitate, 2 cut; *capsule* 1-celled, 2-valved; *seeds* ovate, compressed, shining.—*Leaves* ternate, petioled; *base* of the petiole dilated, rather sheathing; *scape* many-flowered; *flowers* spiked; *bractea* 1 at the base of each peduncle.

*Menyanthes palustris.* *Marsh buckbean.*

*Menyanthes palustre*, *triphylum latifolium* et *angustifolium*, *Raii Syn.* 285, 1.

*Trifolium paludosum*, *Ger. em.* 1194; *Park.* 1212.

*Menyanthes trifoliata*, *Lin. S. P.* 208.

*Marsh clover.* *Marsh trefoil.*

Watery places and spongy bogs; perennial; June, July.

Root black; stem ascending, branched at bottom; leaflets toothed, repand; flowers peduncled, flesh-colour. — Leaves extremely bitter, used instead of hops, and to destroy worms, as also in rheumatism and dropsy; they are also smoked.

Fam. XI. 28. POLEMONIACEÆ. Ventenat. *Polemonii*, Jussieu. *Polémonideæ*, Persoon. *Personatæ*, Adanson.

*Calyx* 1-leafed, divided, persisting; *corolla* 1-petaled, hypogynous, regularly 5-lobed; *stamens* 5, inserted in the middle of the tube of the corolla, alternating with the lobes; *ovary* 1, free, 3-celled, many-seeded, girt at the base with an annular gland; *style* simple; *stigmata* 4; *capsule* 3-celled, 3-valved; dehiscence loculicidal; spermophore axile, 3-sided, angles opposed to the middle of the valves; seeds many, peritropal; spermodermis membranaceous; perisperm fleshy; corculum straight, transverse; radicle below; cotyledons elliptical, leaflike. — *Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* opposite or alternate; *flowers* terminal or axillary.

I. 100. POLEMONIUM. Dioscorides. *Jacob's ladder*.

*Calyx* pitchershape, 5-cut; *corolla* bellshape, rotate; tube short; limb 5-lobed; *stamens* 5; *filaments* dilated, villous at bottom; *anthers* oval, incumbent; *capsule* 3-celled; cells 2-seeded: seeds angular. — *Herb* erect; *leaves* alternate, pinnate with an odd leaflet; *flowers* subcorymbose, terminal.

*Polemonium vulgare*.

Common *Jacob's ladder*.

*Flowers* upright; *calyx* longer than the tube of the corolla; *root* fibrous.

*Polemonium vulgare cæruleum et album*, Râii Syn. 288, 1.

*Valeriana Græca*, Ger. em. 1076; Park. 122.

*Polemonium cæruleum*, Lin. S. P. 280.

*Polemonium elatum*, Salisb. Prod. 125.

Greek valerian. Ladder to heaven. Setwall.

Limestone rocks; perennial; June.

*Stem* pubescent, angular; *leaflets* 14 to 17 pair, ovate, unequal at the base; *corolla* blue or white.

Fam. XII. 29. VINCÆ. *Apocynarum* genus. Jussieu.

*Calyx* 5-cut, persisting; *corolla* 1-petaled, hypogynous, regular, 5-lobed; æstivation imbricate, deciduous; *stamens* 5, on the corolla, alternating with the lobes; *filaments* distinct; *anthers* 2-celled, opening longitudinally; *pollen* granular, applied immediately to the stigma; *ovaries* 2; *style* 1; *stigma* 1, capitate; *follicles* 2, long, 1-celled or half 2-celled; opening longitudinally on the inner edge; *seeds* naked, often margined, on the edges of the follicles; spermodermis simple; perisperm fleshy; corculum straight; radicle above; plumule inconspicuous; cotyledons leaflike. — *Shrubs* or under-shrubs often twining, lactescent; *leaves* opposite, edge not in the least cut, often fringed with glands; *flowers* axillary or terminal.

I. 101. VINCA. Pliny. *Pervinkle.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* salvershape; tube long; mouth slightly prominent, 5-sided; limb flat, 5-lobed; *lobes* blunt; *anthers* approaching; *stigma* annulate at the base; *follicles* upright, round, half 2-celled; *seeds* ovate. — *Stem* shrubby, diffuse; *flowers* solitary, axillary.

1. *Vinca minor.*

*Small pervinkle.*

*Stem* procumbent; *leaves* oblong, lanceolate, edge bald; *peduncles* 1-flowered, solitary, axillary, longer than the leaves; *teeth* of the calyx lanceolate.

*Vinca pervinca minor*, *Raii Syn.* 268, 1; *Ger. em.* 894, 1.

*Vinca pervinca vulgaris*, *Park.* 380.

*Vinca minor*, *Lin. S. P.* 304.

*Vinca ellipticifolia*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 495.

*Vinca humilis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 146.

Woods and coppices; perennial; May.

*Rhizoma* creeping; *stem* upright; *leaves* perennial; *flowers* alternate, violet; mouth white.

2. *Vinca major.*

*Great pervinkle.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* ovate, edge fringed; *peduncles* one-flowered, solitary, axillary; *teeth* of the calyx bristlelike, long.

*Vinca q. Clematis daphnoides major*, *Raii Syn.* 268, 2.

*Clematis daphnoides*, sive *Pervinca major*, *Ger. em.* 894.

*Clematis daphnoides latifolia*, seu *Vinca pervinca major*, *Park.* 381.

*Vinca major*, *Lin. S. P.* 304.

*Pervinca major*, *Scop. Carn.* 274.

*Vinca grandiflora*, *Salisb. Prod.* 146.

*Vinca ovalifolia*, *Stokes B. M. M.* 497.

Woods and coppices; perennial; May.

*Stem* upright; *leaves* rough; *flowers* blue; *follicles* shining.

Fam. XIII. 30. CONVULVULACEÆ. De Candolle.

*Convolvuli*, Jussieu.

*Calyx* 5-lobed, persisting; *corolla* 1-petal, hypogynous, deciduous, limb 5-lobed; lobes regular; *stamens* 5, inserted at the base of the corolla and alternate with the lobes; *ovary* simple, 2 or 4-celled, rarely 1-celled or 2 or 4-parted, few-seeded, girt at the base with an annular gland; *ovules* definite; *style* 1, simple or divided; *stigma* obtuse or acute; *capsule* 2 or 4-celled, mostly valvular, rarely valveless or opening transversely; edge of the valves opposite to the dissepiments: *seeds* bony, affixed at the base of the inner angles of the dissepiments; *perisperm* mucilaginous; *corculum* curved; *cotyledons* corrugated; *radicle* below.—*Stem* herbaceous, rarely shrubby, mostly twining, milky, bald or simply pubescent; *leaves* alternate, mostly undivided, rarely 0; *stipules* 0; *inflorescence* axillary or terminal: *peduncles* 1 or many-flowered; *bractæ* usually 2 to each flower.

*Corolla* bellshape; *calyx* 5-parted;  
*bractæ* 2, leaflike, embracing the calyx. CALYSTEGIA. 102.

*Corolla* bellshape; *calyx* 5-parted;  
*bractæ* 0, or very small, distant . . . . CONVULVULUS. 103.

*Corolla* bellshape, tube naked;  
*plant* leafless, parasitic . . . . . CASSYTHA. 105.

*Corolla* funnelshape, tube 4 or 5-scaled;  
*plant* leafless, parasitic . . . . . CUSCUTA. 104.

A. CONVULVULI. *Ovary* 1; *capsule* mostly valvate; *cotyledons* wrinkled; *plant* leafy.

I. 102. CALYSTEGIA. R. Brown. Bindweed.

*Calyx* 5-parted, inclosed in a 2-leaved bractea; *corolla* bellshape, 5-plaited, 5-angled; *stamens* 5, nearly equal, shorter than the limb; *ovary* half 2-celled, 4-seeded; *style* undivided; *stigmata* 2, blunt, round or globular; *capsule* 1-celled.—*Herb* milky, bald, twining or prostrate; *peduncles* solitary, 1-flowered.

1. *Calystegia sepium.* Hedge bindweed.

*Stem* twining; *leaves* arrowshape, acute, barb blunt; *bracteæ* half the length of the corolla; *peduncle* 4-sided, longer than the petiole.

*Convolvulus major*, *Raii Syn.* 275, 1.

*Smilax lenis sive lævis major*, *Ger. em.* 861, 1.

*Convolvulus major albus*, *Park.* 163.

*Convolvulus sepium*, *Lin. S. P.* 212.

*Convolvulus repens*, *Lin. S. P.* 218.

*Convolvulus lætus*, *Salisb. Prod.* 123.

*Calystegia sepium*, *R. Brown, Pr. Fl. N. H.* 483.

*Great bindweed. Withe-wind. Hedge bells.*

Damp hedges and holts; perennial; July and August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* angular; *leaves* hanging down; *flowers* white, flesh or deep rose-coloured.

2. *Calystegia asarifolia.* Asarabacca-leaved bindweed.

*Stem* prostrate; *leaves* kidney-shape, rather fleshy; *peduncles* 4-angled, angles winged; *bracteæ* blunt, the length of the calyx.

*Convolvulus maritimus Soldanella dictus*, *Raii Syn.* 276, 5.

*Soldanella marina*, *Ger. em.* 838, 1.

*Soldanella vulgaris*, *Park.* 161.

*Convolvulus Soldanella*, *Lin. S. P.* 236.

*Convolvulus asarifolia*, *Salisb. Prod.* 123.

*Sea bindweed. Sea withewind. Sea-bells. Sea-cole. Sea foalfoot. Scottish scurvygrass.*

Sandy sea-shores; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* short, few-flowered; *leaves* smooth; *peduncles* upright; *flowers* flesh-colour, plaits yellow; *stigma* 2-lobed; lobes 2-cut; *seeds* angular.

II. 103. CONVULVULUS. Pliny, *Convolvulus.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *bracteæ* 0, or 2, slender, distant from the calyx; *corolla* bellshape, 5-plaited, 5-angled; *stamens* 5, nearly equal; *ovary* 2-celled; cells 2-seeded; *style* undivided; *stigmata* 2, threadshape; *capsule* valvate. — *Stem* twining, milky; *peduncles* solitary, 1 or few-flowered.

1. *Convolvulus arvensis.* Cornfield convolvulus.

*Stem* twining; *leaves* arrowshape; barbs and tip sharp; *peduncles* 4-sided, 1-flowered; *bracteæ* linear.

*Convolvulus minor vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 275, 2; *Park.* 171.

*Smilax lævis minor*, *Ger. em.* 861, 2.

*Convolvulus arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 218.

*Convolvulus sagittifolia*, *Salisb. Prod.* 123.

*Small bindweed. Withe-wind. Hedge-bells.*

Fields and hedges; perennial; June and July.

Root creeping; stem angular; leaves rather bald; peduncles bracteated in the middle; flowers flesh-colour, sweet-scented.

2. *Convolvulus auriculatus*.

Eared convolvulus.

Leaves linear, hastate, pointed; barbs not nicked; peduncles 4-sided, 1-flowered; bractæ lanceolate.

*Convolvulus arvensis minimus*, Raii Syn. 276.

*Convolvulus arvensis* β, Lin. S. P. 232.

*Convolvulus auriculatus*, Lamarck Encyc. Meth. 540.

Hedges; perennial; June.

Leaves and flowers much smaller than those of *C. arvensis*.

B. CUSCUTÆ. Ovary 1; capsule opening transversely, two-celled; corculum spiral; cotyledons 0; plant leafless, parasitic.

III. 104. CUSCUTA. Matthiolus.

Dodder.

Calyx 4 or 5-cut; corolla funnelshape; tube short; limb 4 or 5-cut; stamens 5; filaments inserted in the mouth, with a scale near the bottom; stigmata 2, pointed; capsule 2-celled, 2-seeded, cut round.—Herb leafless, twining, parasitic; flowers sessile, aggregate, capitate; bractea 1.

*Cuscuta minor*.

Small dodder.

Flowers sessile; nectariferous scale crenate; stigmata pointed.

*Cuscuta major*, Raii Syn. 281.

*Cuscuta sive cassuthe*, Ger. em. 577.

*Cuscuta*, Park. 10.

*Cuscuta europæa* β, Lin. S. P. 180.

*Cuscuta europæa*, Huds. Fl. Angl. 104.

*Cuscuta epithymum*, Lin. Sys. Veg. a Murray, 167.

*Cuscuta campanulata*, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med. 239.

Parasitic on heath; perennial; August.

Stem twisted; flowers crowded; calyx reddish; corolla white.—Herb purgative; but believed to partake, in some measure, of the virtues of the plants on which it grows.

IV. 105. CASSYTHA. Gesner.

Hellweed.

Calyx 5-cut; corolla bellshape, 5-cut; stamens 5; filaments inserted in the throat of the corolla, naked; stigmata 2, pointed; capsule cut round, 2-celled, 2-seeded.—Stem annual, leafless, twining, parasitic; flowers peduncled, aggregate, capitate; bractea 1.

*Cassythia major.*

*Great hellweed.*

*Flowers* nearly sessile; *stigmata* pointed.

*Cuscuta major*, *C. Bauh. Pin.* 219, 3.

*Cuscuta europæa*, *Lin. S. P.* 180.

*Great dodder. Strangletare. Devil's guts.*

Parasitic on thistles and nettles; annual; August.

*Stem* bald; *flowers* transparent, reddish.

Fam. XIV. 31. BORAGINÆ, Jussieu. *Buglossinæ*,  
Link.

*Calyx* 5-cut; *corolla* hypogynous, 1-petaled, mostly regular, 5-cut, rarely 4-cut; mouth naked or with 5 scales; æstivation inbricate; *stamens* on the corolla, equal, alternating with the lobes, rarely 0; *ovary* 1, free, 4-parted, 4-seeded, or simple 2 or 4-celled; *ovules* definite, pendulous; *style* 1, on the gynobasis; *stigma* 2-cut; *cariopsides*? 4, distinct or connate at the base; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight; radicle above; cotyledons leaflike. *Herbaceous* or shrubby; *leaves* alternate, mostly rough; hairs conical, usually not partitioned, stiff, often rough, filled with a grumous mass, dilated at bottom, placed on a cellular tubercle, often girt with cells at bottom, and very rarely with other partitioned hairs placed among the others; *stipules* 0; *flowers* mostly in a 1-sided spike, rarely panicked or corymbose, something axillary, solitary.

A. *Cariopsides* 4, topshape, distinct, 1-celled, imperforate at the bottom; gynobasis flat; mouth of the corolla pervious.

*Corolla* funnelshape; mouth naked; tube 2 or 3 times as long as the calyx ..... MERTENSIA. 114.

*Cor.* funnelshape; mouth naked; tube twice as long as the calyx ..... ÆGONYCHON. 115.

*Cor.* funnelshape, mouth with 5 gibbous warts; as long as the calyx ..... LITHOSPERMUM. 116.

*Cor.* funnelshape; mouth hairy; *calyx* tubed, or 5-angular ..... PULMONARIA. 113.

*Cor.* tubular; limb swelled, unequal; *calyx* 5-parted ..... ECHIUM. 118.

B. *Cariopsides* 4, topshape, distinct, 1-celled, imperforate at the bottom; gynobasis flat; mouth of the corolla closed.

*Cor.* funnelshape; mouth closed with scales; *cariopsides* smooth ..... MYOSOTIS. 106.



*Corolla* rotate; mouth closed with radii;  
*cariopsides* wrinkled..... BORRAGO. 109.

C. *Cariopsides* 4, topshape, distinct, 1-celled, perforated at the bottom; *gynobasis* flat; mouth of the corolla arched.

*Cor.* funnelshape; arches upright;  
*calyx* 5-parted, in fruit upright..... BUGLOSSA. 111.

*Cor.* funnelshape; arches upright;  
*calyx* 5-parted, becoming bellshape,  
 drooping..... ANCHUSA. 112.

*Cor.* bellshape; arches awlshape, conical;  
*calyx* 5-parted..... SYMPHYTUM. 117.

D. *Cariopsides* 4, depressed, distinct, 4-celled; perforated at bottom; *gynobasis* columnar; mouth of the corolla arched.

*Calyx* becoming compressed; lobes sinuated;  
*cariopsides* smooth..... ASPERUGO. 110.

*Calyx* 5-parted; *cor.* funnelshape; arches  
 convex; *cariopsides* prickly..... CYNOGLOSSUM. 107.

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* rotate;  
*cariopsides* smooth, cyathiform..... OMPHALODES. 108.

I. 106. MYOSOTIS. Dioscorides. *Mouse-ear.*

*Calyx* 5-cut, or toothed; *corolla* salvershape, mouth with short convex, connivent scales; limb 5-parted; lobes blunt or nicked; *stamens* enclosed; *cariopsides* 4, turbinate, one-celled, bald, smooth, imperforated at bottom; *gynobasis* flat, small.—*Flowers* spiked; spike 1-sided, before flowering revolute.

1. *Myosotis sylvatica.* *Wood mouse-ear.*

*Leaves* oblong, lanceolate, rather blunt, with soft hairs; *racemes* very long, loose; *bractæ* 0; *pedicells* in fruit spreading, rather longer than the calyx; *calyx* 5-cut, close; *limb* spread out, longer than the tube.

*Myosotis scorpioides latifolia hirsuta*, Dillen in *Rati Syn.* 229, 2.

*Myosotis sylvatica*, Pers. *Syn.* 1, 156.

*Myosotis montana*, Besser *Prod. Fl. Gall.* 1, 142.

*Myosotis scorpioides sylvatica*, Horn. *Hort. Hafn.* 2, 986.

*Myosotis scorpioides* γ, Smith *Fl. Brit.* 1, 213.

*Woods*; annual; all the summer.

*Roots* fibrous; *stems* many, upright, divided at top into very loose racemes; *leaves* fringed; upper leaves embracing; lower leaves reverse-ovate.

2. *Myosotis alpestris*. Alp mouse-ear.

*Leaves* lanceolate, rather pointed, slightly 3-ribbed, hirsute; *bractæ* 0; *pedicells* in fruit spreading, rather longer than the calyx; *calyx* 5-cut, close; hairs long, spreading; *limb* spread out, longer than the tube.

*Myosotis alpestris*, Willd. enum. 1, 175.

*Myosotis lithospermifolia*, Horn. Hort. Haffn. 1, 173.

*Myosotis scorpioides* β, Willd.

*Myosotis suaveolens*, Willd.

*Myosotis odorata*, Poiret Encyc. Bot.

*Myosotis rupicola*, Engl. Bot. 36, 2259.

*Myosotis Pyreniaca*, Poiret Mem. Toul. 3, 323.

Alpine rocks; perennial; July.

*Stems* many, upright, hairy, spreading at bottom, simple at top; *racemes* terminal, short, conjugate, solitary; *flowers* before æstivation conglomerate.

3. *Myosotis palustris*. Marsh mouse-ear.

*Leaves* reverse-ovate, lanceolate, blunt, rather rough; *bractæ* 0; *pedicells* in fruit diverging, twice as long as the calyx; *calyx* 5-cut, blunt, open; bristles straight, closely adpressed; *limb* spread out, longer than the tube.

*Myosotis scorpioides palustris*, Raii Syn. 229, 4; Ger. em. 337, 3.

*Myosotis scorpioides repens*, Park. 691.

*Myosotis palustris*, Roth. Germ. 221.

*Myosotis perennis*, Gmel. Fl. Baden. 1, 409.

*Myosotis scorpioides*, Willd. S. P. 1, 746.

*Myosotis repens*, Don. Cat.

*Myosotis scorpioides* γ, Smith. Fl. Brit. 212.

*Echioides palustris*, Moench. Meth. 416.

*Myosotis adpressa*, Stokes Bot. M. M. 269.

*Water scorpion-grass.*

Damp fields and rivulets; perennial; July and August.

*Plant* light green; *stems* many, rather creeping at bottom, upright, simple; *racemes* terminal, revolute before flowering, becoming upright.

4. *Myosotis arvensis*. Cornfield mouse-ear.

*Leaves* oblong, lanceolate, pointed, hirsute; *bractæ* 0; *pedicells* in fruit spreading, twice as long as the calyx; *calyx* 5-cut, upright; bristles spread, hooked; *limb* upright, spreading, nearly as long as the tube.

*Myosotis scorpioides hirsuta*, Raii Syn. 229, 1; Park. 691.

*Myosotis scorpioides arvensis hirsuta*, Ger. em. 337.

*Myosotis arvensis*, Roth. Germ. 222.

*Myosotis annua*, Gmel. Fl. Baden. 1, 410.

*Myosotis scorpioides*, Desfont. Fl. Atlant. 153.

*Myosotis scorpioides* δ, Smith. Fl. Brit. 1, 212.

*Echioides annua*, Moench. Meth. 416.

*Myosotis hamosa*, Stokes B. M. M. 269.

*Mouse-ear scorpion-grass.*

Dry fields; annual; June.

Root fibrous; stems many, branched; racemes terminal, revolute becoming upright and long.

5. *Myosotis versicolor*.

Changeable mouse-ear.

Leaves lanceolate, rather blunt, hirsute; racemes 0; pedicels in fruit upright, spreading shorter than the calyx; calyx 5-cut, pointed; bristles spreading, hooked; limb spreading, shorter than the tube.

*Myosotis scorpioides hirta minor*, Rati Syn. 239, 3.

*Myosotis scorpioides minor*, flosculis luteis, Park. 692.

*Myosotis versicolor*, Ehrh. Pers. Syn. 1, 156.

*Myosotis collina*, Hoffm. Fl. Germ. 1791, 61, 4.

*Myosotis arvensis* β, Gmel. Fl. Bad. 1, 411.

Barren sandy places; annual; June.

Stems one or many, middle stem upright, side stems ascending; racemes terminal, spikeshape; flowers small, sky-blue or pale yellow.

## II. 107. CYNOGLOSSUM. Dioscor. Hounds-tongue.

Calyx 5-parted; corolla funnelshape; tube short, mouth arched; arches convex, connivent; cariosides 4, 1-celled, compressed, not perforated at bottom; outer side covered with glochidated prickles; affixed at the side of the columnar gynobasis.—Leaves tomentose or bald; flowers spiked or glomerate, axillary.

1. *Cynoglossum officinale*.

Shop hounds-tongue.

Stem upright, leafy; lower leaves broad, lanceolate, narrower at bottom; upper leaves broader at bottom, pointed, downy, nappy; racemes paniculate during flowering; bractæ 0; stamens enclosed.

*Cynoglossum*, Rati Syn. 226, 1.

*Cynoglossum majus vulgare*, Ger. em. 804, 1; Park. 511.

*Cynoglossum maximum montanum*, Park. 512.

*Cynoglossum officinale*, Lin. S. P. 1, 192.

Ruins and waysides; perennial or biennial; June.

Plant foetid; stem upright, branched above, from the axillæ of all the upper leaves, ending in racemes; leaves grayish, waved; flowers drooping, 1-sided; corolla one-third longer than the calyx; tube white; limb bellshape, veined.

β. *album*. Flowers white.

2. *Cynoglossum sylvaticum*.

Wood hounds-tongue.

Stem upright; lower leaves rather spatulate, lanceolate; upper leaves embracing the stem, ovate, oblong, pointed; above rather bald, shining; beneath rough; bractæ 0; stamens enclosed.

*Cynoglossum folio virenti*, *Raii Syn.* 226, 2.  
*Cynoglossum minus folio virente*, *Ger. em.* 805, 4.  
*Cynoglossum semper virens*, *Park.* 512.  
*Cynoglossum officinale* γ, *Lin. S. P.* 193.  
*Cynoglossum Virginianum*, *Lin. Syst. Veg.* 157.  
*Cynoglossum sylvaticum*, *Gmelin Baden.* 1, 421.  
*Cynoglossum montanum*, *Lamarck Illustr.* 1794.  
*Cynoglossum Virginicum*, *Willd. S. P.* 1, 762.  
*Cynoglossum Apenninum*, *Roth Tent. Germ.* 2, 219.  
*Cynoglossum virens*, *Schreber Fl. Lips.* 162.  
*Cynoglossum Germanicum*, *Jacq. Obs.* 2, 31.  
*Small green-leaved hounds-tongue.*

Waysides; biennial; June.

*Root* fusiform; *stems* many, below simple, above branched;  
*branches* upright, spreading; *leaves* flat, above light green,  
 bald; *racemes* terminal, drooping at top before flowering.

### III. 108. OMPHALODES. *Venus-navelwort.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* rotate; mouth arched; arches  
 short, connivent; limb 5-parted; lobes blunt; *cariopsides* 4,  
 1-celled, compressed, smooth; edge membranaceous, often  
 cyathiform; bottom not perforated; gynobasis columnar.  
 —*Flowers* spiked, glomerate.

*Omphalodes verna.* *Spring Venus-navelwort.*

*Leaves* petioled, smooth; *root-leaves* ovate, heartshape;  
*stem-leaves* ovate; *racemes* conjugate, few-flowered.

*Cynoglossum omphalodes*, *Lin. S. P.* 193.

*Omphalodes verna*, *Mæsch. Meth.*

*Omphalodes repens*, *Schrank.*

Rocks at Teignmouth, Mrs. Turner; perennial; March  
 and April.

*Rhizoma* creeping, buried; *stems* many; flowering stems  
 simple, emitting stools at the bottom; *bracteæ* 2; *flowers*  
 peduncled, blue.

### IV. 109. BORRAGO. Marcellus. *Borrage.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* rotate, mouth arched, arches  
 blunt, nicked; *anthers* distinct, oblong or lanceolate; *cari-*  
*opsides* 4, 1-celled, topshape, imperforated at bottom; gyno-  
 basis small, flat.

*Borrage officinalis.* *Shop borrage.*

*Lower leaves* reverse ovate, narrowed at the base; *lobes*  
 of the *corolla* ovate, pointed, spread out.

*Borrage hortensis*, *Raii Syn.* 228; *Ger. em.* 796, 1.

*Borrage*, *Park.* 249.

*Borrage officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 197.

Road-sides; annual;

*Root* fusiform; *stem* upright, hispid, branchy; branches upright, spreading; *leaves* hispid; flowers drooping; *pedicels* long, 1-sided.—*Racemes* terminal, short, bracteate; *corolla* skyblue; *stamens* and *arches* black.

β. *alba*. Flower white.

*Borrigo flore albo*, Ger. em. 797, 2.

# V. 110. ASPERUGO. Pliny.

*Madwort.*

*Calyx* round, deeply 5-cut, with teeth between the cuts, becoming long and compressed; *lamellæ* flat, parallel, sinuated, toothed; *corolla* rather funnelshape, mouth arched; *arches* convex, connivent; *filaments* short; *anthers* rounded; *stigma* capitate; *cariopsides* 4, 1-celled, smooth, compressed, not perforated at bottom; *gynobasis* columnar.

*Asperugo procumbens*.

*Procumbent madwort.*

*Asperugo vulgaris*, Raii Syn. 228.

*Aparine major Plinii*, Ger. em. 1122, 2.

*Borrigo minor sylvestris*, Park. 765.

*Asperugo procumbens*, Lin. S. P. 198.

*Great goose-grass*. German madwort.

Rich waste land; annual; April and May.

*Root* slender; *stem* procumbent, flagelliform, branchy, with small hooked spines; *leaves* in threes or fours, oblong, obtuse; rough above; rather baldish beneath; edges hairy, hooked; *flowers* from the side of the leaf, solitary, purplish.

β. *alba*. Flowers white.

# VI. 111. BUGLOSSA. Dioscorides.

*Bugloss.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* funnelshape; mouth closed; *arches* upright, blunt; *cariopsides* 4, 1-celled, topshape, concave, perforated at bottom; *gynobasis* flat, small.—*Flowers* racemose; *fruit* upright.

1. *Buglossa arvensis*.

*Field bugloss.*

*Stem* upright, branchy; *leaves* lanceolate, half-embracing, subrepand, toothed, strigose, very rough; *racemes* leafy; *calyx* as long as the bent tube; *lobes* of the *corolla* unequal, lanceolate.

*Buglossa sylvestris minor*, Raii Syn. 227, 1; Ger. em. 799, 3.

*Buglossum sylvestre minus*, Park. 765.

*Lycopsis arvensis*, Lin. S. P. 199.

*Anchusa arvensis*, Hoffm. et Link Fl. Lusit. 1, 179.

*Small wild bugloss.*

Way-sides; annual; June and July.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* upright or ascending, branched; *leaves* wavy; *hairs* sitting on tubercles; *racemes* terminal; *pedicells* short; *corolla* blue, finely veined with white.

2. *Buglossa sempervirens*.

*Evergreen bugloss.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* ovate, scarcely toothed, hispid; upper sessile; lower longly peduncled; *peduncles* axillary, 2-leaved; *racemes* conjugate, rather capitate; *lobes* of the *corolla* equal.

*Buglossum latifolium semper virens*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 227, 2.

*Borago semper virens*, *Ger. em.* 797, 3.

*Anchusa sempervirens*, *Lin. S. P.* 192.

*Buglossum sempervirens*, *Allioni Pedem.* 166.

Waysides; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* upright, extremely rough, bristles turned backwards; *leaves* pointed, rough on both sides, edges waved; *calyx* deeply 5-parted; *corolla* nearly rotate, blue; tube very short; limb horizontal, 5-parted; lobes rounded, equal; *foramina* of the *cariopsides* closed with a scale.

VII. 112. ANCHUSA. Hippocrates. *Alkanet.*

*Calyx* 5-cut or toothed, becoming bellshaped and inflated; *corolla* funnelshaped, 5-lobed; lobes equal; mouth closed; arches upright, blunt; *cariopsides* 4, 1-celled, turbinate, perforated at the base; *gynobasis* flat, small.—*Flowers* racemose; *fruit* drooping.

*Anchusa officinalis*.

*Shop alkanet.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, hispid; *bracteæ* ovate, lanceolate, as long as the *calyx*; *calyx* 5-cut, pointed.

*Buglossa vulgaris*, *Ger. em.* 798, 1.

*Anchusa officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 191.

Waste places by the sea; perennial; June and July.

*Stems* many, upright, branched at top; *leaves* pointed, not in the least cut; *flowers* sessile, imbricated; *spikes* terminal; *tube* of the *corolla* as long as the *calyx*, constricted under the limb; limb upright, spreading; *lobes* rounded; *mouth* closed with 5 upright arches.

β. *incarnata*. *Flowers* red, variegated.

γ. *alba*. *Flowers* white.

VIII. 113. PULMONARIA. Gesner. Lungwort.

*Calyx* 5-cut, prismatic, 5-sided, when in fruit bellshape; *corolla* funnelshape; *mouth* pervious, hairy; *cariopsides* 4, 1-celled, topshape, not perforated at bottom; *gynobasis* flat, small.

1. *Pulmonaria angustifolia*. Narrowleaved lungwort.

*Leaves* pubescent, hirsute, lanceolate; root-leaves petio-  
late; stem-leaves sessile, half embracing the stem.

*Pulmonaria foliis echii*, *Raii Syn.* 226, 1; *Ger. em. ed.* 2, 808.

*Pulmonaria maculosa*, *Ger. em. ed.* 1, 808, 1.

*Pulmonaria angustifolia*, *Park. Par.* 251, 2; *Lin. S. P.* 191.

*Pulmonaria maculata* β, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 278.

*Bugloss cows-lips*. Long-leaved stage of *Jerusalem*.

*Woods*; perennial; May.

*Root* branched, black; *stem* upright, roundish, simple; *leaves* pointed; *hairs* short, pressed to the stem; *flowers* pedicelled; *bracteæ* lanceolate; *racemes* 2, terminal, in bundles.

β. *oblongata*. *Leaves* small, short, broad, and blunt.

2. *Pulmonaria officinalis*. Shop lungwort.

*Leaves* rough; root-leaves ovate, cordate, petioled; upper  
stem-leaves sessile, ovate, oblong.

*Pulmonaria foliis echii*, *Ger. em. ed.* 1, 808, 2.

*Pulmonaria maculosa*, *Ger. em. ed.* 2, 808, 1.

*Pulmonaria latifolia maculosa*, *Park.* 251.

*Pulmonaria officinalis* α, *Lin. S. P.* 194.

*Pulmonaria maculata* γ, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 280.

*Jerusalem cows-lips*. Spotted lungwort. Broad-leaved lungwort.

*Woods*; perennial; May.

*Stems* many, simple, upright; *leaves* pointed; upper  
stem-leaves with short petioles; lower sessile, ovate, oblong;  
*flowers* purple, pedicelled, when in fruit drooping.—Yields  
a large quantity of ashes when burned.

IX. 114. MERTENSIA. Roth. Mertens.

*Calyx* deeply 5-parted; *corolla* rather funnelshape; tube  
much longer than the calyx; limb rather bellshape; lobes  
short, rounded; *mouth* pervious, naked; *filaments* as long  
as the tube; *anthers* oblong; *stigma* capitate; *cariopsides* 4,  
1-celled, ovate, imperforate at the base; *gynobasis* flat,  
small.—*Radical leaves* growing after flowering; *flowers*  
racemose.

*Mertensia maritima.**Sea mertens.*

*Stem* procumbent, branched; *leaves* ovate, blunt, fleshy, bald, glaucous; *calyx* bald.

*Echium maritimum*, *Raii Syn.* 228, 1.

*Buglossum dulce ex insulis Lancastriæ*, *Park.* 765?

*Pulmonaria maritima*, *Lin. S. P.* 195.

*Pulmonaria procumbens*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 281.

*Sea bugloss.*

*Sea-shore*; perennial; July.

*Root* fusiform; *stems* many, procumbent or ascending; *lower leaves* petioled; *upper* half-embracing the stem; *racemes* terminal, rather corymbose; *flowers* pedicelled, upright.—Narcotic.

## X. 115. ÆGONYCHON.

*Bastard-alkanet.*

*Calyx* 5-parted, shorter than the corolla; *corolla* funnel-shape; mouth naked, pervious; *anthers* oblong, enclosed; *cariopsides* 4, 1-celled, ovate, imperforate at the bottom; *gynobasis* flat, small.—*Leaves* not growing after flowering, not veined; *flowers* axillary, solitary; *racemes* leafy.

1. *Ægonychon repens.**Creeping bastard-alkanet.*

*Stem* herbaceous: barren stems creeping; flowering stems upright; *leaves* lanceolate, pointed, attenuated at the base, rough; *cariopsides* stony, smooth, bald.

*Lithospermum majus Dodonæi*, flore purpureo, semine anchusæ, *Raii Syn.* 229, 2.

*Lithospermum majus*, *Ger. em.* 609, 1.

*Lithospermum vulgare majus*, *Park.* 2131.

*Lithospermum purpureo-cæruleum*, *Lin. S. P.* 190.

*Lithospermum repens*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 271.

*Lithospermum violaceum*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 271.

*Great gromwell. Pearl plant. Lichwale.*

*Chalk woods*; perennial; May.

*Root* branched, black; *stems* many; middle stems upright; all the rest decumbent, simple; *leaves* stiff; petioles short; *corolla* violet or flesh-colour, rarely white; *cariopsides* white.

2. *Ægonychon arvense.**Field bastard-alkanet.*

*Stem* herbaceous, upright, branched; *leaves* lanceolate, narrowed at the base, pointed, hirsute, rather fringed; *calyx* rather shorter than the corolla, spreading when in fruit; *cariopsides* wrinkled, rough.

*Buglossum arvense annuum*, lithospermi folii, *Raii Syn.* 227.

*Anchusa degener facie milii solis*, *Ger. em.* 610, 4.

*Lithospermum arvense radice rubente*, *Park.* 432.

*Lithospermum arvense*, *Lin. S. P.* 190.

*Bastard gromwell. Bastard alkanet.*



Fields; annual; May and June.

Root branched, reddish; stems upright, above branched; hairs adpressed; leaves sessile; flowers sessile; corolla whitish yellow; cariosides oval, white.—Root tinges oil red; juice of the root used to dye the face red.

XI. 116. LITHOSPERMUM. Dioscorides. Gromwell.

Calyx 5-parted; lobes unequal, growing connivent; corolla nearly bellshape; mouth nearly closed with 5 upright rotate tubercles; anthers nearly sessile, oblong; cariosides 4, 1-celled, ovate, imperforate at the bottom; gynobasis small, flat.—Leaves veined; radical leaves not enlarging after flowering; flowers axillary.

*Lithospermum officinale.* Shop gromwell.

Stem herbaceous, round, upright, very much branched; leaves broad, lanceolate, veined, pointed, very rough; tube of the corolla as long as the calyx.

*Lithospermum seu milium solis*, Raii Syn. 228, 1.

*Lithospermum minus*, Ger. em. 609, 2.

*Lithospermum vulgare minus*, Park. 432.

*Lithospermum officinale*, Lin. S. P. 189.

*Lithospermum ochroleucum*, Stokes Bot. M. M. 270.

Small gromwell. Gray mill. Grey millet.

Edges of fields; perennial; May.

Root branched; stem straight, much branched above; leaves nearly sessile, above dark green, below paler; flowers yellow; cariosides smooth, bald.

XII. 117. SYMPHYTUM. Dioscorides. Comfrey.

Calyx 5-parted; corolla cylindrical, bellshape, mouth closed; arches awlshape, forming a cone; nuts 4, 1-celled, perforated at the base; gynobasis flat, small.

1. *Symphytum tuberosum.* Tuberous comfrey.

Stem simple; leaves ovate, oblong, narrower at the base; lower leaves petiolate; upper leaves sessile, rather decurrent.

*Symphytum tuberosum*, Ger. em. 806, 3; Lin. S. P. 195.

Moist shady places; perennial; July.

Root tuberous, creeping, white on the outside; stem divided at top into 2 peduncles; leaves not in the least cut, above hairy, beneath smoother and paler, much veined; racemes terminal, drooping.

2. *Symphytum officinale*.

*Shop comfrey.*

*Stem* branched, above winged; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, narrower at the bottom, decurrent, above very rough, beneath hirsute; *calyx* pointed, hirsute.

*Symphytum magnum*, *Raii Syn.* 230, 1.

*Consolida major*, *Ger. em.* 805, 2.

*Symphytum majus vulgare*, *Park.* 523.

*Symphytum officinale*, *Lin. S. P.* 195.

*Great comfrey.* *Great consoud.* *Knit-back.* *Black-wort.*

Watery places; perennial; May.

*Root* cylindrical, black; *stems* many, 3 feet high; *leaves* waved; *root-leaves* ovate; *racemes* terminal, conjugate, 1-sided, drooping, becoming upright; *corolla* bellied, white or yellowish.—*Root* astringent, glutinous, mucilaginous; the decoction extracts the colour from seed lac; *leaves* flavour cakes and panada; shoots a good pot-herb.

β. *purpureum*. *Corolla* purple or reddish; *calyx* expanding, shorter than the tube of the corolla.

*Consolida major flore purpureo*, *Ger. em.* 806, 1.

*Symphytum patens*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 70.

*Symphytum Behenium*, *Schmidt Fl. Bohem.* 3, 212.

XIII. 118. *ECHIUUM*. Dioscorides.

*Vipers-bugloss.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* funnelshape or bellshape; mouth enlarged, naked; lobes mostly unequal; *nuts* 4, 1-celled, topshape, rough, imperforate at bottom; *gynobasis* small, flat.—*Stem* herbaceous.

1. *Echium italicum*.

*Italian vipers-bugloss.*

*Stem* simple, stiff; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, strigose, hispid; *racemes* very long, spike-like; spikelets 2-cut, short; *flowers* close; lobes of the corolla nearly equal; *stamens* twice as long as the corolla.

*Echium q. Lycopsis*, *Raii Syn.* 227, 2.

*Lycopsis*, *Park.* 519.

*Echium italicum*, *Lin. S. P.* 200.

*Echium asperrimum*, *Buberst. Fl. Taur.* 1, 135.

*Echium altissimum*, *Jacq. Fl. Austr.* 5, 35.

*Echium linearifolium*, *Manch. Meth. Supp.* 149.

*Wall bugloss.*

Sandy grounds, Jersey; biennial? July.

*Stem* simple or many, upright, 4 feet high, spotted with dark purple; *flowers* sessile, imbricate, 1-sided, in many spikelets; *corolla* whitish.

2. *Echium vulgare*. Common vipers-bugloss.

Stem mostly simple, tubercular, hispid; leaves linear, lanceolate, hispid; racemes terminal, spikeshaped, very long; spikelets simple, spreading; stamens longer than the corolla.

*Echium vulgare*, Raii Syn. 227, 1; Ger. em. 802, 2; Park. 414; Linn. S. P. 200.

Fields and wastes; biennial; June and July.

Root branched, thick; stems many, simple, upright; leaves hispid; flowers imbricate; spikes short, axillary; pedicels upright, spreading.—Root chewed, used as a poultice in venomous bites.

β. *violaceum*. Stem branched from the bottom, spreading and often decumbent; stamens very long.

*Echium alterum*, sive *lycopsis Anglica*, Dillen in Raii Syn. 228, 3.

*Echium vulgare* β, Hudson Fl. Angl. 83.

*Echium violaceum*, Schmidt Fl. Bohem. 203, 3.

γ. *album*. Corolla white.

Fam. XV. 32. LABIATÆ. Jussieu. *Stachydeæ*, R. A. Salisbury.

*Calyx* 1-leafed, tubular, persisting, 4 or 5-cut; *corolla* lip-ped, ringent, or irregular; *stamens* 2 or 4, often didynamous, inserted on the corolla; *ovary* 1, free, 4-lobed; *style* 1, on the receptacle or gynobasis, between the lobes of the ovary; *stigma* mostly 2-cut; *microbasis* (cariopsides 4) at the base of the calyx; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight; *radicle* below; *cotyledons* flat.—*Stem* herbaceous, rarely shrubby, 4-sided; *hairs* distinctly partitioned; *leaves* opposite; *flowers* mostly in bundles, disposed in close panicles forming spurious whirls, rarely solitary, sometimes terminal and capitate, bracteated.

a. *Stamens* 2, *corolla* not lipped.

Upper lobe of corolla nicked ..... LYCOPUS. 119.

b. *Stamens* 2; *corolla* lipped; *filaments* 1-toothed.

*Galea* arched; *filam.* toothed in the middle SALVIA. 147.

*Galea* arched, not compressed ..... HORMINUM. 149.

*Galea* compressed ..... SCLAREA. 148.

c. *Stamens* 4; *corolla* not lipped.

*Calyx* 5-cut, slightly hairy; upper lobe of the corolla nicked ..... MENTHA. 120.

*Calyx* 5-cut; mouth hairy; *upper lobe*  
of the corolla not nicked ..... PULEGIUM. 121.

d. *Stamens* 4; *upper lip* of the corolla truncated.

*Corolla* truncated above, 2-toothed;  
*cariopsides* reticulated ..... BUGULA. 122.

*Corolla* above deeply cut;  
*calyx-teeth* rather unequal ..... CHAMÆDRYS. 123.

*Corolla* deeply cut above;  
upper tooth very broad ..... SCORODONIA. 124.

e. *Stamens* 4; *corolla* 2-lipped; *lips* distant;  
*calyx* irregular, not lipped.

*Galea* slender, spread, 2-parted;  
*calyx* spread ..... LAVANDULA. 125.

*Galea* slender; mouth toothed  
on each side; *anthers* hirsute ..... LAMIAM. 132.

*Galea* slender, mouth 2-toothed  
below; *anthers* bald ..... GALEOPSIS. 134.

*Galea* slender, mouth not toothed;  
*sarcoma* round the ovary; *anthers* co-  
herent ..... GLECHOMA. 131.

*Galea* slender, mouth not toothed;  
*sarcoma* 0; *middle lobe* of the lip  
rounded, concave ..... NEPETA. 126.

f. *Stamens* 4; *corolla* 2-lipped; *lips* distant; *galea* slender;  
*mouth* not toothed; *sarcoma* 0; *middle lobe* of the lip  
*flattened* or *deflected*; *calyx* irregular, not lipped.

*Bractæ* 0; *calyx* baldish on the inside;  
*tube* of corolla short, rather gibbous ..... STACHYS. 128.

*Bractæ* 0; *calyx* baldish on the inside;  
*tube* long, curved, not gibbous ..... BETONICA. 127.

*Bractæ* 0; *calyx* bald on the inside;  
*tube* short; *lip* obtusely 3-lobed ..... TRIXAGO. 129.

*Bractæ* 0; *calyx* bald on the inside;  
*tube* short; *lip* acutely 3-lobed; *anthers* bald  
GALEOBDELON. 133.

*Bractæ* 0; *calyx* bald on the inside;  
*tube* short; *lip* acutely 3-lobed; *anthers*  
spotted ..... CARDIACA. 135.

*Bractæ* 0; *calyx* woolly inside, en-  
larged above; *tube* short ..... ERIOSTOMUM. 130.

*Bractææ* 0; *calyx* bearded inside, cylindrical; *tube* middling long ..... SATUREJA. 143.

*Bracteated*; *calyx* bearded inside, cylindrical; *flowers* densely spiked. .... ORIGANUM. 138.

g. *Stamens* 4; *corolla* 2-lipped; *calyx* regular, not 2-lipped.

*Galea* not cut; *lip* unequally 3-lobed ... BALLOTA. 136.

*Galea* 2-cut; *calyx* 10-toothed .... MARRUBIUM. 137.

h. *Stamens* 4; *corolla* 2-lipped; *calyx* 2-lipped, 5-cut; *filaments* not 2-forked.

*Involucrum* from the secondary *bractææ*; *calyx* bald inside; *galea* nicked ..... CLINIPODIUM. 144.

*Involucrated*; *flowers* densely spiked; *calyx* cylindrical, inside bald ..... MAJORANA. 139.

*Invol.* 0; *calyx* cylindrical; *middle lobe* of the lip of the *corolla* not cut ..... THYMUS. 140.

*Invol.* 0; *calyx* cylindrical; *middle lobe* 2-cut ..... CALAMINTHA. 142.

*Invol.* 0; *calyx* gibbous at the base ..... ACINOS. 141.

*Invol.* 0; *calyx* enlarged above ..... MELISSA. 145.

i. *Stamens* 4; *corolla* 2-lipped; *calyx* 2-lipped, 5-cut; *filaments* 2-forked.

*Stigma* 2-cut ..... BRUNELLA. 150.

k. *Stamens* 4; *corolla* 2-lipped; *calyx* 2-lipped, 2 to 4-cut.

*Calyx* 3 or 4-cut ..... MELITTIS. 146.

*Calyx* 2-cut ..... SCUTELLARIA. 150.

# I. 119. LYCOPUS. Fuchs.

*Gypsey-wort.*

*Calyx* 4 or 5-cut, irregular, not 2-lipped; mouth naked; *corolla* not lipped, tubular or 4-cut; upper lobe naked; *stamens* 2, diverging; *ovary* girt by a yellow gland, or sarcoma.—*Hairs* distinctly partitioned, joints short, not swelled at the base; *flowers* axillary, sessile, in spurious whirls.

1. *Lycopus riparius.*

*Bankside gypsey-wort.*

*Stem* rather hairy; *leaves* oval, lanceolate, usually sinuated, serrated, rather hairy.

*Lycopus palustris glaber*, *Raii Syn.* 236, 1.

*Marrubium aquaticum*, *Ger. em.* 700, 1.

*Marrubium aquaticum vulgare*, *Park.* 1230.

*Lycopus europæus*, *Lin. S. P.* 30.

*Lycopus vulgaris*, *Pers. Syn.* 24.

*Lycopus riparius*, *Salisb. Prod.* 72.

*Water horehound.*

Bank-sides by water; perennial; July to September.

*Stem* upright; *leaves* petioled; *calyx* downy; *corolla* whitish purple; *lower lobes* spotted on the inside, sometimes with 2 filaments, which rarely have barren anthers.—*Root* astringent; juice strains the flesh brown, gives a durable stain to linen, woollen, and silk; and dyes a black with green vitriol.

β. *incisus*. *Leaves* deeply divided, nearly pinnatifid.

## II. 120. MENTHA. Theophrastus.

*Mint.*

*Calyx* 5-cut, irregular, not 2-lipped; inside bald or slightly hairy; *corolla* little longer than the calyx, 4-lobed; lobes nearly equal; upper lobe nicked; *stamens* 4, didynamous, diverging.—*Rhizoma* creeping; *herb* odoriferous.

a. *Calyx* entirely *hirsute*.

1. *Mentha sylvestris*.

*Wild mint.*

*Leaves* heartshape, lanceolate, unequally toothed, serrate; tomentose beneath; *racemes* terminal, oblong; *bractæ* awl-shape; *calyx* villous; hairs longer than the breadth of the segments; *stamens* exserted.

*Mentha spicata* q. *Menthastrum spicatum folio longiore candicante* J. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 234, 5.

*Mentha sylvestris*, *Lin. S. P.* 804.

*Mentha spicata longifolia*, *Lin. S. P. ed.* 1, 576.

*Mentha sylvestris* α, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 250.

*Mentha longifolia*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed.* 1, 221.

*Mentha villosa* 1, *Sole Menth. Brit.* 3.

*Mentha tomentosa*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 312.

*Mentha candicans*, *Miller Dict.*

*Horse mint.*

Damp rubbish and road-sides; peren.; Aug. and Septem.

*Stem* tomentose; hairs deflexed; *upper leaves* lanceolate, pointed; *racemes* compounded of whirls, many-flowered; *peduncles* hairy; hairs closely deflected; *bractæ* the length of the flowers.—Aromatic.

2. *Mentha villosa*.

Villous mint.

Leaves ovate or elliptical, wrinkled, unequally serrate; villous beneath; racemes terminal; bractæ awlshape; calyx rather hirsute; hairs straight; lobes triangular, awlshape; stamens as long as the corolla.

*Mentastrum*, Ger. em. 684, 3. Figure only.

*Mentha sylvestris*, Fl. Dan. 484.

*Mentha villosa* 2, Sole Menth. Brit. 610.

*Mentha nemorosa*, Willd. S. P. 375.

*Mentha sylvestris* β, Smith Fl. Brit. 610.

*Mentha villosa*, Huds. Fl. Angl.

Road-sides; perennial; August and September.

Stem purplish at bottom; leaves sessile or with short peduncles, pointed; racemes narrow; sinuses of the calyx blunt.

β. *candicans*. Leaves short; spikes blunt.

*Mentha candicans*, foliis, spicis et odore vulgari sativæ similis, Raii Syn. 234, 5.\*

γ. *alopecuroides*. Leaves elliptical, broad, blunt.

*Mentha alopecuroides*, Hull Br. Fl. 126.

*Mentha rotundifolia*, Sole Menth. Br. 9.

3. *Mentha rotundifolia*.

Round-leaved mint.

Leaves elliptical, blunt, wrinkled, crenate, pilose above, tomentose beneath; racemes terminal, hirsute, interrupted; bractæ lanceolate, hirsute; lobes of the calyx awlshape, triangular, fringed; fringe shorter than the breadth of the lobes.

*Mentha spicata* q. *mentastrum folio rugoso rotundiore spontaneum*, flore spicato, odore gravi J. Bauhini, Raii Syn. 234, 6.

*Mentastrum*, Ger. em. 684, 3, description.

*Mentha crispa*, Lin. S. P. ed. 1, 446.

*Mentha rotundifolia*, Lin. S. P. 805.

*Mentha sylvestris*, Sole Menth. Br. 7, 3.

Rubbish; perennial; August and September.

Stem 3 feet high, pilose, hairs deflexed; leaves sessile, acutely crenated; lower leaves elliptical, oblong; racemes paniced; whirls rather remote; hairs of the pedicells deflexed; stamens exserted.—Odour peculiar, stimulant; of great use in chlorosis, and in removing the dull languor after epileptic fits.

β. *variegata*. Leaves variegated with green.

*Mentastrum niveum Anglicum*, Ger. em. 684, 4.

4. *Mentha glomerata*.

Glomerated mint.

Leaves ovate, petioled; terminal whirls rounded; pedicells hispid backwards; calyx hirsute on every side.

*Mentha spicata* q. *Sisymbrium hirsutum* Doody, *Raii Syn.* 233, 7.

*Mentha* (spicata) *aquatica* seu *Sisymbrium*, *Raii Syn.* 233, 6; *Ger. em.* 684, 2.

*Mentha hirsuta*, *Lin. Mant.* 81.

*Mentha aquatica*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 252, α, β.

*Mentha hirsuta*, *Smith T. L. S.* 5, 193.

*Mentha glomerata*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 616.

*Water Mint.*

Watery places; perennial; August and September. Very variable in form.

*Flowers* capitate; *leaves* pubescent; *stem* hirsute, hairs deflected, pressed to the stem; *stamens* longer than the corolla; *bractæ* lanceolate, hirsute; *peduncles* very hirsute; hairs white, reflexed; *calyx* furrowed.—Stimulant; used in sauces as a carminative, odour peculiarly grateful.

β. *aurantiaca*. *Flowers* capitate, head and leaves smaller and rounder than the preceding: odour like that of oranges.

*Mentha* (spicata) *sisymbrium dicta hirsuta*, *glomerulis ac foliis minoribus et rotundioribus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 233, 8.

γ. *piperita*. *Flowers* capitate; *leaves* nearly bald; *stamens* shorter than the corolla.

*Mentha nigricans*, *Miller's Dict.*

*Mentha piperita*, *Lin. S. P.* 805.

*Mentha piperita* β, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 251.

δ. *palustris*. *Flowers* spiked or capitate; *spike* leafless; *lower whirls* peduncled; *leaves* hairy, pale beneath.

*Mentha spicata* q. *menthastri aquatici* genus *hirsutum*, *spica latiore* J. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 234, 4.

*Mentha aquatica*, *Miller Dict.*

*Mentha palustris*, *Sole Menth.* 13, 6.

ε. *paludosa*. *Flowers* spiked, in whirls; *whirls* close together; *stamens* as long as the corolla; *odour* like marjoram.

*Mentha paludosa*, *Sole Menth.* 49, 22.

ζ. *sativa*. *Flowers* in whirls; *whirls* peduncled; *stamens* longer than the corolla, or variable; *leaves* hirsute.

*Mentha verticillata*; *varietas hirsutæ foliorum discrepans*, *Raii Syn.* 232, 4. \*

*Mentha verticillata*, *Lin. S. N. ed.* 10, 1099; *Huds. ed.* 1, 222.

*Mentha sativa*, *Lin. S. P.* 805.

*Mentha rivalis*, β, γ, et δ, *Sole Menth.* 45.

*Mentha arvensis*, var. *Withering Bot. Arr.*

η. *glabra*. *Flowers* in whirls; *leaves* roundish, bald.

*Mentha aquatica verticillata glabra*, *rotundior folio*, *Dillen in Herb. Sherard.*



θ. *exigua*. Flowers in whirls, very small; odour very fragrant.

*Mentha* (verticillata) *aquatica exigua*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 232, 2.

5. *Mentha acutifolia*.

Sharpleaved mint.

Leaves ovate, lanceolate, pointed at both ends, unequally serrate; flowers in whirls; whirls sessile; calyx covered with hairs; pedicells hairy; hairs horizontal; stamens shorter than the corolla.

*Mentha verticillata*, *Miller Dict.*

*Mentha acutifolia*, *Smith T. L. S.* 5, 203.

Edges of fields; perennial; September.

Stem nearly simple; hairs deflexed; petioles short; leaves not serrated at top and bottom; whirls nearly equal, many-flowered; bracteæ linear; calyx tubular; hairs ascending; mouth of the corolla hairy.

6. *Mentha arvensis*.

Field mint.

Stem very branched; leaves in whirls, ovate or elliptical, rather blunt; flowers in whirls; calyx bellshape, hirsute in every part; hairs horizontal.

*Mentha aquatica*, *Raii Syn. ed.* 1, 78.

*Mentha* (verticillata) seu *calamintha aquatica*, *Raii Syn.* 232, 1.

*Calamintha aquatica*, *Ger. em.* 684, 2.

*Mentha arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 806.

Water calamint.

Inundated sandy meadows; perenn.; June to September.

Stem very diffuse; leaves petioled; whirls many-flowered, nearly sessile; bracteæ lanceolate; pedicells bald at bottom, very hairy at the tip; calyx short; corolla hairy within; stamens exserted.

β. *major*. Leaves broad; whirls and flowers large; stamens exserted; odour grateful.

*Mentha arvensis major*, *Sole Menth. Br.* 29, γ.

γ. *præcox*. Stem erect; leaves recurved, elliptical; flowering early; corolla slightly hairy on the outside; stamens enclosed.

*Mentha præcox*, *Sole Menth. Br.* 31, 13.

δ. *gentilis*. Leaves short, broad, round; stamens enclosed; odour like basil.

*Mentha verticillata arvensis folio rotundiore*, odore aromatico, *Raii Syn.* 232, 3.

*Mentha gentilis*, *Miller, Dict.*

ε. *agrestis*. Stem upright; leaves very broad, nearly heart-shape; veins very strong, parallel; stamens enclosed.

*Mentha agrestis*, *Sole Menth. Br.* 33, 14.

b. *Calyx* bald at the base.7. *Mentha gracilis*.

Slender mint.

*Stem* upright, very much branched; *leaves* lanceolate, acute, serrated, nearly sessile; *flowers* in whirles; *peduncles* and base of the calyx quite bald.

*Mentha* (verticillata) fusca sive vulgaris, *Raii Syn.* 232, 5; *Park.* 31.

*Mentha rubra*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 252.

*Mentha gentilis*, *Engl. Bot.* 449.

*Mentha gracilis*, *Sole Menth. Brit.* 37, 16.

*Red mint.*

Watery places and damp fields; perennial; August.

*Stem* rough-sided, much branched in the middle; *leaves* light green, both sides slightly hirsute; *whirles* nearly sessile; *bracteæ* lanceolate; *calyx* tubular, bellshaped, purple; apex and teeth hirsute; *stamens* enclosed; *odour* like that of *m. viridis*.

*β. cardiaca.* *Stem* upright, nearly smooth, dark brown; *leaves* smooth, long, narrow, deep green; lower leaves with short peduncles; upper sessile; *odour* like basil.

*Mentha cardiaca*, *Ger. em.* 680, 4.

*Mentha gentilis*, *Sole Menth. Brit.* 35, 15.

*Heart mint. Heart wort.*

8. *Mentha gentilis*.

Elegant mint.

*Stem* very much branched, spreading; *leaves* ovate, blunt, serrated; *flowers* in whirles; *pedicell* and base of the calyx bald.

*Mentha gentilis*, *Lin. S. P.* 805.

*Mentha rubra*, *Sole Menth. Brit.* 41, 18.

Watery places and ruins; perennial; August.

*Stem* upright, 12 inches high, rough; *branches* long; *leaves* petioled, light green, rather hirsute on both sides; *whirles* nearly sessile; *bracteæ* lanceolate; *calyx* hairy above; *stamens* enclosed.

*β. nivalis.* *Stem* 3 feet high, rough; *leaves* long, nearly elliptical.

*Mentha nivalis* α, *Sole Menth. Brit.* 41, 20.

*γ. variegata.* *Leaves* variegated with yellow and white; *whirles* sessile, rarely pedicelled; *pedicells* rarely slightly hairy; hairs deflexed.

*Mentha variegata*, *Sole Menth. Brit.* 43, 19.

9. *Mentha rubra*.

Red mint.

*Stem* upright, flexuous, bald; *leaves* ovate, petioled, inciso-serrated; *flowers* in whirls; whirls peduncled; *peduncles* and *calyx* quite bald; *teeth* of the calyx hirsute.

*Mentha verticillata*, *Raii Syn.* 232, 4.

*Mentha sativa rubra*, *Ger. em.* 680, 1.

*Mentha crispa*, *Park.* 31.

*Mentha rubra*, *Smith Tr. Lin. Soc.* 5, 205.

*Mentha sativa*, *Sole Menth. Br.* 47, 24, 2/

Edges of rivers; perennial; September.

*Stem* 6 feet high, slightly branched, bald; *leaves* dark green, shining; upper small and roundish; *bractæ* linear; *pedicells* shining; *flowers* rather large, bald.

*β. crispa*. *Leaves* crisped.

*Mentha crispa verticillata folio rotundiore*, *Raii Syn.* 232, 4.\*

*γ. pratensis*. *Stem* branched at the top, changing from pale green to dark brown; *leaves* harsh, wrinkled, hairy, deeply serrated, hanging down close to the stem.

*Mentha pratensis*, *Sole Menth. Br.* 39, 17.

10. *Mentha odorata*.

Sweetscented mint.

*Leaves* petioled, heartshape, rather blunt, serrated, both sides naked; *pedicells* and *calyx* quite bald; *flowers* capitate; head quite blunt.

*Mentha rubra*, *Miller Dict.*

*Mentha odorata*, *Sole Menth. Brit.* 21, 9.

*Bergamot mint*.

Watery places; perennial; July and August.

*Herb* quite bald, reddish; *stem* upright, much branched; *spikes* terminal, very short, dense; lower whirl remote, slightly peduncled; *bractæ* bristlelike; *calyx* slender, furrowed; tube and teeth entirely bald; *stamens* included; odour like oranges.

11. *Mentha piperita*.

Pepper mint.

*Spike* blunt, interrupted below; *leaves* petioled, rather ovate, nearly bald; *calyx* quite bald at the base; *stamens* enclosed.

*Mentha piperata*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 251.

*Mentha piperata officinalis*, *Sole Menth. Br.* 15, 7.

*Mentha officinalis*, *Hull. Br. Fl.* 227.

Watery places; perennial; August and September.

*Stem* 2 feet high, much branched; hairs recurved; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, acute, serrated, dark green, pale beneath; *spike* solitary, long; lower whirl very remote, peduncled;

*bracteæ* fringed; *odour* pungent; *taste* bitter aromatic.—Stem and leaves covered with glands containing a carminative and antispasmodic oil.

*β. vulgaris.* *Leaves* ovate, short, rather elliptical; *spikes* short, blunt, and like a head.

*Mentha* (*spicata*) *spicis brevioribus et habitioribus, foliis menthæ fuscæ, sapore fervido piperis, Raii Syn.* 234, 7.

*Mentha piperita, Hull Br. Fl.* 127.

*Mentha piperita vulgaris, Sole Menth. Br.* 19, 8.

*γ. hircina.* *Leaves* heartshape, ovate, bald; *spikes* pointed, long; *lower whirl* very remote, pedicelled; *taste* virose, ungrateful.

*Mentha piperita sylvestris, Sole Menth. Br.* 53, 24.

*Mentha piperita, Hull Br. Fl.* 127.

## 12. *Mentha viridis.*

*Green mint.*

*Spikes* interrupted, attenuated; *leaves* sessile, heartshape, lanceolate, pointed, naked; *bracteæ* and *teeth* of the calyx rather hirsute.

*Mentha Romana, Ger. em.* 680, 3.

*Mentha spicata viridis, Lin. S. P. ed.* 1, 576.

*Mentha viridis, Lin. S. P.* 804.

*Mentha glabra, Mill. Dic.*

*Spear mint. Common garden mint. Brown mint. Mayeril mint.*

*Bogs; perennial; August.*

*Stem* 3 feet high, upright, bald; *leaves* bald; *spikes* panicled, whirls remote; *bracteæ* twice as long as the flowers; *pedicells* and *calyx* bald; *odour* aromatic, acrid.—A conserve of the leaves, as also the distilled water and distilled spirit prevent and stop nausea and vomiting: leaves used also as carminatives to season flatulent food; made into poultices, or in fomentations, used to dissolve coagulations of milk in the breasts, milk with which mint leaves are mixed not curdling nearly so soon as pure milk.

*β. angustifolia.* *Leaves* rather hirsute beneath; *teeth* of the calyx fringed, fringes short.

*Mentha spicata angustifolia, glabra, folio rugosiore, odore graviore, Raii Syn.* 233, 1.

*γ. ciliata.* *Leaves* rather hirsute beneath; *teeth* of the calyx fringed; fringes long, very copious.

*Mentha spicata angustifolia, glabra, spica latiore, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 233, 2.

*δ. latifolia.* *Leaves* broad, short, wrinkled; *teeth* of the calyx fringed; fringes short.

*Mentha spicata glabra, latiore folio, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 234, 3.

## III. 121. PULEGIUM. Pliny. Pennyroyal.

*Calyx* 5-cut, irregular, not 2-lipped, mouth closed with hairs when in fruit; *corolla* little longer than the calyx, 4-lobed, nearly equal; upper lobe not nicked; *stamens* didynamous, diverging.—*Rhizoma* creeping; herb aromatic; whirls pedicelled; *bractæ* 0.

*Pulegium aromaticum.* Scented pennyroyal.

Leaves reverse ovate, oblong, blunt, rather crenate; flowers in whirls; *pedicells* and *calyx* tomentose; teeth of the calyx fringed.

*Pulegium*, *Raii Syn.* 235, 1.

*Pulegium regium*, *Ger. em.* 671, 1.

*Pulegium vulgare*, *Park.* 29.

*Mentha Pulegium*, *Lin. S. P.* 807.

*Pennyroyal.* *Pudding-grass.* *Puliall royal.* *Organic.*

Inundated places; perennial; September.

*Stem* prostrate, much branched, downy, creeping; leaves petioled, blunt; whirls many-flowered; *pedicells* hairy; hairs short, horizontal; *corolla* purple; tube white; *stamens* exserted.—Herb antispasmodic, used in hysterical diseases, in infusion, or as a distilled water: syrup of the juice used in hooping cough.

*β. album.* Flowers white.

*γ. erectum.* *Stem* upright; *pedicells* hairy; hairs slightly deflected.

*Pulegium mas*, *Ger. em.* 671, 2.

*Mentha Pulegium β*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 3, 320.

## IV. 122. BUGULA. Dioscorides. Bugle.

*Calyx* 5-cut, irregular, not 2-lipped; *corolla* tubular, upper lip or galea very short, truncated, 2-toothed; lower 3-lobed; middle lobe large, reverse heartshape; *stamens* exserted, ascending; *anthers* all alike, short, 1-celled; *microbasis* reticulated.—Hairs short, transversely parted.

*a. Flowers axillary, spiked; leaves broad; root creeping.*

1. *Bugula reptans.* Creeping bugle.

*Stolones* creeping; leaves oval, oblong, baldish; stems solitary.

*Bugula*, *Raii Syn.* 245, 1; *Ger. em.* 631, 1.

*Bugula vulgaris*, *Park.* 245.

*Ajuga reptans*, *Lin. S. P.* 785.

*Teucrium reptans*, *Salisb. Prod.*

*Bugula reptans*, *Scopoli Carn.*

*Brown bugle.* Sickle wort. Herb carpenter.

Woods and damp pastures; perennial; April and May.

*Flowering stem* upright, simple, rather hairy; *leaves* elliptic, blunt, repand; upper leaves sessile; *bractæ* not in the least cut; *middle lobe* of the corolla cut.

β. *hirsuta*. *Stolones* short; *herb* hirsute; *stem* roundish. Dry mountains.

2. *Bugula pyramidalis*. *Pyramidal bugle*.

*Stolones* 0; *leaves* oval and oblong, villous; *root-leaves* very large, reverse ovate, crenate; *bractæ* not cut; *whirls* pyramidically crowded, many-flowered.

*Ajuga pyramidalis*, Lin. S. P. 785.

Scotch mountains; perennial; May and June.

*Root* tuberous; *stem* single; *root-leaves* many, petioled, blunt, repand; *stem-leaves* very few, short; *bractæ* oval, cut, coloured; *spike* close; *corolla* purple.

3. *Bugula alpina*. *Alpine bugle*.

*Stolones* 0; *stems* many, simple; *leaves* reverse ovate, unequally toothed, rather hairy; *stem-leaves* nearly as large as the *root-leaves*; *whirls* rather distant, many-flowered.

*Bugula cærulea alpina*, Raii Syn. 245, 2; Park. 525.

*Ajuga pyramidalis*, Huds. Fl. Angl. 248.

*Ajuga Genevensis*, Withering Bot. Arr.

*Ajuga alpina*, Lin. Mant. 80.

*Mountain bugle*.

Mountains; perennial; June.

*Lower bractæ* cut; upper not cut, coloured.

b. *Flowers axillary, solitary; leaves slender, mostly 3-cut or toothed; root annual*. Chamæpitys.

4. *Bugula arvensis*. *Field bugle*.

*Stem* diffuse; *leaves* 3-cut, edge of the lobes not cut; *flowers* shorter than the leaves.

*Chamæpitys vulgaris*, Raii Syn. 244, 1; Park. 283.

*Chamæpitys mas*, Ger. em. 525, 1.

*Teucrium Chamæpitys*, Lin. S. P. 787.

*Bugula Chamæpitys*, Scop. Carn. 718.

*Ajuga Chamæpitys*, Engl. Bot. 77.

*Teucrium arvense*, Salisb. Prod. 76.

*Ground pine*. *Herb ivy*. *Forget me not*. *Field cypress*.

Sandy fields; annual; April and May.

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* 3-cut to the middle; lobes revolute; lower leaves undivided; *flowers* nearly sessile, yellow spotted with red.—*Herb* bitter, acrimonious, useful in gout, intermitting fevers, and jaundice.

β. *tridentata*. *Leaves* linear; edge not cut; tip 3-toothed.

V. 123. CHAMÆDRYS. Dioscorides. *Germander.*

*Calyx* tubular, gibbous at the base, 5-toothed; teeth lanceolate, upper broadest, 2 lowest slender; *corolla* ringent; galea truncated, deeply cut; lobes falcate, connate at the tip; lower lip 3-parted, lateral lobes long, middle lobe concave, very large, slightly 3-lobed; *stamens* 4, didynamous, exserted, ascending; *microbasis*, or cariospides, smooth.—*Flowers* axillary.

1. *Chamædrys laciniata.* *Jagged-leaf germander.*

*Stem* decumbent; *leaves* pinnatifid; lobes 3-cut; *flowers* peduncled, in threes.

*Chamæpitys* fœmina, *Ger. em.* 525, 2.

*Teucrium* Botrys, *Lin. S. P.*

*Chamædrys* Botrys, *Mænoch Meth.* 383.

*Female* ground-pine.

Cultivated places; annual; June to August.

*Stem* 4-sided, branched; hairs horizontal; *leaves* petioled, many-cut, lobes cut; *flowers* in threes from the base of each leaf; *calyx* much swollen at the base; *corolla* purplish.

2. *Chamædrys officinalis.* *Shop germander.*

*Stem* rather procumbent, villose; *leaves* wedgeshape, ovate, cut, crenate, hirsute, petioled; *flowers* in threes.

*Chamædrys vulgaris* seu sativa, *Raii Syn.* 231, 1; *Park.* 104.

*Chamædrys major latifolia*, *Ger. em.* 656, 1.

*Chamædrys minor*, *Ger. em.* 656, 2.

*Chamædrys*, *Park. Parad.* 456.

*Teucrium* *Chamædrys*, *Lin. S. P.* 790.

*Teucrium veronicæfolium*, *Salisb. Prod.* 76.

*Chamædrys officinalis*, *Mænoch Meth.* 383.

*Wall germander.* *English treacle.*

Old walls; perennial; July.

*Rhizoma* creeping; *stem* ascending, branched, nearly 4-sided; lower half of the leaves not cut, growing narrow; *calyx* hairy; teeth downy, edged with white; *corolla* purplish.—Herb diuretic, emmenagogue and diaphoretic; its decoction in wine recommended in gout.

3. *Chamædrys palustris.* *Marsh germander.*

*Stem* diffuse, downy; *leaves* oblong, sessile, toothed, rather naked; *flowers* peduncled, in pairs.

*Scordium*, *Raii Syn.* 246, 1; *Ger. em.* 660, 1.

*Scordium legitimum*, *Park.* 111.

*Teucrium* *Scordium*, *Lin. S. P.* 790.

*Water germander.* *Scordium.* *Garlick germander.*

Bogs; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* procumbent, 4-sided, hairy; *leaves* toothed, serrated; *flowers* in twos or threes, peduncled; *calyx* hairy.

VI. 124. SCORODONIA. Val. Cordus. *Wood-sage.*

*Calyx* tubular, bellied at the bottom, 2-lipped; upper lip not cut, ovate, upright; lower lip 4-toothed; 2 side teeth short; 2 lower teeth jutting forwards; *galea* truncated, deeply cut; lobes rounded; lip 3-cut, side-lobe oblique spread; middle lobe reverse heartshape; *stamens* 4, didynamous, exserted; *gynobasis* or *cariopsides* smooth. — *Flowers* racemose, terminal, yellow; *racemes* leafy.

*Scorodonia solitaria.* *Single-flowered wood-sage.*

*Stems* upright; *leaves* heartshape, rather downy, toothed, petioled; *racemes* axillary, facing one way.

*Scorodonia* seu *Salvia agrestis*, *Raii Syn.* 245, 1; *Ger. em.* 662, 1.

*Scorodonia* seu *scordium alterum* quibusdam et *salvia agrestis*, *Park.* 111.

*Teucrium Scorodonia*, *Lin. S. P.* 789.

*Teucrium salviæfolium*, *Salisb. Prod.* 76.

*Scorodonia heteromalla*, *Mænnch Meth.* 384.

*Scorodonia solitaria*, *Stokes B. M. M.* 3, 374.

*Wood sage.* *Garlick sage.*

*Woods and heaths*; perennial; July.

*Rhizoma* creeping; *stem* 4-sided, panicled, racemose; *leaves* wrinkled; *flowers* peduncled, yellow; *stamens* violet.

VII. 125. LAVANDULA. Gesner. *Lavender.*

*Calyx* tubular, ovate; outside many-ribbed; inside bald; edge not cut or but slightly toothed; periphylum ovate, projecting; *corolla* tubular, long, bellied above; *galea* large, narrower than the lip, flat, 2-cut; lip 3-lobed; lobes equal, blunt; *stamens* 4, didynamous, from the side of the tube, convergent, enclosed. — *Stem* herbaceous or shrubby; *flowers* spiked, bracteated.

*Lavandula Tragi.* *Tragus's lavender.*

*Leaves* sessile, lanceolate, linear, not cut, edge turned under; *spike* interrupted; *bractæ* lanceolate.

*Lavandula flore cærulea*, *Ger. em.* 583, 1.

*Lavandula major*, sive vulgaris, *Park.* 73.

*Lavandula Spica*, *Lin. S. P.* 800.

*Lavandula Tragi*, *Salisb. Prod.* 78.

*Lavender spike.*

Cultivated shrubby; June and July.

*Stem* upright; *stem-leaves* scarcely turned under; branch-leaves turned under, airy underneath; hairs stellate; *bractæ* brown; *flowers* violet, sweet-scented. — *Spikes* yield much essential oil in distillation, oil very sweet-scented, containing a large proportion of camphire; *flowers* nervine, antispasmodic, cephalic.



## VIII. 126. NEPETA. Pliny:

Cat-mint.

*Calyx* cylindrical, not 2-lipped, striated, dry, bald on the inside, 5-toothed; teeth unequal, upper tooth broadest; *tube* of the corolla long; mouth spreading; edge reflexed; *galea* slender, short, 2-cut; lip 3-lobed; side lobes short; middle lobe very large, concave, crenate; *stamens* 4, didynamous, exserted, converging.—*Flowers* verticillate spiked, or terminal paniced; *peduncles* many-flowered, bracteated.

*Nepeta mollis.*

Soft cat-mint.

*Leaves* petioled, heartshape, toothed, serrate; *whirls* pedicelled; *flowers* spiked.

*Nepeta major vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 237, 1; *Park.* 38.

*Mentha felina*, seu *cattaria*, *Ger. em.* 682, 1.

*Nepeta cattaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 796.

*Nepeta mollis*, *Salisb. Prod.* 78.

*Nep.*

Edges of chalky fields; perennial; July and August.

*Herb* very soft, sometimes woolly; *stem* upright; *leaves* wrinkled; *spikes* blunt, many-flowered; *corolla* white, lip spotted with red.—*Odour* aromatic, much liked by cats.

## IX. 127. BETONICA. Pliny.

Betony.

*Calyx* irregular, not lipped, 5-toothed; teeth unequal, awned; mouth hairy; *corolla* lipped; tube bent at bottom; *galea* upright, not cut; lip 3-cut; middle lobe deflexed at the sides; *stamens* 4, didynamous, short, not converging.—*Stem* simple; *flowers* terminal, spiked; *true bractæ* 0.

*Betonica officinalis.*

Shop betony.

*Leaves* heartshape, crenate, rather hairy; *hairs* of the stem adpressed; *calyx* rather bald; *galea* not cut; middle lobe of the lip nicked.

*Betonica*, *Raii Syn.* 238; *Ger. em.* 714, 1.

*Betonica vulgaris flore purpureo*, *Park.* 614.

*Betonica officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 810.

*Wood betony.*

Woods; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* with rough and stiff bristles; *leaves* blunt, serratures broad; lower leaves petioled; *spikes* leafy; *corolla* purple or white.—Root emetic; herb sternutatory, also smoked as tobacco: formerly in high esteem as cephalic.

## X. 128. STACHYS. Dioscorides.

Wound-wort.

*Calyx* irregular, not lipped, sometimes closed, 5-toothed; teeth awlshape, irregular, sometimes distorted; *corolla* lipped; tube short, gibbous, prominent; galea arched, nicked; lip 3-lobed, lobes reflexed sideways; *stamens* 4, didynamous, becoming reflexed sideways.—*Flowers* axillary or verticillately spiked; *true bractæ* 0.

1. *Stachys sylvatica*.

Wood wound-wort.

*Stem* solid; *leaves* heartshape, wrinkled, pointed, serrate, petioled; *whirls* 6-flowered.

*Galeopsis legitima* Dioscoridis, *Raii Syn.* 237, 1; *Park.* 908.

*Galeopsis vera*, *Ger. em.* 709, 1.

*Stachys sylvatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 811.

*Hedge nettle.*

Woods and hedges; perennial; July and August.

*Rhizoma* rather creeping; *stem* simple; *leaves* dark green; *spike* ovate, interrupted; *calyx* hispid; *corolla* brownish blood-colour; *lip* white, spotted.

β. *minus*. *Leaves* angular.

*Galeopsis* q. *lamium sylvaticum spicatum fœtidum*, folio anguloso minus *Plukenet*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 237, 2.

2. *Stachys ambigua*.

Doubtful woundwort.

*Stem* pipey; *leaves* oblong, serrate, petioled; *whirls* 6-flowered.

*Stachys ambigua*, *Engl. Bot.* 30, 2089.

Fields in north of Scotland; perennial; September.

*Rhizoma* creeping, white; *leaves* paler than those of *s. sylvatica*; *corolla* bright red; *lip* variegated; *teeth* of the calix lanceolate.

3. *Stachys palustris*.

Marsh woundwort.

*Leaves* heartshape, linear, lanceolate, rather bald, sessile, acutely serrated; *whirls* 6 to 10-flowered.

*Sideritis Anglica strumosa radice*, *Raii Syn.* 242, 1; *Park.* 587.

*Panax coloni*, *Ger. em.* 1005.

*Stachys palustris*, *Lin. S. P.* 811.

*Clowns allheal.* *Clowns woundwort.*

Moist places; perennial; August.

*Rhizoma* creeping; stolones becoming tuberous; *stem* rough; *bristles* deflexed; *leaves* silky above, woolly beneath; lower leaves slightly petioled; *spikes* dense, long; *corolla* purple, lip variegated.—Herb astringent, used to cure wounds by the first intention, by being bruised and applied to them; also in ointments.

## XI. 129. TRIXAGO. Lonicerus.

Trissago.

*Calyx* irregular, not lipped, 5-toothed; teeth unequal; mouth nearly naked; *corolla* lipped; tube not so long as the calyx; galea arched, not cut; lip 3-lobed, middle lobe larger, blunt; *stamens* 4, didynamous, becoming diverged sideways.—*Flowers* verticillate, spiked; *true bractæ* 0.

*Trixago arvense.*

Field trissago.

*Leaves* heartshape, blunt, crenate, rather hirsute; lower leaves petioled; upper leaves sessile.

Sideritis humilis lato obtuso folio, *Raii Syn.* 242, 2; *Ger. em.* 699, 5.Sideritis hederulæ folio, *Park.* 587.Stachys arvensis, *Lin. S. P.* 814.Glechoma marrubiastri, *Villars Delph.*Trixago cordifolium, *Mænoch Meth.* 398.

Fields in light soils; annual; July and August.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* weak, branched; *leaves* 3-ribbed at the bottom, broadly crenate; *teeth* of the calyx fringed; *corolla* purplish.

## XII. 130. ERIOSTOMUM. Link.

Base-horehound.

*Calyx* irregular, not lipped, 5-toothed; teeth unequal, spinose; mouth with long hairs; *corolla* lipped, tube short; galea arched, nicked; lip 3-lobed; middle lobe very large, reverse heartshape; *stamens* 4, diverging.—*Flowers* verticillate, spiked; *true bractæ* 0.

*Eriostomum Germanicum.*

German base-horehound.

*Leaves* narrow at bottom, silky above, woolly beneath; root leaves ovate; upper leaves acutely crenated.

Stachys Fuchsii, *Raii Syn.* 239, 1; *Ger. em.* 695, 2.Stachys major Germanica, *Park.* 48.Stachys Germanica, *Lin. S. P.* 812.

Wild stinking horehound.

Fields and hedges in chalky soils; perennial; July.

*Stem* woolly, very soft; *leaves* veined; *spikes* leafy; *calyx* very closely villose; *corolla* purplish, very villous on the outside.

## XIII. 131. GLECHOMA. Dioscorides.

Ground-ivy.

*Calyx* tubular, cylindrical, striated, naked on the inside, 5-cut, rather unequal, not 2-lipped, 3 upper teeth long, 2 lower short; *corolla* tubular, tube twice as long as the calyx, bellied above; galea distant, slender, 2-cut; lip 3-cut, side lobes narrow, middle lobe large, nicked; an-

thers 4, bent, cohering in pairs; ovary girt with a sarcoma.—*Herb* creeping; *hairs* distinctly articulated; *flowers* axillary, peduncled.

*Glechoma hederacea.* Ivy ground-ivy.

*Leaves* heartshape or kidneyshape, crenate; *teeth* blunt.

*Calamintha humilior*, folio rotundior, *Raii Syn.* 243, 3.

*Hedera terrestris*, *Ger. em.* 856, 1.

*Hedera terrestris vulgaris*, *Park.* 677.

*Glechoma hederacea*, *Lin. S. P.* 807.

*Chamæclema hederacea*, *Mænoch Meth.* 393.

*Alehoof.* *Tun hoof.* *Cats foot.* *Gill go by the ground.*

Woods and hedges; perennial; April and May.

*Herb* downy; *stem* creeping, branches upright, flower-bearing; *leaves* petioled, spreading; *flowers* in whirles 3 or 4 together, blue.—*Herb* astringent, vulnerary, and pectoral, used to fine malt liquors; powder of the leaves used in cough, consumption, and jaundice; juice as an errhine useful in headach.

*β. parvifolia.* *Leaves* small, finely cut.

*Calamintha foliis eleganter dissectis, cauliculis erectioribus, brevioribus; foliis minoribus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 243, 3.

*γ. grandifolia.* *Leaves* heartshape, kidneyshape, large.

2. *Glechoma hirsuta.* Hairy ground-ivy.

*Leaves* heartshape, toothed; *teeth* acute; *pedicells* usually 3-flowered; *teeth* of the calyx awlshape; *filaments* bearing the anthers below the tip.

*Calamintha q. hedera terrestris montana* C. Bauhini, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 243, 4; *Park.* 677.

*Lamium Pannonicum tertium Clusii*, *Ger. em.* 704, 6.

*Glechoma hederacea β*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 254.

*Glechoma hederacea ε, cordifolia*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 329.

*Glechoma hirsuta*, *Persoon Syn.* 121.

Woods and hedges; perennial; April and May.

*Stem* 3 feet long, rougher and more hairy than the former; *teeth* of the leaves terminated by a white spot; flower large.

#### XIV. 132. LAMIUM. Pliny.

*Dead-nettle.*

*Calyx* bellshape, irregular, not 2-lipped; apex spreading, inside naked, 5-toothed; 1 upper slender, long; 4 lower nearly equal; *corolla* tubular, long; mouth inflated; edge reflexed; *galea* distant, slender, arched, not cut; lip 3-lobed; side lobes very short, with 1 or 2 bristlelike teeth; middle lobe reverse-kidneyshape, crenated; *anthers* hirsute.—*Flowers* in whirles, axillary.

1. *Lamium album*.

White dead-nettle.

Leaves ovate heartshape, pointed, acutely serrate, petioled; whirles 20-flowered.

*Lamium album*, *Raii Syn.* 240, 1; *Ger. em.* 702, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 809.

*Lamium vulgare album*, seu *Archangelicum flore albo*, *Park.* 604.

White archangel. Dead nettle.

Ruins and waysides; perennial; May to September.

*Rhizoma* creeping; leaves deeply serrated; flowers upright, white, rarely flesh-colour; galea villous; calyx bald, with a brown spot; anthers black.

2. *Lamium maculatum*.

Spotted dead-nettle.

Stem hirsute; leaves heartshape, wrinkled, pointed, hirsute, broadly serrate; whirles 10-flowered.

*Lamium montanum* *Columnæ*, *Park.* 605.

*Lamium maculatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 809.

Banks; perennial; April.

Stem ascending; hairs deflexed; petioles long; root leaves with a white spot; flowers large, purple or white; galea irregularly crenated; anthers tawny.

3. *Lamium purpureum*.

Purple dead-nettle.

Leaves heartshape, blunt, petioled, toothed; teeth blunt and unequal; upper leaves crowded; whirles 8 or 10-flowered; tube of the corolla bearded on the inside at the bottom; galea not nicked.

*Lamium rubrum*, *Raii Syn.* 240, 2; *Ger. em.* 703, 3.

*Lamium vulgare*, folio subrotundo, flore rubro, *Park.* 604.

*Lamium purpureum*, *Lin. S. P.* 809.

*Lamium nudum*, *Mönch Meth.* 393.

Small dead nettle. Red archangel.

Ruins and waste places; annual; May to September.

Stem bald, branched at bottom; leaves unequally crenated; flowers purple or white; anthers red; calyx bald; teeth fringed.—This, as well as the l. album, is used as a pot-herb.

β. *integrum*. Leaves not cut: flowers small.

*Lamium rubrum foliis per ambitum nec serratis nec crenatis, flore minore*, *Prof. Martyn's MS.*

4. *Lamium incisum*.

Cut-leaved dead-nettle.

Leaves heartshape, dilated, petioled, acutely and unequally cut; upper leaves crowded; tube of the corolla bald on the inside, slenderer than the calyx.

- Lamium rubrum minus*, foliis profunde incis, *Raii Syn.* 240, 3.  
*Lamium purpureum*  $\beta$ , *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 255.  
*Lamium incisum*, *Willd. S. P.* 89.  
*Lamium dissectum*, *Withering Bot. Arr. ed.* 3.  
*Lamium hybridum*, *Theuill. Paris.*

Kitchen-gardens; annual; May.

*Stem* branched at bottom; *leaves* cut, lobes pointed; *flowers* small, purplish.

5. *Lamium amplexicaule*. *Stem-embracing dead-nettle*.  
*Floral leaves* sessile, embracing the stem, blunt, crenate or cut; *tube* of the corolla slender.

- Lamium folio caulem ambiente majus et minus*, *Raii Syn.* 240, 4.  
*Alsine Hederula altera*, *Ger. em.* 616, 4.  
*Alsine Hederulæ folio minor*, *Park.* 762.  
*Lamium amplexicaule*, *Lin. S. P.* 809.  
*Henbit*. Great henbit.

Sandy fields; annual; February to June.

*Lower leaves* petioled, heartshape, bluntly and deeply serrated; upper leaves heartshape, sessile, 5-lobed; lobes crenated; *flowers* rose-colour; early flowers very short, barren; later flowers 4 times as long as the calyx, fertile.

## XV. 133. GALEOBDOLON. Dioscorides. Archangel.

*Calyx* bellshape, 5-cut; teeth 5, unequal, pointed; 2 lower teeth narrow; *tube* of the corolla longer than the calyx, 2-lipped; galea arched, not cut; lip 3-cut; lobes broad, pointed, middle lobe longest; *anthers* bald.

*Galeobdolon luteum*.

Yellow archangel.

*Leaves* ovate; *involucrum* 4-leaved.

- Lamium luteum*, *Raii Syn.* 240, 5; *Ger. em.* 702, 2; *Park.* 606.  
*Galeopsis Galeobdolon*, *Lin. S. P.* 810.  
*Leonorus Galeobdolon*, *Scop. Carn.* 705.  
*Lamium Galeobdolon*, *Crant. Austr.* 262.  
*Pollichia Galeobdolon*, *Roth. Germ.* 1, 254.  
*Galeobdolon Galeopsis*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*  
*Galeobdolon luteum*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 258.  
*Galeobdolon vulgare*, *Persoon Syn.* 122.  
*Cardiaca sylvatica*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 384.  
*Yellow dead-nettle*. Weasel snout.

Damp meadows and woods; perennial; May.

*Stem* erect, simple; hairs deflexed; *leaves* petioled; *whirls* many-flowered; *calyx* bald; teeth hairy; *corolla* yellow; mouth spotted with red.

$\beta$ . *montanum*. Upper leaves lanceolate; *involucrum* 6 or 8-leaved.

$\gamma$ . *regulare*. Terminal flower salvershape, 6-cut.

XVI. 134. GALEOPSIS. Dioscorides. Hedge-nettle.

*Calyx* bellshape, irregular, not lipped, 5-toothed; teeth rather spinose; mouth bald; *corolla* lipped, tube longer than the calyx; galea arched, crenate; lip 3-lobed; middle lobe broadest, with a tooth on each side between that and the lateral lobes; mouth with 2 elevated, hollow, blunt horns on the lower side; *anthers* bald.—*Flowers* whirled, axillary.

a. *Teeth of the calyx triangular, pointed; stem rather bald; internodes of the stem equal.* Ladanum.

1. *Galeopsis angustifolia.* Narrow-leaved hedge-nettle.

*Stem* long, much branched, rather bald; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, narrow at both ends.

Ladanum segetum, Rivinus Monop. Arr. 24, 1.

Galeopsis angustifolia, Per. Syn. 122.

Tetrahitum Ladanum, Mæsch Meth. 394.

Cornfields; annual; June to August.

*Stem* 4-angled; *leaves* beneath pubescent; *flowers* small, reddish; *whirls* girt with 1 or 2 leaves and 4 bractæ.

β. *regularis.* Terminal flower regular, 4 or 5-cleft.

2. *Galeopsis segetum.* Harvest hedge-nettle.

*Leaves* lanceolate, scarcely cut; *whirls* distant; *calyx* downy.

Galeopsis Ladanum, Lamarck Enc. Meth. 2, 600.

Fields; annual; June to August.

3. *Galeopsis parviflora.* Small-flowered hedge-nettle.

*Leaves* ovate, blunt, equally serrated, ribbed, rather bald, petioled; *calyx* hirsute, rather shorter than the tube of the corolla.

Galeopsis Ladanum, Lin. S. P. 810.

Galeopsis parviflora, Lamarck Enc. Meth. 600.

Galeopsis Ladanum 2, With. Bot. Arr. 652.

Galeopsis intermedia, Villars Delph. 2, 387.

Galeopsis latifolia, Hoff. Germ. 418.

Fields; annual; August and September.

*Stem* mostly simple; *leaves* spreading, ovate; petioles short, serratures large; *flowers* in rather distant whirls; *corolla* purple and white.

4. *Galeopsis ochroleuca.* Yellowish hedge-nettle.

*Leaves* ovate, lanceolate, serrate, petioled, villose; *tube of the corolla* very long; *galea* crenately incised.

*Sideritis arvensis*, *latifolia hirsuta lutea*, *Raii Syn.* 242, 3.

*Galeopsis villosa*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 256.

*Betonica hirta*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1*, 220; not of Linnæus.

*Galeopsis grandiflora*, *Gmelin Syst. Veg.* 905.

*Galeopsis ochroleuca*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 2, 600.

*Galeopsis dubia*, *Leers Herb.* 450.

*Galeopsis prostrata*, *Villars Delph.* 388.

*Tetrahit longiflorum*, *Mœnch Meth.* 395.

*Yellow iron-wort. Downy hemp-nettle.*

Sandy fields; annual; July and August.

*Leaves* equally and regularly serrated; *calyx* villous; *tube* of the corolla 3 times as long as the calyx, yellow; *palate* fulvous; *anthers* rather villous behind.

b. *Teeth of the calyx awlshape, distant, spinous, hispid; internodes of the stem thickened above. Tetrahit.*

5. *Galeopsis nodosum*. *Knotted hedge-nettle.*

*Stem* hispid; internodes thickened above; *leaves* ovate, serrate; *upper whirls* contiguous; *tube* of the corolla twice as long as the calyx; *galea* rather straight.

*Lamium cannabinum folio vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 240, 7.

*Cannabis spuria*, *Ger. em.* 709; *Park.* 599.

*Galeopsis Tetrahit*, *Lin. S. P.* 810.

*Tetrahitum nodosum*, *Mœnch Meth.* 395.

*Galeopsis urticæfolia*, *Salisb. Prod.* 81.

*Common hemp-nettle. Wild hemp. Bastard hemp.*

Fields; annual; July and August.

*Stem* every where hispid; *hairs* turned back; *leaves* pointed, hispid on both sides; *tube* of the corolla white, *galea* convex, purple; *lip* white, or purple and white.

β. *regularis*. *Terminal flower* regular, 4-cut; *stamens* equal.

6. *Galeopsis versicolor*. *Changeable hedge-nettle.*

*Stem* hispid; internodes thickened above; *leaves* broad ovate, serrate; *whirls* contiguous; *tube* of the corolla 3 times as long as the calyx; *galea* bellied.

*Lamium cannabinum folio*, *flore amplo luteo, labio purpureo*, *Raii Syn.* 241, 9.

*Galeopsis Tetrahit* β, *Lin. S. P.* 810.

*Galeopsis cannabina*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 529.

*Galeopsis versicolor*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Large-flowered hemp-nettle. Bee nettle.*

Sandy fields; annual; July and August.

*Leaves* pale; *corolla* yellow; *lip* with yellow lines, and a central violet spot.



XVII. 135. CARDIACA. Gesner. *Mother-wort.*

*Calyx* bellshaped, 5-sided, 5-toothed, irregular, not lipped; mouth naked; teeth unequal, spinose, expanded, 2 lower longest; *corolla* lipped, tube as long as the calyx; galea upright, concave, not nicked; outside very villous; lip turned back, 3-lobed, lobes pointed, nearly equal; *stamens* 4, didynamous; filaments villous; *anthers* speckled with shining dots; *ovary* tomentose at the tip, margined.—*Leaves* cut; *flowers* in whirls, axillary.

*Cardiacæ vulgaris.* *Common mother-wort.*

*Leaves* petioled; lower leaves wedgeshaped, ovate, 3-lobed, toothed; upper leaves lanceolate, undivided.

*Cardiacæ, Raii Syn.* 239, 1; *Park.* 41, 42; *Ger.* 705, 1.

*Leonurus Cardiacæ, Lin. S. P.* 817.

*Cardiacæ trilobata, Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 383.

*Stachys triloba, Stokes Bot. M. M.* 339.

*Cardiacæ vulgaris, Mærch Meth.* 401.

*Leonurus ruderalis, Salisb. Prod.* 84.

Chalk fields; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* downy; villi bent back; *leaves* spreading, linear tomentose, veiny; *whirls* many-flowered; *corolla* white and woolly on the outside; red and variegated on the inside; *anthers* spotted with white.—Antispasmodic, the decoction used in palpitation of the heart, hysteria; and also given to cattle against coughs and fever.

XVIII. 136. BALLOTE. Dioscor. *Bastard-horehound.*

*Calyx* bellshape, 5-sided, 10-ribbed, 5-toothed, regular; teeth equal; *corolla* 2-lipped; galea concave, crenated; lip 3-lobed; side lobes roundish, middle lobe large, heartshape, cut; *seeds* triangular.—*Flowers* axillary; *whirls* peduncled, many-flowered.

*Ballote foetida.* *Stinking bastard-hellebore.*

*Leaves* rather heartshape, ovate, crenate, hirsute; *calyx* veined, enlarged above, rather truncated; teeth ovate, mucronated, spreading.

*Ballote, Raii Syn.* 244, 1.

*Marrubium nigrum, Ger. em.* 701, 1.

*Marrubium nigrum foetidum Ballote dictum, Park.* 1230.

*Ballota nigra, Lin. S. P. ed. 1.* 582.

*Mentha aquatica, Fl. Dan.* 673.

*Ballota foetida, De Cand. Fl. Fr.* 2576.

*Ballota sordida, Salisb. Prod.* 83.

*Black horehound. Stinking horehound.*

Hedges and ruins; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* branched; hairs recurved; *leaves* petioled; *whirls* bracteated; *bracteæ* bristlelike, fringed, shorter than the calyx; *calyx* funnelshape; teeth very short, awned; *corolla* purple; galea yellow; *odour* acrid, pungent.—Decoction of the herb useful in hypochondriacal and hysterical diseases.

## XIX. 137. MARRUBIUM. Pliny.

Horehound.

*Calyx* hypocrateriform, ridged, 10-streaked, regular, 10-toothed; 5 alternate teeth smaller; *corolla* lipped; tube as long as the calyx; galea linear, straight, 2-cut; lip 3-cut; middle lobe reverse heartshape.—*Flowers* in whirls, axillary; *whirls* sessile, many-flowered, bracteated.

*Marrubium vulgare.*

Common horehound.

*Stem* upright; *leaves* rather round, ovate, toothed, wrinkled, veined; *teeth* of the calyx bristlelike, hooked.

*Marrubium album*, *Raii Syn.* 239, 1; *Ger. em.* 693, 1; *Rivinus Mon.* 66.

*Marrubium album vulgare*, *Park.* 44.

*Marrubium vulgare*, *Lin. S. P.* 816.

*Marrubium uncinatum*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 355.

*White horehound.*

Ruins and waysides; perennial; July.

*Stem* woolly; *leaves* petioled, white, woolly beneath; *whirls* very hairy; *bracteæ* bristlelike; *corolla* white.

## XX. 138. ORIGANUM. Theophrastus.

Organy.

*Calyx* cylindrical, 5-toothed; teeth unequal, mouth closed with hairs; *corolla* lipped; tube compressed; galea upright, nicked; lip 3-cut, nearly equal; *seed* roundish.—*Flowers* densely spiked; *bracteæ* ovate, imbricate, 1-flowered; *spikes* many, terminal or axillary.

*Origanum vulgare.*

Common organy.

*Leaves* ovate; *spike* roundish, paniced; *panicles* conglomerate; *bracteæ* ovate, coloured, as long as the calyx.

*Origanum vulgare spontaneum*, *Raii Syn.* 236, 1.

*Origanum Anglicum*, *Ger. em.* 666, 4.

*Origanum*, *Rivinus Mon.* 60.

*Majorana sylvestris*, *Park.* 12.

*Origanum vulgare*, *Lin. S. P.* 821.

*Origanum floridum*, *Salisb. Prod.* 85.

*English wild marjoram.* Grove marjoram.

Chalk-fields and hedges; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* hirsute; hairs turned back; *leaves* ovate, slightly and rarely serrated; *spikes* crowded, ovate; *bracteæ* deep

brownish purple; *corolla* purplish.—Plant warm, aromatic; dried leaves make a good tea; essential oil very acrid, used as a caustic to rotten teeth and horses: tops dye purple.

*β. rufescens.* Leaves ovate, lanceolate; *spikes* topshape; *bractæ* dull purplish brown.

*Origanum Onites*, *Raii Syn.* 236, 2, not of Linnæus.

*Marjorana major* Anglica, *Ger. em.* 664, 2.

*Majorana latifolia*, sive *major* Anglica, *Park.* 12.

*Pot marjoram.* *Winter marjoram.*

Cultivated for a potherb.

XXI. 139. MAJORANA. Brunsfel. *Marjoram.*

*Calyx* 2-lipped; mouth oblique, when fruitbearing naked; upper lip large; lower lip 2-lobed; *corolla* lipped; *tube* compressed; *galea* upright, nicked; *lip* 3-cut; *lobes* nearly equal; *seeds* roundish.—*Flowers* in dense spikes; *bractæ* ovate, imbricate, 1-flowered; *spikes* 4-sided, terminal or axillary.

1. *Majorana tenuifolia.* *Fine-leaved marjoram.*

*Stem* undershrubby; *leaves* petioled, elliptical, slightly serrated, blunt, tomentose; *spikes* roundish, many, glomerate, peduncled; *bractæ* pointed.

*Marjorana tenuifolia*, *Ger. em.* 664, 3.

*Origanum Majorana β*, *Lin. S. P.* 825.

*Origanum majoranoides*, *Willd. S. P.* 3, 137.

*Majorana ovatifolia*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 352.

*Marjoram* gentle.

Cultivated for an aromatic pot-herb; peren.; June, July.

2. *Majorana vulgaris.* *Common marjoram.*

*Root* annual; *stem* herbaceous; *leaves* petioled, elliptical, blunt, nearly bald, edge not nicked; *spikes* roundish, in threes, compact, peduncled.

*Marjorana major*, *Ger. em.* 664, 1.

*Majorana vulgaris*, *Park.* 33.

*Origanum Majorana*, *Lin. S. P.* 825.

*Majorana ovatifolia*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 350.

*Origanum odorum*, *Salisb. Prod.* 85.

*Great sweet marjoram.* *Fine marjoram.*

Cultivated for an aromatic pot-herb; peren.; June, July.

*Stem* upright, downy; hairs drooping; *branches* few at the bottom; upper braches spreading, flower-bearing; *bractæ* ovate, longer than the calyx.

## XXII. 140. THYMUS. Theophrastus.

Thyme.

*Calyx* bellshape, or ovate, 2-lipped; 3 upper lobes broad, recurved; 2 lower lobes awlshape, bent in, fringed; mouth closed with hairs; *corolla* short, lipped: galea nicked; lip 3-lobed; side lobes ovate; middle lobe oblong, broad, entire.—*Stem* undershrubby; *leaves* small; *flowers* glomerate, axillary or terminal; *plant* odoriferous.

1. *Thymus campestris*.

Field thyme.

*Stem* lying down; *leaves* flat, blunt, fringed at bottom; *flowers* capitate.

*Serpyllum vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 230, 1; *Ger. em.* 570, 1.

*Serpyllum minus vulgare*, *Park.* 8.

*Serpyllum flore minore*, *Rivinus Mon.* 42.

*Thymus Serpyllum*, *Lin. S. P.* 825.

*Thymus campestris*, *Salisb. Prod.* 85.

*Wild thyme.* Mother of thyme. Pulial mountain. Running thyme. Creeping thyme.

Dry sandy heaths, and cultivated; peren.; July, August.

*Stem* branched; *leaves* petioled, edge not nicked; *heads* leafy; *flowers* pedicelled; *corolla* purplish; galea upright.—Aromatic, used as a pot-herb in soups.

*β. albus.* Flowers white.

*γ. grandiflorus.* Flowers large.

*Serpyllum vulgare flore amplo*, *Raii Syn.* 230, 2.

*δ. citratus.* Leaves yellow-green; odour like that of lemon-peel.

*Serpyllum citratum*, *Raii Syn.* 231, 4; *Ger. em.* 571, 7.

*Serpyllum Pannonicum Clusii*, *Park.* 8.

*Lemon thyme.*

2. *Thymus lanuginosus*.

Woolly thyme.

*Stem* creeping, hirsute; *leaves* ovate, obtuse, villous; *flowers* in heads.

*Serpyllum vulgare hirsutum*, *Raii Syn.* 231, 6.

*Thymus Serpyllum*, *Lin. S. P.* 825; a variety.

*Thymus lanuginosus*, *Pers. Syn.* 133.

*Serpyllum montanum hirsutum*, *Rivinus Mon.* 421.

*Hoary wild thyme.*

Sandy heaths; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* undershrubby; *leaves* roundish, every where hirsute; *corolla* purple.—Infusion relieves headach after drinking.

*β. minor.* Stem creeping, small; plant scentless.

*Serpyllum hirsutum minus repens*, *inodorum*, *Raii Syn.* 231, 8.

*γ. pallidiflorus.* Stem shrubby; flowers pale red.

*Serpyllum villosum fruticosus, floribus dilute rubentibus, Raii Syn. 231, 7.*

3. *Thymus angustifolius.* Narrow-leaved thyme.

Stem lying down; leaves wedgeshape, linear, fringed at bottom; flowers capitate.

*Serpyllum angustifolium glabrum, Dillen in Raii Syn. 231, 5.*

*Thymus Serpyllum, Lin. S. P. 825; a variety.*

*Thymus Serpyllum, Woodville Med. Bot. 110.*

*Thymus angustifolius, Pers. Syn. 130.*

Dry sandy places and rocks; perennial; July and Aug.

4. *Thymus vulgaris.* Common thyme.

Stem upright, undershrubby; leaves ovate or lanceolate, turned over at the edge; flowers spiked, in whirls.

*Thymum durius, Ger. em. 573, 1; Park. 7.*

*Thymus vulgaris, Lin. S. P. 825.*

*Thymus collinus, Salisb. Prod. 86.*

Hard thyme. Common garden thyme.

Cultivated as an aromatic pot-herb; peren.; July, Aug.

XXIII. 141. ACYNOS. Dioscorides. Basil-thyme.

*Calyx* furrowed, hairy, hispid; gibbous at bottom, mouth closed with hairs; limb 2-lipped; upper lip 3-toothed; lower lip 2-bristled; tube of the corolla short; mouth rather inflated; galea upright, nicked; lip 3-parted, spreading, middle lobe concave, nicked.—Flowers in whirls, axillary.

*Acynos vulgaris.* Common basil-thyme.

Stem ascending, branched at bottom; leaves ovate, acute, serrate at bottom; whirls 6-flowered.

*Acinos multis, Raii Syn. 238, 1.*

*Ocymum sylvestre, Ger. em. 675, 1.*

*Clinopodium minus, sive vulgare, Park. 21.*

*Thymus Acinos, Lin. S. P. 826.*

*Acinos, Rivinus Mon. 43.*

*Acinos thymoides, Mæsch Meth. 401.*

*Acynos vulgaris, Pers. Syn. 131.*

*Thymus gibbosus, Stokes Bot. M. M. 360.*

*Calamintha arvensis, Lamarck Fl. Fr. 391.*

*Thymus concinnus, Salisb. Prod. 86.*

Small wild basil.

Sandy and chalky fields; annual; July and August.

Stem villous; leaves ovate, rather turned over, rough, not dotted; peduncles 1-flowered: corolla light violet, coloured; lip white and black.

XXIV. 142. CALAMINTHA. Dioscorides. *Calamint.*

*Calyx* streaked, dry, flattish above; mouth closed with hairs; limb 2-lipped; upper lip even, 3-toothed; lower lip 2-cut; *corolla* lipped; mouth rather inflated; galea nicked; lip 3-parted; middle lobe slightly nicked or crenulated; *stamens* 4, didynamous.—*Flowers* in whirls, axillary; *whirls* peduncled; *peduncles* forked.

1. *Calamintha vulgaris.* *Common calamint.*

*Stem* weak, hirsute; *leaves* ovate, blunt, serrate, hirsute, punctured; *peduncles* axillary, many-flowered, forked, corymbose; *lower lobes* of the calyx villous, twice as long as the upper lobes.

*Calamintha vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 243, 1; *Park.* 36.

*Calamintha vulgaris officinarum*, *Ger. em.* 687.

*Calamentha*, *Rivinus Mon.* 46.

*Melissa Calamintha*, *Lin. S. P.* 827.

*Thymus Calamintha*, *Scop. Carn.* 733.

*Calamintha montana*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 391.

*Thymus Calamentha*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 664.

*Calamintha officinalis*, *Mænoch. Meth.* 409.

Roads and waysides; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* upright; *leaves* petioled, veined, acutely serrated, pale beneath; *hairs* at the mouth of the calyx enclosed; *corolla* twice as long as the calyx, light violet; galea arched; *odour* aromatic, pleasant.

2. *Calamintha trichotoma.* *Three-forked calamint.*

*Stem* ascending, rather hirsute; *leaves* ovate, blunt, slightly serrate, rather bald; *peduncles* axillary, many-flowered, forked, corymbose; *teeth* of the calyx nearly equal.

*Calamintha odore pulegii*, *Raii Syn.* 243, 2; *Ger. em.* 687, 4.

*Calamintha minor incana*, *Park.* 37.

*Calamintha folio incano*, *Rivinus Mon.* 47.

*Melissa Nepeta*, *Lin. S. P.* 828.

*Thymus Nepeta*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 642.

*Calamintha parviflora*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 396.

*Calamintha trichotoma*, *Mænoch. Meth.* 409.

*Field calamint.*

Hedges and waysides; perennial; August.

*Stem* rather woody; *leaves* broadly and bluntly serrated; 2 *upper teeth* of the calyx upright or recurved; *hairs* at the mouth prominent, white.

XXV. 143. SATUREJA. Pliny. Savory.

*Calyx* bellshape, upright, not lipped, 10-ribbed; mouth bearded, 5-toothed; teeth rather unequal; *tube* of the corolla as long as the calyx; galea erect, 2-cut; lip 3-cut; lobes all nearly equal; *stamens* 4, didynamous, distant.—*Stem* woody; *leaves* punctured; *flowers* in whirls, axillary.

1. *Satureja hortensis*. Garden savory.

*Stem* brachiate, fastigiate; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, rather blunt, dotted, edge not cut; *peduncles* axillary, nearly corymbose.

*Satureja hortensis*, Ger. em. 575, 1; Lin. S. P. 795.

*Satureja brachiata*, Stokes Bot. M. M. 300.

Winter savory.

Cultivated for an aromatic potherb; peren.; July, Aug.

2. *Satureja montana*. Mountain savory.

*Leaves* linear, lanceolate, mucronate, dotted, edge not in the least cut; *peduncles* axillary, cymose, nearly facing one way; *teeth* of the calyx pointed.

*Satureja hortensis æstiva*, Ger. em. 575, 2.

*Satureja montana*, Lin. S. P. 794.

*Satureja mucronifolia*, Stokes Bot. M. M. 300.

Summer savory.

Sussex, also cultivated for an aromatic potherb; annual; June.

*Leaves* keeled, fringed at bottom; *racemes* terminal, leafy; *corolla* rose-coloured.

XXVI. 144. CLINOPODIUM. Dioscorides. Wild-basil.

*Calyx* tubular or ribbed, downy, lipped; upper lip 3-cut, lower lip 2-parted, awlshape, smooth, naked; *tube* of the corolla short; mouth enlarged; galea upright, nicked; lip 3-lobed, lateral lobes roundish; middle lobe nicked.—*Flowers* in whirls, axillary; *whirls* involucreted; *bractæ* many, bristlelike.

*Clinopodium vulgare*. Common wild-basil.

*Stem* mostly simple; *leaves* petioled, ovate, blunt, remote, slightly toothed, hairy; *bractæ* bristlelike.

*Clinopodium origano simile*, Raii Syn. 239, 1.

*Acynos*, Ger. em. 675, 2.

*Acinos sive clinopodium majus*, Park. 22.

*Clinopodium*, Rivinus Mon. 43.

*Clinopodium vulgare*, Lin. S. P. 821.

*Melissa glomerata*, Stokes Bot. M. M. 366.

Stone basil.

Fields and hedges; perennial; August.

*Stem* fulvous, hairy; *whirls* terminal and axillary, many-flowered, peduncled; *peduncles* branched.—Aromatic.

XXVII. 145. MELISSA. Brunsfels. *Bawm.*

*Calyx* tubular, rather naked or slightly hairy, spreading at top, mouth 2-lipped; upper lip flat, 3-toothed; lower 2-lobed; *galea* arched, half 2-cut; lip long, 3-parted; middle lobe largest, ovate; *stamens* 4, didynamous.—*Flowers* in whirls, axillary.

*Melissa officinalis.* *Shop bawm.*

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* ovate, acute, serrate; *whirls* halved, nearly sessile; *bractææ* oblong, pedicelled.

*Melissa*, *Ger. em.* 689, 1.

*Melissa vulgaris*, *Park.* 40.

*Melissa officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 827.

*Balm.*

Cultivated; perennial; July.

*Leaves* rather bald; *flowers* reddish.—*Plant* aromatic; infusion used in cephalic, cardiac, uterine, and stomachic affections, as also in stinking breath.

XXVIII. 146. MELITTIS. Pliny. *Bastard-bawm.*

*Calyx* tubular, larger than the tube of the corolla, mouth naked, unequally 2 lipped; upper lip not cut, sometimes 2-cut; lower lip 2-cut; *corolla* lipped, tube cylindrical; *galea* arched, cut; *lip* 3-lobed, middle lobe reverse heart-shape, large, crenate; *anthers* bent, cohering by pairs.—*Flowers* axillary, 6 in a whirl, not bracteated.

*Melittis grandiflora.* *Large-flowered bastard-bawm.*

*Stem* simple; *leaves* petioled, ovate, serrate, hairy; *whirls* 6 to 8-flowered; *peduncles* 1-flowered.

*Melissa Fuchsii*, *Raii Syn.* 242, 1.

*Melissa Fuchsii flore purpureo*, *Ger. em.* 690, 3.

*Melissophyllum Fuchsii*, *Park.* 41.

*Melissophyllum*, *Rivinus Mon.* 21, 2.

*Melittis Melissophyllum*, *Lin. S. P.* 832.

Woods and hedges; perennial; May and June.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* hairy; *flowers* axillary; *calyx* coloured, 3-lobed; upper lobe not cut, pointed, nicked or deeply 2-cut, even on the same plant; *corolla* downy, flesh-colour; lip deep purple with a white border.



*β. alba.* Flowers yellowish white; middle of the lip violet, edge white.

*Melissa Fuchsii* flore albo, *Ger. em.* 690, 3.

*Melissophyllum*, *Rivinus Mon.* 21, 1.

*Melittis Melissophyllum*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Melittis grandiflora*, *Engl. Bot.* 636.

## XXIX. 147. SALVIA. Pliny.

Sage.

*Calyx* bellshape, streaked; mouth naked, 2-lipped; upper lip 3-toothed; middle tooth broad, short; lower lip 2-cut; *corolla* ringent; galea arched, concave, nicked; lower lip 3-cut; side lobes slender; middle lobe rounded; *stamens* 2; *filaments* with a traverse pedicell in the middle.—*Flowers* in whirls, spiked.

*Salvia officinalis.*

Shop sage.

*Leaves* lanceolate, ovate, crenulate, reticulated; *racemes* in whirls; *calyx* longer than the bractæ; *teeth* pointed.

*Salvia major*, *Ger. em.* 764, 1.

*Salvia major vulgaris*, *Park.* 49.

*Salvia officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 34.

Great sage.

Cultivated; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* villous; *leaves* unequal at bottom, whitish-green; *calyx* slightly woolly; *corolla* purple.—Aromatic, used in cookery, also diuretic; infusion drank as an emmenagogue, and useful in palsy, giddiness, trembling, and other nervous affections.

*β. rubra.* *Leaves* reddish.

Red sage.

*γ. absinthites.* *Leaves* bitter, like wormwood.

*Salvia absinthites*, *Ger. em.* 764, 7.

*Salvia minor altera*, flore rubente, *Park.* 51.

Wormwood sage.

*δ. auriculata.* *Leaves* eared at the base.

## XXX. 148. SCLAREA. Matthioli.

Clary.

*Calyx* bellshape; mouth naked, 2-lipped; upper lip 3-toothed; lower lip 2-cut; *corolla* lipped; galea arched, compressed, nicked; lower lip 3-lobed; side lobes slender; middle lobe rounded; *stamens* 2; *filaments* with a traverse pedicell at bottom.—*Flowers* axillary, in whirls, often spiked.

*Sclarea pratensis.*

Meadow clary.

*Leaves* heartshape, oblong, crenate; uppermost pairs of leaves embracing the stem; *whirls* rather naked; *bractæ* pointed, coloured, longer than the calyx; *teeth* of the upper lip of the calyx connivent; *galea* glutinous.

*Sclarea pratensis* foliis serratis, flore cæruleo, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 237, 1.

*Horminum sylvestre* Fuchsii, *Ger. em.* 769, 3.

*Horminum sylvestre* vulgare, *Park.* 55.

*Horminum pratense*, *Rivinus Mon.* 36.

*Salvia pratensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 35.

*Sclarea pratensis*, *Mærch Meth.* 376.

*Clear-eye.*

Dry fields and hedges on chalk; perennial; July.

*Leaves* wrinkled; lower leaves petioled; *whirls* 6-flowered; *calyx* hirsute; hairs with heads, glandular; *corolla* violet-colour, 4 times as long as the calyx.—*Seeds* in water acquire a thick mucilage round them, used to put into the eyes to get out substances which have flown into them.

### XXXI. 149. HORMINUM. Hippocrates. *Oculus-Christi.*

*Calyx* bellshape; mouth naked, 2-lipped; upper lip 3-toothed; lower lip 2-cut; *galea* arched, compressed, nicked; lower lip 3-lobed; side lobes slender; middle lobe rounded; *stamens* 2; *filaments* with a traverse pedicell at the bottom.—*Flowers* axillary, in whirls, spiked.

*Horminum sylvestre.*Wild *Oculus-Christi.*

*Leaves* heartshape, oblong, sinuately and doubly crenated, wrinkled; *teeth* on the upper lip of the calyx connivent; *corolla* much slenderer and a little longer than the calyx.

*Horminum sylvestre* lavendulæ flore, *Raii Syn.* 237, 1; *Park.* 57.

*Horminum sylvestre*, *Ger. em.* 771, 1.

*Salvia Verbenaca*, *Lin. S. P.* 35.

*Horminum coloratum*, *Mærch Meth.* 376.

*Wild clary.*

Fields and pastures on chalk; peren.; June to October.

*Stem* ascending; *leaves* rather bald; *bractæ* longer than the calyx; *calyx* hirsute; hairs with heads, glandular; *teeth* inflected; *corolla* blue, not twice as long as the calyx; tube constricted; *seeds* round, black, smooth.—*Seeds* in water acquire a mucilaginous envelope, so that they are used, like those of meadow clary, to extract things from the eyes.

XXXII. 150. BRUNELLA. Brunsfels. *Selfheal.*

*Calyx* tubular; mouth naked, lipped; upper lip flat, truncated, 3-cut; lower lip shorter, 2-cut; *galea* concave, either nicked or not; lip 3-lobed; middle lobe largest, nicked; *stamens* 4, didynamous; *filaments* forked or two-toothed; one branch antherbearing, the other naked; *stigma* 2-cut.—*Stem* simple; *flowers* spiked, terminal, in dense whirls; *bractæ* large, fringed or torn.

*Brunella vulgaris.**Common selfheal.*

*Stem* ascending; *leaves* petioled, oblong, ovate, toothed at the bottom; *upper lip* of the calyx truncated, 3-toothed, ending in short bristles; middle tooth as broad again as the others.

*Prunella*, *Raii Syn.* 238, 1; *Ger. em.* 632, 1; *Rivinus Mon.* 29.*Prunella vulgaris*, *Park.* 1680; *Lin. S. P.* 837.*Brunella vulgaris*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 377; *Mænoch Meth.* 414.*Prunel.* *Carpenters herb.* *Sickle wort.* *Hook-heal.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* much branched, hairy; hairs upright; *leaves* hairy, slightly toothed; *spike* solitary, blunt; *bractæ* heartshape, pointed, fringed; *upper lip* of calyx dilated; lower lip deeply 2-cut; *corolla* violet colour.—*Herb* used both internally in decoction, and externally in the cure of fresh wounds; also in the inflammatory sore throat.

XXXIII. 151. SCUTELLARIA. Cortusus. *Skullcap.*

*Calyx* tubular, short; mouth naked, lipped; lips not cut, pointed; paraphyllum concave, incumbent on the upper lip; *tube* of the corolla longer than the calyx, bent at bottom; upper lip compressed, arched; mouth 2-lobed; lower broadest, nicked; *seeds* closed up in the calyx by the enlarged paraphyllum.—*Flowers* solitary, axillary; *bractæ* 2 to each peduncle.

1. *Scutellaria galericulata.**Hooded skullcap.*

*Leaves* heartshape, lanceolate, distantly crenated; *flowers* solitary, axillary.

*Cassida palustris vulgatio*, flore cæruleo, *Raii Syn.* 244, 1.*Lysimachia galericulata*, *Ger. em.* 477, 10.*Lysimachia cærulea*, sive *latifolia major*, *Park.* 221.*Scutellaria*, *Rivinus Mon.* 77.*Scutellaria galericulata*, *Lin. S. P.* 835.*Cassida galericulata*, *Mænoch Meth.* 413.*Hooded loosestrife.* *Blue skullcap.*

Watery places; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* 4-angular, nearly bald, branched in the middle; *leaves* wrinkled; petioles very short; *flowers* on short pedicels, solitary or on opposite sides of the stem, looking one way; *bractæ* 2 to each flower; *calyx* hairy; *corolla* blue.

2. *Scutellaria minor*.

*Small skullcap.*

*Leaves* heartshape, ovate, edge scarcely nicked; *flowers* axillary, solitary.

*Cassida palustris minima*, flore purpurascens, *Raii Syn.* 244, 2.

*Gratiola latifolia*, *Ger. em.* 581.

*Gratiola latifolia*, seu *nostras minor*, *Park.* 221.

*Scutellaria minor*, *Lin. S. P.* 835.

*Broad-leaved hedge hyssop.* *Small hooded mint.*

Damp heaths; perennial; August.

*Stem* branchy at bottom; *leaves* rarely toothed at the bottom, or hastate; *tube* of the corolla red; lip white, spotted with red.

Fam. XVI. 33. PYRENACEÆ. Ventenat. *Vitices*, Jus-sien. *Verbenaceæ*, Persoon.  
*Labiatis affines*, Link.

*Calyx* 1-leaved, tubular, persisting; *corolla* tubular, mostly irregular, rarely lipped, deciduous; *stamens* 4, didynamous, rarely equal, or 2; *ovary* 1, free, 2 or 4-celled; *ovules* upright, solitary; *style* 1, placed on the ovary; *stigma* simple or 2-lobed; *cariopsides* 2 or 4, enclosed in an utriculus, 1-seeded; *utriculus* vanishing and membranaceous, or persistent and fleshy; *seed* upright; perisperm 0; corculum placed lengthways; radicle below.—*Stem* herbaceous or shrubby; *leaves* not cut or divided, opposite; *flowers* in heads, spiked or corymbose.

152. VERBENA. Pliny.

*Vervain.*

*Calyx* 5-toothed; upper tooth smallest and shortest; *corolla* funnelshape; tube bent; mouth contracted; limb 5-lobed, unequal; *stamens* 4, didynamous, all fertile; *utriculus* membranaceous, vanishing; *cariopsides* 4, in the utriculus.—*Leaves* lacinate or not cut; *flowers* spiked; *bractea* one to each flower.

*Verbena officinalis*.

*Shop vervain.*

*Stem* upright, mostly solitary; *leaves* inciso-pinnatifid; *spike* threadlike, panicked.

*Verbena vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 236, 1.

*Verbena communis*, *Ger. em.* 718, 1.

*Verbena mas*, sive *recta et vulgaris*, *Park.* 678.

*Verbena officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 29.

*Holy herb. Juno's tears. Mercury's moist blood. Pigeon's grease. Columbine.*

Fields, ruins, and waysides; perennial, Ray and Curtis; biennial, Hudson and Aiton; annual, Boerhaave and Linnaeus; July.

*Stem* upright, bent at bottom; *leaves* rough; lower leaves deeply lobed; upper leaves 3-cut or simple; *spikes* many-flowered; *bracteæ* ovate, acute, shorter than the calyx; *corolla* small, purple; mouth fringed; *galea* 2-cut; lip 3-lobed, nearly equal.—*Herb* cephalic, slightly astringent; decoction used in headach, coughs, jaundice, and other obstructions of the viscera; and as a gargle in sore throat.

Fam. XVII. 34. OLEINÆ. Link. *Jasminearum pars*, Jussieu.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite; *calyx* 1-leafed, free, persistent, divided; *corolla* hypogynous, 1-petaled, 4-cut; æstivation valvate; *stamens* 2, alternating with the lobes of the corolla; *anthers* 2-celled, cells opening lengthways; *ovary* 1, simple, base not glandular, 2-celled; ovules pendulous, 2 in each cell, side by side; *style* 1; *stigma* 2-cut; *fruit* a berry or drupe, 1 or 2-celled, 1 or 2-seeded by abortion; *seeds* pendulous; spermodermis simple; perisperm fleshy; corculum straight, central, nearly as long as the perisperm; cotyledons leaflike; radicle above, plumule inconspicuous.—*Leaves* opposite, simple; *flowers* racemose or paniced, terminal; *peduncles* opposite, bracteated.

153. LIGUSTRUM. Pliny. *Privet.*

*Calyx* very small, 4-toothed; *tube* of the corolla short; limb 4-lobed, spreading; *stamens* 2; *berry* 1 or 2-celled, 2 or 4-seeded, black.—*Flowers* paniced, terminal.

*Ligustrum vulgare.*

*Common privet.*

*Leaves* lanceolate or elliptical, mucronate; *panicle* contracted.

*Ligustrum*, *Raii Syn.* 465, 1; *Ger. em.* 1394.

*Ligustrum vulgare*, *Park.* 1446; *Lin. S. P.* 10.

*Prim.-print. Print.*

Woods and hedges in damp gravelly soils; shrubby; May and June.

*Leaves* nearly sessile, deep green, bald, deciduous, edge not cut; *flowers* white.—Cultivated for hedges and screens, as it bears cutting in any form; leaves bitter and astringent; berries with alum dye wool and silk green, and a rose-coloured paint is prepared from them.

*β. sempervirens.* *Leaves* biennial, falling off in the spring.

*γ. variegatum.* *Leaves* variegated, green and straw colour.

Fam. XVIII. 35. FRAXINÆ. *Oleinarum pars*, Link.  
*Jasminearum pars*, Jussieu.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite or unisexual; *calyx* 0, or free, persisting, 1-leaved; *corolla* 0, or hypogynous, 1-petaled and 4-cut, or 4 petaled; petals joined in pairs by the filaments; æstivation rather valvular; *stamens* 2, alternate with the petals or lobes; *anthers* 2-celled; cells opening lengthways; *ovary* 1, simple, not girt with a glandular disk, 2-celled; *ovules* 2, pendulous, side by side in each cell; *style* 1 or 0; *stigma* simple or 2-cut; *fruit* a capsule or samara, 1-seeded by abortion; *seed* pendulous; *spermodermis* simple; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* straight, central, nearly as long as the *perisperm*; *cotyledons* leaflike; *radicle* above; *plumule* inconspicuous.—*Tree* or shrub; *leaves* opposite, simple or pinnate; *flowers* racemose or paniced, terminal or axillary; *peduncles* opposite, 1-bracteated.

154. FRAXINUS. Pliny.

*Ash.*

*Flowers* unisexual and hermaphrodite; *calyx* 0; *corolla* 0; *stamens* 2, rarely 3 or 4; *anthers* sessile; *ovary* 2-celled; *ovules* 4; *samara* 1-celled, 1 or 2-seeded; wings lanceolate.

*Fraxinus excelsior.*

*Tall ash.*

*Leaflets* slightly petioled, lanceolate, pointed, serrate, bald; wedgeshape at bottom; *samara* lanceolate, tips obliquely nicked.

*Fraxinus*, *Rati Syn.* 269, 1; *Ger. em.* 1472, 1.

*Fraxinus vulgaris*, *Park.* 1419.

*Fraxinus excelsior*, *Lin. S. P.* 1509.

Woods and hedges; arborescent; April and May.

*Bark* grey; *buds* black; *branches* upright or ascending; hermaphrodite, male, and female flowers on different trees rarely on the same.—*Wood* an excellent timber, used also for long handles or shafts; bark and wood diuretic and lithontriptic; *samaræ* (called ask keys, birds tongue, kite keys,

sparrows tongue) acrid and bitter, their decoction used in diseases of the liver; tops and leaves used to feed cattle in winter and dry summers, but they spoil the taste of the milk if eaten by cows; bark used in tanning; leaves half an ounce to an ounce and half in decoction are a good purgative, and a decoction of 2 dr. of the bark, or 6 dr. of the leaves are used to cure agues.

β. *aurea*.    *Bark* golden yellow.

γ. *verrucosa*.    *Bark* warty.

δ. *heterophylla*.    *Leaves* simple and ternate, or quinate.

ε. *simplicifolia*.    *Leaves* all simple.

ζ. *horizontalis*.    *Leaves* pinnate; *branches* horizontal.

η. *pendula*.    *Leaves* pinnate; *branches* pendulous.

River sides.    Wood of little value.

θ. *erosa*.    *Leaflets* torn on the edges.

ι. *argentea*.    *Leaves* variegated, whitish green and silver colour.

## Subseries III. C. PLANTÆ EXOGENÆ CALYCIFLORÆ.

*Dicotyledones petaloideæ perigynæ*,  
Jussieu.*Perigonium* double; *petals* many, distinct, or soldered together, inserted along with the stamens on the calyx.

## FAMILIES.

A. *Perisperm* fleshy, or horny.a. *Seeds* on a central *spermophore*, or affixed at the base;  
*radicle* below.*Ovary* free; *capsule* or *berry* 4 or 5-celled;  
*stamens* 3 to 10, opposite to the lobes ... ERICINÆ. 36.*Ovary* free; *capsule* 1-celled ... PORTULACÆÆ. 48.*Ovary* free, 2 to 5-celled; cells few-seeded;  
*stamens* 4 or 5, alternating with the petals or  
lobes ..... CELASTRINÆ. 64.*Ovary* adherent, rarely free; *capsule* 2-celled,  
dehiscent by an orifice; *stamens* 8 to 10 SAXIFRAGÆÆ. 46.*Ovary* adherent; *capsule* 2 to 5-celled, be-  
coming ruptured; *stamens* 5 .. CAMPANULACÆÆ. 38.*Ovary* adherent; *berry* 4 or 5-celled VACCINIEÆ. 37.*Ovary* adherent; *fruit* 2-seeded;  
*leaves* not cut, in whirles ..... RUBIACÆÆ. 42.b. *Seeds* inverted, i.e. *radicle* above; *ovary* adherent.*Akenium*; *stamens* 4, alternating with the  
lobes of the corolla; *flowers* aggregate. DIPSACÆÆ. 40.*Utriculus* or *capsule*, few-seeded PARONYCHIDEÆ. 49.*Berry* 3 or 4-celled; *stamens* 4 or 5, alter-  
nating with the lobes or petals CAPRIFOLIACÆÆ. 43.*Berry* few-seeded; *stamens* 4 to 8, opposite  
to the petals; *plant* parasitic ... LORANTHIDEÆ. 44.*Polakenium* 2-celled, separable; *petals* 5;  
*stamens* 5, interposed; *flowers* in umbels  
UMBELLIFERÆÆ. 45.c. *Seeds* parietal; *ovary* adherent.*Berry* 1-celled; *stamens* and *petals* 5  
GROSSULARIÆÆ. 50.



B. *Perisperm 0, or very thin.*

a. *Seeds on a central spermophore, or at the base;  
radicle below.*

*Calyx* free; *stamens* 5; *capsule*. TAMARICINÆ. 53.

*Calyx* free; *stamens* 6 to 12; *capsule*

SALICARIÆ. 52.

*Calyx* free; *stamens* 4 or 5, opposite  
to the petals; *berry*..... RHAMNÆ. 65.

*Calyx* adherent; *stamens* 2 to 8;  
*petals* 2 or 4..... ONAGRIÆ. 56.

*Calyx* adherent; *stamens* indefinite;  
*petals* 5..... POMACEÆ. 57.

b. *Seeds parietal; radicle below.*

*Ovary* adherent; *stamens* 3 to 5

CUCURBITACEÆ. 51.

*Ovary* free; *legumen*; *corolla* papilionaceous..... LEGUMINOSÆ. 63.

*Ovary* free; *cameres* many... CRASSULACEÆ. 47.

c. *Seeds inverted, i.e. radicle above.*

*Stamens* 5; *anthers* united; *akenium*

COMPOSITÆ. 39.

*Stam.* 1 to 3, distinct; *corolla* tubular

VALERIANEÆ. 41.

*Stam.* 1 to 3, distinct; *cor.* 0, or  
4-petaled..... HALORAGEÆ. 55.

*Stam.* 4, 5, or indefinite; *cor.* 0, or  
5-petaled; *ovaries* definite, 1-seeded, en-  
closed in the calyx..... AGRIMONIACÆ. 59.

*Stam.* indefinite; *corolla* 5-petaled;  
*ovaries* indefinite, 1-seeded, enclosed in  
the calyx..... ROSACEÆ. 58.

*Stam.* indefinite; *corolla* 5-petaled;  
*ovaries* indefinite, 1-seeded, free..... DRYADEÆ. 60.

*Stam.* indefinite; *corolla* 5-petaled;  
*ovaries* definite, 3 to 10, free, 1 or  
2-seeded..... ULMARIÆ. 61.

*Stam.* indefinite; *corolla* 0; *ovary* 1;  
*cotyledons* 4..... CERATOPHYLLÆ. 54.

*Stam.* indefinite; *corolla* 0; *ovary* 1;  
*drupe* 1 or 2-seeded..... DRUPACEÆ. 62.

Fam. I. 36. ERICINÆ. Desvaux. *Ericaceæ et Bicornes*, Ventenat. *Ericæ et Rhododendræ*, Jussieu. *Rhododendraceæ*, Mirbel. *Bicornum pars*, Linnæus. *Monotropæ*, Nuttall.

*Calyx* 1-leaf, 4 or 5-cut, persisting, free; *corolla* hypogynous, 1-petaled, 4 or 5-cut or parted, regular, falling off or withering; æstivation imbricate; *stamens* definite, 3, 8, or 10, opposite, equal or double the number of the lobes, hypogynous, *i. e.* inserted into the lobes of the corolla; *ovary* many-celled, girt at bottom with a scaly or secreting disk; ovules many; *style* 1; *stigma* 1, not nicked or toothed; *pericarpium* a capsule or berry, many-celled; spermophore central, axillary; *seeds* many; perisperm fleshy; corculum axillary, straight; radicle near the hylum. — *Shrubs* or undershrubs; *leaves* perennial or annual; alternate or opposite; *inflorescence* various; *peduncles* mostly 2-bracteated.

- Stamens* 3 or 9; *calyx* 3-parted; *corolla* 3-parted ..... EMPETRUM. 164.  
*Stam.* 5; *corolla* bellshape ..... CHAMÆCISTUS. 163.  
*Stam.* 8; *corolla* bellshape;  
*capsule* dehiscent, septicidal ..... MENZIESIA. 155.  
*Stam.* 8; anthers enclosed; *corolla* ventricose; *capsule* dehiscent, loculicidal EREMOCALLIS. 157.  
*Stam.* 8; anthers exserted; *corolla* bellshape; *capsule* dehiscent, loculicidal .. GYPSOCALLIS. 158.  
*Stam.* 8; horned; *corolla* tubular;  
*capsule* dehiscent, septifragal ..... CALLUNA. 159.  
*Stam.* 8 or 10; *corolla* 4 or 5-parted;  
*anthers* 1-celled, peltate; *plant* parasitic MONOTROPA. 166.  
*Stam.* 10; *corolla* ovate, 5-cut;  
*capsule* dehiscent, loculicidal ..... ANDROMEDA. 160.  
*Stam.* 10; *corolla* 5-parted;  
*anthers* 2-celled; *capsule* 5-celled ..... PYROLA. 163.  
*Stam.* 10; *corolla* 5-parted;  
*anthers* 2-celled, 2-horned; *capsule* 5-celled ..... MONESES. 166.  
*Stam.* 10; *corolla* bellshape;  
*capsule* dehiscent, septicidal ..... PHYLLODOCE. 156.  
*Stam.* 10; villous; *berry* many-seeded .. ARBUTUS. 161.  
*Stam.* 10; bald; *berry* 5-seeded ..... UVA-URSI. 162.

A. *Anthers* 2-celled, opening in 2 foramens; *corolla* tubular, 5-cut.

I. 155. MENZIESIA. Jussieu. *Menzies.*

*Calyx* 4-parted; *corolla* bellied, falling off; *limb* 5-cut, recurved, *stamens* 8; *filaments* on the base of the corolla; *anthers* opening at the tip by 2 reverse-ovate foramens; *capsule* 4-celled; dehiscence septicidal; *seeds* many, scrobiculate.—*Stem* undershrubby; *leaves* alternate, broad, lanceolate, annual; *edge* not cut, turned down; *flowers* spiked, drooping; *bractæ* 3 to each peduncle, 2 side ones smaller.

*Menziesia polifolia.* *Many-leaved menzies.*

*Leaves* ovate; *edge* turned over, beneath tomentose, snowy; *racemes* long.

*Erica Cantabrica* flore maximo, foliis myrti subtus incanis, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 472, 6.

*Erica Sancti Dabeoci Hibernis* D. Lhwyd. *Raii Hist.* 3; *Dendr.* 98.

*Vaccinium Cantabricum*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed.* 1, 143.

*Erica Daboecia*, *Lin. S. P.* 509.

*Andromeda Daboecia*, *Lin. Syst. Veg. ed.* 13, 338.

*Menziesia polifolia*, *Juss. Ann. Mus.* 1, 55.

*Menziesia Daboecia*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 674.

*Irish heath.*

Mountain bogs, in Ireland; shrubby; June and July.

*Stem* slender, upright; *lower leaves* opposite; *flowers* purple.

II. 156. PHYLLODOCE. R. A. Salisbury. *Phyllodoce.*

*Calyx* deeply 5-cut; *corolla* bellied, falling off; *tube* 5-cut, bent; *stamens* 10, at the bottom of the corolla; *anthers* opening near the tip in 2 reverse-ovate foramens; *capsules* 5-celled; dehiscence septicidal; *seed* semi-orbiculate.—*Stem* shrubby; *leaves* linear, perennial; *edges* turned down; *furrowed* beneath; *flowers* aggregate, out of the axilla of the terminal leaves.

*Phyllodoce taxifolia.* *Yew-leaf phyllodoce.*

*Leaves* linear, blunt, *edge* toothed; *teeth* cartilaginous; *tube* of the corolla pitchershape.

*Andromeda cærulea*, *Lin. S. P.* 563.

*Erica cærulea*, *Willd. Sp. P.* 2, 39.

*Andromeda taxifolia*, *Pallas Fl. Ross.* 2, 54.

*Menziesia cærulea*, *Swartz Act. Holm.* 10, 377.

*Phyllodoce taxifolia*, *Salisb. Farad. Lond.* 36.

Heaths; shrubby; June and July.

*Leaves* fringed with glandular hairs; *flowers* bluish flesh-colour.

## III. 157. EREMOCALLIS. R. A. Salisbury, MS. Heath.

*Calyx* 4-parted; *corolla* conical, bellied; limb 4-cut, recurved; *stamens* 8, enclosed; *anthers* awned at the bottom, opening in 2 oblong pores; *stigma* blunt; *capsule* 4-celled, 4-valved; dehiscence loculicidal. — *Stem* shrubby; *leaves* entire, linear, edge turned down, furrowed beneath; *flowers* lateral or terminal; *calyx* 2 or 3 bracteated at the bottom.

1. *Eremocallis glomerata*. Headed heath.

*Leaves* 4 in a whirl, fringed; *flowers* in heads; *style* enclosed; *stigma* blunt.

*Erica Brabantica folio coridis hirsuto quaterno*, Raii Syn. 471, 4.

*Erica major flore purpureo*, Ger. em. 1382, 4; description only.

*Erica pumila Belgarum* Lobelio, scoparia nostras, Park. 1482.

*Erica tetralix*, Lin. S. P. 502.

*Erica cotuliformis*, Trans. Lin. Soc. 6, 369.

*Erica glomerata*, Salisb. Prod. 293.

Damp heaths; shrubby; July and August.

*Leaves* petioled, spread, revolute; *hairs* glandular, with heads; *flowers* looking one way, flesh-colour, or white.

2. *Eremocallis cinerea*. Grey heath.

*Leaves* 3 in a whirl; *flowers* racemose; *style* slightly exserted; *stigma* headed.

*Erica tenuifolia*, Raii Syn. 472, 3; Ger. em. 1382, 7.

*Erica cinerea*, Lin. S. P. 501.

*Erica mutabilis*, Salisbury T. Lin. S. 6, 369.

Small heath. Thin-leaved heath.

Heaths; shrubby; July and August.

*Leaves* triangular, bald; *racemes* in whirls; *flowers* bluish or white.

## IV. 158. GYPSOCALLIS. R. A. Salisbury, MS.

Gypsum-heath,

*Calyx* 4-parted; *corolla* bellshape; limb 4-cut; *stamens* 8, exserted; *anthers* erect, awnless, opening at the tip in two reverse-ovate foramens; cells distinct; *stigma* 4-cut; *capsule* 4-celled, 4-valved; dehiscence loculicidal. — *Stem* shrubby; *leaves* not nicked; edge turned down; *flowers* axillary; *bractæ* 2, in the middle of the peduncles.

*Gypsocallis vagans*. Loose gypsum-heath.

*Leaves* 4 or 5 in a whirl; *flowers* peduncled, crowded.

*Erica foliis corios multiflora*, Raii Syn. 471, 5.

*Erica didyma*, Stokes in Wither. Bot. Arr. ed. 2, 400.

*Erica vagans*, Lamarck Fl. Gall. 2, 230.

*Erica vaga*, Salisb. Prod. 294.

*Erica purpureacea*, Lamarck Enc. Meth. 1, 483.

Fir-leaved heath.

Heaths in Cornwall; shrubby; July and August.

*Stem* much branched, upright; *leaves* triangular; *corolla* flesh-colour.

V. 159. CALLUNA. R. A. Salisbury. *Ling.*

*Calyx* 4-parted, nearly as long as the *corolla*; *corolla* tubular, bellshape, 4-cut; *stamens* 8; *anthers* awned, opening by 2 pores; *stigma* 4-lobed; *capsule* 4-celled, 4-valved; dehiscence septifragal. — *Stem* shrubby; *leaves* opposite, squarrose, in 4 rows; *flowers* racemose, facing one way, drooping; *bractææ* 4, at the base of the *calyx*.

*Calluna sagittæfolia.* *Arrowleaved ling.*  
*Leaves* arrowshape.

*Erica vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 470, 1; *Park.* 1480.

*Erica vulgaris*, sive *pumila*, *Ger. em.* 1380, 1.

*Erica sagittæfolia*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 371.

*Calluna Erica*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 680.

*Common heath or ling. Heather.*

Heaths and woods; shrubby; June and July.

*Stem* ascending; *flowers* flesh-colour or white. — Young tops brewed along with half as much malt into a good beer; decoction tans leather and dyes alumped wool yellow. Honey, where it abounds, has a reddish cast. The plant is also used for binding mud cottages, for thatching, for making ropes, for brooms, for firing, for filling drains, and for beds, being confined in a frame with the flowering tops uppermost.

*β. hirsuta.* *Leaves* downy.

*Erica vulgaris hirsuta*, *Raii Syn.* 471, 2; *Ger. em.* 1380, 2.

*Erica vulgaris hirsutior*, *Park.* 1480.

*Erica ciliaris*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1*, 144.

VI. 160. ANDROMEDA. Linnæus. *Andromeda.*

*Calyx* very small, 5-parted; *corolla* ovate, bellied, 5-cut; limb reflected; *stamens* 10; *anthers* 2, horned above, opening in 2 foramens; *capsule* 5-celled, 5-valved; dehiscence loculicidal. — *Stem* shrubby; *leaves* perennial, alternate, edge turned over; *flowers* aggregated, terminal; *peduncles* bracteated at bottom.

*Andromeda polifolia.* *Many-leaved andromeda.*

*Leaves* alternate, lanceolate, edge turned over; *peduncles* terminal, aggregated; *corolla* ovate.

*Ledum palustre nostras*, arbuti flore, *Raii Syn.* 472, 1.

*Rosmarinum sylvestre minus nostras*, *Park.* 76.

*Andromeda polifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 564.

*Andromeda montana*, *Salisb. Prod.* 290.

*Marsh cistus.* *Wild rosemary.*

Turf bogs: shrubby; June.

*Rhizoma* creeping; *stem* creeping; *leaves* pointed, glaucous beneath; *flowers* flesh-colour.

VII. 161. ARBUTUS. Pliny. *Strawberry-tree.*

*Calyx* very small, 5-cut; *corolla* ovate; limb small, 5-cut, turned over, inside villous; *stamens* 10; filaments villous beneath; *anthers* awned, opening at the tip with 2 pores; *stigma* peltate; *berry* tubercular, 5-celled; cells many-seeded.—*Stem* woody; *leaves* perennial, alternate; *flowers* terminal, racemous, paniced; *bractea* 1, at the bottom of each peduncle.

*Arbutus serratifolia.* *Sawleaf strawberry-tree.*

*Stem* shrubby; *leaves* oblong, bald, bluntly serrate; *racemes* compound, terminal, drooping.

*Arbutus*, *Raii Syn.* 464, 1; *Ger. em.* 1496; *Park.* 1489.

*Arbutus Unedo*, *Lin. S. P.* 566.

*Arbutus serratifolia*, *Salisb. Prod.* 208.

*Arbutus.* *Arbute-tree.*

Chalky rocks; shrubby; September.

*Leaves* blunt; *flowers* reddish white.

VII. 162. UVA-URSI. Dodonæus. *Bears-grape.*

*Calyx* small, 5-parted; *corolla* ovate; limb small, 5-cut, turned over; *stamens* 10; *filaments* bald; *anthers* awned, opening by 2 pores at the base; *berry* smooth, 5-celled, 4 or 5-seeded.—*Stem* undershrubby; *leaves* perennial, reticulately veined; *flowers* terminal, racemose; *bractea* 1 to each peduncle.

1. *Uva-ursi buxifolia.* *Box-leaf bears-grape.*

*Leaves* reverse-ovate, blunt; edge not in the least cut.

*Vitex Idæa* q. *Vaccinia rubra foliis myrtinis crispis*, *Raii Syn.* 457, 4.

*Vaccinia ursi*, sive *Uva ursi* apud *Clusium*, *Ger. em.* 1416, 5.

*Uva ursi Galeni*, *Clusii*, *Park.* 1457.

*Arbutus Uva-ursi*, *Lin. S. P.* 566.

*Arbutus procumbens*, *Salisb. Prod.* 289.

*Arbutus buxifolia*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 509.

*Bears whortleberry.*

Alpine heaths; shrubby; June.

*Stem* procumbent, much branched; bark smooth; *leaves* alternate; *corolla* flesh-colour; *berry* red, austere.

2. *Uva-ursi alpina*.

*Alpine bears-grape.*

*Leaves* reverse-ovate, pointed, wrinkled; edge serrated.

*Veronica Pannonica*, sive *Vitis Idæa*, *Ger. em.* 1416, 4.

*Vaccinia nigra Pannonica*, *Park.* 1486.

*Arbutus Alpina*, *Lin. S. P.* 566.

*Hungary whortleberries.*

Dry alpine rocks; shrubby; May.

*Stem* prostrate; bark falling off; *leaves* fringed; *corolla* white; *bractæ* fringed; *berry* black.

B. *Anthers* 2-celled, opening by 2 foramens; *corolla* 2 to 5-parted, nearly to the base.

IX. 163. CHAMÆCISTUS. *Clusius.* *Rose-bay.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* bellshaped; limb 5-parted, regular; *stamens* 5, equal, enclosed, not declinate; *capsule* ovate, 5-celled; dehiscence septicidal; *seeds* many.—*Shrub* procumbent; *leaves* opposite, edge turned over, not nicked, furrowed beneath, perennial; *flowers* terminal, upright, solitary or in pairs; *bractæ* 3 at the base of each peduncle, 2 large, 1 small.

*Chamæcistus serpyllifolius*.

*Thyme-leaf rose-bay.*

*Branches* diffuse, procumbent; *leaves* elliptical, quite bald.

*Chamæcistus serpyllifolius*, *Ger. em.* 1284.

*Azalea procumbens*, *Lin. S. P.* 215.

*Thyme-leaved dwarf cistus.*

Alpine heaths; shrubby; July and August.

*Stem* much branched, branches intermixed; *leaves* petioled, spread, blunt; petioles fringed; *flowers* dark rose-colour.

X. 164. EMPETRUM. *Dioscorides.* *Crakeberry.*

*Calyx* 3-parted; *corolla* 3-parted or 3-petaled; lobes turned over; *stamens* very long, opposite to the lobes, 3, or rarely 9; *anthers* opening lengthways on the sides; *ovary* flattened; *style* 1, short; *stigma* 9-rayed; *berry* flattened, 6 or 9-seeded.—*Shrub* low; *leaves* crowded, alternate or nearly whirled, small; edge turned over, concave beneath; *flowers* solitary, axillary, unisexual, rarely hermaphrodite, frequently dioicous; *bractæ* 3 to each flower.

*Empetrum nigrum.* Black crane-berry.

*Stem* procumbent; twigs bald; *leaves* oblong, blunt, bald; edge turned over, fringed.

*Empetrum montanum*, fructu nigro, *Raii Syn.* 444, 1.

*Erica baccifera procumbens*, *Ger. em.* 1383, 9.

*Erica baccifera nigra*, *Park.* 1485.

*Empetrum nigrum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1450.

*Crow-berries.* Blackberry heath.

Mountain heaths; shrubby; May.

*Bark* falling off; inner bark yellow; *leaves* membranaceous, swollen, furrowed underneath; *petioles* very short; *corolla* and *anthers* purple; *berries* black.

XI. 165. PYROLA. Brunsfel. Winter-green.

*Calyx* very small, 5-parted; *corolla* 5-parted; *stamens* 10, 2 at the base of each lobe; *anthers* opening by 2 reverse-ovate foramens at the base, becoming reversed; *stigma* peltate; *capsule* 5-celled, many-seeded; dehiscence loculicidal; *seeds* with a membranous wing. — *Stem* creeping, scaly, twigs upright; *leaves* perennial, alternate, petioled, bald; *flowers* peduncled, terminal, whitish, racemose, mostly drooping; *bractea* mostly 1 at the base of each peduncle.

a. Orpheus. *Corolla* irregular; *stamens* ascending; *style* declinate; *stigma* rotate, 5-tubercled, with a central point; *nectary* 0.

1. *Pyrola rotundifolia.* Round-leaved winter-green.

*Leaves* roundish; *racemes* many-flowered; *bractea* lanceolate, as long as the peduncles; *calyx* as long as the *stamens*; *stamens* ascending; *style* declinate, twice as long as the *stamens*.

*Pyrola*, *Raii Syn.* 363, 1; *Ger. em.* 408, 1.

*Pyrola nostras vulgaris*, *Park.* 508.

*Pyrola rotundifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 187.

*Pyrola declinata*, *Mæsch Meth.* 315.

Common winter-green.

Woods and mountains; perennial; July.

*Root* scaly, creeping; *leaves* dilated, slightly crenated, rather leathery, about as long as the petiole; *bractea* few, on the lower part of the peduncle; *flowers* white.

b. *Pyrola. Cor. regular*; *stamens* incurved; *anthers* opening at top; *stigma* peltate; *nectaries* 5; *racemes* regular.

2. *Pyrola media.* Middlesize winter-green.

*Leaves* roundish; *racemes* many-flowered; *peduncles* twisted; *corolla* globose; *stamens* regularly inflected, longer



than the calyx; *style* declining perpendicularly, twice as long as the stamens.

*Pyrola media*, Swartz *Act. Holm.* 1804, 263.

Woods; perennial; June.

3. *Pyrola minor*.

*Small winter-green.*

*Leaves* roundish; *racemes* many-flowered; *peduncles* straight; *stamens* regularly bent; *style* straight, half as long as the stamens; *stigma* pointed.

*Pyrola minor*, Rait *Syn.* 363, 2; *Lin. S. P.* 187.

*Pyrola rosea*, Engl. *Bot.* 2543.

Woods; perennial; July and August.

*Peduncles* nearly naked; *flowers* white or reddish.

c. *Alsogonum*. *Corolla* regular; *stamens* incurved; *anthers* opening at the base; *nectaries* 10; *racemes* 1-rowed.

4. *Pyrola secunda*.

*One-rowed winter-green.*

*Leaves* ovate, pointed, serrated; *racemes* many-flowered; *peduncles* straight; *bractæ* lanceolate, as long as the peduncle; *stamens* regularly bent; *style* straight, longer than the stamens.

*Pyrola folio mucronato serrato*, Rait *Syn.* 363, 3.

*Pyrola secunda tenerior* Clusii, *Ger. em.* 408, 2.

*Pyrola tenerior*, Park. 509.

*Pyrola secunda*, *Lin. S. P.* 187.

*Small winter-green.*

Mossy parts of alpine woods; perennial; July.

*Stem* procumbent, much branched; *corolla* greenish-white; lobes oblong.

XII. 166. MONESES. R. A. Salisbury, MS. *Moneses*.

*Calyx* small, 5-parted; *corolla* 1-petal, 5-lobed; *stamens* 10, bent inwards, 2 at the base of each lobe; *anthers* 2-horned at the base, becoming reversed, opening at the bottom of each horn by a foramen; *style* straight; *stigma* radiated; *nectaries* 0; *capsule* 5-celled, 5-valved; dehiscence loculicidal; *seeds* many.—*Root* creeping; *stem* herbaceous, simple; *leaves* petioled, alternate, roundish, reticulately veined; *peduncle* single, terminal, 1-flowered; *bractea* 1, distant from the flower; *flower* large, white, drooping, fragrant.

*Moneses grandiflora*.

*Large-flowered moneses.*

*Leaves* reverse-ovate, blunt, serrate; *peduncle* longer than the leaves.

*Pyrola quarta minima* Clusii, *Ger. em.* 408, 4.

*Pyrola uniflora*, *Lin. S. P.* 568.

*Round-leaved winter-green.*

Moist places in alpine woods; perennial; July.

*Peduncles* upright; *flowers* smell-like the may-lily, white, with reddish lines.

C. MONOTROPÆ. *Anthers* peltate, horizontal, 1-celled, not opening by 2 foramens; *plant* leafless, parasitical.

XIII. 167. HYPOPITYS. Dillenius. *Pine-sap.*

*Calyx* 3 to 5-parted; *corolla* 3 to 5-parted, falling off, lobes hooded at the bottom; *stamens* 6 to 10, 2 at the base of each lobe; *anthers* small, horizontal, 1-celled, opening flat at last; *stigma* orbicular, edge bearded; *capsule* 5-celled, 5-valved; *seeds* many, awlshape, minute, winged.—*Plant* parasitic, destitute of verdure, odour musty; *root* fibrous; *stems* aggregate, simple, enlarged at bottom, fleshy, scaly; *scales* imbricate below, alternate above; *racemes* first bent, then upright; *flowers* pedicelled; *bractea* 1 to each flower.

*Hypopitys lutea.*

*Yellow pine-sap.*

*Plant* yellow, bald; *flowers* peduncled, 3 or 4-cut; terminal flower 5-cut.

*Hypopitys lutea*, *Raii Syn.* 317, 1.

*Monotropa Hypopithys*, *Lin. S. P.* 555.

*Hypopitys europæa*, *Nuttall Gen.*

*Yellow Birds-nest.*

On the roots of birches or pines; perennial; June.

*Herb* on drying becomes black, and acquires a stronger odour; *bractea* scaly.

Fam. II. 37. VACCINIEÆ. De Candolle. *Ericacearum pars*, Ventenat. *Ericarum pars*, Jussieu. *Bicorneum pars*, Linnæus. *Vacciniorum pars*, Adanson.

*Calyx* 1-leafed, not cut or toothed, small, adherent to the ovary; *corolla* hypogynous, 1-petaled, 4 or 5-parted, regular, falling off; *æstivation* imbricate; *stamens* definite, 8 or 10, 2 at the base of each lobe, hypogynous; *anthers* opening by 2 pores; *ovary* adherent, many-celled; *style* 1; *stigma* 1, either cut or not; *berry* umbilicated, 4 or 5-celled; cells many-seeded; *seeds* on a central spermophore; perisperm fleshy; corculum nearly as long as the perisperm; cotyledons very short; radicle very long, below.

*Corolla* ovate, 4-cut; *anthers* 2-horned VACCINIUM. 168.

*Cor.* bellshape, 4-cut; *anthers* hornless;

*filaments* woolly . . . . . VITIS-IDÆA. 169.

*Cor.* bellshape, 4-cut; *anthers* hornless;

*filaments* bald . . . . . OXYCOCCUS. 170.

# I. 168. VACCINIUM. Pliny.

*Bilberry.*

*Calyx* 4 or 5-toothed; *corolla* bellshape, ovate, limb 4-cut, lobes reflexed; *stamens* 8 or 10; *filaments* bald; *anthers* 2-horned; *stigma* simple; *berry* 4 or 5-celled, many-seeded.—*Stem* shrubby; *leaves* annual; *flowers* solitary, drooping.

## 1. *Vaccinium montanum.*

*Mountain bilberry.*

*Stem* angular; *leaves* alternate, petioled, serrate; *flowers* solitary, axillary.

*Vitis Idæa angulosa*, *Raii Syn.* 457, 2.

*Vaccinia nigra*, *Ger. em.* 1415, 1.

*Vaccinia nigra vulgaris*, *Park.* 1456.

*Vaccinium Myrtillus*, *Lin. S. P.* 498.

*Vitis Idæa Myrtillus*, *Mench Meth.* 47.

*Vaccinium montanum*, *Salisb. Prod.* 291.

*Black whorts. Black whortleberries. Blackberries. Bullberries. Wineberries.*

Spongy places in mountain woods; shrubby; May.

*Leaves* light green; *flowers* peduncled, flesh-coloured, globose; *calyx* 5-toothed; *corolla* mostly 5-cut; *stamens* 10; *berries* black, rarely white, esculent.

## 2. *Vaccinium uliginosum.*

*Moor bilberries.*

*Stem* round; *leaves* reverse-ovate, bald; edge not cut in the least, rather turned over; beneath glaucous; *flowers* solitary, axillary.

*Vitis Idæa magna quibusdam, sive Myrtillus grandis*, *Raii Syn.* 457, 1.

*Vitis Idæa foliis subrotundis major*, *Ger. em.* 1416, 6.

*Vaccinia nigra, fructu majore*, *Park.* 1455.

*Vaccinium uliginosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 499.

*Great bilberry.*

Bogs on mountain heaths; shrubby; April and May.

*Leaves* blunt, veiny; *flowers* flesh-coloured, 4-cut; *stamens* mostly 8; *berries* black, esculent; *seeds* streaked.

# II. 169. VITIS-IDÆA. Pliny.

*Cowberry.*

*Calyx* 4-cut; *corolla* bellshape, 4 or 5-parted; lobes turned over, easily separable into 4 petals; *stamens* 8 or 10; *filaments* woolly; *anthers* awnless, tip tubular, open;

*stigma* simple; *berry* 4-celled, many-seeded.—*Leaves* alternate, perennial, petioled; *flowers* racemose, flesh-colour, drooping; *bractæ* 1, at the base of each flower.

*Vitis-Idæa punctifolia.*

*Dotted-leaf cowberry.*

*Leaves* reverse-ovate, dotted beneath; edge turned over, toothed; *racemes* terminal, drooping.

*Vitis Idæa semper virens fructu rubro, Raii Syn.* 457, 3.

*Vaccinia rubra, Ger. em.* 1415, 2.

*Vaccinia rubra buxeis foliis, Park.* 1458.

*Vaccinium Vitis-Idæa, Lin. S. P.* 500.

*Vaccinium nemorosum, Salisb. Prodr.* 291.

*Vaccinium punctifolium, Stokes Bot. M. M.* 368.

*Vitis-Idæa punctata, Mænoch Meth.* 47.

*Red whortle-berry.*

Turfy heaths; shrubby; June.

*Stem* very low, ascending, cylindrical; *leaves* thick, stiff, ending in a rounded tubercle, reticulately veined; edge not cut, serrate or toothed; *bractæ* coloured, fringed, concave; *flowers* flesh-colour; *berries* red, acid, unpleasant until baked.

### III. 170. OXYCOCCUS. *Cordus.*

*Craneberry.*

*Calyx* 4-cut; *corolla* 4 or 5-parted; lobes linear, turned over, becoming separate; *stamens* 8 or 10, exserted; *filaments* connivent, bald; *anthers* awnless, ending above in long tubes; tubes separate, open; *stigma* pointed; *berry* 4-celled, many-seeded.—*Stem* shrubby; *leaves* perennial, alternate, petioled; *peduncles* terminal, solitary, 1-flowered, bracteated at bottom; *flowers* flesh-colour, drooping.

*Oxycoccus palustris.*

*Marsh-craneberry.*

*Stem* naked, threadshape, creeping, bald; *leaves* ovate, edge not in the least cut, turned over; beneath glaucous.

*Oxycoccus, sive vaccinia palustria, Raii Syn.* 267, 1.

*Vaccinia palustria, Ger. em.* 1417.

*Vaccinium palustre, Park.* 1229.

*Vaccinium Oxycoccus, Lin. S. P.* 500.

*Oxycoccus palustris, Pers. Syn.* 410.

*Vaccinium palustre, Salisb. Prod.* 291.

*Schollera Oxycoccus, Roth Germ.* 2, 442.

*Cranberries. Moss berries. Moor berries. Fen grapes. Fenberries. Marsh whortleberries. Marshworts.*

Bogs on mountains; perennial; June.

*Stem* lying down; *leaves* small, petioled, upright; *berry* pale red, mottled, or purplish red.—*Berries* have a peculiar flavour, but are esteemed by some in tarts.

Fam. III. 38. CAMPANULACEÆ. De Candolle.

*Campanulæ*, Jussieu.

*Calyx* 4 or 8-cut, equal, persisting; *corolla* 1-petaled, regular or rarely irregular, 4, 5, 6, or 8-cut, rarely 5-petaled; claws broad, connivent, falling off or withering; *stamens* as many as the lobes, alternate with them, adnate to the disk; *anthers* fixed at the base, 2-celled; cells opposite, opening lengthways, distinct or cohering; *ovary* 1, many-celled; ovules many; *style* 1; *stigma* 1, or as many as the cells of the ovary, naked; *capsule* below, opening by foramens on the side, or in exotics half-above; tip valvular; valves septiferous in the middle; *seeds* many, small; perisperm fleshy; corculum axile, straight, nearly as long as the perisperm.—*Stem* herbaceous, often yielding a milk; *leaves* alternate, simple; *stipulæ* 0; *flowers* distant; racemose, axillary, or capitate, girt with a many-leaved involu-  
crum.

*Corolla* bellshape, 5-cut; *caps.* 3-celled CAMPANULA. 171.

*Cor.* rotate; lobes heartshape; *caps.*

prismatic..... LEGOUSIA. 172.

*Cor.* rotate; lobes linear; *anthers* dis-

tingent..... PHYTEUMA. 173.

*Cor.* rotate; lobes linear; *anthers* joined JASIONE. 174.

*Cor.* unequal, 2-lipped; lower lip 3-parted;

*anthers* joined; *stigma* simple..... LOBELIA. 175.

A. *Flowers* regular; *stigma* lobed.

I. 171. CAMPANULA. Dodonæus. *Bellflower.*

*Calyx* 5-cut, segments not turned back; *corolla* bellshape, 5-cut; *stamens* 5; *filaments* dilated at bottom, covering the top of the capsule; *anthers* upright; *stigma* 3-parted; *capsule* reverse-pyramidical, 3 to 5-celled, opening by foramens on the side.—*Stem* herbaceous; *lower leaves* petioled; upper leaves mostly sessile; *flowers* bracteated, axillary, solitary or in bundles, or racemes, terminal or rarely solitary.

1. *Campanula hederacea.* *Ivy-leaf bellflower.*

*Stem* weak; *leaves* heartshape, 5, 6, or 8-angled, bald; *peduncles* solitary, 1-flowered.

*Campanula cymbalariae* folio, *Raii Syn.* 277, 7; *Ger. em.* 452, 7; *Park.* 652.

*Campanula hederacea*, *Lin. S. P.* 240.

Damp hedges and bogs; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* trailing, matted, diffuse; *leaves* opposite or alternate, very delicate, transparent; *peduncles* mostly terminal; *flowers* drooping, pale sky-blue; *capsules* hemispherical.

2. *Campanula heterophylla.* *Odd-leaved bellflower.*

*Stem* round, much branched, diffuse; *root-leaves* rather roundish, deeply crenated; *stem-leaves* slender, linear; *lobes* of the calyx not cut, horizontal.

*Campanula rotundifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 277, 5; *Ger. em.* 452, 3; *Lin. S. P.* 232.

*Campanula minor sylvestris rotundifolia*, *Park.* 651.

*Campanula variifolia*, *Salisb. Prod.* 126.

*Round-leaved bellflower.*

Heaths and walls; perennial; August and September.

*Root* woody; *stem* upright; *radical leaves* kidneyshape, heartshape or oblong, pointed; *flowers* panicked, tremulous, blue or white.

3. *Campanula linifolia.* *Flax-leaved bellflower.*

*Root-leaves* reverse-ovate, rather downy; *stem-leaves* linear, lanceolate, slightly toothed; *stem* mostly 1-flowered; *lobes* of the calyx not cut, upright.

*Campanula minor alpina, rotundioribus imis foliis*, *Raii Syn.* 277, 6.

*Campanula linifolia*, *Jacq. Coll.* 2, 81.

*Campanula uniflora*, *Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1.* 81. not of Linnæus.

*Campanula rotundifolia* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 235.

Alpine rocks and fields; perennial; August.

*Root* rather woody; *stem* upright, round; *flowers* blue.

4. *Campanula patula.* *Spreading bellflower.*

*Stem* angular; *leaves* stiff; *root-leaves* lanceolate, oval, blunt; *stem-leaves* lanceolate, pointed; *panicles* spreading; *lobes* of the calyx lanceolate, denticulate.

*Campanula minor alba, sive purpurea*, *Ger. em.* 452, 5.

*Campanula patula*, *Lin. S. P.* 232.

Fields and hedges; biennial; July and August.

*Root* white, attenuated, esculent; *stem* rough, panicked; *leaves* roughish, slightly crenate, milkbearing, bitter; *bractæ* lanceolate, short; *flowers* upright, in threes; *corolla* light-blue, with three reddish lines.

5. *Campanula esculenta.* *Eatable bellflower.*

*Root* fusiform; *stem* angular; *leaves* waved, hairy; *root-leaves* lanceolate; *stem-leaves* linear; *panicle* very close.

*Campanula q. rapunculus esculentus, Raii Syn.* 277, 4.

*Rapuntium parvum, Ger. em.* 453, 2.

*Rapunculus esculentus vulgaris, Park.* 648.

*Campanula Rapunculus, Lin. S. P.* 232.

*Campanula esculenta, Salisb. Prod.* 126.

*Rampions. Small rampion.*

Fallow-fields, ditch banks, also cultivated; biennial or perennial; July and August.

Root white, sweet; leaves toothed; panicle many-flowered; peduncles upright; bractæ linear; lobes of the calyx awl-shape; flowers blue or white.—Root esculent, fine-tasted in salads.

6. *Campanula latifolia.* Broad-leaved bellflower.

Stem rather round, quite simple; leaves ovate-lanceolate, rough, irregularly serrated; peduncles 1-flowered; fruit drooping.

*Campanula maxima, foliis latissimis, Raii Syn.* 276, 1.

*Trachelium majus Belgarum, sive giganteum, Ger. em.* 448, 3.

*Trachelium majus Belgarum, Park.* 643.

*Campanula latifolia, Lin. S. P.* 233.

*Giant throat-wort. Haskwort. Uvula-wort.*

Woods and hedges; perennial; August.

Plant milky; stem 4 feet high, hispid, many-flowered; peduncles axillary; flowers very large, blue or pale-red.

7. *Campanula rigida.* Crisp bellflower.

Root creeping; stem branched; leaves heartshape, lanceolate, round, rough, unequally serrated; flowers spread, 1-rowed, drooping; calyx rough; lobes reflex, not cut.

*Campanula rapunculoides, Lin. S. P.* 234.

*Campanula rigida, Stokes Bot. M. M.* 333.

*Campanula morifolia, Salisb. Prod.* 126.

Woods; perennial; August.

Lower leaves petioled; upper sessile; bractæ small; flower blue; fruit drooping.

8. *Campanula urticifolia.* Nettle-leaf bellflower.

Stem angular; leaves deeply serrated, very rough; upper leaves ovate-lanceolate; lower leaves heartshape; peduncles axillary, few-flowered; fruit drooping.

*Campanula vulgarior foliis urticæ vel major et asperior, Raii Syn.* 276, 2.

*Trachelium majus, Ger. em.* 448, 1.

*Trachelium majus flore purpureo, Park. Par.* 355.

*Campanula Trachelium, Lin. S. P.* 235.

*Campanula urticifolia, Salisb. Prodr.* 127.

*Great throat-wort. Canterbury bells. Coventry bells.*

Woods and hedges; perennial; July.

*Angles* of the stem rather winged, juice yellow; *calyx* usually rough; *corolla* blue or pale red, sometimes double; inside hairy.

9. *Campanula glomerata*.

*Ball bellflower.*

*Stem* angular, simple; *leaves* ovate, crenulated, hairy; upper leaves embracing the stem; *flowers* terminal, sessile, in heads.

*Campanula pratensis flore conglomerato, Raii Syn.* 277, 3.

*Trachelium minus, Ger. em.* 449, 4; *Park.* 644.

*Campanula glomerata, Lin. S. P.* 235.

*Small Canterbury bells.*

Chalky fields; perennial; July and August.

*Root* woody; *lower leaves* nearly heartshape; *bractæ* oval, coloured; *lobes* of the calyx hairy; *corolla* blue or white, viscid, hairy.

β. *minor.* *Stem* scarcely two inches high.

II. 172. LEGOUSIA. Durande. *Venus'-looking-glass.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* rotate, tube very short; limb 5-cut; lobes reverse-heartshape; *stamens* 5; *anthers* distinct; *filaments* very short, not dilated; *stigma* 2 or 3-cut; *capsule* columnar, prismatic or cylindrical; 2 or 3-celled, many-seeded.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* sessile; *flowers* axillary, sessile, blue or white.

1. *Legousia parviflora.*

*Small-flowered Venus'-looking-glass.*

*Stem* stiff, straight, slightly branched at bottom; *leaves* oblong, waved, crenate; *flowers* solitary; *corolla* shorter than the calyx.

*Campanula arvensis erecta, vel Speculum Veneris minus, Raii Syn.* 278, 1.

*Speculum Veneris minus, Ger. em.* 439, 2; *Park.* 1331.

*Campanula hybrida, Lin. S. P.* 239.

*Prismatocarpus confertus, Mænen Meth.* 496.

*Prismatocarpus hybridus, De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 2857.

*Coddled corn-violet. Lesser Venus' looking-glass.*

Chalky fields; annual; August.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* angular, edges rough; *corolla* violet.

2. *Legousia arvensis.*

*Field Venus'-looking-glass.*

*Stem* very much branched, diffuse; *leaves* oblong, crenate; *flowers* solitary; *corolla* spread open, equal to the lobes of the calyx.



*Speculum Veneris*, *Ger. em.* 439, 1.

*Campanula Speculum*, *Lin. S. P.* 239.

*Legousia arvensis*, *Durande Fl. Burg.* 1, 37.

*Prismatocarpus Speculum*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 2856.

*Campanula pulchella*, *Salisb. Prod.* 127.

*Corn gilliflower.* *Corn pink.*

Chalky fields, dunghills; annual; July and August.

III. 173. PHYTEUMA. Dioscorides. *Horned-rampions.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *corolla* at first round, concave, then 5-parted; tube very short; lobes of the limb linear, loose; *stamens* 5; *anthers* distinct; *stigma* 3-cut; *capsule* 2 or 3-celled, opening by lateral pores.—*Stem* mostly simple; *flowers* in close heads or terminal spikes; *bractæ* 1 to each flower.

*Phyteuma orbiculare.* *Round-headed horned rampions.*

*Root-leaves* ovate-heartshape; upper leaves oblong, lanceolate, serrate; *flowers* in a roundish head; *bractæ* ovate-lanceolate.

*Rapunculus corniculatus montanus*, *Raii Syn.* 278, 1; *Ger. em.* 455, 5.

*Rapunculus alopecuroides orbiculatus*, *Park.* 648.

*Phyteuma orbiculare*, *Lin. S. P.* 242.

*Mountain horned-rampions.*

Pastures and waysides in chalky soils; peren.; August.

*Root* woody; *leaves* fringed; *heads* many-flowered; *bractæ* enlarges after flowering; *flowers* violet or rarely white.

IV. 174. JASIONE. Theophrastus. *Sheeps' scabious.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *corolla* rotate; tube very short; limb 5-lobed; lobes long, linear, loose; *stamens* 5; *anthers* grown together at bottom into a tube; *stigma* clubshape, nicked; *capsule* half 2-celled, opening at the tip by a pore; spermophore free; *seeds* many.—*Stem* mostly simple; *flowers* pedicelléd, in heads; *central* flowers often abortive; *involucrum* many-leaved; receptacle naked.

*Jasione montana.*

*Mountain sheeps' scabious.*

*Leaves* linear, lanceolate, slender at bottom, hispid, waved, crisp.

*Rapunculus scabiosæ capitulo cæruleo*, *Raii Syn.* 278, 2; *Park.* 646.

*Scabiosa minima hirsuta*, *Ger. em.* 723, 12.

*Jasione montana*, *Lin. S. P.* 1317.

*Jasione undulata*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 3, 215.

*Sheeps' bit.* *Hairy sheeps' scabious.*

Sandy pastures; annual; June and July.

*Root* woody; *stems* many, round, slightly branched; *root-leaves* large; *flowers* blue.

**B. LOBELIÆ.** *Flowers* irregular, cut deepest on the lower side, generally become resupinate; *stigma* bearded, completely formed before the anthers burst.

**V. 175. LOBELIA.** Plumier. *Lobel.*

*Calyx* 5-toothed; *corolla* irregular, becoming resupinate, deeply cut below, 3-lobed above; *stamens* 5; *filaments* distinct; *anthers* connected into a tube, bearded at the top; *stigma* nicked; *capsule* 2-celled. — *Stem* upright; *leaves* often radical; *flowers* peduncled, in racemes; *bractea* 1 at the base of each peduncle; *juice* milky.

1. *Lobelia lacustris.* *Lake lobel.*

*Leaves* mostly radical, linear, 2-celled, not in the least cut; *scape* simple, nearly naked, few-flowered, racemose.

*Gladiolus lacustris* Dortmanni, *Raii Syn.* 287 \*, 1.

*Gladiolus lacustris*, *Ger. em.* 105, 4.

*Gladiolus lacustris* Clusii, sive leucojum palustre, flore subcæruleo Bauhini, *Park.* 1250.

*Lobelia* Dortmanni, *Lin. S. P.* 1310.

*Lobelia lacustris*, *Salisb. Prod.*

*Water sword-flag.*

Lakes; perennial; July.

*Root* white; *stem* round, hollow; *leaves* all under water, bent back; *flowers* drooping, blue; *bractea* ovate, short; *lobes* of the calyx shorter than the tube of the corolla.

2. *Lobelia urens.* *Stinging lobel.*

*Stem* rather erect; *lower leaves* reverse-ovate, denticulated; *upper leaves* lanceolate, serrate; *flowers* in racemes.

*Lobelia urens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1321.

*Lobelia verbenæfolia*, *Salisb. Prod.* 129.

Mountainous meadows; peren.; August and September.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* branched, bluntly angular, rather leafy; *racemes* many-flowered; *flowers* 1-rowed, violet; *bractea* bristleshape, rough; *lobes* of the calyx retuse, as long as the tube. — Plant acrid, especially the root.

**Fam. IV. 39. COMPOSITÆ.**

*Flowers* collected into a calathide seated on a clinanthus: *calathide* girt with a pericline composed of many scales, in a single, double, or multiple series; scales mostly free, sometimes soldered; *pericline* often surrounded with an involucrum of many verticillate bractea attached to the base; *clinanthus* naked or with appendices, flat or convex; *calathide* of 1, 2, or 3 sorts of flowers, mostly solitary, some-

times formed into a calathiphore.—*Calyx* very thin, adherent to the ovary; apex simple or pappose; *corolla* situated on a gland at the top of the ovary, 5-lobed; lobes (or rather soldered petals) having a simple rib on each side meeting at the tip; æstivation valvular; *stamens* 5; *filaments* inserted into the corolla, attached to it at the base, alternating with the lobes, formed of two joints, upper joint very short; *anthers* 2-celled, 4-valved, opening lengthways, soldered together by the outer valves into a tube; *ovary* mostly pedicelled, simple, 3-celled; ovules 3; *style* 1, 2-cut; *stigmata* 2, on the inner faces of the lobes of the style; *collectors* 2, on the outer faces; *akenium* 1-seeded by abortion, naked or pappose; pappi scaly, hairy or feathery; *seeds* upright; spermodermis very thin; perisperm 0, or very thin; corculum straight; radicle below; cotyledons flat.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* mostly alternate.

A. CICHORACEÆ. *Flowers* all ligulate, hermaphrodite; *clinanthus* scarcely fleshy; *stigmata* papillous on the whole inner faces of the branches; *collectors* hairy on the whole outer faces of the branches and upper part of the style.—*Plant* mostly lactescent; *leaves* alternate; *flowers* yellow, rarely blue, often meteoric. *See Notes*

a. *Pappus* 0, or chaffy; scales of the pericline in a single row; involucre small.

*Pappus* 0; *clinanthus* naked ..... LAPSANA. 176.

*Pappus* marginal, not cut;

*clinanthus* naked ..... ARNOSERIS. 177.

*Pappus* chaffy; chaffs 5 or many.... CICHORIUM. 193.

b. *Pappus* hairlike or bristlelike, sessile; pericline imbricate.

*Pappus* very soft; *akenium* compressed;

*pericline* bellied, imbricate ..... SONCHUS. 181.

*Pappus* denticulate; *akenium* roundish;

*pericline* ovate, imbricate..... HIERACIUM. 182.

*Pappus* snow-white; *akenium* streaked;

*pericline* simple; calathide many-flowered .. CREPIS. 183.

*Pappus* snow-white; *akenium* streaked;

*pericline* simple; calath. 4 or 5-flowered PRENANTHES. 179.

c. *Pappus* hairlike, stipitated; scales of the pericline imbricate.

*Pappus* unequal; pericline becoming

torulose ..... BARKHAUSIA. 184.

d. *Pappus* hairlike, stipitated; scales of the pericline in a single row.

*Bracteæ* many, loose ..... TARAXACUM. 185.

*Bracteæ* few; pericline cylindrical;  
calathide many-flowered ..... LACTUCA. 180.

*Bracteæ* few; pericline cylindrical;  
calathide 5-flowered ..... CHONDRILLA. 178.

e. *Pappus* feathered, sessile; clinanthus naked;  
pericline imbricated.

*Akenium* streaked lengthways;  
pappus unequal ..... THRICA. 188.

*Akenium* streaked lengthways; pappus of  
the circumference unequal, scaly ..... VIREA. 189.

*Akenium* wrinkled transversely ..... PICRIS. 190.

f. *Pappus* feathered, stipitate; clinanthus naked; scales  
of the pericline one-rowed.

*Akenium* wrinkled transversely;  
involucrum 5-bracteate ..... HELMINTHIA. 191.

*Akenium* streaked lengthways;  
involucrum 0 ..... TRAGOPOGON. 192.

g. *Pappus* feathered; clinanthus chaffy; pericline imbricate.

*Pappi* all stipitate ..... ACHYROPHORUS. 186.

*Pappus* of the centre stipitate; of  
the circumference sessile ..... HYPOCHÆRIS. 187.

I. 176. LAPSANA. Dioscorides. Nipplewort.

*Bracteæ* 4 or 5, very short; pericline-scales 8, in a  
single row, upright, connivent; clinanthus bald, flat, with  
depressed papillæ; flowers many; akenium oblong, angular,  
streaked, deciduous; pappus 0.

*Lapsana communis*. Common nipplewort.

Stem upright, streaked, branched; leaves ovate, petioled,  
angularly toothed; peduncles thin, much branched; peri-  
cline when in fruit angular.

*Lapsana*, Raii Syn. 173, 1; Ger. em. 255.

*Lapsana vulgaris*, Park. 810.

*Lapsana communis*, Lin. S. P. 1141.

Dock cresses.

Ruins and fields; annual; June and July.

*Root* branched; *stem* rather bald; *root-leaves* lyrate; *stem-leaves* ovate; *floral-leaf* linear, lanceolate, 1 at the base of each peduncle.—Eaten at Constantinople just before flowering as a salad; and used in Prussia to cure ulcerated breasts.

II. 177. ARNOSERIS. Gärtner. *Swine's-succory.*

*Bractæ* very few, small; *pericline* becoming torulose and connivent into a globe; scales many, equal, single-rowed, acutely keeled; *clinanthus* bald, flat, with hollow dots; *akenium* angular, furrowed; *pappus* marginal, leathery, 5-sided, not toothed. — *Leaves* radical; *scape* thickened above.

*Arnoseris pusilla.* *Dwarf swine's-succory.*

*Scape* 1 to 3-flowered; *leaves* ovate, oblong, denticulate; *peduncles* fistulous, clubshape, thickened above.

*Hieracium minimum* Clusii, *Hyoseris Tabermontani* et *Gerardi*, *Raii Syn.* 173, 1; *Park.* 791.

*Hyoseris mascula*, *Ger. em.* 288, 8.

*Hyoseris minima*, *Lin. S. P.* 1138.

*Arnoseris pusilla*, *Gärtner Sem. et Fr.* 2, 355.

Sandy fields; annual; June.

*Root* fusiform; *leaves* toothed; *stem* upright, bald, very thin at bottom, thicker above; *corolla* yellow.

III. 178. CHONDRILLA. Dioscorides. *Gum-succory.*

*Bractæ* few, short; *pericline* cylindrical; scales 8 or 10, membranaceous at the edge, equal; *clinanthus* bald, hollowed, dotted; *flowers* 5 or 6, in one row; *akenium* ovate, compressed, streaked, rather rough; *pappus* stipitate, very soft, snow-white, fugacious.—*Leaves* radical and cauline; *flowers* diversely paniced, yellow.

*Chondrilla muralis.* *Wall gum-succory.*

*Leaves* lyrate, pinnatifid, toothed, terminal lobe 5-angular; *pappus* stipitate; *stipes* shorter than the *akenium*; *clinanthus* diversely paniced.

*Lactuca sylvestris murorum flore luteo*, *Raii Syn.* 162, 5.

*Sonchus lœvis muralis*, *Ger. em.* 293, 5.

*Sonchus lœvis alter parvis floribus*, *Park.* 805.

*Prenanthes muralis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1121.

*Chondrilla muralis*, *Lamarck. Fl. Fr.*

*Ivy-leaved sow-thistle.* *Wall sow-thistle.*

Walls and close woods; perennial; July.

*Root* woody; *stem* round, upright; *radical leaves* petioled; *panicle* divaricated; *flowers* bracteated, yellow.

*β. integrifolia.* *Upper leaves* not cut.

IV. 179. PRENANTHES. Vaillant. *Prenanth.*

*Bracteæ* few, short; *pericline* cylindrical; scales 8 or 10, equal, membranaceous at the edge; *clinanthus* with hollow dots, bald; *flowers* 5 or 6 in one series; *akenium* ovate, compressed, streaked, rather rough; *pappus* sessile, very soft, snow-white, fugacious.—*Leaves* radical and cauline; *flowers* divaricately paniced, yellow or purple.

*Prenanthes pulchra.* *Handsome prenanth.*

*Leaves* rather rough; *root-leaves* runcinate; *stem-leaves* embracing the stem, ovate, lanceolate, arrowlike at the base; *panicle* corymbosely divaricated, naked.

*Crepis pulchra*, *Lin. S. P.* 1134.

*Lapsana pulchra*, *Vill. Dauph.* 3, 163.

*Chondrilla pulchra*, *Lamarck Encl. Meth.* 277.

*Prenanthes hieraciifolia*, *Willd. S. P.* 3, 1541.

*Prenanthes pulchra*, *Manch Meth.* 534.

*Alpine rocks*; *annual*; *June to September*.

*Stem* slender, spreading; *flowers* small, yellow; *pericline* pyramidal, bald.

V. 180. LACTUCA. Pliny. *Lettuce.*

*Bracteæ* 8 or 10, unequal, pointed; *pericline* cylindrical; scales 8, membranaceous at the edge, pointed; *clinanthus* flat, bald, with hollow dots; *calathide* many-flowered, 7-rowed; *akenium* ovate, attenuated, compressed, streaked lengthways; *pappus* stipitate, very soft, hairlike, fugacious.—*Stem* mostly prickly.

1. *Lactuca sativa.* *Cultivated lettuce.*

*Root-leaves* oblong, lanceolate, toothed at the edge; *stem-leaves* heartshape; *flowers* corymbose.

*Lactuca sativa*, *Ger. em.* 306, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 1118.

*Coss Lettuce.*

*Cultivated* for a potherb and salad; *annual*; *June, Sept.*

*Lower leaves* spreading, oblong, wrinkled; *akenium* white; *pappus-stipes* little shorter than the *akenium*.—*Leaves* narcotic; if eaten in large quantities laxative, especially if boiled.

*β. planifolia.* Lower leaves flat, lanceolate, oblong; upper leaves ovate, arrowshape; *akenia* black.

*Lactuca intybacea*, *Ger. em.* 307, 6.

*Lactuca angustifolia*, *Lamarck Encycl. Meth.* 3, 402.

*Italian coss-lettuce. Endive-leaved lettuce.*

*γ. capitata.* Lower leaves curled, wrinkled, slightly sinuated, ribbed at bottom; upper leaves oblong, arrowshape.

*Lactuca capitata*, *Ger. em.* 307, 5.

*Lactuca angustifolia*, *Lamarck Encycl. Meth.* 3, 402.

*Cabbage-lettuce.*

*δ. crispa.* Lower leaves rounded, ovate, wrinkled, sinuately lobed, keel hairy; upper leaves oblong, arrowshape, sinuately toothed.

*Lactuca crispa*, *Ger. em.* 306, 2.

*Curled-leaf lettuce.*

All the varieties are cultivated extensively.

2. *Lactuca sylvestris.* Wild lettuce.

Leaves sinuately pinnatifid, embracing the stem, vertical; keel prickly; tip pointed; flowers loosely paniced.

*Lactuca sylvestris costa spinosa*, *Raii Syn.* 161, 2.

*Lactuca sylvestris foliis dissectis*, *Ger. em.* 309, 3.

*Lactuca sylvestris laciniata*, *Park* 814.

*Lactuca scariola*, *Lin. S. P.* 1119.

*Lactuca sylvestris*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 3, 406.

*Mild-scented cut-leaved wild lettuce.*

Edges of fields on chalky soils; annual? August.

Herb glaucous; *bractea* heartshape, pointed; flowers lemon yellow.

3. *Lactuca virosa.* Strong-scented lettuce.

Leaves oblong, denticulate, horizontal; keel prickly; tip blunt.

*Lactuca sylvestris major odore opii*, *Raii Syn.* 161, 1: *Ger. em.* 309, 1.

*Lactuca sylvestris endiviæ foliis*, odore viroso, *Park* 813.

*Lactuca virosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1119.

*Cut lettuce.*

Chalky soils; biennial; August and September.

Stem rod-like, 6 feet high, paniced above; leaves glaucous, radical, many, reverse-ovate, undivided; flowers sulphur-colour, scarcely longer than the pericline.—Juice inspissated is narcotic.

*β. integrifolia.* Leaves not cut.

*Lactuca sylvestris*, folio non laciniato, *Raii Syn.* 162, 3.

4. *Lactuca minima*. *Least lettuce.*

*Root-leaves* lanceolate, pinnatifid; *stem-leaves* hastate, linear, sessile, not cut; *flowers* racemose.

*Lactuca sylvestris minima*, *Raii Syn.* 263, 3.

*Chondrilla viscosa humilis*, *Ger. em.* 287, 5 \*; *Park.* 783.

*Lactuca saligna*, *Lin. S. P.* 1119.

Chalky soils; biennial or annual; August.

*Stem* tough, rushlike, branched; *leaves* keeled, spinous or smooth; *bractæ* arrowshape.

VI. 181. *SONCHUS*. Theophrastus. *Sowthistle.*

*Pericline* imbricate, becoming connivent, ventricose at bottom; scales many, unequal, in 2 or 3 series; *clinanthus* flat, with hollow dots, bald; *calathides* many-flowered; *akenium* compressed, streaked lengthways; *pappus* hair-like, sessile, very soft, fugacious.—*Stem* fistulous, milky; *leaves* runcinate, sessile; *flowers* racemose or paniced.

a. *Flowers blue; pappus rough.*1. *Sonchus alpinus*. *Alpine sowthistle.*

*Flowers* racemose, bracteated; *peduncles* and *pericline* hirsute; *leaves* rather lyrate; terminal lobes deltoid, angular, bald, glaucous beneath.

*Sonchus flore cæruleo*, *Ger. em.* 294, 7.

*Sonchus Canadensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1115.

*Sonchus alpinus*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 336, not of Linnæus.

*Sonchus cæruleus*, *Camer. Epit.* 281.

*Sonchus montanus*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 401.

*Hieracium cæruleum*, *Scopoli Carn.* 976.

*Blue-flowered sowthistle.*

Alpine pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Root* fleshy; *stem* 3 feet high, simple; *leaves* smooth, upper leaves linear, fringed; *racemes* solitary; *bractæ* linear; *calathide* twice as long as the pericline; *anthers* red.

b. *Flowers yellow; pappus soft.*2. *Sonchus palustris*. *Marsh sowthistle.*

*Flowers* many, paniced; *peduncles* and *pericline* glandularly hispid; *leaves* runcinate, arrowshape at bottom, edge rough.

*Sonchus tricubitalis*, *folio cuspidato*, *Raii Syn.* 163, 8.

*Sonchus arborescens alter*, *Ger. em.* 294, 9.

*Sonchus palustris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1116.

*Great tree sowthistle.*



*Stem* 8 feet high, pipey; *leaves* pointed, bald; *panicle* many-flowered; *pericline* black.

3. *Sonchus arvensis*.

*Field sowthistle.*

*Root* creeping; *leaves* runcinate, heartshape at the base, doubly fringed; *peduncles* and *pericline* hispid; *calathides* few, paniced.

*Sonchus repens*, multis *hieracium majus*, *Raii Syn.* 163, 7.

*Sonchus arborescens*, *Ger. em.* 294, 8.

*Sonchus arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1116.

*Tree sowthistle.*

Clay-fields and woods; perennial; August.

*Root* milky; *stem* 4 feet high; *calathides* very large; *flowers* yellow.

4. *Sonchus oleraceus*.

*Kitchen-garden sowthistle.*

*Leaves* oblong, lanceolate, embracing the stem, slightly sinuated; edge fringed; *peduncles* rather nappy; *pericline* bald; *calathides* paniced.

*Sonchus lævis*, *Raii Syn.* 162, 1; *Ger. em.* 292, 3.

*Sonchus lævis vulgaris*, *Park.* 805.

*Sonchus oleraceus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1116.

*Sonchus ciliatus*, *Lamarck Fl. Gall.* 287.

*Hares' lettuce.* *Smooth thistle.*

Cultivated places; annual; July to September.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* much branched; *leaves* bald; *peduncles* white; wool deciduous.—*Herb* much sought after by hares and rabbits; gathered for tame ones; used by some as a potherb and in salads.

β. *latifolius*. *Leaves* broad.

*Sonchus lævis minor*, paucioribus laciniis, *Raii Syn.* 163, 2.

*Sonchus lævis latifolius*, *Ger. em.* 292, 4.

γ. *laciniatus*. *Leaves* sinuated more than usual.

*Sonchus asper laciniatus*, *Raii Syn.* 163, 3; *Park.* 804.

*Sonchus asperior*, *Ger. em.* 291, 2.

δ. *integrifolius*. *Leaves* not sinuated.

*Sonchus asper non laciniatus*, *Raii Syn.* 163, 4.

*Sonchus asper*, *Ger. em.* 291, 1.

*Sonchus asper major non laciniatus*, *Park.* 803.

ε. *subrotundus*. *Leaves* roundish.

*Sonchus subrotundo folio nostras*, lævissimis spiniulis circa foliorum oras exasperatus, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 163, 5.

ζ. *angustifolius*. *Leaves* narrow, oblong, very thorny on the edges.

*Sonchus ἀφυλλόκαυλος* angusto et oblongo folio nostras, per foliorum ambitum creberrimis spiniulis asperatus, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 163, 7.

VII. 182. HIERACIUM. Dioscorides. *Hawkweed.*

*Pericline* becoming ovate; scales many, linear, oblong, imbricate; *clinanthus* rather flat, scrobiculate, roughish, becoming rather globose, papillose; *calathide* many-flowered; *akenium* angular, furrowed; *pappus* sessile, bristle-like, denticulated, stiff, persisting, greyish.

a. Leontideæ. *Leaves radical, rather bald, not glaucous or coriaceous; scape naked; calathides solitary, or few.*

1. *Hieracium alpinum.* *Alpine hawkweed.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, oblong, pointed, villous; edge whole or denticulated; *scape* rather naked, villous; *calathide* solitary; *pericline* very villous.

*Hieracium* (Pulmonaria) villosum alpinum flore magno singulari, caule nudo, *Raii Syn.* 169, 10.

*Hieracium alpinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1124.

*Welsh mouse-ear.*

Alpine rocks; perennial; July.

*Scape* solitary, simple, with a lanceolate leaf in the middle; *calathide* upright; *pericline* black; *flowers* golden yellow.

2. *Hieracium aurantiacum.* *Orange hawkweed.*

*Leaves* oblong, pointed, hairy, hispid, not cut; *scape* leafy at bottom, hispid; *calathides* corymbose; *peduncles* conglomerate.

*Hieracium hortense latifolium*, sive pilosella major, *Ger. em.* 305, 3.

*Hieracium aurantiacum*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Grim the collier.* *Golden mouse-ear.*

Alpine woods; perennial; June and July.

*Stolones* creeping; *scapes* with one or two leaves about the middle; *flowers* dark brownish orange colour.

b. Andryaloideæ. *Plant hairy; hairs long, white, jointed, somewhat plumose; stem leafy; pappus very rough.*

3. *Hieracium villosum.* *Villous hawkweed.*

*Stem* upright, rather branchy, villous; *leaves* repand; toothed, villous; root-leaves oblong, lanceolate; stem-leaves ovate, embracing the stem; *pericline* open, very villous.

*Hieracium quantum* Clusii, *Ger. em.* 301, 2.

*Hieracium villosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1130.

Damp alpine woods; perennial; August.

*Stem* simple, 1-flowered, or branchy, many-flowered, 2 feet high; *leaves* rather glaucous; *calathides* terminal; *flowers* lemon-colour.

4. *Hieracium Lawsonii*.

*Lawson's hawkweed.*

*Stem* branchy; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, decurrent, glaucous, scarcely cut, fringed; *stem-leaves* few; *pericline* glandular hairy.

*Hieracium Lawsonii*, *Villars Delph.* 3, 118.

*Hieracium saxatilis* β, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.*

North of England; perennial; July.

*Stem* spread open; *calathides* very large; *flowers* dark citron-colour.

c. *Pilosellæ*. *Stolones* creeping, leafy; *leaves* inclining to glaucous; rather leathery, *hirsute* especially on the edge; *hairs* spreading, long, white, stiff; *scape* naked, or 1-leaved.

5. *Hieracium repens*.

*Creeping hawkweed.*

*Stolones* creeping, leafy; *leaves* ovate, not cut, nappy beneath; *scape* naked; *calathide* solitary, terminal.

*Pilosella repens*, *Raii Syn.* 170, 1; *Ger. em.* 638, 2.

*Pilosella minor vulgaris repens*, *Park.* 690.

*Hieracium Pilosella*, *Lin. S. P.* 1125.

*Creeping mouse-ear.*

Dry pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Stolones* hairy; *leaves* obtuse, above light green, beneath white; *hairs* of the pericline white and black; *flowers* lemon yellow; outer before opening streaked with purplish red.

6. *Hieracium multiflorum*.

*Many-flowered hawkweed.*

*Stolones* creeping, leafy; *leaves* lanceolate, naked beneath, not cut; *scape* mostly naked; *calathides* panicled, terminal, rarely solitary.

*Hieracium Auricula*, *Lin. S. P.* 1126.

*Hieracium dubium*, *Fl. Danica*, 1044.

Mountains; perennial; July and August.

*Scape* upright, naked or with a leaf about the middle; *calathides* 3 or 6; *flowers* yellow.

7. *Hieracium dubium*.

*Doubtful hawkweed.*

*Stolones* creeping, leafy; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, hispid, woolly beneath, edge scarcely cut; *scape* naked; *calathides* 2 to 6, terminal.

*Hieracium dubium*, *Lin. S. P.* 1125.

*Hieracium Auricula*, *Fl. Danica*, 1111.

Damp mountains; perennial; July and August.

*Leaves* rarely toothed; *peduncles* alternate, nappy; *flowers* lemon-yellow on both sides.

d. *Pulmonariæ*. *Stem leafy; pericline hairy; hairs black.*

8. *Hieracium murorum*. *Wall hawkweed.*

*Stem* mostly simple, few-leaved; *leaves* ovate, nearly heartshape at the base, villous beneath, toothed; teeth radiating; *calathides* panicked.

*Hieracium* (*Pulmonaria*) *murorum folio pilosissimo*, *Raii Syn.* 168, 6.

*Pulmonaria Gallica*, sive *aurea latifolia*, *Ger. em.* 304, 1.

*Hieracium murorum Bauhini*, quod est *pulmonaria Gallorum Lobelii*, *Park.* 801.

*Hieracium murorum* α, *Lin. S. P.* 1128.

*Hieracium murorum*, *Smith Lin. Trans.* 9, 236.

*Hieracium murorum* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 830.

*French lungwort. Broad-leaved golden lungwort.*

Walls and cliffs; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* furrowed; *root-leaves* many, roundish ovate; *calathides* large, yellow.

β. *laciniatum*. *Leaves* jagged, slightly hairy.

9. *Hieracium maculatum*. *Spotted-leaf hawkweed.*

*Stem* fistulous, many-leaved; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, toothed; teeth bending forwards; *calathides* cymose.

*Hieracium* (*Pulmonaria*) *λεπτόκαυλον hirsutum*, folio longiore, *Raii Syn.* 169, 9.

*Hieracium murorum* γ, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 830.

*Hieracium maculatum*, *Engl. Bot.* 2121.

Rocks and mountains; perennial; July.

*Stem* 4 feet high; *leaves* dark green, strongly speckled with black, elliptical, rather heartshape.

10. *Hieracium sylvaticum*. *Wood hawkweed.*

*Stem* many-leaved; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, toothed at the base; teeth bending forwards; *calathides* panicked.

*Hieracium Pulmonaria dictum*, *angustifolium*, *Raii Syn.* 168, 7.

*Pulmonaria Gallica*, sive *aurea angustifolia*, *Ger. em.* 304, 2.

*Hieracium murorum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1128.

*Narrow-leaved French lungwort. Narrow-leaved golden lungwort.*

Chalky woods and walls; perennial; July and August.

*Leaves* pale grass-green; *flowers* lemon-coloured.

β. *maculatum*. *Stem* tall, strong; *leaves* dark green, elegantly speckled with black; *calathides* very numerous.

*Hieracium sylvaticum* β, *Smith Linn. Trans.* 9, 241.

11. *Hieracium pulmonarium.* Lung hawkweed.

Stem solid, few-leaved; leaves lanceolate, toothed; teeth broad, bent forward; calathides cymose.

*Hieracium pulmonarium*, Engl. Bot. 33, 2307.

*Hieracium pulmonarioides*, Villars Delph. 3, 135.

Rocks; perennial; July.

Stem-leaves 1 or 2, near the bottom; root-leaves many, spotted with brown; calathides large, lemon-colour.

12. *Hieracium paludosum.* Marsh hawkweed.

Stem fistulous; leaves heartshape, stem-clasping, toothed, bald; calathides paniced; perichines hispid.

*Hieracium montanum cichorei folio nostras*, Raii Syn. 166, 11.

*Hieracium montanum latifolium minus*, Ger. em. 300, 11.

*Hieracium paludosum*, Lin. S. P. 1129.

Alpine pastures; perennial; July.

Stem 3 feet high; leaves ovate, pointed; lower leaves sometimes lyrate; calathides rather corymbose; flowers yellow.—Herb intensely bitter.

13. *Hieracium molle.* Soft-leaved hawkweed.

Stem fistulous; leaves lanceolate, hairy, slightly toothed, embracing the stem; lower leaves petioled; calathides paniced; peduncles downy.

*Hieracium molle*, Jacquin Aust. 119.

Woods in Scotland; perennial; July and August.

Stem 18 inches high; leaves blunt; hairs short.

14. *Hieracium cerinthoides.* Honeywort hawkweed.

Stem solid; leaves hirsute, slightly denticulated; root-leaves ovate, decurrent; upper leaves oblong, slightly stem-clasping; calathides corymbose.

*Hieracium cerinthoides*, Lin. S. P. 1129.

Rocks; perennial; August.

Stem upright, villous; leaves rather glaucous, smooth above; pericline hirsute.

15. *Hieracium Sabaudum.* Savoy hawkweed.

Stem mostly simple, upright; leaves ovate, lanceolate, toothed-serrate, slightly embracing the stem, beneath rough; calathides corymbose.

*Hieracium (Pulmonaria) fruticosum latifolium hirsutum*, Raii Syn. 167, 1; Park. 802.

*Hieracium Sabaudum*, Lin. S. P. 1131.

Woods and hedges; perennial; August and September.

Stem rough, spongy inside; leaves pointed, beneath pale; flowers golden yellow.

*β. glabrum.* Leaves very slightly downy.

*Hieracium* (*Pulmonaria*) *fruticosum latifolium glabrum*, *Raii Syn.* 168, 2, *Park.* 801.

*γ. humile.* Leaves long, rarely toothed; *calathides* solitary.

*Hieracium* (*Pulmonaria*), *q. hieracii seu pilosellæ majoris species humilis, foliis longioribus, rarius dentatis plurimis simul flore singulari nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 170, 14.

*δ. latifolium.* Leaves broad, lanceolate; *pedicells* very short.

16. *Hieracium umbellatum.*

*Umbelled hawkweed.*

*Stem* mostly simple, upright; *leaves* linear, slightly toothed, spreading; *calathides* corymbose, umbelled.

*Hieracium* (*Pulmonaria*) *fruticosum angustifolium majus*, *Raii Syn.* 168, 3; *Park.* 801.

*Hieracium intybaceum*, *Ger. em.* 298, 5.

*Hieracium umbellatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1131.

*Endive hawkweed.*

*Woods*; perennial; August and September.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *leaves* many, sessile, green on both sides, rough; *calathides* large; *flowers* golden yellow.

*β. glabrum.* *Stem* and *leaves* smooth.

*Hieracium q. Pulmonaria angustifolia glabra*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 168, 4.

*γ. gramineum.* Leaves very narrow, not in the least cut.

*Hieracium q. Pulmonaria graminea*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 168, 5.

17. *Hieracium prenanthoides.*

*Prenanthes hawkweed.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* embracing the stem; slightly toothed, edge rough; lower leaves oblong; *calathides* many, panicked; *peduncles* nappy.

*Hieracium spicatum*, *Allioni Pedem.*

*Hieracium prenanthoides*, *Villars Delph.* 3, 108.

Alpine mountains; perennial; July to September.

*Stem* 3 feet high, many-leaved.

18. *Hieracium denticulatum.*

*Toothed hawkweed.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* sessile, elliptical, lanceolate, denticulated, rather bald, beneath glaucous; *calathides* many, panicked; *peduncles* nappy.

*Hieracium Kalmii*, *Symons Syn.* 173.

*Hieracium prenanthoides*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 835.

Alpine mountains; perennial; July to September.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *upper leaves* oval; *corolla* yellow; *seeds* very smooth.

VIII. 183. CREPIS. Pliny. *Hawks-beard.*

*Involucrum* patulous; scales many, falling off; *pericline* becoming torulous bellied; scales many, in one series; *clinanthus* flat, pitted; pitted fringed on the edge; *akenium* streaked; *pappus* sessile, hairlike, rough, white, falling off.

1. *Crepis tectorum.* *Roof hawks-beard.*

*Leaves* rather bald; root-leaves lanceolate, runcinate, lobes ascending; upper leaves linear, threadlike, arrow-shape, toothed, embracing the stem; *calathides* corymbose; *pericline* downy.

*Hieracium luteum* glabrum, sive minus hirsutum, *Raii Syn.* 165, 9.

*Hieracium Aphacoides*, *Ger. em.* 297, 4.

*Cichoreum pratense luteum lævius*, *Park.* 778.

*Crepis tectorum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1135.

*Hedypnois tectorum*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 341.

*Succory hawkweed.*

Fields and pastures; annual; June to September.

*Stem* branched, mostly bald, rarely slightly hairy; *leaves* light green; *calathides* small; *corolla* yellow.

β. *attenuata.* *Leaves* tapering to a point.

γ. *integrifolia.* *Leaves* not cut, or very slightly toothed, lanceolate or ovate.

δ. *pilosa.* *Stem* hairy; *leaves* linear, very narrow.

2. *Crepis biennis.* *Biennial hawks-beard.*

*Leaves* hispid, runcinately pinnatifid; lobes ascending; upper leaves sessile, lanceolate, toothed; keel hispid, prickly; *pericline* downy, prickly.

*Hieracium maximum chondrillæ folio asperum*, *Raii Syn.* 166, 12.

*Crepis biennis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1136.

*Hedypnois biennis*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 342.

Chalky pastures; biennial; June and July.

*Stem* 4 feet high, rough; *lower leaves* petioled; upper leaves lanceolate, pinnated at the base; *calathides* large, corymbose; *corolla* yellow.

IX. 184. BARKHAUSIA. Mœnch. *Castor-weed.*

*Bractæ* awlshape, short, weak; *pericline* becomes angular; scales nearly equal, in one series, become keeled and embrace the outermost akenia; *calathide* many-flowered; *clinanthus* rather flat, pitted; pitted fringed on the edge; *akenium* slender, furrowed, rough; *pappus* stipitate, hairy, rough; that of the circumference very short.

*Barkhausia foetida*.

*Stinking castor-weed.*

*Stem* hairy; *leaves* runcinately pinnatifid, rough, sessile; upper lanceolate, deeply cut at the base; *pericline* ovate, nappy.

*Hieracium castorei* odore *Monspeliensium*, *Raii Syn.* 165, 7.

*Crepis foetida*, *Lin. S. P.* 1133.

*Barkhausia foetida*, *Mench Meth.* 1133.

*Picris foetida*, *Lamarck Fl. Fran.* 2, 108.

Dry chalky pastures; biennial; June and July.

*Stem* diffused, branched, hairy; *leaves* runcinate pinnatifid; end lobe very large, deltoid; *peduncles* 1-flowered, thicker at top; *corolla* yellow, reddish on the back.

X. 185. TARAXACUM. *Lonicerus*. *Dandelion.*

*Bracteæ* nearly equal, lanceolate, weak, in two series; *pericline* oblong; scales many, in one series, equal, lanceolate, edge membranaceous; *calathides* many-flowered; *clinanthus* flat, pitted, bald; *akenium* compressed, streaked lengthways; *pappus* hairlike, stipitated, falling off.—*Root* fusiform; *leaves* radical; *scape* naked, hollow; *calathides* solitary, large; *corollæ* yellow.

1. *Taraxacum officinale*.

*Shop dandelion.*

*Leaves* runcinate, bald; lobes lanceolate, toothed; *bracteæ* reflexed.

*Dens leonis*, *Raii Syn.* 170, 1; *Ger. em.* 290, 1.

*Dens leonis vulgaris*, *Park.* 780.

*Leontodon Taraxacum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1122.

*Leontodon Dens leonis*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 3, 349.

*Taraxacum officinale*, *Villars Dauph.* 3, 72.

*Leontodon officinale*, *Withering Bot. Arr. ed.* 4, 679.

*Leontodon vulgare*, *Lamarck Fl. Fran.* 2, 113.

*Piss-a-bed.*

Grass-lands and road-sides; perennial; Apr. to Sept.

*Leaves* light green; *calathides* large; *bracteæ* nearly as long as the *pericline*; *akenium* lemon-colour.—Blanched leaves and the roots used in salads, very diuretic; juice alterative.

*β. angustifolium.* *Leaves* narrow, deeply cut; *akenium* reddish.

*Dens leonis angustioribus foliis*, *Raii Syn.* 167, 2; *Park.* 780.

2. *Taraxacum Raii*.

*Ray's dandelion.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, sinuately toothed, nearly bald; *bracteæ* short, upright, closely pressed.



*Taraxacum erectum*, Hoffm. Germ. 1, 270.  
*Leontodon Raii*, Gouan Illustr. 55.  
*Leontodon lividum*, Willd. S. P. 1545.  
*Leontodon salinum*, Pall. Pal. 735.  
*Hedypnois paludosa*, Scop. Carn. 2, 100.  
*Leontodon palustre*, Lyons Fasc. 48.  
*Leontodon Taraxacum*, Withering Bot. Arr. 679.  
*Marsh dandelion*.

Fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Bracteæ* pointed, much shorter than the pericline; *corolla* yellow.

XI. 186. *ACHYROPHORUS*. Scopoli. *Cats-ear*.

*Pericline* oblong; scales many, imbricated, keeled, mucronated; *calathides* many-flowered; *clinanthus* rather convex, chaffy; chaffs linear, pointed, nearly as long as the pericline, falling off; *akenium* streaked; *pappus* stipitate, feathered; rays threadshape.

1. *Achyrophorus maculatus*. *Spotted cats-ear*.

*Stem* nearly naked; branches solitary; *leaves* ovate, oblong, rather toothed, often spotted.

*Hieracium primum latifolium* Clusii, Raii Syn. 167, 17; Ger. em. 301, 1.  
*Hypochæris maculata*, Lin. S. P. 1140.  
*Achyrophorus maculatus*, Scop. Carn. 986.

Chalky mountainous pastures; perennial; July.

*Stem* upright, hirsute; *root-leaves* rough; spots purple; *calathides* mostly solitary, large; *pericline* hairy; *corolla* golden.

2. *Achyrophorus radicatus*. *Long-rooted cats-ear*.

*Stem* branched, naked, smooth; *leaves* runcinate, blunt, rough; *peduncles* scaly.

*Hieracium longius radicum*, Raii Syn. 165, 6; Ger. em. 298, 6; Park. 790.  
*Hypochæris radicata*, Lin. S. P. 1140.  
*Achyrophorus radicata*, Scop. Carn. 987.

Fields and pastures; perennial; June and August.

*Root* very long; *stems* many, 6 inches high, simple; *calathides* solitary, nearly sessile, on the side.

XII. 187. *HYPOCHÆRIS*. Theophrastus. *Cats-tongue*.

*Pericline* long, conical; scales many, imbricate, smooth, flat, tip coloured; *calathides* many-flowered; *clinanthus* flat, chaffy; chaff lanceolate, pointed, nearly as long as the

scales of the pericline, falling off; *akenium* streaked; *pappus* of the circumference sessile, in the centre pedicelled; rays threadlike.

*Hypochaeris glabra.*

*Smooth cats-tongue.*

*Stem* branched, naked; *leaves* radical, toothlike sinuated, bald.

*Hieracium parvum* in arenosis nascens, seminum pappis densius radiatis, *Raii Syn.* 166, 14.

*Hieracium glabrum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1140.

Sandy gravelly places; annual; June to August.

*Stem* rarely simple, mostly branched, reclined; *leaves* shining, rarely fringed; *calathides* solitary, upright, small; *corolla* lemon yellow.

### XIII. 188. *THRICA*. Roth.

*Thrica.*

*Bractæ* few, short; *pericline* 8-angled; scales and margin dilated at bottom; *calathides* many-flowered; *corolla* not glandular at the tip; mouth not hairy; *climanthus* dotted; dots hollow; *akenia* of the circumference truncated at the tip, involved in the scales of the pericline; *pappus* chaffy; *akenia* of the centre long, slender, free; *pappus* sessile, feathered, rays unequal.—*Leaves* radical; *calathides* solitary, nodding before expansion; *outer flowers* of the calathide reddish.

#### 1. *Thrica hirta*.

*Hairy thrica.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, sinuately toothed, hairy; hairs simple; *calathides* solitary; *pericline* rather bald; scales pointed.

*Hieracium pumilum saxatile asperum præmorsa radice*, *Raii Syn.* 167, 16.

*Leontodon hirsutum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1123.

*Hyoseris taraxacoides*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 3, 159.

*Hyoseris hirta*, *Gærtner Sem. et Fr.* 2, 373.

*Thrica hirta*, *Willd. Sp.* 3, 1555.

*Hedypnois hispidum* β, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 340.

*Hedypnois hirta*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 824.

*Apargia hirta*, *Smith Compend.* 116.

Heaths and commons; perennial; June to August.

#### 2. *Thrica hispida*.

*Bristly thrica.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, blunt, toothed, hairy; hairs forked; *calathides* solitary; *pericline* rather hoary, naked; scales hairy.

*Hyoseris taraxacoides*, *Villars Delph.* 3166.

*Leontodon saxatile*, *Lamarck Encyc. Meth.* 3, 531.

*Thrica hispida*, *Roth Catal. Bot.* 198.

Stony and sandy places; perennial; July and August.

XIV. 189. VIREA. Adanson. *Virey.*

*Pericline* ovate; scales many, imbricate, unequal, irregular; *calathides* many-flowered; *clinanthus* convex, rather hairy, with hollow dots, edge of the pits fringed; *akenium* streaked; *pappus* of the circumference sessile; rays chaffy and bristly, mixed, unequal; of the centre with unequal and featherlike rays.—*Leaves* mostly radical; *calathides* yellow.

a. *Apargiæ*. *Tube of the corolla hairy at the mouth; tip of the lobes glandular; scape simple.*

1. *Virea hispida*. *Bristly virey.*

*Leaves* pinnatifid, oblong, hirsute; hairs forked; *scape* simple, bald; *pericline* rather hirsute.

*Dens leonis hirsutus* λεπτόκανθος, *hieracium dictus*, *Raii Syn.* 171, 3.

*Hieracium dentis leonis folio hirsutum*, *Ger. em.* 303, 6; figure not accurate.

*Hieracium asperum foliis et floribus dentis leonis bulbosi*, *Park.* 788; figure not accurate.

*Leontodon hispidum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1124.

*Hedypnois hispida*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 340.

*Dandelion hawk-weed.*

Chalky pastures; perennial; July.

*Root* fusiform; *calathides* drooping, afterwards upright.

2. *Virea incana*. *Grey virey.*

*Leaves* oblong, rather toothed, woolly, rough; hairs radiated at the tip; *scape* simple, downy; *pericline* downy.

*Dens leonis montanus angustifolius*, *Raii Syn.* 171, 4.

*Hieracium sextum Clusii*, *Ger. em.* 302, 3.

*Hieracium montanum angustifolium*, *Park.* 799.

*Hieracium incanum*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Leontodon Taraxacum* γ, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 340.

*Hieracium alpinum*, *Villars Delph.* 3, 94.

Alpine pastures and walls; peren.; May to September.

b. *Vireæ*. *Tube of the corolla bald; tip of the lobes not glandular; scape often branched.*

3. *Virea Pyreniaca*. *Pyrenian virey.*

*Leaves* muricated, toothed, bald; *scape* simple or slightly branched; *bractea* 1, about the middle of the scape; *pericline* hairy.

*Hieracium Taraxici*, *Lin. S. P.* 1125.

*Picris Taraxici*, *Allioni Pedem.* 1, 24.

*Hedypnois autumnale* ε, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 341.

*Hedypnois Taraxaci*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 825.

*Leontodon Taraxaci*, *Engl. Bot.* 820.

*Apargia Taraxaci*, *Willd. S. P.* 3, 1550.

Near alpine rivulets; perennial; August.

*Leaves* bald, rarely nearly linear, toothed; *scape* one or two-flowered, thickened above, downy; hairs black; *corollæ* golden.

4. *Virea autumnalis*.

*Autumn virey.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, toothed or pinnatifid, rather bald; *scape* with declinate branches; pedicells scaly, tumid above; *pericline* downy.

*Hieracium minus præmorsa radice*, *Raii Syn.* 164, 1; *Park.* 794.

*Hieracium minus*, sive *leporinum*, *Ger. em.* 296.

*Leontodon autumnale*, *Lin. S. P.* 1123.

*Hedypnois autumnalis*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 341.

*Scorzonera autumnalis*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 282.

*Apargia autumnalis*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 4, 113.

*Small hares-hawk-weed. Yellow devil's bit.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; August.

*Calathides* many, small; *corollæ* golden, those of the circumference reddish on the outside.

β. *laciniata*. *Leaves* jagged.

*Hieracium præmorsum laciniatum*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 164, 2.

γ. *minor*. *Leaves* small, pointed.

*Hieracium folio acuto minus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 164, 3.

δ. *obtus*a. *Leaves* small, blunt.

*Hieracium folio obtuso minus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 164, 4.

ε. *hirsuta*. *Leaves* hairy.

ζ. *prolifera*. *Clinanthus* proliferous.

XV. 190. PICRIS. *Dioscorides*.

*Yellow-succory.*

*Bractæ* many, unequal, linear, lanceolate; *pericline* conical; scales many, equal, in one row; *calathides* many-flowered; *clinanthus* flat, bald, pitted; *akenium* transversely streaked; pappus sessile, feathered; rays threadlike, equally bearded.—*Stem* leafy; *periclinal* rough; *corollæ* yellow.

*Picris hieracioides*.

*Hawk-weed yellow-succory.*

*Stem* rough, branched, divaricated; *leaves* very rough, lanceolate, toothed, waved; *calathides* corymbose; *bractæ* loose.

*Hieracium asperum*, majori flore in agrorum limitibus, *Raii Syn.* 167, 15.

*Hieracium asperum*, *Ger. em.* 298, 7.

*Cichoreum pratense luteum asperum*, *Park.* 777.

*Picris hieracioides*, *Lin. S. P.* 1115.

*Hedypnois hieracioides*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 342.

Edges of woods on chalk; biennial; July and August.

*Root-leaves* lanceolate; *stem-leaves* embracing the stem, bent back; *corymbus* leafy; *peduncle* scaly, slightly thickened.

XVI. 191. HELMINTHIA. Gærtner. *Langue-de-bœuf*.

*Bractæ* 5, broad, as long as the pericline; *pericline* cylindrical, scales 8, equal in one series; *calathides* many-flowered; *clinanthus* flat, tubercular or annulate, naked; *akenium* reverse-ovate, transversely wrinkled; *pappus* stipitate, feathery; rays equal.

*Helminthia echiodides*.

*Bugloss langue-de-bœuf*.

*Bractæ* broad, ovate, heartshape, rather spinous; *leaves* repand.

*Hieracium echiodides capitulis cardui benedicti*, *Raii Syn.* 166, 13.

*Buglossum luteum*, *Ger. em.* 798, 2.

*Buglossum luteum*, seu *lingua bovis*, *Park.* 800.

*Picris echiodides*, *Lin. S. P.* 1114.

*Helminthia echiodides*, *Gærtn. Sem. et Fr.* 2, 368.

Edges of fields on clay; annual; June and July.

*Stem* upright, branched; *leaves* light green, shining, root-leaves ovate; *stem-leaves* embracing the stem; *calathides* slightly paniced.

XVII. 192. TRAGOPOGON. Dioscor. *Goats-beard*.

*Pericline* simple, cylindrical, pyramidical; scales 8 or 10, equal, soldered by their edges; *calathide* many-flowered; *clinanthus* naked, pitted; *akenium* streaked lengthways; *pappus* stipitate, feathered; *stipes* slender, rays unequal.—*Leaves* not cut, grass-like; *corollæ* gold-colour or blue; *peduncles* simple.

1. *Tragopogon pratense*.

*Meadow goats-beard*.

*Leaves* bald, not cut, channelled, pointed, dilated at bottom; *peduncles* round above; *pericline* as long as the flowers in the circumference.

*Tragopogon luteum*, *Raii Syn.* 171, 1; *Ger. em.* 735, 2; *Park. Par.* 514.

*Tragopogon pratense*, *Lin. S. P.* 1109.

*Go to bed at noon*. *Joseph's Flower*. *Star of Jerusalem*. *Noon-tide*. *Yellow goats-beard*.

Fields and pastures; biennial; June.

*Root* milky, sweet; *stem* branched; *calathides* large, closing early in the day; *corollæ* gold-yellow.—Young shoots a good asparagus.

2. *Tragopogon porrifolium.* *Leek-leaved goats-beard.*

*Stem* and *leaves* stiff, bald; *peduncles* thickened above; *pericline* longer than the flowers in the circumference.

*Tragopogon purpureum*, *Raii Syn.* 171, 2; *Ger. em.* 735, 1; *Park.* 412.

*Tragopogon porrifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 1110.

*Artifi. Salsafie. Purple goats-beard.*

Fields, also cultivated; biennial; May and June.

*Stem* 4 feet high; *leaves* scarcely waved; *scales* of the pericline nearly twice as long as the flowers; *corollæ* violet. — *Roots* sweet, used in salads, or boiled in soups, very nutritive; useful in atrophy, coughs, short breath, difficulty of urine, and the stone.

XVIII. 193. CICHORIUM. Theophrastus. *Succory.*

*Bractææ* 5, short, oblong, adpressed; *pericline* cylindrical; *scales* 8, connate at bottom, becoming reflexed; *clinanthus* naked or slightly hairy; *akenium* compressed, streaked; *pappus* chaffy; chaffs many, in a double series, much shorter than the akenia.

1. *Cichorium sylvestre.*

*Wild succory.*

*Leaves* runcinate, main rib rather hirsute; *calathides* sessile, axillary, in pairs.

*Cichorium sylvestre*, *Raii Syn.* 172, 1; *Ger. em.* 284, 1; *Park.* 776.

*Cichorium Intybus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1142.

*Cichorium perenne*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 133.

Edges of fields; perennial; July and August.

*Root* fleshy; *stem* upright, angular, branched; *calathides* many, sessile; *corollæ* blue or white.

*β. globosum.* *Branches* balled.

✕

2. *Cichorium sativum.*

*Cultivated succory.*

*Leaves* oblong, toothed, bald; *peduncles* axillary, in pairs; one long, 1-flowered; the other very short, 3 or 4-flowered.

*Intybus sativa*, *Ger. em.* 282, 3.

*Cichoreum sativum*, *Park.* 774.

*Cichorium Endivia*, *Lin. S. P.* 1143.

*Endive.*

Cultivated; biennial; July and August.

*Leaves* toothed at the edge. — Blanched herb eaten in salads, bitter.

*β. crispum.* *Leaves* curled at the edge.

**B. CYNAROCEPHALÆÆ.** *Pericline* imbricate, scales often spinous; *clinanthus* fleshy, chaffy; *corollæ* all tubular; *style* jointed above; pappus stiff.—*Leaves* alternate, often spinous; *stamens* and *stigma* often irritable, contractile.

a. *Pappus* 0.

*Flowers*, centre female; circumf. androgynous;  
*pericline-scales* compound, spinous HIPPOPHÆSTUM. 205.

*Flow.* centre hermaphrodite; circumf. neuter;  
*pericline-scales* fringed, not spinous ..... PHRYGIA. 203.

b. *Pappus* hairy, rays nearly equal, connate at bottom into a deciduous ring; flowers all hermaphrodite.

*Pericline-scales* simple, spinous;  
*akenium* transversely furrowed ..... ONOPORDUM. 194.

*Pericline-scales* simple, spinous;  
*akenium* streaked; *clinanthus* bristly ..... CARDUUS. 198.

*Pericline-scales* appendiculated;  
appendix toothed, spinous ..... SILYBUM. 197.

c. *Pappus* hairy, rays unequal, imbricate, in many series.

*Flow.* female, or male or hermaph.  
*pericline-scales* lanceolate, pointed ..... SERRATULA. 196.

*Flow.* centre hermaph.; circumf. neuter;  
*pericline-scales* lanceolate, serrated ..... CYANUS. 202.

*Flow.* centre hermaph.; circumf. neuter;  
*pericline-scales* lanceolate, ovate, pinnate .... JACEA. 204.

*Flow.* centre hermaph.; circumf. neuter;  
*pericline-scales* palmate, spinous .... POLYACANTHA. 206.

*Flow.* centre hermaph.; circumf. neuter;  
*pericline-scales* compound ..... LEUCANTHA. 207.

*Flowers* all hermaphrodite; *pericline-scales* linear, hooked at the tip ..... ARCTIUM. 195.

d. *Pappus* feathery; flowers all hermaphrodite.

*Pericline-scales*, outer spinous;  
inner coloured, scariose, radiated ..... CARLINA. 201.

*Pericline-scales* all linear, spinous; *pappus* deciduous ..... CIRSIUM. 199.

*Pericline-scales* all ovate,  
pointed; *pappus* persistent ..... BENNETTIA. 200.

XIX. 194. ONOPORDUM. Pliny. *Cotton-thistle.*

*Pericline* globose, becoming depressed; scales awlshape, lax, ending in an awlshape spine; *flowers* all hermaphrodite; *clinanthus* flat, honeycombed; edge of the pits raised, sharp, chaffy; *akenium* reverse-ovate, compressed, 4-sided, transversely furrowed; *pappus* hairlike; rays unequal, rough, annular at the base, deciduous.—*Stem* hollow, very tall; *leaves* large, thorny, tomentose; *calathides* terminal, solitary.

*Onopordum vulgare.*

*Common cotton-thistle.*

*Leaves* decurrent, sinuated, woolly on both sides, toothed; *pericline-scales* spreading, awlshape.

*Carduus tomentosus*, *acanthium dictus*, vulgaris, *Raii Syn.* 196, 14.

*Acanthium album*, *Ger. em.* 1149, 1.

*Acanthium vulgare*, *Park.* 979.

*Onopordium Acanthium*, *Lin. S. P.* 1158.

*White cotton-thistle. Cotton-thistle. Wild white thistle. Argentine, or silver thistle.*

Ruins and waysides; biennial; July.

*Root* fusiform; *plant* white, woolly; *stem* 3 feet high; *flowers* upright; *corollæ* purple.—*Down* of the stem and leaves used to stuff bedding, and mix with feathers; young shoots and periclinal eaten as potherbs; seeds bitter, much sought after by small birds.

XX. 195. ARCTIUM. Dioscorides.

*Burdock.*

*Pericline* spherical; scales imbricate, awlshape, ending in a recurved hooked spine; *flowers* all hermaphrodite; *clinanthus* flat, chaffy; chaff bristlelike, as long as the pericline; *akenium* compressed, 4-sided; *pappus* hairy, rays unequal, shorter than the akenium, persistent, in 2 or 3 rows.—*Leaves* large, heartshape, petioled, not armed; *flowers* rather corymbose.

1. *Arctium tomentosum.*

*Downy burdock.*

*Pericline*, when full grown, downy; down cobwebby.

*Lappa major montana capitulis tomentosis sive arctium Dioscoridis*, *Raii Syn.* 197, 4.

*Bardana major*, *Ger. em.* 810, 1 \*.

*Bardana major lanuginosis capitulis*, *Park.* 1222.

*Arctium Lappa β*, *Lin. S. P.* 1143.

*Arctium Bardana*, *Willd. S. P.* 1632.

*Lappa tomentosa*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 3009.

Ruins; biennial; July and August.



*Stem* red; *leaves* not cut; *pericline* large, brownish purple; *corollæ* purple.

*β. minus.* *Pericline* small, roundish, brown.

2. *Arctium major*.

*Great burdock.*

*Pericline*, when full grown, bald.

*Lappa major*, *Arctium Dioscoridis*, *Raii Syn.* 197, 2.

*Bardana major*, *Ger. em.* 809, 1.

*Bardana vulgaris major*, *Park.* 1222.

*Arctium Bardana*, *Lin. S. P.* 1143.

*Arctium Lappa*, *Lamarck Ill. Gen.* 667.

*Lappa major*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 3010.

*Great burr.* *Burr dock.* *Clot burr.*

*Ruins*; biennial; July and August.

*Leaves* toothed; *calathides* solitary; *pericline* large.—

*Shoots* eaten as asparagus, but very inferior.

*β. minus.* *Calathides* in heads; *pericline* small.

*Lappa minor*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 3011.

## XXI. 196. SERRATULA. Pliny.

*Sawwort.*

*Pericline* ovate, bellied; scales imbricate, ovate and lanceolate, pointed, not spinous; *flowers* female, or male and hermaphrodite; *clinanthus* flat, chaffy; chaffs bristlelike; *stigma* of the female flowers very large, wavy; *akenium* streaked; *pappus* hairlike, rough, persistent, in many series, longer than the akenium, rays unequal.—*Plant* polygamous, dioicous; *root* perennial; juice yellow; *leaves* serrated, not spinous; *calathides* corymbose; *corollæ* purple.

*Serratula tinctoria.*

*Dyeing sawwort.*

*Leaves* acutely serrated, bald at the base, mostly pinnatifid, rarely not cut; *corymbus* even-topped.

*Serratula*, *Raii Syn.* 196, 1.

*Serratula purpurea*, sive *alba*, *Ger. em.* 713.

*Serratula vulgaris flore purpureo*, *Park.* 474.

*Serratula tinctoria*, *Lin. S. P.* 1153.

*Carduus tinctorius*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 4, 142.

*Woods* and hedges; perennial; July and August.

*Root* thready; *stem* upright, slender; *leaves* lyrate; *pericline-scales* rather woolly; *corollæ* purple.—*Plant* dyes yellow.

*β. alba.* *Flowers* white.

*γ. lancifolia.* *Leaves* lanceolate, serrated.

XXII. 197. *SILYBUM*. Dioscorides. *Milk-thistle.*

*Pericline* bellied; scales imbricate, close pressed together below, with an appendage at the tip; appendage spreading, weak, dilated, spinous on the edges, grooved, ending in a strong spine; *flowers* all hermaphrodite; *clinanthus* chaffy; chaffs bristlelike, half as long as the pericline; *pappus* hairy, rays linear, fringed, equal, longer than the akenium, forming a ring at the bottom, deciduous.—*Stem* high, branched; *leaves* spinous; stem-leaves embracing the stem; *calathides* large, solitary, terminal; *peduncles* naked.

*Silybum Mariæ.*

*Mary's milk-thistle.*

*Leaves* embracing the stem, hastate, pinnatifid, bald.

*Carduus Mariæ*, *Raii Syn.* 195, 12; *Ger. em.* 1150.

*Carduus Mariæ vulgaris*, *Park.* 976.

*Carduus Marianus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1153.

*Cirsium maculatum*, *Scop. Carn.* 2, 1009.

*Silybum Marianum*, *Gærtn. Sem. et Fr.* 2, 378.

*Carduus lactifolius*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 141.

*Our lady's thistle.* *Milk thistle.*

Roadsides and ruins; annual or biennial; August.

*Stem* 6 feet high; *leaves* dark green with broad white anastomosing veins.—*Root* eaten early in spring; also the young stems, being peeled, and soaked in water to extract the bitterness; and the scales of the cup as artichokes.

*β. unicolor.* *Leaves* not variegated.

*Carduus Mariæ hirsutus non maculatus*, *Raii Syn.* 195, 13.

XXIII. 198. *CARDUUS*. Pliny. *Thistle.*

*Pericline* ovate, bellied; scales linear, simple, without appendices, pointed, spinous at the tip; *flowers* all hermaphrodite; *clinanthus* chaffy; chaffs linear, silky, as long as the pericline; *pappus* hairy; rays equal, longer than the akenium, forming a ring at bottom, deciduous.—*Stem* mostly hollow; *leaves* decurrent, spinous; *calathides* terminal; *corollæ* blue.

1. *Carduus nutans.*

*Nodding thistle.*

*Leaves* interruptedly decurrent, spinous; *calathides* drooping; *pericline-scales* lanceolate; upper ones spreading.

*Carduus nutans*, *Lin. S. P.* 1150.

*Musk thistle.*

Ruins; annual; July and August.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 2 feet high; *leaves* greenish on both sides; *calathides* terminal, solitary, peduncled, drooping; --*Odour* like that of musk.

2. *Carduus acanthoides*. Bear's-breech thistle.

Leaves decurrent, sinuate, spinous; *pericline* globose, slightly peduncled; scales linear, recurved.

*Carduus caule crispò*, *Raii Syn.* 194, 2.

*Polyacanthos*, *Ger. em.* 1173, 1.

*Carduus polyacanthos*, *Park.* 982.

*Carduus acanthoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 1150.

*Carduus crispus*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 350.

*Thistle upon thistle*. Grey thistle.

Roads near fields; annual; June and July.

Leaves green on both sides, bald; *calathides* terminal, mostly peduncled; *corollæ* dark purple.

3. *Carduus tenuiflorus*. Slender-flowered thistle.

Leaves decurrent, sinuate, spinous; nappy beneath; *pericline* nearly cylindrical, aggregate; scales lanceolate, rather upright; *peduncles* very short, appendiculately spinous.

*Carduus spinosissimus capitulis minoribus*, *Raii Syn.* 194, 3.

*Carduus acanthoides*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 351.

*Carduus tenuiflorus*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Wetted thistle*.

Fields and waysides; annual; June and July.

Stem 4 feet high, slightly branched; *pericline* pale, rather woolly; *calathides* crowded; *corollæ* pale purple.

XXIV. 199. CIRSIIUM. Dioscorides. Soft-thistle.

*Pericline* bellied or cylindrical; scales imbricate, linear pointed, not appendiculated; *flowers* all hermaphrodite; *clinanthus* chaffy, chaffs pale, capillary, as long as the *pericline*; *pappus* featherlike; rays equal, longer than the *akenium*, annular at the base, deciduous.—*Leaves* spinous.

1. *Cirsium palustre*. Marsh soft-thistle.

Leaves decurrent, naked, lanceolate, toothed, rough, edge spinous; *calathides* racemose, glomerate; *pericline-scales* ovate, lanceolate, mucronate, pressed close.

*Carduus palustris*, *Raii Syn.* 194, 4; *Park.* 983; *Lin. S. P.* 115, 1.

*Cnicus palustris*, *Willd. S. P.* 1662.

*Cirsium palustre*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3072.

Damp fields and pastures; biennial or perennial; July and August.

Root branchy; stem stiff, branched, 6 feet high; leaves pinnatifid, dark green, lobes sinuated; *pericline* ovate; *corollæ* dark purple or white.

*β. mitius.* Leaves less spinous.

*Carduus palustris* mitior hardanæ capitulo in summo caule singulari, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 194, 5.

*γ. cristatus.* Stems many, coalescent, bearing a broad flat head of flowers.

2. *Cirsium lanceolatum.* *Spear soft-thistle.*

Leaves decurrent, hispid, pinnatifid; lobes 2-cut, divaricating, spinous; *pericline* ovate, downy; down cobweb-like; scales lanceolate, spinous, spreading.

*Carduus lanceatus*, *Raii Syn.* 195, 8; *Ger. em.* 1174, 6.

*Carduus lanceatus latifolius seu major*, *Park.* 982.

*Carduus lanceolatus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1149.

*Cnicus lanceolatus*, *Willd. S. P.* 1662.

*Cirsium lanceolatum*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 3073.

Waysides and pastures; biennial; July to September.

Root branched; stem hairy, 4 feet high; leaves woolly beneath; *calathides* terminal, large; *pericline* ovate; *corollæ* purple or white.

*β. minus.* *Calathides* small.

*Carduus lanceatus* flore et capite minoribus, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 195, 9.

3. *Cirsium heterophyllum.* *Odd-leaved soft-thistle.*

Leaves embracing the stem, heartshape, lanceolate, serrate, fringed, nappy beneath; lower leaves rather incised; *pericline-scales* lanceolate, pressed close, rather mucronate, bald; *calathides* mostly solitary, peduncled.

*Cirsium Britannicum Clusii repens*, *Raii Syn.* 193, 2.

*Cirsium Anglicum secundum Clusii*, *Ger. em.* 1183, 5\*; *Dr. Penny's* figure.

*Cirsium aliud Anglicum*, *Park.* 961.

*Carduus heterophyllus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1154.

*Carduus helenoides*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 352.

*Cnicus heterophyllus*, *Willd. S. P.* 1664.

*Cirsium heterophyllum*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3086.

*Great English soft thistle.* *Melancholy thistle.*

Alpine pastures; perennial; July and August.

Root creeping, knobbed; stem upright, nearly simple, woolly; leaves smooth, bald, green above; white, nappy beneath; root-leaves petioled; *calathide* terminal, mostly solitary, drooping becoming upright; *pericline* ovate.

4. *Cirsium acaule.* *Stemless soft-thistle.*

Leaves petioled, pinnatifid, toothed, fringed, spinous; *calathides* peduncled; *peduncles* radical, solitary; *pericline-scales* lanceolate, closely imbricate.

*Carduus q. carlina acaulis minore purpureo flore, Raii Syn.* 195, 7.

*Carlina acaulis minor flore purpureo, Ger. em.* 1158, 3.

*Carlina acaulis Septentrionalium, Park.* 969.

*Carduus acaulis, Lin. S. P.* 1156.

*Cnicus acaulis, Willd. S. P.* 1664.

*Cirsium acaule, De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3089.

*Dwarf carline thistle.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; July and August.

Root woody; stem 0; leaves depressed, bald; calathides large; corollæ purple.

5. *Cirsium arvense.*

*Field soft-thistle.*

Leaves sessile, lanceolate, pinnatifid, hispid, toothed, waved, spinous, rather woolly beneath; calathides paniced; periclinal first globose, then cylindrical.

*Carduus vulgarissimus viarum, Raii Syn.* 194, 6; *Ger. em.* 1173, 4.

*Carduus ceanothos sive viarum et vinearum repens, Park.* 959.

*Serratula arvensis, Lin. S. P.* 1149.

*Carduus arvensis, Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Cirsium arvense, De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3070.

*Common way thistle. Creeping thistle.*

Fields and waysides; perennial; July.

Root creeping, flagelliform; stem smooth; pericline-scales woolly on the edge; corollæ purple, rarely white.

6. *Cirsium eriophorum.*

*Wool-bearing soft-thistle.*

Leaves sessile, pinnatifid, hispid; lobes 2-rowed, doubled, divaricated, spinous; pericline globose, villous, cobweblike; scales oblong; apex linear, long, mucronate, reflex.

*Carduus tomentosus corona fratrum dictus, Raii Syn.* 195, 10; *Park.* 978.

*Carduus eriocephalus, Ger. em.* 1152, 6.

*Carduus tomentosus Anglicus, Park.* 979.

*Carduus eriophorus, Lin. S. P.* 1153.

*Cirsium eriophorum, De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3091.

*Cnicus eriophorus, Willd. S. P.*

*Woolly headed thistle.*

Chalky mountains; biennial; August.

Root fusiform; stem much branched; leaves rough above, woolly beneath; calathides solitary, very large; pericline-scales fringed, coloured above; corollæ purple.

7. *Cirsium tuberosum.*

*Tuberous soft-thistle.*

Leaves embracing the stem, pinnatifid, fringed with spines, lobes 2-cut, toothed near the base; calathides 1 or 2; pericline-scales lanceolate, mucronate, spread out.

*Carduus tuberosus, Lin. S. P.*

*Cnicus tuberosus, Willd. S. P.* 1680.

*Cirsium dissectum, Lamarck Enc. Meth.*

Woods; perennial; July and August.

Root tuberous; tubers oblong; stem villous, not spined,

## XXV. 200. BENNETTIA.

*Thistle-gentle.*

*Pericline* ovate, cylindrical; scales imbricate, ovate, lanceolate, blunt; *flowers* all hermaphrodite; *clinanthus* chaffy; chaffs lanceolate, as long as the pericline; *pappus* feather-like; rays equal, persisting.—*Root* woody perennial; *stem* mostly simple; *root-leaves* petioled; upper leaves sessile, ovate, not spinous, woolly; *calathides* corymbose, upright; *corollæ* purple.

Messieurs Edward and John Bennett, surgeons and apothecaries of London, who devote the whole of their leisure to the study of botany and natural history, and have kindly given their assistance to this work.

*Bennettia alpina.**Alpine thistle-gentle.*

*Leaves* ovate, lanceolate, slender at the base, toothed, nappy beneath; *pericline* coloured, villous.

*Cirsium humile montanum cynoglossi folio, polyanthemum, Raii Syn.* 193, 3.

*Carduus mollis foliis lapathi, Ger. em.* 1184.

*Serratula alpina, Lin. S. P.* 1145.

*Cirsium alpinum, De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3095.

*Dock-leaved thistle-gentle.*

Apine rocks; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* round, woolly; *leaves* rather bald above; *calathides* nearly umbellate, large; *anthers* blue.

*β. cynoglossifolia.* *Leaves* linear, lanceolate, long.

*Cirsium montanum polyanthemum salicis folio angusto denticulato, Raii Syn.* 193, 4.

*γ. discolor.* *Root-leaves* ovate, nearly heartshape.

*Serratula discolor, Willd. S. P.* 1639.

## XXVI. 201. CARLINA. Dodonæus.

*Carlina-thistle.*

*Bractææ* many, weak, pinnate-spinous; pericline cylindrical; scales linear, cartilaginous, shining, coloured, radiating; *flowers* all hermaphrodite; *filaments* very short, quite bald; *anthers* with two long horns at the base; *clinanthus* concave, chaffy; chaffs below membranaceous, keeled, not cut; above bristlelike, many-cut, as long as the pericline; *akenium* with a chaffy ring, above villous; villi silky; *pappus* featherlike, longer than the seed; rays adhering together at the base in twos and threes, and all grown together into a ring, deciduous.

1. *Carlina vulgaris.*

*Common carline-thistle.*

*Stem* woolly; *leaves* lanceolate, toothed, spinous, pubescent beneath; *calathides* many, corymbose.

*Carlina sylvestris* quibusdam, aliis *atractylis*, *Raii Syn.* 175, 1.

*Carlina sylvestris* major, *Ger. em.* 1159, 1.

*Carlina vulgaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1161.

Sandy fields and pastures; biennial; July.

Root fusiform; stem upright, 1 foot high; calathides solitary, terminal; corollæ purple white.

XXVII. 202. CYANUS. Pliny. *Bluebottle.*

*Pericline* bellied, conical; scales lanceolate, serrated, inner scales with a claw; flowers of the centre hermaphrodite, regular; of the circumference neuter, large, irregular; *clinanthus* chaffy; chaffs awlshape, flat, as long as the akenia; pappus chaffy, persistent; chaffs toothed, unequal.

*Cyanus vulgaris.*

*Common bluebottle.*

Leaves linear, not in the least cut; lower leaves pinnatifid at the base.

*Cyanus*, *Raii Syn.* 198, 1.

*Cyanus vulgaris*, *Ger. em.* 732; *Park.* 482.

*Centaurea Cyanus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1289.

*Corn-flower.* *Blue-blow.* *Hurt-sickle.*

Cornfields; annual; July and August.

Root fibrous; stem much branched; leaves pointed, rather woolly; calathides solitary, peduncled.—Flowers yield a fine water colour; plant blunts the sickles of the reapers.

XXVIII. 203. PHRYGIA. Persoon. *Knapweed.*

*Pericline* globular; scales ovate, pinnatifid, bristlelike, inner scales clawed; flowers of the centre hermaphrodite, regular; of the circumference neuter, large, irregular; *clinanthus* chaffy; chaffs bristlelike, half as long as the pericline; akenium 4-sided, bristly; pappus chaffy, persisting; chaffs linear, rough, unequal.

1. *Phrygia major.*

*Great knapweed.*

Leaves pinnatifid; lobes lanceolate, toothed, slightly hairy; lobes of the pericline-scales upright.

*Jacea major*, *Raii Syn.* 198, 1; *Ger. em.* 727, 2.

*Jacea nigra vulgaris laciniata*, *Park.* 470.

*Centaurea Scabiosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1291.

*Great mat fellon.* *Bull weed.*

Fields and waysides; perennial; July and August.

Stem 2 or 3 feet high, branched; leaves dark green; calathides solitary, peduncled; flowers of the circumference linear, slender.

2. *Phrygia nigra*. *Black knapweed.*

*Leaves* lanceolate; root-leaves slightly toothed; stem-leaves undivided, serrated; lobes of the pericline-scales upright; *calathides* flosculous.

*Jacea nigra*, *Raii Syn.* 198, 2; *Ger. em.* 727, 1.

*Jacea nigra vulgaris*, *Park.* 468.

*Centaurea nigra*, *Lin. S. P.* 1288.

*Mat. fellon.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; June to August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* branched; *upper leaves* ovate, serrate or not cut; *calathides* solitary, terminal; *flowers* all equal and fertile.

*β. tomentosa.* *Plant* small, nappy, grey.

*Jacea nigra minor, tomentosa, laciniata*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 199, 3.

3. *Phrygia pratensis*. *Meadow knapweed.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, toothed, rather bald; upper leaves strap-shape, not cut; *pericline-scales* flat; lower scales rather scarious; lobes upright; *calathides* radiated.

*Jacea nigra, flore jaceæ majoris*, *Raii Syn.* 199, 2; var.

*Centaurea pratensis*, *Thuill. Fl. Par.* 444.

*Centaurea nigra β*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 910.

Fields and pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* fluted, cottony; *outer flowers* purple, radiating, barren; lobes deep, strapshape; central flowers white.

XXIX. 204. JACEA. Clusius.

*Jacea.*

*Pericline* globose; scales scarious, ovate, torn; inner scales clawed; *flowers* in the centre hermaphrodite; of the circumference neuter, large, irregular; *clinanthus* chaffy; chaffs linear, awlshape, shorter than the pericline; *pappus* 0, or bristlelike, very short, deciduous.

*Jacea nigra.*

*Black jacea.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, not in the least cut, root-leaves rather toothed; *branches* angular.

*Jacea nigra quæ in Germaniæ pratis nascitur*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 199, 2; var.

*Rhaponticum Jacea*, *Scopoli Carn.* 2, 1017.

*Centaurea Jacea*, *Lin. S. P.* 1290.

Woods and fields, Sussex; perennial; August and September.

*Pericline-scales* pale brown, shining; lower scales pin-natifid.



XXX. 205. HIPPOPHÆSTUM. Columna.

*Star-thistle.*

*Pericline* ovate; scales imbricate, cartilaginous, tip ending in a long spine; sides toothed and spinous at the base; nearly equal; *flowers* of the centre hermaphrodite, of the circumference female; *clinanthus* chaffy; chaffs linear, short; *akenium* ovate, with a cartilaginous ring above; *pappus* 0.

*Hippophæstum vulgare.*

*Common star-thistle.*

*Stem* spreading, divaricated, hairy; *leaves* pinnatifid, toothed; *calathides* sessile.

*Carduus stellatus*, *Raii Syn.* 196, 15; *Ger. em.* 1166, 1.

*Carduus stellaris*, seu *calcitrapa vulgaris*, *Park.* 989.

*Centaurea Calcitrapa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1297.

*Rhaponticum Calcitrapa*, *Scopoli Carn.* 2, 1019.

*Calcitrapa Hippophæstum*, *Gærtner* 2, 367.

Ruins and sandy sea-shores; annual; July and August.

*Stem* much branched; *calathides* lateral, solitary; *corollæ* rose-colour.

XXXI. 206. POLYACANTHA.

*Jersey-thistle.*

*Pericline* ovate; scales ovate, tip palmate, 5-cut, spreading, spinous; *flowers* of the centre hermaphrodite, regular; of the circumference neuter, large, irregular; *clinanthus* chaffy; chaffs hairy, shorter than the pericline; *akenium* ovate; *pappus* hairy, persisting; rays unequal, stiff.

*Polyacantha procumbens.*

*Procumbent Jersey-thistle.*

*Leaves* lyrate, toothed, hispid, rather embracing the stem; *calathides* sessile, terminal.

*Centaurea Isnardi*, *Lin. S. P.* 1295.

*Jersey star-thistle.*

Fields and pastures, Jersey; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* prostrate, branched, angular; *leaf-lobes* rather spinous; upper leaves not cut; *calathides* solitary; *pericline* bald; scales spreading; *corollæ* light purple.

XXXII. 207. LEUCANTHA. Dalechamp.

*Yellow-thistle.*

*Pericline* ovate; scales ovate, palmate, spinous; innermost scales scarious, torn; *flowers* in the centre hermaphrodite, in the circumference neuter, scarcely longer than those in the centre; *clinanthus* chaffy; chaffs linear; *akenium*

ovate; *pappus* bristlelike, shorter than the akenium; rays rough.—*Stem* branched; *upper leaves* decurrent; *calathides* solitary, terminal; *corollæ* golden yellow.

*Leucantha cyanifolia.* Bluebottle yellow-thistle.

*Leaves* decurrent, woolly, lanceolate, not cut; *root-leaves* lyrate; *calathide* solitary; *spines* of the pericline straight.

*Carduus stellatus luteus foliis cyani*, *Raii Syn.* 196, 2.

*Carduus solstitialis*, *Ger. em.* 1166, 2.

*Carduus solstitialis Dodonæi*, *Park.* 989.

*Centaurea solstitialis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1197.

*Saint Barnaby's thistle.*

Fields and hedges; annual; July and August.

*Stem* 2 feet high, branched, many-flowered; *root-leaves* denticulated.

C. CORYMBIFERÆ. *Calathides* flosculous, or radiated; *clinanthus* scarcely fleshy, or not at all; *style* not jointed at the base of the lobes.

a. *Pappus* 0; *clinanthus* naked.

*Calathides* flosculous . . . . . ARTEMISIA. 212.

b. *Pappus* 0; *clinanthus* naked; *calathides* radiated.

*Rays* white; *pericline-scales* equal, in two series . . . . . BELLIS. 220.

*Rays* white; *pericline* flattish; *scales* imbricate, herbaceous . . . . . CHAMOMILLA. 219.

*Rays* white; *pericline* hemispherical; *scales* imbricate, coriaceous . . . . . LEUCANTHEMUM. 216.

*Rays* yellow; *pericline* hemispherical; *scales* imbricate; *akenia* uniform CHRYSANTHEMUM. 215.

*Rays* yellow; *pericline-scales* in one series; *akenia* difform, boatshape . . . . . CALENDULA. 208.

c. *Pappus* 0; *clinanthus* villous or chaffy.

*Calathides* flosculous; *clinanthus* villous . . . . . ABSINTHIUM. 213.

*Calath.* flosculous; *clinanthus* chaffy . . . . . DIOTIS. 214.

*Calath.* radiated; *clinanthus* naked below; chaffy above; *chaffs* linear . . . . . MARUTA. 222.

*Calath.* radiated; *rays* ovate, short; *clinanthus* chaffy; *chaffs* linear . . . . . ACHILLEA. 224.

d. *Pappus marginal.*

*Clinanthus* naked; *calathides* flosculous;  
*pericline-scales* imbricate, pressed close TANACETUM. 211.

*Clin.* naked, convex; *calath.* radiated;  
*pericline-scales* imbricate, edge scariosa PYRETHRUM. 217.

*Clin.* naked, flat; *calath.* radiated;  
*pericline-scales* imbricate, edge withered MATRICARIA. 218.

*Clin.* chaffy, convex; *calath.* radiated;  
 rays white..... CHAMÆMELUM. 221.

*Clin.* chaffy, flat; *calath.* radiated.... ANTHEMIS. 223.

e. *Pappus chaffy or spinous; clinanthus chaffy.*

*Calathides* chaffy, radiated; *pericline*  
 imbricate; *pappus* chaffy, deciduous HELIANTHEMUM. 209.

*Calathides* radiated; *pericline* simple;  
*pappus* spinous, persisting ..... BIDENS. 210.

f. *Pappus of the rays 0, of the centre hairlike.*

*Calathides* radiated; *rays* yellow .... DORONICUM. 237.

g. *Pappus of the male pencilshape, of the female hairlike.*

*Calathides* flosculous; *scales* scariosa ANTENNARIA. 225.

h. *Pappus hairlike; pericline-scales equal, in 1 series.*

*Leaves* cauline; *rays* 0, or yellow;  
*pericline-scales* and *bractæ* sphacelated ... SENECIO. 239.

*Leaves* cauline; *rays* yellow;  
*pericline-scales* not sphacelated ..... CINERARIA. 238.

*Leaves* radical; *rays* linear, yellow ... TUSSILAGO. 240.

*Leaves* radical; *rays* 0 ..... PETASITES. 241.

i. *Pappus hairlike; pericline-scales imbricate; calathides flosculous.*

*Flowers* hermaphrodite and female; *pericline*  
 cylindrical, scarious, sphacelated .... GNAPHALIUM. 226.

*Flowers* aggregate herm. and fem.; *pericline*  
 cylindrical, scariosa or coloured ..... GIFOLA. 227.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite, yellow;  
*style* short; *branches* short, ovate..... CHRYSOCOMA. 236.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite, purple;  
*style* short; *branches* long, linear ..... EUPATORIUM. 242.

k. *Pappus* hairlike; *pericline-scales* imbricate; *calathides* radiated.

*Rays* yellow, very slender; *pappus* double, the outer membranaceous . . . . . PULICARIA. 229.

*Rays* yellow, many, very short, slender; *peric. sc.* outer herbaceous, inner cartilaginous . . . . . CONYZA. 228.

*Rays* yellow, very slender; *anthers*, basillary appendix long . . . . . INULA. 240.

*Rays* yellow, many, slender; *anthers*, basillary appendix very short . . . . . CRITHEIS. 251.

*Rays* yellow, 5 or 10, ovate; *pericline-scales* close; *calathides* racemose . . . . . SOLIDAGO. 233.

*Rays* blue or white, many, linear; *tubular flowers* all hermaphrodite . . . . . ERIGERON. 234.

*Rays* blue or white, many, linear; *tubular flowers*, outer row female . . . . . TRIMORPHA. 235.

*Rays* blue or white, 15 to 30, oblong; *tubular flowers* all hermaphrodite . . . . . EURYBIA. 232.

### XXXIII. 208. CALENDULA. Brunsfel. *Marigold.*

*Pericline* simple; *scales* many, equal, awlshape, with 2 ribs; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* of the centre male, of the middle hermaphrodite, of the circumference female, fertile; *clinanthus* flat, pitted, naked; *akenium* bent, boatshape; *pappus* 0.—*Leaves* not divided; *calathides* solitary, terminal; *corollæ* orange-colour.

#### 1. *Calendula arvensis.* *Field marigold.*

*Leaves* heartshape, lanceolate, embracing the stem, not toothed; *akenium* boatshape, muricated, turned inwards; the inner crowded together; the outermost upright, tailed.

*Calendula arvensis*, *Raii Hist.* 338; *Lin. S. P.* 1303.

*Caltha officinalis*, *Scopoli Carn.* 1040.

Cornfields and rubbish-hills; perennial; all the year; naturalized.

#### 2. *Calendula officinalis.* *Shop marigold.*

*Leaves* oblong, lanceolate, toothed; lower leaves spatulate; *akenium* boatshape, muricated, incurved.

*Calendula sativa*, *Raii Hist.* 337.

*Calendula simpliciflora*, *Ger. em.* 739, 6.

*Calendula officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1304.

*Single marigold.*

On rubbish hills; annual or perennial; all the year; naturalized.

Corollæ cordial; also used to reduce saffron.

XXXIV. 209. HELIANTHUS. Linnæus. *Sunflower.*

*Pericline* hemisphærical, spreading; scales imbricate, herbaceous, tip patulous reflexed; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* of the centre hermaphrodite, bellied; of the circumference barren, ligulate, ovate, oblong, very large; *clinanthus* flat, broad, chaffy; chaffs linear, parted, short; *akenium* ovate, compressed; *pappus* chaffy; chaffs soft, deciduous.—*Herb* tall; *leaves* 3-ribbed; *calathide* terminal, very large; *corollæ* yellow.

*Helianthus annuus.*

*Annual sunflower.*

*Leaves* heartshape, 3-ribbed, hirsute; *peduncles* thickened; *calathide* drooping.

*Flos solis*, *Raii Hist.* 334; *Park.* 297.

*Flos solis major*, *Ger. em.* 751.

*Helianthus annuus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1276.

*Greater sunflower.* *Peru marigold.*

*Walls* and dunghills; annual; June to August.

*Stem* from 6 inches to 14 feet high, upright, not branched; *calathide* solitary.

XXXV. 210. BIDENS. Cæsalpinus. *Bur-marigold.*

*Bractæ* long, equal, weak, spreading; *pericline* cylindrical; scales nearly equal, edges scarious, soft, coloured; *calathides* flosculous; *flowers* all hermaphrodite; rarely radiated, flowers of the rays hermaphrodite or female; *clinanthus* convex, chaffy; chaffs similar and equal to the pericline-scales; *akenium* compressed, 3-angular; *pappus* awned; awns 2 or 4, rough, persistent, shorter than the akenium.—*Root-leaves* opposite, 5-cut; *calathides* axillary or terminal.

1. *Bidens tripartita.*

*Three-parted bur-marigold.*

*Leaves* 3-parted; lobes lanceolate, toothed; *calathides* flosculous; *bractæ* longer than the calathides; *akenium* spinous; spines upright, mostly 3.

*Verbesina seu cannabina aquatica flore minus pulchro, elatior et magis frequens*, *Raii Syn.* 187, 1.

*Eupatorium cannabinum fœmina*, *Ger. em.* 717, 1.

*Eupatorium aquaticum duorum generum*, *Park.* 595.

*Bidens tripartita*, *Lin. S. P.* 1165.

*Water hemp.* *Bastard agrimony.* *Water agrimony.*

Watery places; annual; August and September.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 3 feet high, upright, bald; *leaves* 3-cut, pinnatifid; *calathides* solitary.—Dyes cloth yellow.

2. *Bidens cernua*.

*Drooping bur-marigold.*

*Leaves* ovate, lanceolate, serrated, slightly connate at bottom; *calathides* terminal, solitary; *bractæ* lanceolate, not cut; *akenium* spinous; spines 4, upright.

*Verbesina pulchriore* flore luteo, *Raii Syn.* 187, 2.

*Eupatorium cannabinum* fœmina, *Ger. em.* 711, 1; variety with the leaves whole.

*Eupatorium aquaticum* folio indiviso, *Park.* 596.

Watery places; annual; September.

*Root* branched; *stem* rough, branched; *leaves* simple.

β. *radiata*. *Calathides* radiated.

*Verbesina pulchriore* flore luteo, flore radiato, *Raii Syn.* 187, 2; var.

*Coreopsis Bidens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1281.

γ. *minima*. *Stem* simple, 6 to 9 inches high.

*Verbesina minima*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 188, 3.

*Bidens tripartita* β, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 355.

*Bidens minima*, *Lin. S. P.* 1165.

# XXXVI. 211. TANACETUM. Pliny.

*Tansy.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales linear, imbricate, pressed close, tip membranaceous; *calathides* flosculous; *flowers* of the centre hermaphrodite, 5-lobed; of the circumference female, fertile, 3-lobed; *clinanthus* convex, naked, with raised spots; *akenia* uniform, 4 or 5-sided; *pappus* marginal, membranaceous, slightly 4-toothed.—*Leaves* pinnate; *calathides* corymbose, terminal; *odour* aromatic.

*Tanacetum vulgare*.

*Common tansy.*

*Leaves* bipinnatifid, cut, serrated.

*Tanacetum*, *Raii Syn.* 188, 1; *Ger. em.* 650, 1.

*Tanacetum vulgare*, *Park.* 81; *Lin. S. P.* 1184.

Waysides, mountain pastures, also cultivated; perennial; July and August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* upright; *leaves* alternate, embracing the stem; *corymbus* flat.—*Leaves* bitter, very grateful, used to flavour puddings, omelets, and vinegar; preserves meat from the flesh-fly, by being laid or rubbed thereon; dye woollen green; corymbus and seeds excellent vermifuges.

β. *crispum*. *Leaves* curled at the edge.

*Tanacetum foliis crispis*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 188, 1 \*.

*Tanacetum crispum* Anglicum, *Ger. em.* 650, 2.

*Tanacetum crispum*, *Park.* 81.

*Curled tansy.*

XXXVII. 212. ARTEMISIA. Hippocrates. Mugwort.

*Pericline* ovate or roundish; scales imbricate, oblong, pressed close; *calathides* flosculous: *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite, funnelshape, 5-lobed; of the circumference few, female, awlshape, not toothed; *clinanthus* conical, tuberculate, naked; *akenia* uniform, ovate; *pappus* 0. — *Stem* herbaceous, or undershrubby; *leaves* mostly many-cut.

1. *Artemisia campestris*. Field mugwort.

*Stem* procumbent, branched, rodlike; *root-leaves* woolly, pinnate, lobes 3-cut; *stem-leaves* bristleshape, bald; *calathides* ovate-globose, pendulous.

*Abrotanum campestre*, *Raii Syn.* 190, 1; *Ger. em.* 1106, 5; *Park.* 94.

*Artemisia campestris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1185.

Dry sandy heaths; perennial; August.

*Root* fusiform; *leaves* rather fleshy; *calathides* racemous; *flowers* brownish green.

2. *Artemisia cærulescens*. Bluish mugwort.

*Stem* rather shrubby, branched; *leaves* woolly, lanceolate, not in the least cut; *root-leaves* cut; *calathides* oblong, cylindrical, paniced, drooping.

*Artemisia marina*, *Ger. em.* 1104, 3.

*Artemisia cærulescens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1189.

*Sea mugwort*.

Sea-shores; perennial; August.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* round, paniced; *leaves* petioled, woolly on both sides; *racemes* simple, upright; *calathides* small.

3. *Artemisia vulgaris*. Common mugwort.

*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* pinnatifid, cut, beneath tomentose, above blackish green; uppermost undivided, linear, lanceolate; *calathides* nearly sessile, oblong, upright; *pericline* tomentose.

*Artemisia vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 190, 1; *Park.* 90; *Lin. S. P.* 1188.

*Artemisia, mater herbarum*, *Ger. em.* 1103, 1.

*Artemisia minor*, *Park.* 91.

Ruins and waysides; perennial; August.

*Root* woody; *stem* upright, paniced; *leaves* petioled; *racemes* upright, simple, leafy; *calathides* ovate. — *Herb* aromatic, in decoction cures the ague; leaves in powder ʒj, four times a day, useful in hysteric fits, after assafoetida and ether had been tried in vain.

4. *Artemisia maritima*. *Sea mugwort.*

*Stem* herbaceous, branched, ascending; *twigs* drooping; *leaves* white, tomentose, many-cut; lobes flat, linear; *flowering-stems* simple, linear; *calathides* oblong, tomentose, sessile.

*Absinthium marinum album*, *Raii Syn.* 188, 2; *Ger. em.* 1099, 1.

*Absinthium maritimum nostras*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 189, 6.

*Artemisia maritima*, *Lin. S. P.* 1186.

*English sea-wormwood. Roman wormwood, Herbsellers.*

Sea-shores, also cultivated; perennial; August.

*Root* woody, creeping.—*Herb* aromatic, bitter, milder than wormwood.

β. *latifolia*. *Leaves* broad, woolly.

*Absinthium maritimum seriphio Belgico simile, latiore folio, odoris grati*, *Raii Syn.* 188, 3.

5. *Artemisia Gallica*. *French mugwort.*

*Stem* upright, branchy, tomentose; *branches* upright; *leaves* woolly, bipinnate; lobes linear, threadlike; *stem-leaves* pinnate, uppermost leaves linear; *calathides* oblong, nearly sessile, upright.

*Absinthium seriphium tenuifolium marinum Narbonense*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 189, 5.

*Artemisia Gallica*, *Willd. S. P.* 1834.

*Artemisia maritima* γ, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 864.

*French sea-wormwood.*

Sea-shores; perennial; August.

x 6. *Artemisia angustifolia*. *Narrow-leaved mugwort.*

*Stem* shrubby, stiff; *lower leaves* bipinnate; upper leaves pinnate, hairlike; *pericline* downy, hemispherical.

*Abrotanum mas*, *Ger. em.* 1105, 2.

*Abrotanum mas vulgare*, *Park.* 92.

*Artemisia Abrotanum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1188.

*Southernwood.*

Dunghills and cultivated; perennial; August.

XXXVIII. 213. ABSINTHIUM. Dioscor. *Wormwood.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales oblong, imbricate, pressed close; *calathides* flosculous; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite, funnelshape, 5-lobed; of the circumference few, female, awlshape, not toothed; *clinanthus* conical, tuberculate, villous; *akenia* uniform, ovate; *pappus* 0. *Stem* herbaceous or undershrubby; *leaves* mostly many-cut.



*Absinthium vulgare.*

*Common wormwood.*

Leaves woolly; root-leaves triply pinnatifid, blunt; upper leaves pinnatifid, pointed, lobes lanceolate; uppermost leaves undivided; *calathides* globose, peduncled, drooping.

*Absinthium vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 188, 1; *Park.* 98; *Gærtner, Fr. et Sem.* 2, 393.

*Absinthium latifolium sive Ponticum*, *Ger. em.* 1096, 1.

*Artemisia Absinthium*, *Lin. S. P.* 1188.

Ruins, sea-shores, and cultivated; perennial; August.

Root woody; stem branched, paniced at top; racemes upright; *calathides* pedicelled, drooping, yellowish.—Roots warm, aromatic; leaves and flowers bitter, preserve beer and destroy its acidity, if already acquired; stomachic, render the milk of a suckling woman bitter, and also mutton if the sheep feed upon it; moistened with hot water and applied externally, are antiseptic, anodyne, and prevents the swelling and discolouration of bruises; ashes contain much subcarbonate of potash, very free from other salts.

# XXXIX. 214. DIOTIS. Desfontaines. *Cottonweed.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales concave, imbricate, pressed close, tomentose; *calathides* flosculous; flowers all tubular, 5-cut, compressed below, dilated into two processes laterally embracing the ovary; *stigma* exerted; *clinanthus* convex, chaffy; chaffs oblong, concave, tip externally woolly; *akenium* oblong; *pappus* 0.—Stem tomentose, white; leaves alternate, flat, ribless; *calathides* terminal, corymbose; *corollæ* golden.

*Diotis candidissima.*

*Very-white cottonweed.*

Leaves oblong, blunt, crenate, densely woolly; peduncle corymbose.

*Gnaphalium maritimum*, *Raii Syn.* 180, 1.

*Gnaphalium marinum*, *Ger. em.* 640.

*Gnaphalium marinum seu Cottonaria*, *Park.* 687.

*Filago maritima*, *Lin. S. P. ed.* 1, 927.

*Santolina maritima*, *Lin. Mant.* 1.

*Athanasia maritima*, *Lin. S. P.* 1182.

*Diotis candidissima*, *Desfont. Atlant.* 2, 261.

*Sea cudweed. Chaffweed. Petty cotton.*

Sandy sea-shores; perennial; August and September.

Root branched; stem decumbent; branches upright; leaves alternate, spreading.

XL. 215. CHRYSANTHEMUM. Dios. *Corn-marygold.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales imbricate, coriaceous, in several rows, edges scarious; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite, yellow; of the rays female, of the same colour; ligulæ reverse-heartshape, spreading; *clinanthus* convex, tessulated, naked, bald; *akenium* topshape, furrowed; *pappus* 0.

*Chrysanthemum segetum.*

*Harvest corn-marygold.*

*Leaves* embracing the stem, above lobed, below toothed serrate.

*Chrysanthemum segetum*, *Raii Syn.* 182, 1; *Ger. em.* 743, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 1254.

*Chrysanthemum segetum nostras*, *Park.* 1370.

*Yellow corn-flower. Golden corn-flower. Goldins. Buddle. Yellow ox-eye.*

Sandy corn-fields; annual; June to August. Imported from Scandinavia with seed-corn.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* branched; *leaves* glaucous, smooth; *calathides* terminal, solitary.—Used to dye yellow.

*β. parviflorum.* *Flowers* smaller.

*Chrysanthemum segetum nostras*, folio glauco multi-scisso majus, flore minore, *Raii Syn.* 183, 2.

XLI. 216. LEUCANTHEMUM. Dios. *Maudlin-wort.*

*Pericline* hemispherical, scales linear, imbricate, in many series, edge membranaceous; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* of the disk hermaphrodite, yellow; of the rays female, of a different colour; ligulæ oblong, spreading; *clinanthus* convex, tessellated, bald, naked; *akenia* topshape, furrowed; *pappus* 0.

*Leucanthemum vulgare.*

*Common maudlin-wort.*

*Stem* upright, branched; *leaves* embracing the stem, oblong, lanceolate, blunt, cut, pinnatifid at bottom; root-leaves spatulate, decurrent at the base into a petiole.

*Leucanthemum vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 184, 1.

*Bellis major*, *Ger. em.* 634, 1.

*Bellis major vulgaris seu sylvestris*, *Park.* 528.

*Chrysanthemum Leucanthemum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1251.

*Great daisy. Oxeye. Moonwort.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Root* fibrous; *leaves* dark green, shining; *calathides* solitary, terminal.—*Young leaves* eaten in salads.

XLII. 217. PYRETHRUM. Dioscorides. *Mayweed.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales imbricate, coriaceous, edge membranaceous; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite, yellow; of the rays female, of a different colour; *ligulæ* oblong, toothed; *clinanthus* convex, naked, tubercular; *akenia* uniform; *pappus* marginal, lobed or undivided. — *Stem* diffuse, branched; *leaves* much cut; *calathides* solitary, terminal, scentless.

1. *Pyrethrum inodorum.* *Scentless mayweed.*

*Stem* branched, spreading; *leaves* sessile, pinnatifid, lobes linear, threadlike, 2 or 3-parted; *pappus* not divided.

*Chamæmelum inodorum annuum humilius, foliis obscure virentibus, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 186, 6.

*Chrysanthemum inodorum, Lin. S. P.* 1253.

*Matricaria inodora, Huds. Fl. Angl.* 372.

*Pyrethrum inodorum, Engl. Bot.* 676.

Fields and pastures; annual; August and September.

*Root* fusiform; *leaves* lyrate, pinnatifid; *calathides* solitary, large; *peduncle* naked; *pericline* bald; scales blackish on the edge.

β. *duplicatum.* *Flowers* all ligulate.

2. *Pyrethrum maritimum.* *Sea mayweed.*

*Stem* branched, spreading; *leaves* sessile, bipinnatifid; lobes linear, blunt, fleshy, bald, 3-cut; *pappus* lobed.

*Chamæmelum maritimum perenne humilius, foliis brevibus crassis, obscure virentibus, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 186, 7.

*Matricaria maritima, Lin. S. P.* 1256.

*Matricaria inodora γ, Huds. Fl. Angl.* 373.

*Pyrethrum inodorum, Smith Fl. Brit.* 901.

*Chrysanthemum maritima, Pers. Syn.* 462.

Sandy and rocky sea-shores; perennial; July.

*Root* woody; *stem* tufted, shining; *leaf-lobes* short; *calathides* terminal; *pericline* bald; scales black on the edges.

XLIII. 218. MATRICARIA. Brunfel. *Feverfew.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales imbricate, coriaceous; edges scariose, torn; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite, of the rays female, of a different colour; *ligulæ* reverse ovate, very short, rarely wanting; *clinanthus* flat, naked; *akenia* furrowed; *pappus* membranaceous, marginal, 5-lobed. — *Stem* upright; *leaves* petioled, pinnate; *calathides* corymbose, downy.

*Matricaria vulgaris.*

*Common feverfew.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* petioled, compound, flat; leaflets ovate, incised; *peduncles* branched, corymbose.

*Matricaria*, *Raii Syn.* 187, 1; *Ger. em.* 652, 1.

*Matricaria vulgaris*, *Park.* 83.

*Matricaria Parthenium*, *Lin. S. P.* 1255.

*Pyrethrum Parthenium*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 900.

Old walls and hedges; perennial; June and July.

*Root* fibrous, branched; *leaves* rather woolly.—*Plant* bitter, aromatic, and yields an essential oil by distillation.

XLIV. 219. CHAMOMILLA. *Tragus. Wild-camomile.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales imbricate, in a few series, herbaceous, pointed; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite; of the rays female, of a different colour; *clinanthus* long, conical, naked, dotted; *akenium* topshaped; *pappus* 0.—*Stem* much branched; *leaves* sessile, dark green, bald; *calathides* solitary, terminal.

*Chamomilla vulgaris.*

*Common wild-camomile.*

*Leaves* lobed, pinnate; leaflets linear, not cut or lobed; *pericline* rather flat, bald; *scales* rather blunt.

*Chamæmelum*, *Raii Syn.* 184, 1; *Ger. em.* 754, 1, fig.

*Chamæmelum vulgare*, *Park.* 85.

*Matricaria Chamomilla*, *Lin. S. P.* 1256.

*Bitter camomile.*

Fields, waysides and dunghills; annual; May and June.

*Stem* upright, bald; *calathides* many; *pericline-scales* white.—May be used for Roman camomile, with which it is confounded by the old authors; an infusion of it is used in Finland in phthisis.

XLV. 220. BELLIS. *Pliny.*

*Daisy.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales many, equal, in 2 series; *calathides* radiate; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite, funnelshape, 5-cut; of the rays female, many, of a different colour; *ligulæ* slender, lanceolate; *clinanthus* conical, naked, tubercled; *akenium* heartshape, compressed, hairy; *pappus* 0.

*Bellis perennis.*

*Perennial daisy.*

*Scape* 1-flowered; *leaves* reverse ovate, crenate, veined.

*Bellis sylvestris minor*, *Raii Syn.* 184, .

*Bellis minor sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 636, 4.

*Bellis minor sylvestris simplex*, *Park.* 530.

*Bellis perennis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1248.

*Common daisy, Days-eyc. Bruisewort.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; April to September.

Root creeping; leaves depressed.—Roots pungent, boiled in milk to stint the growth of puppies, also externally in scrofula; leaves slightly acrid.

XLVI. 221. CHAMÆMELUM. Theophrast. *Camomile*.

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales nearly equal, narrow, imbricate, in 2 or 3 series; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite; of the rays female, of a different colour; *ligulæ* 3 times as long as broad; *clinanthus* conical, chaffy; chaffs lanceolate, membranaceous, keeled; *akenium* topshaped, 4-sided; *pappus* marginal.

1. *Chamæmelum nobile*. Noble *camomile*.

Stem branched at bottom, decumbent; leaves bipinnate; lobes 3-parted, linear, awlshape, slightly villous; chaffs of the clinanthus shorter than the corollæ.

*Chamæmelum odoratissimum repens flore simplici*, *Raii Syn.* 185, 2.

*Chamæmelum Romanum*, *Ger. em.* 755, 4.

*Anthemis nobilis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1260.

*Roman camomile*.

Sandy pastures; perennial; August and September.

Root woody; peduncles terminal, solitary, naked.—Leaves and flowers bitter, nauseous, with a strong smell, not disagreeable, antiseptic externally; flowers in infusion stomachic, antispasmodic, useful in calculous cases; and in large doses emetic; in powder febrifuge, even where bark has failed.

β. *duplicatum*. Flowers all ligulate.

γ. *nudum*. Flowers of the circumference wanting.

*Chamæmelum luteum capitulo aphylo*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 185, 2.\*

*Chamæmelum nudum odoratum*, *Ger. em.* 754, 2.

2. *Chamæmelum arvense*. Corn *camomile*.

Stem much branched, upright; leaves bipinnate, lobes linear, lanceolate, downy; clinanthus conical; chaffs longer than the corollæ.

*Chamæmelum inodorum*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 185, 4.

*Anthemis arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1261.

*White oxeye*.

Ruins and sandy fields; annual or biennial; June, July.

*Calathides* peduncled, solitary, terminal.—Plant scentless; flowers scented.

XLVII. 222. MARUTA. Cassine. *Mathes.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales imbricate, slightly scarious at the edge; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* of the centre hermaphrodite; of the rays female, of a different colour; *calathides* long, conical, naked at bottom, chaffy above; chaffs bristlelike, shorter than the corollæ; *akenium* hairy, top-shaped, tubercular above; *pappus* 0.

*Maruta foetida.*

*Stinking mathes.*

*Leaves* bipinnatifid, bald; leaflets awlshape, 3-parted.

*Chamæmelum foetidum*, *Raii Syn.* 185, 2.

*Cotula foetida*, *Ger. em.* 757, 1.

*Anthemis Cotula*, *Lin. S. P.* 1261.

*Maruta*, *Bullet. Philom.* 1819.

*Stinking camomile.* *Mayweed.*

Fields; annual; June and July.

*Root* tortuous; *stem* much branched; *leaves* light green. — *Calathides* rubbed between the fingers smell very disagreeable; *herb* blisters the skin of reapers, and of children who gather it.

XLVIII. 223. ANTHEMIS. Turner. *Anthemis.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales lanceolate, membranaceous, hairy; tips torn, plumose; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* of the centre hermaphrodite; of the circumference female; *ligulæ* much longer than broad; *clinanthus* flat or slightly convex, chaffy; chaffs long, lanceolate, keeled, membranaceous, sometimes as long as the corollæ; tips awlshape; *akenium* 4-sided, topshaped; *pappus* marginal, membranaceous.

a. *Corollæ* of the centre yellow, of the rays white.

1. *Anthemis maritima.*

*Sea anthemis.*

*Stem* prostrate; *leaves* bipinnatifid, fleshy; beneath convex, hairy; above flat; lobes pointed; *chaffs* longer than the corollæ.

*Chamæmelum maritimum latifolium ramosissimum*, *flore albo*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 186, 8.

*Anthemis maritima*, *Lin. S. P.* 1259.

Rocks by the sea; annual; July.

*Leaves* sessile; *calathides* solitary, terminal.

b. *Corollæ all yellow.*

2. *Anthemis tinctoria.*

*Dyeing anthemis.*

*Stem* upright, branched; *leaves* bipinnatifid, serrate, flat, beneath tomentose; *pappus* not divided; *chaffs* as long as the flowers.

*Bupthalmum vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 183, 1; *Ger. em.* 747, 3.

*Bupthalmum Matthioli*, sive *vulgare millefolii foliis*, *Park.* 1370.

*Anthemis tinctoria*, *Lin. S. P.* 1263.

*Yellow oxeye. Common oxeye.*

*Rocks and mountains*; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* 18 inches high.—*Flowers* yield a very clear and good yellow dye.

XLIX. 224. ACHILLEA. Theophrastus. *Yarrow.*

*Pericline* ovate; scales slender, pressed close, imbricate; calathides radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite, tubular; of the rays female; ligulæ ovate, broader than long; tip repand, 3-toothed; *clinanthus* flat, chaffy; *chaffs* linear, shorter than the pericline; *akenium* elliptical; *pappus* 0.

a. *Corollæ all yellow.*

1. *Achillea tomentosa.*

*Clothlike yarrow.*

*Leaves* bipinnatifid, villose; leaflets very much crowded; lobes linear, lanceolate, not in the least cut, pointed; *corymbus* compound.

*Achillea tomentosa*, *Willd. S. P.*

*Mountains*; perennial; August and September.

*Stem* 9 inches high.

b. *Corollæ of the centre yellow, of the rays white.*

2. *Achillea millefolia.*

*Many-leaved yarrow.*

*Leaves* bipinnate; leaflets blunt; lobes awlshape, toothed.

*Millefolium vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 183, 1; *Park.* 693.

*Millefolium terrestre vulgare*, *Ger. em.* 1072, 1.

*Achillea Millefolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 1267.

*Common yarrow. Milfoil. Nose-bleed.*

*Fields and pastures*; perennial; June to August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* upright; *lobes* of the leaves very numerous, hairy underneath; *calathides* crowded, small, white.—*Flowers* yield an essential oil; infusion of the flowering herb stimulant, stomachic.

β. *rosea.* *Calathides* rose-colour or nearly crimson.

*Millefolium flore rubro*, *Ger. em.* 1072, 2.

3. *Achillea serrata*. *Saw-leaved yarrow.*

*Leaves* linear, lanceolate, sessile, downy, lobed at bottom; serratures deep, acute; *corymbus* nearly simple.

*Achillea serrata*, *Retz. Obs. Bot.* 2, 25.

Mountains in Derbyshire; perennial; July.

*Stem* upright; *flowers* yellowish-white, odoriferous.

4. *Achillea sylvestris*. *Wild yarrow.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, pointed; serratures equal, acute, mucronate.

*Ptarmica*, *Raii Syn.* 183, 1; *Ger. em.* 606, 1.

*Ptarmica vulgaris*, *Park.* 859.

*Achillea Ptarmica*, *Lin. S. P.* 1266.

*Sneezewort*. *Goose-tongue*. *Wild pellitory.*

Woods and damp hedges; perennial; June to August.

*Root* creeping; *calathides* peduncled, white.—*Root* hot, acrid, sialogogue; *leaves* in powder errhine; *herb* chewed acrid, sialogogue; young tops a warm spring salad.

β. *plena*. *Corollæ* all ligulate.

L. 225. ANTENNARIA. Gærtner. *Cats-foot.*

*Pericline* ovate; scales lanceolate, pointed, imbricate, scarious, coloured; *calathides* flosculous, unisexual; *clinanthus* pitted, naked.—MALE. *Anthers* 2-bristled at the base; *stigma* truncated; *pappus* pencil-shape, or thickened at the tip.—FEM. *Corollæ* threadshape, limbs small; *pappus* hair-like.—*Herb* dioicous, tomentose, white, woolly; *leaves* flat; *calathides* corymbose, rarely solitary.

1. *Antennaria montana*. *Mountain cats-foot.*

*Runners* procumbent; *stem* not branched; *leaves* radical, spatulate; *corymbus* simple, terminal, contracted; *outer pericline-scales* long, blunt.

*Elichrysium* q. *Gnaphalium montanum album* Gerardi (640, 4), *Raii Syn.* 181, 1. The male plant.

*Elichrysium* q. *Gnaphalium longiore folio et flore* Casp. Bauhini, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 182, 1. \* The female.

*Gnaphalium montanum*, sive *Pes cati*, *Park.* 690.

*Gnaphalium dioicum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1199.

*Antennaria dioica*, *Gærtner Sem. et Fr.* 2, 410.

*Mountain cotton-weed*. *Mountain cudweed.*

Dry mountain-pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Root* creeping; *runners* leafy, woolly; *leaves* rather naked above, tomentose beneath.

β. *lanata*. *Leaves* woolly on both sides.



*γ. rubra.* *Calathides* reddish.

*Gnaphalium montanum purpureum*, *Ger. em.* 640, 5.

2. *Antennaria margaritacea.* *Pearly cats-foot.*

*Stem* branched above; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, pointed, alternate; *corymbus* conglomerate.

*Elichrysum* q. *Gnaphalium Americanum* *Gerardi* (641, 8), *Raii Syn.* 182, 2.

*Argyrocome* seu *Gnaphalium Americanum*, *Park. Par.* 374.

*Gnaphalium margaritaceum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1198.

*American live-for-ever.* *American cudweed.* *Pearly everlasting.*

Damp fields; perennial; August. Naturalized.

*Root* creeping; *stem* woolly; *leaves* slightly revolute, greenish above, densely tomentose beneath.

LI. 226. GNAPHALIUM. Dioscorides. *Cudweed.*

*Pericline* cylindrical; *scales* linear, shining, membranaceous, coloured, as long as the flower; *calathides* flosculous; *flowers* of the centre hermaphrodite, few; of the circumference many, threadshape; *clinanthus* pitted, naked; *pappus* sessile, rough, hairlike, deciduous.

1. *Gnaphalium luteo-album.* *Pale-yellow cudweed.*

*Stem* herbaceous, upright, not branched; *leaves* slightly stem-clasping, swordshape, repand, both sides tomentose; lower leaves blunt; upper pointed; *corymbus* conglomerate.

*Elichrysum sylvestre latifolium capitulis conglobatis*, *Raii Syn.* 182, 3.

*Gnaphalium oblongo folio*, *Ger. em.* 643, 13.

*Gnaphalium luteo-album*, *Lin. S. P.* 1196.

*Long-leaved cudweed.* *Jersey live-long.*

Sandy places and dry walls; annual; July and August.

*Root* small; *stem* diffuse at bottom; *leaves* not in the least cut; *pericline* pale yellow.

2. *Gnaphalium supinum.* *Supine cudweed.*

*Stem* herbaceous, not branched, procumbent or very short; lower leaves pointed, tomentose; *calathides* capitate.

*Gnaphalium supinum*, *Lin. Syst. Nat. ed.* 12, 234.

*Gnaphalium alpinum*, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.* 470.

*Dwarf cudweed.*

Micaceous alps; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* 6 inches high; *leaves* slender; *calathides* racemose, upright; upper sessile; lower pedicelled.

3. *Gnaphalium sylvaticum.* *Wood cudweed.*

*Stem* upright, not branched, tomentose; *leaves* linear, narrow at both ends, woolly on both sides; *calathides* terminal and axillary, sessile, spiked.

*Gnaphalium sylvaticum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1200.

*Gnaphalium fuscum*, *Lamarck Encycl. Meth.* 2, 757.

*Gnaphalium Norwegicum*, *Retz Prod.* 193:

*Gnaphalium fuscum*, *Persoon Syn.* 2, 421.

Mountains; perennial; August.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* solitary; *leaves* pointed; *spike* slightly branched, dense; *pericline* blackish.

4. *Gnaphalium rectum.* *Upright cudweed.*

*Stem* upright, not branched; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, serrate, tomentose, white, rather naked above; *calathides* paniced; *panicle* stiff, compound, leafy.

*Gnaphalium Anglicum*, *Raii Syn.* 180, 2; *Ger. em.* 639, 1.

*Gnaphalium Anglicum vulgare majus*, *Park.* 685.

*Gnaphalium sylvaticum*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 366.

*Gnaphalium rectum*, *J. Bauhin Hist. Pl.* 3, 1, 160; *Eng. Bot.* 124.

*English cudweed.* *English live-long.*

Woods, hedges, and pastures; perennial; August.

*Root* woody; *stem* 2 feet high, paniced; *panicle* long, imbricate, whitish; *pericline* flesh-brown.

5. *Gnaphalium uliginosum.* *Bog cudweed.*

*Stem* much branched, diffuse, woolly; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, cut at bottom, tomentose on both sides; *calathides* terminal, corymbose, crowded.

*Gnaphalium longifolium humile ramosum capitulis nigris*, *Raii Syn.* 181, 6.

*Gnaphalium vulgare*, *Ger. em.* 639, 2.

*Filago minor*, *Park.* 686.

*Gnaphalium uliginosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1200.

*Common cudweed.* *Chaff-weed.* *Petty cotton.* *Cotton-weed.*

Damp shady places; annual; August.

*Stem* branched at bottom; *pericline* brownish yellow.

LII. 227. FILAGO. Dodonæus. *Chafeweed.*

*Pericline* conical, pyramidal; scales few, lanceolate, of one colour, not sphacelated, longer than the flowers; *calathide* flosculous; *flowers* all tubular: of the centre 2 or 3, hermaphrodite, 4-cut, style short, pappus hairlike: of the sides many, female, base swollen, limb 4-cut, upright, style long, pappus hairlike: of the circumference 5 or 6, female, tube very slender, 2-cut, style long, pappus 0;

*clinanthus* awlshape, naked above, chaffy below, chaffs linear, like the scales of the pericline, enclosing the akenia; *akenium* ovate; *pappus* hairlike, sessile, rough, deciduous, or 0.—*Stem* forked, branched; *calathides* aggregated into a calathiphore; *calathiphore* ovate, in the forks and terminal.

1. *Filago minima*.

Least chafeweed.

*Stem* upright, branched; *leaves* lanceolate, pointed, flat, woolly; *calathides* conical, crowded, and solitary, axillary and terminal.

*Gnaphalium minimum*, *Raii Syn.* 181, 4.

*Filago minor*, *Ger. em.* 641, 9.

*Gnaphalium montanum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 362.

*Gnaphalium montanum* β, *Lamarcke Enc. Meth.* 2, 760.

*Filago montana*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 262, not of Linnæus.

Least cudweed.

Sandy places; annual; July.

*Leaves* upright, pressed close, short, both sides woolly.

2. *Filago montana*.

Mountain chafeweed.

*Stem* upright, forked; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, pressed close, tomentose; *calathides* crowded, axillary or solitary.

*Filago montana*, *Lin. S. P.* 1312.

*Gnaphalium montanum*, *Willd. S. P.* 1896.

Sandy places; annual; July.

*Stem* upright; 9 inches high, much branched, larger and more woolly than the preceding.

3. *Filago filiformis*.

Threadlike chafeweed.

*Stem* upright, forked; *leaves* linear, pointed, greyish, *calathides* crowded, axillary in the forks, and terminal.

*Gnaphalium parvum ramosissimum foliis angustissimis polyspermon*, *Raii Syn.* 181, 5.

*Filago gallica*, *Lin. S. P.* 1312.

*Gnaphalium gallicum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 361.

Grass-leaved cudweed.

Sandy fields; annual; July and August.

*Stem* simple at bottom, much branched above; *leaves* revolute, twisted, both sides woolly.

4. *Filago vulgaris*.

Common chafeweed.

*Stem* upright, forked; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, pointed, tomentose; *calathides* many; *calathiphore* globular, lateral and terminal.

*Gnaphalium minus*, seu *Herba impia*, *Raii Syn.* 180, 3; *Park.* 685.

*Filago* seu *Herba impia*, *Ger. em.* 642, 10.

*Gnaphalium Germanicum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 362.

*Filago Germanica*, *Lin. S. P.* 1311.

*Gnaphalium dichotomum*, *Stokes Bot. Med.* 203.

*Lofgia*, *Cassine, Journ. Philom.* 1819.

*Herb impious.* *Wicked cudweed.* *Childing cudweed.*

Fields and waysides; annual; July and August.

*Stem* 2 feet high; *leaves* stem-clasping, both sides woolly; *flowers* the younger overtop the elder.—Used in the bloody flux, both of man and beast.

#### LIII. 228. *CONYZA*. Hippocrates. *Ploughmans-spikenard*.

*Pericline* ovate, cylindrical; scales lanceolate, outer scales leaflike, tip bent back, spreading; inner cartilaginous, straight, fringed; *calathides* slightly radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite, funnelshape, 5-cut; of the rays female, very small, 3-cut; *ligulæ* very short, slender; *clinanthus* flat, tubercular, rough; *akenium* angular, furrowed; *pappus* hairlike, rough.—*Herb* downy; *leaves* not cut; radical petioled; *calathides* corymbose, crowded; *corollæ* yellow.

*Conyza squarrosa*.

*Rough ploughmans-spikenard*.

*Leaves* ovate, lanceolate, downy; upper leaves oblong, lanceolate, not cut.

*Baccharis Monspelienisium*, *Raii Syn.* 179, 1; *Ger. em.* 792; *Park.* 114.

*Conyza squarrosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1205.

*Great Fleabane*.

Chalky pastures and waysides; biennial; July and Aug.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *radical leaves* ovate, crenate.—*Leaves* scented, bitter and acrid.

#### LIV. 229. *PULICARIA*. Gaza.

*Fleabane*.

*Pericline* roundish; scales imbricate, nearly equal, all linear, pointed, tips spread out; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* of the centre hermaphrodite; of the circumference female, many; *ligulæ* slender, linear, 3-toothed, recurved; *anthers* with a long, bristlelike basillary appendix; *clinanthus* honeycombed; cells fringed; *akenium* rounded, hirsute; *pappus* double; outer membranaceous, toothed; inner hairlike, rays few, longer than the seed, deciduous.—*Herb* downy; *leaves* stem-clasping; *pericline* downy; *branches* longer than the main stem.

1. *Pulicaria uliginosa*. Marsh fleabane.

Stem upright, paniced; leaves stem-clasping, oblong, waved, villous; peduncles opposite to the leaves; calathides rather globose; rays very short.

*Conyza minor*, Raii Syn. 174, 1.

*Conyza minima*, Ger. em. 482, 4.

*Inula Pulicaria*, Lin. S. P. 1238.

*Aster pulicarius*, Scop. Carniola, 1080.

*Inula uliginosa*, Sibthorp Fl. Ox. 206.

*Inula cylindrica*, Withering Bot. Arr. 731.

*Pulicaria vulgaris*, Gærtn. Sem. et Fr. 2, 461.

Small fleabane. Dwarf fleabane.

Damp sandy heaths; annual; September.

Root fusiform; stem much branched; rays longer than the pericline, rarely 0.

2. *Pulicaria dysenterica*. Bloody-flux fleabane.

Stem downy, paniced; side branches spread, and longer than the main stem; leaves stem-clasping, heartshape, oblong, naked, serrate, hairy beneath; pericline-scales bristle-like.

*Conyza media*, Raii Syn. 174, 1; Ger. em. 482, 3.

*Inula dysenterica*, Lin. S. P. 1237.

*Aster dysentericus*, Scop. Carniol. 1079.

Common flea-wort. Herb Christopher. Middle fleabane.

Watery places; perennial; August to October.

Root creeping; stem upright; leaves spreading; calathides racemose, terminal; rays twice as long as the pericline.—Odour soapy; useful in dysentery.

LV. 230. INULA. Pliny. Elecampane.

Pericline hemispherical; scales imbricate; inner scales linear, slender, equal, scariose; outer ovate, unequal, weak; calathides radiated; flowers of the centre funnelshape, hermaphrodite; of the rays very numerous, female, yellow; ligulæ linear; basillary appendix to the anther long, slender; clinanthus flat, bald, pitted, rather smooth; akenium 4-sided, streaked, bald; pappus hairlike, rather rough, longer than the akenium.

*Inula grandiflora*. Great-flowered elecampane.

Leaves embracing the stem, ovate, slightly toothed, wrinkled; tomentose beneath.

*Helenium*, Raii Syn. 176, 1; Ger. em. 793.

*Helenium sive Inula campana*, Park. 674.

*Inula Helenium*, Lin. S. P. 1236.

*Aster Helenium*, Scopoli Carn. 1078.

Scab wort. Horse-heal.

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; June to August.

*Root* thick, fleshy; *stem* upright, 3 feet high; *radical leaves* petioled; *calathides* solitary, terminal, very large.—*Root* in infusion pectoral, used in the whooping-cough; in decoction cures the scab in sheep; yields a peculiar principle, inulin, resembling starch and gum.

# LVI. 231. ERITHEIS.

*Golden-samphire.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales unequal, imbricate, awl-shape, fleshy, outer ones weak, become all reflexed; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile: of the centre hermaphrodite; corollæ membranaceous, lobes coriaceous: of the rays many, female, yellow; ligulæ linear, 3-toothed; *basillary appendix* of the anthers very short; *style* much swollen at the base; *clinanthus* flat, honeycombed, bald; *akenium* compressed, hispid; *pappus* simple, hairlike, rough.—*Herb* perennial, bald, fleshy; *pericline* bald; *corollæ* yellow.

*Eritheis maritima.*

*Sea golden-samphire.*

*Leaves* linear, fleshy; tip 3-cut.

*Aster maritimus flavus*, *Crithmum chrysanthemum dictus*, *Raii Syn.* 174, 1.

*Crithmum chrysanthemum*, *Ger. em.* 533, 3; *Park.* 1287.

*Inula crithmoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 1240.

*Inula crithmifolia*, *Hull Br. Fl.* 185.

*Aster palustris*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 214.

Muddy sea-shores; perennial; August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* upright or decumbent, mostly simple; *leaves* crowded; *peduncles* corymbose, terminal, scaly; *calathides* large.

# LVII. 232. EURYBIA. Cassine.

*Hogs-beans.*

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales imbricate, unequal, pressed close, coriaceous, without an appendix; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite; of the rays many, female; ligulæ oblong, blue or white; *clinanthus* flattish, dotted, bald; *akenia* uniform, compressed; *pappus* simple, hairlike, rather rough.—*Herb* perennial, smooth.

*Eurybia maritima.*

*Sea hogs' beans.*

*Stem* bald, corymbose; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, fleshy, 3-ribbed; lower leaves slightly serrate at the apex; *pericline-scales* lanceolate, blunt.

*Aster maritimus cœruleus Tripolium dictus, Raii Syn. 175, 2.*

*Tripolium vulgare majus, et minus, Ger. em. 413, 1 et 2.*

*Tripolium majus sive vulgare, et minus, Park. 673.*

*Aster Tripolium, Lin. S. P. 1226.*

*Sea starwort. Blue daisies. Blue camomile.*

Salt marshes; perennial; August and September.

Root fibrous; stem upright; leaves not cut, lower leaves petioled; calathides large; pericline-scales slightly fringed.

β. *flosculosa*. Calathides flosculous; rays 0.

LVIII. 233. SOLIDAGO. Brunsfel. Golden-rod.

*Pericline* ovate; scales imbricate, oblong, lanceolate, unequal, pressed close, becoming spread open, edge membranaceous; calathides radiated; flowers all fertile; of the centre funnelshape, hermaphrodite; of the rays 5 or 10, yellow, female; ligulæ oblong, toothed; clinanthus flat, small, pitted, naked; akenium roundish, hairy; pappus hairlike, rough.—Herb perennial; calathides small, racemose.

*Solidago vulgaris.*

Common golden-rod.

Stem downy, generally branched; upper leaves lanceolate, narrow at both ends; lower elliptical, hairy; racemes upright; calathides crowded, longer than the peduncle.

*Virga aurea, Raii Syn. 173, 1.*

*Virga aurea vulgaris, Park. 542.*

*Solidago Virga-aurea, Lin. S. P. 1235.*

Woods and hedges; perennial; July to September.

Stem generally panicled; radical leaves petioled.—Formerly in great esteem as an astringent and styptic herb, and sold dry as imported from Italy at half a crown an ounce; but when found to be a native of Hampstead-heath fell into contempt, on which change in its value Gerard is very pleasant.

β. *dentata*. Stem branched; leaves indistinctly serrated.

*Virga aurea, Ger. em. 430, 1.*

γ. *incurva*. Stem simple, serpentine; leaves lanceolate; calathides spiked.

δ. *paniculata*. Stem simple, straight; leaves lanceolate, tomentose; upper leaves rarely sessile; lower petioled; calathides panicled.

*Virga aurea montana, folio subangusto subincano, flosculis conglobatis, Raii Syn. 177, 4.*

*Solidago cambrica, Hudson Fl. Angl. 367.*

ε. *Lapponica*. Stem simple, straight; root leaves petioled, petioles bordered; upper leaves lanceolate; *calathides* spiked.

*Solidago Lapponica*, *With. Bot. Arr. ed. 5*, 897.

LIX. 234. ERIGERON. Theophrastus. *Erigeron*.

*Pericline* ovate; scales imbricate, unequal, linear, lanceolate, becoming deflected, edges membranaceous; *calathides* radiated; flowers all fertile; of the centre tubular, hermaphrodite, yellow; of the rays numerous, in a single row, female; ligulæ very slender, blue or white; *clinanthus* convex, pitted, rough; *akenium* angular, silky; *pappus* hairlike, rough.—*Herb* rough; *calathides* panicled.

*Erigeron Canadense*.

*Canada erigeron*.

Stem hirtous, panicled; leaves lanceolate, fringed; lower leaves toothed.

*Conyza Canadensis annua*, acris, alba, linariæ foliis, *Raii Syn.* 175, 1.

*Erigeron Canadense*, *Lin. S. P.* 1210.

*Canada fleabane*. White golden rod.

Cultivated places; annual; August to September; naturalized.

Stem upright, firm; leaves pointed; *calathides* small.—*Fibre* has been made into excellent paper.

LX. 235. TRIMORPHA. Cassine. *Trimorphe*.

*Pericline* ovate; scales imbricate, lanceolate, awlshape, acute; *calathides* radiated; flowers all fertile; of the centre tubular, 5-cut, hermaphrodite, yellow; of the rays female, in two rows; inner row tubular, 5-cut; outer row ligulate, very numerous; ligulæ linear, blue or white; *clinanthus* flat, pitted; *akenium* compressed, hispid; *pappus* hairlike, longer than the *akenium*.

1. *Trimorpha acra*.

*Sharp trimorphe*.

Stem racemose; peduncles alternate, 1-flowered; leaves lanceolate, ligulate, sessile; *pappus* reddish, twice as long as the *akenium*.

*Aster arvensis cæruleus acris*, *Raii Syn.* 175, 3.

*Conyza cærulea acris*, *Ger. em.* 484, 10.

*Conyza odorata cærulea*, *Park.* 126.

*Erigeron acra*, *Lin. S. P.* 1211.

*Blue fleabane*.

Chalky hills; perennial; July and August.



*Root* branched; *stem* upright, 2 feet high; *leaves* spread, sessile; *root-leaves* petioled, serrated; *pericline* hirsute; *flowers* of the rays upright.

2. *Trimorpha alpina*.

*Alpine trimorphe.*

*Stem* 1 to 4-flowered; *leaves* blunt, villous beneath; *pericline* slightly hirsute; *flowers* of the rays spreading; *pappus* reddish, the length of the akenium.

*Erigeron alpinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1212.

*Alpine rocks* perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous; *stems* many, mostly without branches; *leaves* sessile, fringed; *calathides* solitary; *flowers* of the rays purplish blue; of the centre yellow.

3. *Trimorpha uniflora*.

*One-flowered trimorphe.*

*Stem* 1 to 4-flowered; *leaves* blunt, hirsute; *pericline* woolly; *flowers* of the rays erect, tubular; *pappus* reddish, the length of the akenium.

*Erigeron uniflorum*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Alpine places*; perennial; July.

*Flowers* of the centre deep purple; of the rays white.

LXI. 236. CHRYSOCOMA. Dioscorides. *Chrysocome*.

*Pericline* hemispherical or ovate; scales linear, imbricate, convex on the back, herbaceous; *calathides* flosculous; *flowers* all tubular, 5-cut, hermaphrodite; *style* scarcely projecting; lobes ovate; *clinanthus* flat, pitted; edges of the pitta rough, toothed; *akenium* oblong, villous; *pappus* bristlelike, rough; deeply denticulated.

*Chrysocoma nuperum*.

*Modern chrysocome.*

*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* linear, bald; *pericline-scales* weak.

*Linosyris nuperorum Lobelii*, *Ger. em.* 553, 9.

*Chrysocoma Linosyris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1178.

*Golden star-fashioned toadflax.*

*Sea-cliffs*; perennial; September and October.

*Stem* a foot long, upright; *panicle* branched; *calathides* solitary, terminal; *peduncles* leafy; *corollæ* gold-yellow.

LXII. 237. DORONICUM. Brunsfel. *Leopards-bane*.

*Pericline* hemispherical; scales equal, linear, pointed in 2 series; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the

centre hermaphrodite; of the rays many, female, ligulate; ligulæ linear, spreading; *clinanthus* conical, honeycombed, cells fringed; *akenia* difform; of the centre reverse ovate, hirsute; pappus bristlelike, toothed, rough; of the rays topshape, furrowed, bald.

*Doronicum cordifolium.* *Heart-leaved leopard's-bane.*

*Stem* hirsute; *leaves* toothed; root-leaves heartshape, with long petioles; middle spathulate heartshape; upper roundish heartshape.

*Doronicum majus officinarum*, *Ger. em.* 759, 2.

*Doronicum Pardalianches*, *Lin. S. P.* 1247.

*Doronicum cordifolium*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 233.

*Great leopard's-bane.*

Mountainous fields and pastures; perennial; May.

*Root* tuberous, creeping; *calathides* terminal, solitary, large; *pericline* longer than the flowers of the centre, and shorter than those of the rays; *corollæ* gold-yellow.

LXIII. 238. CINERARIA. Dodonæus. *Fleabane.*

*Pericline* cylindrical hemispherical; scales naked at bottom, or slightly involucreted, linear, equal, many, in a single row; edge scarious; *bractææ* few, very short, not spha-celated; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre hermaphrodite; of the rays ligulate; *clinanthus* slightly convex, dotted, naked; *akenium* furrowed; *pappus* hairlike, white, soft, longer than the akenium.—*Leaves* undivided.

1. *Cineraria palustris.* *Marsh fleabane.*

*Stem* villous; *leaves* broad, lanceolate, toothed, sinuated, slightly embracing the stem; *calathides* corymbose.

*Conyza foliis laciuiatis*, *Rati Syn.* 174, 3; *Ger. em.* 483, 5.

*Cineraria palustris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1243.

*Great jagged-leaved fleabane.*

Ditches and bogs; perennial; June and July.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* 3 feet high, not branched, thick; *leaves* pale, hairy; hairs jointed; *pericline* cylindrical, little shorter than the rays; *akenium* bald.

2. *Cineraria integrifolia.* *Uncut fleabane.*

*Stem* simple; *lower leaves* spathulate, toothed; upper lanceolate, not cut at bottom; uppermost not in the least cut.

*Jacobæa Pannonica* folio non laciniato, *Raii Syn.* 178, 4.

*Jacobæa angustifolia*, *Ger. em.* 280, 2.

*Jacobæa angustifolia Pannonica* non laciniata, *Park.* 668.

*Cineraria alpina* γ, *Lin. S. P.* 1243.

*Cineraria integrifolia* β, *Lin. Syst. Veg. ed.* 14, 764.

*Cineraria integrifolia*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 729.

Cambridge ragwort. Mountain fleawort.

Chalky soils; perennial; May and July.

Root fibrous; stem not branched; leaves turned back on the edges; pericline cylindrical hemispherical, shorter than the rays; akenium silky.

β. *alpina*. Stem 1 foot high; leaves large, rather naked; root-leaves broadly toothed.

*Cineraria Alpina*, *Allioni Pedem.* 6, 203.

3. *Cineraria serratifolia*.

Sawleafed fleabane.

Stem stiff, rather woolly; leaves half embracing the stem, lanceolate, acutely serrate, slightly villous beneath; corymbus terminal, divaricated.

*Virga aurea* q. *virgæ aureæ* sive *solidagini angustifoliæ* affinis, *Lingua avis Dalechampii*, *Joh. Bauhini, Raii Syn.* 176, 2.

*Conyza palustris serratifolia*, *Ger. em.* 483, 6.

*Conyza palustris*, *Park.* 1232.

*Senecio paludosus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1220.

Marsh goden-rod. Marsh consound. Bird's tongue.

Bogs; perennial; June and July.

Root creeping; stem upright, simple, 6 feet high; leaves pointed, bald above; akenium hairy.

#### LXIV. 239. SENECIO. Pliny.

Groundsel.

Pericline hemispherical or cylindrical; scales linear, equal, in 1 row; bractæ few, small, pressed close, becoming reflexed, sphacelated at the tip; calathides radiated or flosculous; flowers all fertile; of the centre tubular, hermaphrodite; of the rays many, ligulate, female, rarely 0; ligulæ reverse ovate, yellow; clinanthus rather flat, naked, honeycombed; akenia uniform, round, streaked; pappus hairlike, rough.

a. *Jacobæa*. Pericline hemispherical; scales weak; rays spreading; leaves divided.

1. *Senecio aquaticus*.

Marsh groundsel.

Stem upright, corymbose; leaves lyrate, serrated; lower leaves reverse ovate, not cut; pericline hemispherical; ligulæ elliptical; akenium bald.

*Jacobæa latifolia*, *J. Bauhin Hist. Pl.* 2, 1057.

*Senecio aquaticus*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 366.

Bogs and watery places; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* branched; *leaves* light green; *calathides* large; *pericline* bald.

β. *flosculosus*. *Calathides* flosculous; rays 0.

γ. *lanatus*. *Stem* and *leaves* rather woolly.

2. *Senecio laciniatus*. *Jagged groundsel.*

*Stem* upright, corymbose; *leaves* lyrate, bipinnatifid, divaricated, toothed, bald; *pericline* rather cylindrical; *akenia* of the centre hirsute, of the rays rather bald.

*Jacobea vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 177, 1.

*Jacobea*, *Ger. em.* 280.

*Jacobea vulgaris major*, *Park.* 668.

*Senecio Jacobea*, *Lin. S. P.* 1219.

*Ragwort*. *St. James' wort*. *Stagger wort*. *Staner wort*. *Ragweed*. *Seggum*.

Ruins and pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Root* fibrous; *leaves* blackish green, lobes wedgeshape, toothed; *calathides* numerous; *pericline* bald, short.—*Herb* bruised recommended in cancerous cases; dyes wool deep green, and alummed wool yellow.

β. *flosculosus*. *Calathides* flosculous; rays 0.

γ. *maritimus*. *Calathides* flosculous; *plant* hoary, cottony.

3. *Senecio tenuifolius*. *Thinleaved groundsel.*

*Stem* upright, villous; *leaves* pointed, toothed, slightly turned over; beneath pale, pubescent; *pericline* hemispherical; *akenium* hairy.

*Jacobæa senecionis folio incano perennis*, *Raii Syn.* 177, 2.

*Senecio erucifolius*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 366.

*Senecio tenuifolius*, *Jacq. Austr.* 278.

Woods and waysides on chalk; perennial;

*Stem* corymbose; *leaves* stem-clasping; *calathides* many; *pericline* downy; *bractæ* weak.

β. *erucifolius*. *Herb* less cottony; *lower leaves* sessile.

*Senecio erucifolius*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.* 294.

4. *Senecio squalidus*. *Squalid groundsel.*

*Stem* upright, branched; *leaves* pinnatifid; lobes linear, toothed, distant; *pericline* hemispherical; rays spread, elliptical, apex not cut; *akenium* tomentose.

*Senecio squalidus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1218.

Walls; annual; June to October.

*Stem* rather bald; *leaves* deeply lobed; lobes pointed, flat; beneath glaucous; *calathides* few, corymbose; *pericline* bald; *bractæ* weak, small.

b. *Pericline cylindrical*; *scales upright*; *rays spreading*; *leaves entire*.

5. *Senecio repens*.

*Creeping groundsel*.

*Stem* upright, stiff; *leaves* sessile, lanceolate, acutely serrated, rather bald; base wedgeshape; *calathides* corymbose; *akenium* bald.

*Virga aurea maxima radice repente*, *Raii Syn.* 177, 2.

*Senecio saracenicus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1221.

*Senecio repens*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 212.

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* 3 feet high; *leaves* sometimes slightly downy, *pericline* woolly; *bractæ* lanceolate.—A powerful astringent.

c. *Seneciones*. *Pericline cylindrical*, *scales upright*; *rays revolute*, or 0; *leaves lobed*.

6. *Senecio sylvaticus*.

*Wood groundsel*.

*Stem* upright, stiff, corymbose; *leaves* sessile, pinnatifid, lobed, denticulated; *bractæ* very short, pressed close.

*Senecio minor latiore folio, sive montana*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 178, 3.

*Senecio sylvaticus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1217.

*Senecio viscosus*  $\beta$ , *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 365.

Sandy and chalky heaths and woods; annual; July.

*Stem* 3 feet high, hairy; *leaves* lyrate, pinnatifid; *calathides* very small, radiated; *pericline* slightly downy; *corollæ* yellowish.

7. *Senecio lividus*.

*Livid groundsel*.

*Stem* upright, stiff, corymbose; *leaves* stem-clasping, lanceolate, pinnatifid, toothed; *bractæ* very short, acute; tip pale.

*Senecio lividus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1216.

Barren heaths; annual; September and October.

*Stem* a foot high; *calathides* small, radiated, gold-yellow.

8. *Senecio viscosus*.

*Viscous groundsel*.

*Stem* much branched, spreading; *leaves* sessile, pinnatifid, toothed, viscid; *bractæ* weak, nearly as long as the pericline.

*Senecio hirsutus*, viscidus, major, odoratus, *Raii Syn.* 178, 2.

*Senecio fœtidus*, *Park.* 671.

*Erigerum tomentosum*, *Ger. em.* 278, 2.

*Senecio viscosus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1217.

*Cotton groundsell.* *Stinking groundsell.*

Dry soils and rubbish; annual; July to October.

*Stem* a foot high; *calathides* large, radiated; *peduncles* solitary; *pericline* hirsute, viscid; *corollæ* gold-yellow.

### 9. *Senecio vulgaris*.

*Common groundsel.*

*Stem* upright, branched; *leaves* stem-clasping, pinnatifid, sinuated, toothed; *root-leaves* petioled; *corymbus* close; *bracteæ* lanceolate, short, pressed close.

*Senecio vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 178, 1; *Park.* 671.

*Erigerum*, *Ger. em.* 278, 1.

*Senecio vulgaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1216.

*Senecio semperflorens*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.*

Cultivated places; annual; all the year.

*Stem* rather bald; *leaves* blunt; *pericline* bald; *calathides* flosculous.—*Juice* or a strong infusion is emetic, and vermifuge, useful to expel botts from horses; bruised leaves a good application to boils; seeds or rather calathides in fruit given to small birds.

## LXV. 240. TUSSILAGO. Pliny.

*Colts-foot.*

*Pericline* cylindrical, becomes bellied, and afterwards entirely bent back; scales many, linear, equal, in one series; *calathides* radiated; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre tubular, hermaphrodite; of the rays very numerous, female; *ligulæ* linear; *clinanthus* flat, becoming globose, pitted, naked, bald; *akenia* uniform, roundish; *pappus* hairlike, sessile, white, longer than the akenium.—*Herb* flowering before the leaves appear; *calathides* solitary; *peduncles* scaly; *leaves* radical, large, angular.

### *Tussilago vulgaris*. *Lam.*

*Common colts-foot.*

*Leaves* heartshape, angulate-toothed, beneath downy; *scape* smooth, bracteated.

*Tussilago*, *Raii Syn.* 173, 1; *Ger. em.* 811, 1; *Park.* 1220.

*Tussilago* *Farfara*, *Lin. S. P.* 1214.

*Folefoot.* *Horse-hoof.* *Bullfoot.*

Damp chalky places; perennial; March and April.

*Root* creeping; *scape* tomentose; *bracteæ* bald; *calathides* drooping, becoming upright; *leaves* petioled, upright, above bald.—*Leaves* austere, bitter, mucilaginous, useful in coughs

and consumptive cases; a strong decoction of the dried leaves of service in scrofulous cases; dried leaves the basis of cephalic snuffs; down on the under surface used as tinder.

LXVI. 241. PETASITES. Dioscorides. *Butter-bur.*

*Pericline* cylindrical, conical, becomes bellied, and then entirely turned back; scales many, linear, equal, in one series; *calathides* flosculous, flat at top; *flowers* all fertile; of the centre funnelshape, equal, 5-toothed, androgynous; of the rays threadlike, oblong, slightly 5-toothed, female; sometimes flowers all of one sort; *clinanthus* flat, dotted, naked; *akenium* roundish; *pappus* hairlike, rough, sessile.—*Herb* flowering before the leaves appear; *calathides* numerous; *peduncles* bracteated; *leaves* radical.

*Petasites vulgaris.* *Sweg.* *Common butterbur.*

*Thyrse* oblong; *leaves* oblong, heartshape, unequally toothed, beneath downy, lobes approximating.

*Petasites*, *Raii Syn.* 179, 1; *Ger. em.* 814, 1.

*Petasites vulgaris*, *Park.* 419.

*Tussilago Petasites*, *Lin. S. P.* 1215.

*Pestilent wort.*

Moist meadows; perennial; March and April.

*Rhizoma* thick, fleshy, creeping; scales upright, woolly; *leaves* very large; *bractææ* lanceolate; *thyrse* ovate; *flowers* uniform, all tubular, hermaphrodite; *pappus* as long as the pericline.—*Rhizoma* resinous, bitter, acrid, and strong smelling; the leaves afford shelter to small animals.

*β. elongata.* *Thyrse* oblong; *flowers* 1 to 3 hermaphrodite, rest all female, irregularly 5-toothed; *pappus* shorter than the pericline.

*Petasites major*, *floribus pediculis longis insidentibus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 179, 2.

*Tussilago hybrida*, *Lin. S. P.* 1214.

LXVII. 242. EUPATORIUM. *Dutch-agrimony.*

*Pericline* oblong; scales few, oblong, equal, slightly imbricate; *calathides* flosculous; *flowers* few, all hermaphrodite; corollæ tubular, regular, 3-cut; *pollen* white; *style* long; branches linear, divaricating; *stigmata* glandular; *clinanthus* convex, naked, bald; *akenium* 4-sided, streaked; *pappus* hairlike, rough.—*Leaves* opposite; *calathides* corymbose.

*Eupatorium cannabinum.* Hemp Dutch-agrimony.

Leaves petioled, 5-parted; lobes lanceolate, serrated; middle long, largest.

*Eupatorium cannabinum*, *Raii Syn.* 179, 1; *Park.* 595; *Lin. S. P.* 1173.

*Eupatorium cannabinum mas*, *Ger. em.* 711, 2.

*Herb agrimony.*

Spongy watery places; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *branches* upright; *leaves* 3 to 5-parted, beneath pale; *calathides* many, terminal, corymbose, downy; *flowers* 5 or 6; *corollæ* purplish.—*Herb* emetic and purgative in small doses alterative; root diuretic.

*β. lanceolatum.* Upper leaves lanceolate.

*Eupatorium cannabinum folio integro, seu non digitato*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 180, 1\*.

## Fam. V. 40. DIPSACEÆ. Jussieu.

*Flowers* aggregate, on a common receptacle girt with a many-leaved pericline; *calyx* double; outer calyx persistent, not adherent to the ovary; inner closely adherent, limb membranaceous or pappose; *corollæ* inserted on the apex of the inner calyx, 1-petaled, tubular, 4 or 5-lobed, often irregular; *stamens* 5, inserted at the base of the tube, as many as the lobes, alternating with them; *anthers* distinct; *ovary* 1, in the contracted apex of the inner calyx; *style* 1; *stigma* simple; *akenium* 1-seeded, inclosed in the calyx; *seed* pendent; perisperm fleshy, firm; corculum straight, radicle above; cotyledons oblong.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* opposite.

*Inner calyx* not cut;

*pericline-scales* unequal, long ..... DIPSACUS. 243.

*Inner calyx* not cut;

*pericline-scales* equal ..... GALEDragon. 244.

*Inner calyx* 5-toothed, bristlelike;

*outer* 5-toothed; *clinanthus* chaffy ..... SUCCISA. 245.

*Inner calyx* 5-toothed, bristleshape;

*outer* dilated; *clinanthus* chaffy ..... COLUMBARIA. 246.

*Inner calyx* many-toothed, bristleshape;

*outer* 4-toothed; *clinanthus* hirsute ..... SCABIOSA. 247

## I. 243. DIPSACUS. Dioscorides.

*Teasel.*

*Pericline-scales* many, inflected; *clinanthus* long, chaffy; chaffs spinous, longer than the flowers; *calyx* double; outer angular, inner pedicelled; *corollæ* 4-cut; *stamens* 4, ex-



serted; *ovary* 1; *style* simple; *akenium* 1-seeded, enclosed in the outer calyx; *pappus* cupular, not cut.—*Herb* rough or spinose; *leaves* connate, bald; *calathides* terminal.

1. *Dipsacus sylvestris*. *Wild teasel.*

*Leaves* rather connate, serrate; *chaffs* straight at the tip.

*Dipsacus sylvestris*, seu *Labrum Veneris*, *Raii Syn.* 192, 2.

*Dipsacus sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 1167, 2; *Park.* 984.

*Dipsacus fullonum*, *Lin. S. P.* 140.

Hedges and waysides; biennial; July.

*Root-leaves* crenate; *stem-leaves* serrate; *pericline-scales* unequal; *chaffs* hairy.

2. *Dipsacus fullonum*. *Fullers teasel.*

*Leaves* rather connate, serrate; *chaffs* hooked at the tip.

*Dipsacus sativus*, *Raii Syn.* 192, 1; *Ger. em.* 1167, 1; *Park.* 983.

*Dipsacus fullonum* β, *Lin. S. P.* 140.

*Dipsacus fullonum*, *Lin. Syst. Veg. ed.* 14, 143.

Fields and cultivated places; biennial; July.

*Stem* 3 feet high, straight; *leaves* bald.—*Heads* used to raise the nap on woollen cloth to hide the interwoven texture.

II. 244. GALEDRAGON. *Xenocrates*. *Shepherds-rod.*

*Pericline-scales* 5 to 10, equal, lanceolate; *clinanthus* ovate, convex, chaffy; *chaffs* dilated at bottom, pointed at top, like the scales of the pericline, longer than the flowers; *outer calyx* angular, not cut; *inner* peduncled, inverse-conical, fringed; *corolla* 4-cut; *stamens* 4, exserted; *style* stimple; *akenium* 1-seeded, in the outer calyx, crowned by the inner calyx.—*Herb* rough; *leaves* petioled, rough; *calathides* terminal.

*Galedragon pilosus*. *Hairy shepherds-rod.*

*Leaves* ovate, serrate, eared at bottom; *chaffs* fringed, lanceolate at the tip.

*Dipsacus minor* seu *virga pastoris*, *Raii Syn.* 192, 3; *Ger. em.* 1168, 3.

*Virga pastoris*, *Park.* 984.

*Dipsacus pilosus*, *Lin. S. P.* 141.

*Small teasel.*

Damp places; perennial; August.

*Stem* branched, upright; *calathides* roundish; *corollæ* white.

## III. 245. SUCCISA. Fuchs.

Devils-bit.

*Pericline-scales* few, equal, lanceolate, in one series; *clinanthus* ovate, convex, honeycombed, cells fringed; chaffs lanceolate, shorter than the flowers; *outer calyx* 4-toothed, free, contracted above; inner 5-toothed, teeth bristlelike, rough; *corolla* 4-cut, regular; *stamens* 4 or 5, exserted; *stigma* headed; *akenium* 1-seeded, free, within the inner calyx.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* petioled; *calathides* terminal.

*Succisa Fuchsii.*

Fuchs' devils-bit.

*Stem* simple, upright; *leaves* simple, lower and uppermost not cut, middle-toothed; *calathides* rather globular; *corollæ* 4-cut, regular.

Scabiosa radice succisa, flore globoso, *Raii Syn.* 191, 3.Morsus Diaboli, *Ger. em.* 726.Morsus Diaboli vulgaris, *Park.* 492.Scabiosa succisa, *Lin. S. P.* 142.

Fore-bit.

Fields and meadows; perennial; August.

*Root* truncated; *stem* branched above; *root-leaves* blunt, upper leaves lanceolate; *corollæ* blue, violet, flesh-colour, or white.—*Herb* dyes, yellow and green; a strong decoction alterative, used in gonorrhœa.

## IV. 246. COLUMBARIA. Lobell.

Field-scabious.

*Pericline-scales* lanceolate, equal, in one row; *clinanthus* ovate, convex, honeycombed, cells fringed; chaffs short, lanceolate; *outer calyx* free, dilated at top; inner 5-toothed; teeth bristlelike, rough; *corolla* 4 or 5-cut; *stamens* 4 or 5, exserted; *akenium* 1-seeded, free, crowned by the inner calyx.

*Columbaria minor.*

Small field-scabious.

*Root-leaves* ovate, crenate; *stem-leaves* pinnate, lobes bristlelike; *corolla* 5-cut, radiating; *akenium* 8-furrowed.

Scabiosa minor vulgaris, *Raii Syn.* 191, 2.Scabiosa minor sive Columbaria, *Ger. em.* 719, 2.Scabiosa minor campestris, *Park.* 484.Scabiosa columbaria, *Lin. S. P.* 143.

Chalky and sandy pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* brachiated above; *leaves* downy; uppermost not cut, bristlelike.

V. 247. SCABIOSA. Brunsfel. *Scabious.*

*Pericline-scales* lanceolate, imbricate, in many series; inner linear; *clinanthus* convex, hairy; chaffs 0; *outer calyx* free, 4-cut; inner many-cut, lobes bristlelike, unequal; *corolla* 4 or 5-cut; *stamens* 4 or 5, exserted; *akenium* 1-seeded, 4-sided, free, crowned with the inner calyx.

*Scabiosa arvensis.* *Field scabious.*

*Stem* branched, hispid; *leaves* pinnatifid-cut; *corolla* 4-cut, radiating.

*Scabiosa major communior folio laciniato, Rati Syn. 191, 1.*

*Scabiosa major vulgaris, Ger. em. 719, 1.*

*Scabiosa vulgaris pratensis, Park. 484.*

*Scabiosa arvensis, Lin. S. P. 143.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; July.

*Stem* 3 feet high, hairy, hairs deflexed; *corolla* light purple or white.

β. *integrifolia.*<sup>u</sup> *Leaves* not cut.

γ. *æqualis.* *Inner flowers*, same length and shape as the outer.

Fam. VI. 41. VALERIANEÆ. De Candolle. *Dipsacearum pars, Jussieu.*

*Calyx* adherent to the ovary, 5-cut, upright or pappose; pappus revolute; *corolla* tubular, on the tip of the ovary, 5-lobed, often unequal; *stamens* 1 to 3, in the tube of the corolla; *style* 1; *stigmata* 1 to 3; *carcerule* 1 to 3-celled; cells 1-seeded, often abortive; *seeds* inverse; perisperm 0; corculum straight; radicle above. — *Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* opposite; *flowers* corymbose or paniced.

*Calyx* pappose; pappus featherlike;  
*corolla* spurless ..... VALERIANA. 248.

*Calyx* pappose; pappus featherlike;  
*corolla* spurred ..... CENTRANTHUS. 249.

*Calyx* toothed, persisting;  
*corolla* spurless ..... VALERIANELLA. 250.

I. 248. VALERIANA. Pliny. *Valerian.*

*Calyx-limb* at first revolute, afterwards evolved into a featherlike pappus; *corolla* tubular, not spurred, rather unequal; *stamens* 3; *carcerule* 1-seeded.

1. *Valeriana officinalis.* *Shop valerian.*

*Leaves* all pinnate; leaflets lanceolate, nearly equal, toothed.

*Valeriana sylvestris major*, *Raii Syn.* 200, 1; *Ger. em.* 1075, 2, *Park.* 122.

*Valeriana officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 45.

*Great wild valerian. Capon's tail. Setwalle.*

Hedges and river-sides; perennial; June.

*Stem* 4 feet high; *flowers* flesh-colour; *stamens* all fertile.

*β. montana.* *Stem* slender; *leaves* narrower; *root* more aromatic.

*Valeriana sylvestris major montana*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 200, 2.

*Roots* warm, bitterish, sub-acrid, strong-scented, antispasmodic in doses of ʒss. to ʒij.; excellent in habitual costiveness; cats, and especially rats, are fond of them.

2. *Valeriana Pyreniaca.* *Pyrenian valerian.*

*Stem-leaves* heartshape, toothed, petioled; uppermost ternate, terminal, leaflets very large.

*Valeriana Pyreniaca*, *Lin. S. P.* 46.

Woods; perennial; June.

*Stem* 2 feet high; *flowers* rose-coloured.

3. *Valeriana sylvestris.* *Wild valerian.*

*Root-leaves* ovate; *stem-leaves* lyrate, pinnate; *flowers* mostly unisexual.

*Valeriana sylvestris minor*, *Raii Syn.* 200, 3; *Park.* 122; the male.

*Valeriana sylvestris seu palustris minor altera*, *Raii Syn.* 200, 4; the female.

*Valeriana minor*, *Ger. em.* 1075, 3.

*Valeriana dioica*, *Lin. S. P.* 44.

*Marsh valerian.*

Damp fields and bogs; perennial; June.

*Stem* 1 foot high; *flowers* flesh-colour; male, style imperfect, barren; female, barren stamens at the base of the tube; sometimes both organs are perfect.

4. *Valeriana annua.* *Annual valerian.*

*Leaves* pinnatifid; *stamens* 2, abortive.

*Valeriana annua Clusii*, *Ger. em.* 1077, 8.

*Valeriana Calcitrapa*, *Lin. S. P.*

Walls, naturalized; annual; July and August.

II. 249. CENTRANTHUS. De Candolle. *Centranthus*.

*Calyx-limb* at first revolute, afterwards expanded into a featherlike pappus; *corolla* tubular, spurred at the base; limb rather unequal; *stamens* 1; *carcerule*? 1-seeded.—*Herb* smooth, entirely bald; *flowers* corymbose.

*Centranthus marinus*.

*Sea centranthus*.

*Leaves* ovate, lanceolate, edge not cut.

*Valeriana rubra* Dodonæi, *Ger. em.* 678, 1.

*Valeriana marina*, *Rivini Monop.*

*Valeriana rubra*, *Lin. S. P.* 44.

*Centranthus ruber*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3327.

*Red Valerian*.

Old walls and chalk-pits, naturalized; perennial; June to September.

*Corymbus* close, much branched, terminal; *corolla* dark rose-red or white.

III. 250. VALERIANELLA. Columna. *Corn-salad*.

*Calyx-limb* very small, 5-toothed, not becoming pappose; *corolla* spurless; limb 5-lobed, irregular; *stamens* 3; ovary 3-celled, 2 cells mostly abortive; *carcerule* or akeniopsis 1-celled, 1-seeded.—*Stem* forked; *leaves* small, not cut; *flowers* terminal or axillary.

1. *Valerianella olitoria*.

*Garden corn-salad*.

*Leaves* lanceolate, edge not cut; calyx very small; *fruit* 1-seeded.

*Valerianella arvensis præcox humilis semine compresso*, *Raii Syn.* 201, 1.

*Lactuca agnina*, *Ger. em.* 310, 1; *Park.* 812.

*Valeriana Locusta*, *Lin. S. P.* 47.

*Fedia olitoria*, *Gærtner Fr. et Sem.* 2, 36.

• *Fedia calyculata*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 98.

*Lambs' Lettuce*.

Cornfields; annual; April to July.

*Leaves* minutely fringed; *flowers* in tufts, terminal.—

Young leaves eaten as salad in spring and autumn.

β. *serratifolia*. *Upper leaves* serrated at the base.

*Lactuca agnina latifolia*, *Ger. em.* 310, 2.

*Valeriana olitoria* β, *Willd. S. P.* 1, 103.

γ. *latifolia*. *Leaves* elliptical, broad.

δ. *laciniata*. *Lower leaves* jagged.

*Valerianella seu lactuca agnina foliis serratis*, *Raii Syn.* 201, 2.

ε. *procera*. *Herb* tall; *leaves* not cut; *fruit* round, swollen.

*Valerianella vulgaris major, serotina*, *Raii Syn.* 201, 3.

2. *Valerianella dentata*. *Toothed corn-salad.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, edge not cut; *calyx* 3-toothed, unequal, persisting; *fruit* ovate, pointed, 1-seeded.

*Valerianella dentata*, Willd. S. P. 183.

*Fedia dentata*, Willd. S. P. 182.

Fields and corn-fields; annual; April.

*Stem* repeatedly forked; *flowers* solitary, axillary; *calyx-teeth* 2 very short, 1 long; *fruit* ovate, gibbous.

*β. serratifolia*. *Leaves* toothed above.

Fam. VII. 42. RUBIACEÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* adherent to the ovary, 4 or 5-lobed; *corolla* on the ovary, tubular; limb 4 or 5-cut, regular; *stamens* 4 or 5, inserted into the corolla, alternating with the lobes; *ovary* 2-celled; *style* 1; *stigmata* 2, crowned by a nectary of 2 semicircular glands; *dieresile* 2-coccous, 2-seeded; cocci not dehiscent; placentarium central; *seeds* peltate; corculum straight; perisperm horny; radicle above; cotyledons leaflike.—*Stem* herbaceous; *root* reddish; *leaves* not cut, in whirles; *flowers* terminal, corymbose; *corolla* white, yellow or red.

*Fruit* dry, crowned; *cor.* funnelshape SHERARDIA. 251.

*Fruit* dry, not crowned; *cor.* funnelshape ASPERULA. 252.

*Fruit* dry, not crowned; *cor.* rotate, or

bellshape ..... GALIUM. 253.

*Fruit* berrylike; *cor.* bellshape ..... RUBIA. 254.

I. 251. SHERARDIA. Dillenius.

*Sherard.*

*Calyx* 2 lobed; lobes 2 or 3-toothed, persisting; *corolla* funnelshape, tube long, limb 4-cut; *fruit* dry, crowned with the calyx.—*Flowers* umbelled; *umbels* sessile, terminal, involucreted; *involucre* many-leaved.

*Sherardia arvensis*.

*Field sherard.*

*Leaves* 6 in a whirl; *flowers* terminal, sessile, umbelled; *involucre* 8-leaved.

*Rubeola arvensis repens cærulea*, Raii Syn. 225, 1.

*Sherardia arvensis*, Lin. S. P. 149.

*Little field madder.*

Corn-fields; annual; April to September.

*Herb* diffuse, bald or hairy; *leaves* pointed, keel and edge rough; *corolla* purplish blue.

II. 252. ASPERULA. Dodonæus. Woodroffe.

*Calyx* very small; *corolla* funnelshape, 4-cut; tube long; fruit dry, corklike.—*Flowers* paniced or umbelled, terminal.

a. *Asperulæ*. *Flowers* white; *fruit* hispid.

1. *Asperula odorata*. Sweet woodroffe.

*Leaves* lanceolate, 7 to 9 in a whirl; *flowers* in bundles, peduncled; *fruit* hispid.

*Asperula*, *Raii Syn.* 224, 1; *Ger. em.* 1124, 1.

*Asperula*, sive *Aspergula odorata*, *Park.* 563.

*Asperula odorata*, *Lin. S. P.* 150.

*Woodrowe*. *Woodrowell*.

Woods and pastures; perennial; May.

*Root* creeping; *stem* upright, *panicle* forked in threes; *corolla* white.—While drying exhales a pleasant fragrance, like new hay.

b. *Synanchicæ*. *Flower* reddish; *fruit* bald.

2. *Asperula minor*. Small woodroffe.

*Stem* ascending, firm; *leaves* linear; upper leaves opposite, large, unequal; *corollæ* all 4-cut.

*Rubeola vulgaris quadrifolia lævis, floribus purpurantibus, Raii Syn.* 225, 1.

*Synanchica* *Hist. Plant. Lugdunensis, Ger. em.* 1120, 5.

*Asperula repens Gesneri, seu Saxifraga altera Cæsalpini, Park.* 453.

*Asperula cynanchica, Lin. S. P.* 151.

*Squinancy wort*.

Dry chalky places; perennial; June.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* procumbent at bottom, afterwards ascending; *leaves* or *bracteæ* ovate; *flowers* umbelled; *corolla* flesh-colour, scented.

III. 253. GALIUM. Dioscorides. Cheese-rennet.

*Calyx* very small; *corolla* rotate or bellshape, 4-cut; fruit dry, globular.

a. *Corolla* yellow; *fruit* bald.

1. *Galium verum*. True cheese-rennet.

*Leaves* 8 in a whirl, linear, furrowed, rough above, edge not cut; *flowering branches* short, many-flowered.

*Galium luteum, Raii Syn.* 224, 1; *Ger. em.* 1126, 1; *Park.* 564.

*Galium verum, Lin. S. P.* 155.

*Ladies' bedstraw. Our lady's bedstraw. Maid's hair. Petty muguet.*

Hedges and woodsides; perennial; July and August.

*Root* dark green, creeping; *stem* ascending; *panicle* much branched, contracted; *flowers* smell like honey.—*Root* dyes

a fine red; flowers antispasmodic, with alum dye a fine yellow, and coagulate milk when boiled in it.

2. *Galium cruciatum*.      *Crossed cheese-rennet.*

*Stem* simple at top, hairy; *leaves* 4 in a whirl, ovate, hirsute, 3-ribbed; *peduncle* 2-leaved; *flowers* polygamous; *corolla* 4-cut.

*Cruciata*, *Raii Syn.* 223, 1; *Ger. em.* 1123, 1.

*Cruciata vulgaris*, *Park.* 566.

*Valantia cruciata*, *Lin. S. P.* 149.

*Galium Cruciata*, *Scop. Carn.* 1, 100.

*Crosswort*. *Mugweed*.

Woods and hedges; perennial; May.

*Stem* weak; *leaves* soft, light green, deflected when in fruit; *flowers* corymbose.

3. *Galium spurium*.      *Bastard cheese-rennet.*

*Stem* bent back, prickly; *leaves* 6 or 8 in a whirl, edge prickly; prickles bent back; *peduncles* cymose, axillary; *fruit* upright, entirely smooth; *seed* kidneyshape.

*Galium spurium*, *Lin. S. P.* 154.

Fields; annual; June and July.

*Corolla* greenish; *ovary* quite smooth; *fruit* upright, or not bent back.

4. *Galium tricarne*.      *Three-horned cheese-rennet.*

*Stem* trailing, simple; *leaves* 6 or 8 in a whirl, lanceolate; edge bent back, prickly; *peduncles* axillary, 3-flowered; *fruit* drooping, tubercular.

*Aparine semine læviore*, *Raii Syn.* 225, 2.

*Aparine lævis*, *Park.* 567.

*Galium spurium*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 68.

*Galium tricarne*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 153.

*Valantia spuria*, *Persoon Syn.* 129.

Fields; annual; July.

b. *Corolla* white; *fruit* bald, not tubercled.

5. *Galium palustre*.      *Marsh cheese-rennet.*

*Stem* depressed, 4-sided, above branched, smooth; *leaves* 4 or 6 in a whirl, reverse ovate, blunt, unequally.

*Mollugo vulgatio minor*, *Raii Syn.* 224, 2; *Park.* 565.

*Galium album*, *Ger. em.* 1126, 2.

*Galium palustre*, *Lin. S. P.* 153.

*White ladies' bedstraw*.

Fields and pastures; perennial; July.

*Leaves* mostly rough on the edges; *peduncles* umbelled, 3-forked, 3-flowered.



6. *Galium Witheringii*. *Withering's cheese-rennet.*

*Stem* upright, simple, rough; *leaves* 5 in a whirl, lanceolate, reflexed, fringed, awned.

*Galium montanum*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 187; not of Linnæus.

*Galium Witheringii*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 174.

Damp mountain heaths; perennial; July.

*Stem* 9 inches high; *panicles* terminal, forked; *flowers* before opening purplish, afterwards white; *anthers* red.

7. *Galium vulgare*. *Common cheese-rennet.*

*Stem* weak, angular, branched; branches very much spread; *leaves* 8 in a whirl, ovate, linear, much spread, mucronate, edge rough; *flowers* panicled; *panicles* spread.

*Mollugo vulgator*, *Rat. Syn.* 223, 1; *Park.* 565.

*Rubia sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 1118.

*Galium Mollugo*, *Lin. S. P.* 155.

*Wild madder.* Great bastard madder.

Woods and hedges; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* 4 feet high, rather smooth, thick above the joints; *leaves* rather bald; *panicles* forked, much branched.

*β. scabrum.* *Stem* and *leaves* pubescent.

*Galium scabrum*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 190; not of Jacquin.

8. *Galium scabrum*. *Rough cheese-rennet.*

*Stem* tufted, swollen, diffuse, ascending, tomentose at bottom; *leaves* 6 or 8 in a whirl, linear, lanceolate, rather rough, mucronate; lowest leaves very small, withering, elliptical; *peduncles* threeforked or in threes.

*Mollugo* q. *Galium album supinum multicaule Floræ Jenensis*, *Rat. Syn.* 224, 5.

*Galium pusillum*, *Lin. S. P.* 154.

*Galium scabrum*, *Jacq. Austr.*

Chalky hills; perennial; July and August.

*Stems* 9 inches high, rarely bald; *leaves* slightly revolute; uppermost bald; *corolla* white, not pointed; *fruit* smooth, bald.

9. *Galium erectum*. *Upright cheese-rennet.*

*Stems* smooth, flaccid; *leaves* 6 or 8 in a whirl; lanceolate, bald, bent back, acutely serrated, mucronated; *panicles* 3-forked.

*Galium erectum*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 68.

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* much branched, rather upright, panicled at top; *leaves* awned; *panicles* terminal and lateral, leafy, many-flowered; *corolla* white, pointed.

10. *Galium uliginosum*.

Marsh cheese-rennet.

Stem branched, weak, angles aculeated; leaves 6 or 8 in a whirl, stiff, lanceolate, mucronated, bent back, serrate; serratures aculeated.

Aparine palustris minor Parisiensis, flore albo, Dillen in Raii Syn. 225, 3.

*Galium uliginosum*, Lin. S. P. 153.

Watery places and damp pastures; perennial; August.

Peduncles terminal, bald, 2 or 3-cut; corolla white, large; fruit small.

## c. Fruit bald, granular, or bellied.

10. *Galium saxatile*.

Rock cheese-rennet.

Stem much branched, prostrate, bald; leaves 6 in a whirl, reverse ovate, blunt, mucronate; fruit granulated.

Mollugo montana minor galio albo similis, Raii Syn. 224, 4.

*Galium saxatile*, Lin. S. P. 154.

*Galium montanum*, Huds. Fl. Ang. 67.

*Galium procumbens*, With. Bot. Arr. 187.

Small bastard madder. Trailing goosegrass.

Heaths and mountains; perennial; July and August.

Root creeping; stem diffuse; leaves spreading; panicle 3-forked; corolla milky.

β. *lineare*. Leaves linear.

12. *Galium Anglicum*.

English cheese-rennet.

Stem much branched, rough; leaves 6 or 8 in a whirl, deflected, lanceolate, mucronate, edge rough; panicle terminal; peduncle 2-cut; fruit granulated.

Aparine minima, Raii Syn. 225, 4.

*Galium Anglicum*, Huds. Fl. Angl. 69.

Least goose-grass.

Walls and sandy places; annual; June and July.

Root fibrous; stem 9 inches high; panicles few-flowered; corollæ yellowish green.

## d. Fruit rough.

13. *Galium uncinatum*.

Hook cheese-rennet.

Stem weak, much branched; joints villous; leaves 8 in a whirl, lanceolate, keeled, rough, bent back, prickly; fruit hairy; hairs hooked.

Aparine, Raii Syn. 225, 1; Ger. em. 1122, 1.

Aparine vulgaris, Park. 567.

*Galium Aparine*, Lin. S. P. 157.

Goose-grass. Gooseshare. Cleavers. Claver.

Hedges and fields; annual; May.

Root fibrous; stem 3 feet high, brittle; peduncles axillary and terminal, simple or 2-cut; corolla white, small.—Branches used as a sieve to strain milk; a favourite food of young geese; juice antiscorbutic; seeds roasted for coffee.

14. *Galium boreale*. Northern cheese-rennet.

Stem upright, rough; leaves 4 in a whirl, lanceolate, 3-ribbed, bald; fruit hispid, rather scaly.

*Mollugo montana erecta quadrifolia*, Raii Syn. 224, 3.

*Galium boreale*, Lin. S. P. 156.

Crosswort madder.

Alpine rocks; perennial; July.

Root creeping; leaves unequal; panicle 3-forked; corolla milkwhite.

IV. 254. RUBIA. Pliny. Madder.

Calyx 5-toothed; corolla bellshaped, spread out, 4 or 5-lobed; stamens 4 or 5; fruit fleshy, bald, rather round.

1. *Rubia tinctorum*. Dyers' madder. \*

Stem rough; leaves annual, usually 6 in a whirl; corolla usually 4-cut; lobes oblong, rather callous.

*Rubia tinctorum*, Raii Syn. 223, 2; Ger. em. 1118, 1; Lin. S. P. 158.

*Rubia major sativa*, sive *hortensis*, Park. 274.

Red madder.

Cultivated; perennial; May to August.

Root red; leaves ovate, lanceolate, rough above; calyx scarce any.—Root emmenagogue; dyes a fine red colour.

2. *Rubia peregrina*. Foreign madder.

Stem rough; leaves perennial, 4 or 6 in a whirl, elliptical; above smooth, shining; corolla 5-cut; lobes mucronate, awned.

*Rubia sylvestris aspera*, quæ *sylvestris Dioscoridis*, Raii Syn. 223, 1.

*Rubia minima*, Ger. em. 1120, 6.

*Rubia sylvestris*, Park. 274.

*Rubia peregrina*, Lin. S. P. 158.

*Rubia Anglica*, Huds. Fl. Angl. ed. 1, 54.

*Rubia tinctorum* l, With. Bot. Arr. 193.

Wild madder. Six-leaved madder.

Dunghills and fields; perennial; June and July.

Root creeping; stem branched, trailing, perennial; leaves dark green; panicles forked, terminal; corolla yellowish.

## Fam. VIII. 43. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ. De Candolle.

*Caprifolia*. Jussieu.

*Calyx* 1-leaved, adherent to the ovary, rarely free, 4 or 5-cut, generally with 2 or 3 bracteæ at the base; *corolla* on the ovary, regular, 1-petal, 4 or 5-cut, or 4 or 5 petals, enlarged at bottom, often soldered; *stamens* as many as the lobes or petals, alternating with them; *ovary* 1, many-celled; *style* 1 or 0; *stigma* 1 to 3; *fruit* a berry or nuculanium, 1 or many-celled, often crowned; *seed* pendent; perisperm fleshy; corculum small, in the tip of the perisperm; radicle above.—*Stem* shrubby; *leaves* opposite; *flowers* axillary or terminal, corymbose.

*Calyx* bracteated; *corolla* 1-petaled;  
*stamens* 4, 2 short ..... LINNÆA. 255.

*Cal.* bracteated; *cor.* 1-pet. irreg.;  
*stam.* 5; *style* 1; *peduncles* 2-flowered .. XYLOSTEON. 256.

*Cal.* bracteated; *cor.* 1-pet. irreg.;  
*stam.* 5; *style* 1; *peduncle* 1-flowered PERICLYMENUM. 257.

*Cal.* bracteated; *cor.* 1-pet. reg.;  
*stam.* 5; *style* 0; *berry* 1-seeded;  
*flowers* all fertile ..... VIBURNUM. 258.

*Cal.* bracteated; *cor.* 1-pet. reg.;  
*stam.* 5; *style* 0; *berry* 1-seeded;  
*flowers* outer barren ..... OPULUS. 259.

*Cal.* bracteated; *cor.* 1-pet. reg.;  
*stam.* 5; *style* 0; *nuculanium* 5-seeded .. SAMBUCUS. 260.

*Cal.* bracteated; *corolla* 4-petaled;  
*nuculanium* 4 or 5-seeded ..... ILEX. 263.

*Bracteæ* 0; *corolla* 4-petaled;  
*drupe* naked; *nut* 2-celled ..... CORNUS. 261.

*Bracteæ* 0; *corolla* 5-petaled;  
*berry* crowned, 5-seeded ..... HEDERA. 262.

A. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ VERÆ. *Calyx* bracteated;  
*corolla* 1-petaled; *style* simple.

## I. 255. LINNÆA. Haller.

Linne.

*Calyx* 5-cut, bracteated; *bracteæ* 2 or 4, persisting; *corolla* bellshape, 5-lobed; *stamens* 4, 2 shorter than the others; *stigma* globose; *berry* dry, ovate, 3-celled; cells 2-seeded.—*Stem* woody, creeping; *leaves* opposite, evergreen; *surculi* upright, above naked, 2-flowered.

*Linnæa borealis.*

Northern lane.

Leaves roundish, crenated.

*Campanula serpyllifolia Bauhin Prod.* 35.

Linnæa, 299, *Haller Hist.* 1, 131.

*Linnæa borealis, Lin. S. P.* 880.

Dry alpine woods; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* prostrate, long, creeping; *leaves* petioled; *flowers* drooping; *corolla* red or white, variegated, smells at night like meadow-sweet.

## II. 256. XYLOSTEON. Rivinus. Upright-honeysuckle.

*Calyx* 5-toothed; *corolla* tubular, tube swollen at bottom; limb 5-cut, unequal; *stamens* 5; *filaments* long, woolly; *stigma* globose; *berry* separate, connate at bottom, 2-celled, many-seeded; or united into 1 with 2 umbilici. — *Stem* shrubby, upright; *leaves* opposite, petioled; *peduncles* axillary, 2-flowered.

*Xylosteon dumetorum.*

Bush upright-honeysuckle.

*Leaves* not in the least cut, downy; *pedicells* perpendicular; *berries* distinct.

*Periclymenum rectum Germanicum, Ger. em.* 1294, 2.

*Periclymenum rectum flore rubro, Park.* 1462.

*Xylosteum, Rivinus Monop. irr.* 120.

*Lonicera Xylosteum, Lin. S. P.* 248.

*Lonicera pubescens, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 372.

Dry bushy places; shrubby; May.

*Stem* 8 feet high; *leaves* ovate, soft; *corolla* yellow; *upper leaf* 4-cut; lower strapshape, not cut; *bractæ* linear, spreading. — *Stem* bored for tobacco-pipes; wood hard used for teeth of rakes.

## III. 257. PERICLYMENUM. Dioscorides. Woodbine.

*Calyx* 5-toothed; *bractæ* 2; *corolla* tubular, 5-cut, irregular, 2-lipped; *stamens* 5, as long as the corolla; *stigma* globose; *berries* distinct, 3-celled, many-seeded. — *Stem* ligneous, twining; *leaves* deciduous, often connate; *flowers* sessile, terminal and capitate or axillary, whirled, 6-flowered.

1. *Periclymenum perfoliatum.* Thorowleaved woodbine.

*Upper leaves* united at bottom, perfoliated; *flowers* in whirls; *calyx* scarcely cut.

*Periclymenum perfoliatum, Ger. em.* 891, 2.

*Periclymenum perfoliatum sive Italicum, Park.* 1460.

*Lonicera Caprifolium, Lin. S. P.* 247.

Italian honeysuckle.

Woods; shrubby; May and June.

*Leaves* ovate, blunt, not in the least cut, bald; *corolla* yellowish red at the bottom, odoriferous.

2. *Periclymenum vulgare.*

*Common woodbine.*

*Leaves* distinct; *flowers* in heads, imbricate; *calyx* five-toothed.

*Caprifolium Germanicum*, *Raii Syn.* 458, 1.

*Periclymenum*, *Ger. em.* 891, 1.

*Periclymenum* seu *Caprifolium vulgare*, *Park.* 1460.

*Lonicera Periclymenum*, *Lin. S. P.* 247.

*Common honeysuckle. Caprifoly.*

Woods and hedges; shrubby; May to July.

*Leaves* ovate, not in the least cut, slightly downy; *corolla* red on the outside, yellowish inside; upper lip 3-cut, lower 2-cut.

β. *quercifolium.* *Leaves* sinuated.

*Caprifolium nou perfoliatum*, *foliis sinuosis*, *Raii Syn.* 458, 2.

B. *Calyx* bracteated; *corolla* 1-petaled; *style* 0; *stigmata* 3.

IV. 258. VIBURNUM. Varro.

*Wayfaring tree.*

*Calyx* small, 5-cut; *corolla* bellshape, 5-lobed; *stamens* 5; *style* 0; *stigmata* blunt; *berry* naked, 1-seeded; *seed* compressed.—*Leaves* opposite, clothlike; *petioles* naked; *flowers* umbelled, corymbus terminal, all hermaphrodite; *berries* black.

*Viburnum farinosum.*

*Mealy wayfaring-tree.*

*Leaves* heartshape, serrate, veined, beneath clothlike.

*Viburnum*, *Raii Syn.* 460, 1; *Park.* 1448.

*Lantana sive Viburnum*, *Ger. em.* 1490.

*Viburnum Lantana*, *Lin. S. P.* 384.

*Viburnum farinosum*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 168.

*Pliant mealy-tree. Cotton-tree.*

Woods and hedges, in chalky soils; tree; May.

*Leaves* downy; down radiated.—*Bark* affords birdlime; *berries* astringent.

V. 259. OPULUS. Ruellius.

*Gueldres-rose.*

*Calyx* small, 5-cut; *corolla* bellshape, 5-lobed; *stamens* 5; *berry* naked, 1-seeded; *seed* compressed.—*Leaves* opposite; *petioles* leafy at bottom, glandular at the tip; *flowers* umbelled; corymbus terminal; outer flowers radiating, irregular, barren; inner hermaphrodite; *berries* red.

*Opulus palustris.*

Marsh Gueldres-rose.

Leaves bald, 3-lobed, sharply-toothed; petioles glandular.

*Opulus*, Raii Syn. 460, 1.

*Sambucus aquatilis*, sive *palustris*, Ger. em. 1424, 1.

*Sambucus aquatica*, sive *palustris*, Park. 209.

*Viburnus Opulus*, Lin. S. P. 384.

Water elder. Whitten-tree. Oppel-tree. Dwarf plane-tree.

Damp woods and hedges; tree; June.

# VI. 260. SAMBUCUS. Pliny.

Elder.

*Calyx* small, 5-cut; *corolla* rotate, 5-lobed; *stamens* 5; *nuculanum* 1-celled; *pyrenæ* 3, 1-seeded.—*Stem* herbaceous or arborescent; *leaves* opposite, pinnate with an odd one, or bipinnate, rarely 2-glandular; *flowers* umbellate, corymbus terminal; *berry* black.

a. *Ebulus*. *Stem* herbaceous; *stipules* leaflike; *stamens* upright; *flowers* pedicelled; *corolla* bellshape rotate.

1. *Sambucus humilis*.

Dwarf elder.

*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* pinnate; leaflets lanceolate; *stipules* petioled, leaflike, ovate; *cymes* 3 or 5-parted.

*Sambucus humilis* seu *Ebulus*, Raii Syn. 461, 4.

*Ebulus* sive *Sambucus humilis*, Ger. em. 1426; Park. 209.

*Sambucus Ebulus*, Lin. S. P. 385.

*Sambucus herbacea*, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med. 170.

Danewort. Wallwort.

Ruins and waysides; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* simple, upright; *leaves* dark green, serrated, leaflets equal at the base, glandular.—*Root* violently cathartic in doses of ʒjs.; *leaves* drive away mice, and are supposed to prevent disease in swine if used as litter; *berries* dye blue.

b. *Stem* arborescent; *stipules* 0; *stamens* divaricating; *flowers* nearly sessile; *corolla* rotate.

2. *Sambucus niger*.

Black elder.

*Stem* arborescent; *leaves* pinnate; leaflets ovate, serrated; *cymes* 5 or 7-parted.

*Sambucus*, Raii Syn. 461, 1; Ger. em. 1422.

*Sambucus vulgaris*, Park. 207.

*Sambucus nigra*, Lin. S. P. 385.

Common elder.

Woods and hedges; tree; June.

*Stem* arborescent, much branchy; *leaflets* mostly 5, bald; *berry* globose, blood-purple.—*Plant* narcotic, wood hard, tough, yellow; inner bark purgative, acrid, and in small doses diuretic; leaves purgative, drive away insects; flowers in decoction diaphoretic, and expectorant, used to flavour vinegar, deleterious to turkeys; berries poisonous to all poultry, laxative and diaphoretic, used to colour wines.

*β. viridis.* *Berries* green or white.

*Sambucus acinis albis*, *Raii Syn.* 461, 2.

*Sambucus fructu albo*, *Ger. em.* 1422, 2; *Park.* 208.

*White-berried elder.*

*γ. laciniata.* *Leaves* jagged; *berries* greenish white.

*Sambucus laciniato folio*, *Raii Syn.* 461, 3; *Park.* 208.

*Sambucus laciniatis foliis*, *Ger. em.* 1422, 3.

*Parsley-leaved elder.*

*C. Calyx* not bracteated; *corolla* many-petaled; *style* 1.

## VII. 261. CORNUS. Pliny.

*Cornel.*

*Calyx* 4-toothed; *corolla* 4-petaled; *stamens* 4; *drupe* not crowned; nut 2-celled, 2-seeded.

1. *Cornus sanguinea.*

*Bloody cornel.*

*Stem* arborescent; branches upright; *leaves* ovate, both sides green; *cyme* naked, depressed.

*Cornus fœmina*, *Raii Syn.* 460, 1; *Ger. em.* 1467; *Park.* 1521.

*Cornus sanguinea*, *Lin. S. P.* 171.

*Wild cornel-tree.* *Dogberry.* *Hounds-tree.* *Hounds-berry.* *Prick-timber.* *Gatter-tree.*

*Woods* and hedges; shrubby; July.

*Branches* opposite, dark purple; *leaves* not in the least cut; *flowers* white, odoriferous; *drupe* black.—*Wood* hard, smooth, used for skewers; leaves change to blood-red in autumn; *drupe* bitter, styptic, dyes purple, long in ripening, when ripe yield a viscid oil.

2. *Cornus herbacea.*

*Herbaceous cornel.*

*Stem* herbaceous; branches binate; *leaves* opposite, sessile, distinctly ribbed; *umbells* axillary, peduncles involucreted.

*Chamæpericlymenum*, *Raii Syn.* 261, 1; *Ger. em.* 1296, 5; *Park.* 1461.

*Cornus Suecica*, *Lin. S. P.* 171.

*Cornus herbacea*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 71.

*Cornus biramis*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 221.

*Dwarf cornel.* *Dwarf honeysuckle.*

*Alpine* fields; perennial; June and July.



Root creeping; stem 4-angular, one foot high, tip 2-cut; umbell simple, in the fork; involucre 4-leaved, persisting; flowers purplish; drupe sweetish.

VIII. 262. HEDERA. Pliny.

Ivy.

*Calyx* 5-toothed; *corolla* 5-petaled; *stamens* 5, longer than the petals; *anthers* 2-forked at bottom; *style* short; *stigma* simple; *ovary* 5-celled, cells 1-seeded; *berry* only 1-celled, crowned with the calyx.—*Stem* shrubby, sarmentose, climbing on walls and trees; *leaves* alternate, evergreen; *petioles* dilated at bottom; *flowers* umbelled, terminal.

*Hedera communis*.

Common ivy.

*Leaves* 5-angular, 5-lobed; uppermost ovate, swelled, upright.

*Hedera communis* major and minor, *Raii Syn.* 459, 1.

*Hedera corymbosa*, *Ger. em.* 856, 1.

*Hedera arborea* sive *scandens* et *corymbosa communis*, *Park.* 678.

*Hedera Helix*, *Lin. S. P.* 292.

Climbing ivy. Berrybearing ivy.

Walls and trees; shrubby; October.

*Leaves* petioled, edge not in the least cut, dark green; *flowers* green.—*Root* used to whet knives; *leaves* nauseous, used in the atrophy of children, and as a cover to issues instead of a plaster; berries slightly acid, emetic and purgative; gum strong smelling, attractive of fish.

β. *sterilis*. *Herb* trailing on the ground; *leaves* 3-angular; *flowers* 0.

*Hedera Helix*, *Ger. em.* 857, 2; *Park.* 678.

Barren ivy. Creeping ivy. Ground ivy.

D. AQUIFOLIACEÆ. Ovary free.

IX. 263. ILEX. Pliny.

Holly.

*Calyx* very small, 4-toothed; *corolla* 4-petaled, soldered at the base; *stamens* 4; *stigmata* 4; *nuculanum* 1-celled; *pyrenæ* 4, streaked, 1-seeded.—*Stem* arborescent or shrubby; *leaves* alternate, evergreen, spinose; *peduncles* axillary, many, 2-bracteated.

*Ilex vulgaris*.

Common holly.

*Leaves* ovate, pointed, spinous, shining, waved; *flowers* nearly umbelled.

*Agriifolium*, *Raii Syn.* 466, 1; *Ger. em.* 1338.

*Agriifolium* sive *aquifolium*, *Park.* 1486.

*Ilex Aquifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 181.

*Aquifolium vulgare*, *Gartner Fr. et Sem.* 2, 72. -

Hulver. Holme.

Woods and hedges; tree; May.

*Lower leaves* thorny, upper unarmed; *nuculania* scarlet, crowned with the persisting stigmata.—*Wood* hard, smooth; bark yields birdlime; berries a great resource for small birds in winter, and are used in colic.

Fam. IX. 44. LORANTHIDEÆ. *Loranthæ*, Richard and Jussieu.

*Calyx* 1-leaved, adherent to the ovary, mostly bracteated; *bractæ* 2 or 3; *corolla* on the ovary, regular; petal 1, 4 or 5-cut; or 4 or 5, soldered at the base; *stamens* 4 or 5; opposite to the lobes or petals; *ovary* many-celled; *style* 1; *stigma* 1; *fruit* fleshy or dry; *ovule* 1, attached to the apex; perisperm fleshy; corculum cylindrical, axile; cotyledons 2; radicle above, roundish, slightly elevated from the perisperm.—*Plant* parasitic; *stem* woody; *leaves* opposite; *stipules* 0; *flowers* axillary or terminal, solitary or spiked.

I. 264. VISCUM. Pliny. *Misseltoe*.

*Monoicous* or *dioicous*.—*Calyx* scaly, scales prominent, not cut; *corolla* 4-petaled, petals short, soldered at bottom; *anthers* 4, sessile, inserted in the middle of the petals; *ovary* connate to the edge of the calyx; *stigma* 1; *berry* globose, 1-seeded.—*Plant* parasitic, shrubby or under-shrubby; *leaves* opposite, thick; *flowers* axillary, sessile.

*Viscum album*.

*White misseltoe*.

*Leaves* lanceolate, blunt; *flower-heads* axillary.

*Viscum*, *Raii Syn.* 464, 1; *Ger. em.* 1350.

*Viscum vulgare*, *Park.* 1392.

*Viscum album*, *Lin. S. P.* 1451.

*Missel*.

On trees; shrubby; May.

*Stem* much branched, jointed; *leaves* pale green, ligulate, coriaceous, many-ribbed; *head* few-flowered; *flowers* yellowish green; *receptacle* fleshy; *berry* white.—Leaves used against epilepsy and other spasmodic diseases, also against the rot in sheep; bark and berries yield birdlime: propagated by rubbing the berries on the bark of trees so as to make them adhere. The viscum quercus of the ancient druids, to which many magical properties were attributed, is supposed by De Candolle not to be this plant, but the loranthus, because he has never found the viscum growing upon oak, although common in the countries formerly de-

voted to the druidical religion; and the loranthus grows commonly on the indigenous oaks of Italy, and is there taken for the misseltoe; so that it is probable the loranthus formerly grew on the oaks in the druidical countries, but was extirpated by them, from the great use made of it in their religious rites.

II. 265. ADOXA. Linnæus.

*Moscatell.*

*Calyx* 4 or 5-cut; bractæ 2 or 4, scalelike; *petals* 0; *stamens* 8 or 10, alternating with the lobes of the calyx; *anthers* roundish; *styles* 4 or 5; *berry* globular, umbilicated, 4 or 5-celled; cells 1-seeded.—*Stem* herbaceous; *root-leaves* biternate; *scape-leaves* 2, opposite, in the middle; *head* single, 5-flowered, cubical; *top-flower* 5-cut, decandrous, pentagynous; *side-flowers* 4-cut, octandrous, tetragynous.

*Adoxa tuberosa.*

*Tuberous moscatell.*

*Moschatellina foliis fumarie bulbosæ, Raii Syn.* 267, 1.

*Radix cava viridi flore, Ger. em.* 1091, 10.

*Ranunculus nemorosus, Moschatella dictus, Park.* 226.

*Alabastritis, sive dentaria minima, Park.* 621.

*Adoxa moschatellina, Lin. S. P.* 327.

*Small bunnikens holerwort.*

Shady places; perennial; April and May.

*Root* creeping, scaly; *flowers* greenish.—An anomalous plant scarcely referable to this or any other family.

Fam. X. 45. UMBELLIFERÆ. Jussieu.

*Umbellatæ,*  
Linnæus.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite, unisexual, or neuter, rarely diclinous; *calyx* adhering to the ovary, not cut, or 5-cut; *corolla* 5-petaled; petals often unequal, radiating, not cut or cut, inflected into a lacinule, falling off; *stamens* 5, simple, inserted between the calyx and the stylopodium; *anthers* ovate, nearly round, 2-celled; *styles* 2, persistent, sitting on a stylopodium; *stylopodium* dilated at bottom, covering the ovary; *fruit* 2-partible, ovules pendulous; *spermopodium* axile, usually 2-parted, thickened at bottom; *akenia* 2, vittated, or not vittated and then inodorous and insipid; *vittæ* resinbearing, aromatic, enclosed in the epicarp under the vallecules and commissures, or in the membranaceous endocarp; *seed* inverted; perisperm horny; corculum small, straight; radicle above; cotyledons linear,

ovate, nearly equal.—*Root* fusiform; *stem* mostly herbaceous; *leaves* alternate, cut, or compound, rarely undivided; *petiole* sheathing; *flowers* umbelled; umbells terminal or axillary, often divided into umbellules, naked or involucreted or involucellated, or both.

A. *Flowers regularly umbelled, white or reddish.*

A. 1. *Fruit ribbed, ribs naked.*

a. *Akenium roundish, vittated; vittæ epicarpic, dorsal and commissural.*

a. 1. *Involucrum and involucella many-leaved.*

*Calyx* 5-toothed; *petals* reverse ovate, nicked;  
*akenium* oblong, 5-ribbed; *stylopodium* scaly

DREPANOPHYLLUM. 276.

*Calyx* 5-toothed; *petals* uncut, involute;  
*akenium* oblong, 5-ribbed; ribs winged LIGUSTICUM. 292.

*Calyx* 5-toothed; *petals* uncut, involute;  
*akenium* oblong, 5-ribbed ..... PSEUDOSPERMUM. 293.

*Calix* 5-toothed; *petals* uncut, broad-based;  
*akenium* ovate, oblong, spongy ..... CRITHMUM. 283.

a. 2. *Involucrum 0 or few-leaved, deciduous; involucella many-leaved, regular.*

*Petals* heartshape, equal; *calyx* very small;  
*aken.* oblong, 5-ribbed; *involucella* ovate ..... SIUM. 277.

*Pet.* heartshape, broad, equal; *cal.* very small;  
*aken.* oblong, 5-ribbed; *involucella* linear .. BUNIUM. 288.

*Pet.* heartshape, reverse ovate, equal;  
*cal.* 5-toothed; *aken.* ovate, semiglobose,  
5-ribbed ..... CICUTA. 279.

*Pet.* heartshape, nearly equal; lacinule short;  
*aken.* ovate, 5-ribbed, crowned; *rays* fertile  
PHELLANDRIUM. 280.

*Pet.* heartshape, radiating; lacinule long;  
*aken.* truncate, 5-ribbed, crowned; *rays* barren  
..... CENANTHE. 281.

*Pet.* heartshape, radiating; lacinule short;  
*aken.* linear, awlshape, 5-ribbed; *rays* barren  
CHÆROPHYLLUM. 275.

*Pet.* lanceolate; *calyx* very small;  
*aken.* orbicular, laterally compressed;  
*umbells* simple ..... HYDROCOTYLE. 278.

a. 3. *Involucrum* 0, or few-leaved, deciduous; *involucella* halved.

*Involucella* many-leaved, erect; *petals* nicked;  
*akenium* elliptical, 5-ribbed ..... MEUM. 291.

*Involucella* 3-leaved, hanging; *pet.* heartshape;  
*akenium* ovate, 5-jugated ..... ÆTHUSA. 286.

a. 4. *Involucrum* and *Involucella* 0.

*Pet.* reverse ovate, bald; *lacinule* crenulate;  
*akenium* ovate, 5-ribbed ..... PIMPINELLA. 284.

*Petals* reverse heartshape;  
*akenium* linear, oblong, 5-ribbed ..... CARUM. 290.

*Petals* ovate, lanceolate; *lacinule* acute;  
*aken.* ovate, 5-jugated; *flow.* unisexual ..... TRINIA. 285.

b. *Fruit* globular, vittated; *vittæ* epicarpic, commissural,  
not dorsal.

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* 3-leaved, halved;  
*pet.* 2-lobed, radiating; *aken.* hemispherical,  
4-ribbed ..... CORIANDRUM. 301.

c. *Fruit* roundish, not vittated, inodorous, insipid.

*Involucel.* halved, 3-leaved; *pet.* rev. heartshape;  
*aken.* ovate, 5-ribbed; *ribs* crenulate ..... CONIUM. 287.

*Involucrum* and *involucel.* 0; *pet.* rev. ovate,  
equal; *aken.* oblong, 5-ribbed ..... ÆGOPODIUM. 289.

d. *Fruit* compressed; *vittæ* endocarpic.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved;  
*cal.* 5-toothed; *aken.* ovate, edged; *pet.* rev.  
heartshape, spreading ..... THYSSELINUM. 295.

*Involucella* many-leaved; *cal.* 0; *aken.*  
winged, 3-ribbed; *umbell* hemispherical.. ANGELICA. 297.

*Involucella* few-leaved; *cal.* 0;  
*aken.* margined, 3-ribbed; *umbell* flat IMPERATORIA. 296.

*Involucella* halved; *cal.* 5-lobed;  
*aken.* fungous; *pet.* ovate lanceolate,  
inflected ..... ARCHANGELICA. 298.

A. 2. *Fruit* ribbed; *ribs* armed.

a. *Ribs* hairy; *vittæ* epicarpic, dorsal and commissural.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved;  
*calyx* very small; *pet.* heartshape, hirsute;  
*akenium* reverse ovate, 5-ribbed ..... LIBANOTIS. 294.

b. *Ribs bristled, glochidated; vittæ epicarpic, dorsal and commissural.*

*Akenium* ovate, 5-ribbed; prickles united by a membrane at bottom; *invol.* pinnatifid DAUCUS. 265.

*Aken.* ovate, 3-ribbed, prickly; *involucrum* not cut; *pet.* rev. heartshape, strigose . . . . TORILIS. 268.

*Aken.* ovate, 5-ribbed; prickles in 2 rows; *involucella* many-leaved . . . . . CAUCALIS. 269.

*Aken.* oblong, 7-jugate; prickles in 1 or 2 rows, alternately; *involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved . . . . . TURGENIA. 270.

c. *Ribs armed, beaked; vittæ 0; inodorous, insipid.*

*Involucella* 5-leaved, not cut; *petals* equal; *akenium* beaked, 5 jugate; beak short . . . MYRRHIS. 274.

*Involucella* many-leaved, pinnatifid; *pet.* equal; *akenium* beaked; beak long . . . . . SCANDIX. 273.

*Involucella* 3 to 5-leaved, not cut; *pet.* equal; *aken.* awlshape, bald, beaked; beak short; *spermapodophore* naked . . . . . CEREFOLIUM. 271.

*Involucella* 3 to 5-leaved, not cut; *pet.* equal; *aken.* awlshape, thorny, beaked; beak short; *spermapodophore* fringed . . . . . ANTHRISCUS. 272.

### A. 3. Fruit not ribbed.

a. *Fruit compressed, armed; vittæ epicarpic, dorsal, and commissural.*

*Involucrum* and *involucella* few-leaved; *pet.* radiating; *aken.* 4-vittated; *dorsal vittæ* clavate . . . . . SPONDYLIIUM. 299.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved; *pet.* radiating; *aken.* margined, thickened; *dorsal vittæ* 4, threadshape . . . . . TORDYLIIUM. 300.

b. *Fruit roundish, armed; vittæ endocarpic.*

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved; *aken.* ovate, chaffy; *cal.* 5-toothed; *pet.* rev. heartshape . . . . . SANICULA. 267.

### B. Flowers regularly umbelled, yellow or greenish.

a. *Fruit ribbed; ribs naked; vittæ epicarpic, dorsal, and commissural.*

*Invol.* 0; *akenium* oblong, 3-angular; *albumen* involute . . . . . SMYRNIUM. 308.

*Invol.* 0; *akenium* ovate, 5-ribbed;  
*petals* involute ..... FÆNICULUM. 307.

*Invol.* 0; *akenium* roundish, 3-ribbed;  
*petals* roundish; *lacinule* blunt ..... APIUM. 306.

*Involucella* many-leaved; *petals* ovate;  
*lacinule* pointed; *aken.* ovate, 5-ribbed  
 PETROSELINUM. 305.

*Involucella* many-leaved; *pet.* incurved;  
*akenium* ovate, compressed, margined;  
*calyx* 5-lobed ..... PEUCEDANUM. 302.

*Involucella* many-leaved; *pet.* incurved;  
*aken.* ovate, compressed; *calyx* 0 ..... SILAUS. 304.

b. *Fruit* ribbed, inodorous, insipid; *vittæ* 0.

*Involucellum* 5-leaved; *akenium* ovate,  
 oblong, 5-ribbed; ribs 2-keeled ..... BUPLEURUM. 309.

c. *Fruit* ribless, compressed; *vittæ* epicarpic, dorsal and  
 commissural.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* 0; *pet.* involute;  
*dorsal vittæ* 4, equal, acute ..... PASTINACA. 303.

d. *Fruit* ribless, venulose, inodorous, insipid; *vittæ* 0.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* 5-leaved;  
*akenium* ovate; *calyx* toothed ..... AGOSTANA. 310.

C. *Flowers* capitate, sessile, white; *akenium* chaffy;  
*calyx* 5-toothed.

*Involucrum* 3 to 5-leaved; *involucella* 1-leaf,  
 topshape; *aken.* immersed in the *involucella*;  
*flowers* unisexual ..... ECHINOPHORA. 282.

*Flowers* intermixed with chaffs;  
*aken.* ovate, hispid, chaffy ..... ERYNGIUM. 311.

# I. 266. DAUCUS. Dioscorides.

Carrot.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved; leaflets pinna-  
 tid; *calyx* 5-toothed, small; *petals* nicked, unequally  
 2-lobed; *lacinule* oblique, flexuous, keeled; *fruit* ovate;  
*akenium* ovate; *latuscule* 5-ribbed; ribs bristly, bristles in  
 1 row; *vallecules* 4, prickly; prickles in a single row, con-  
 nected at bottom by a membrane containing *vittæ*; *sperma-*  
*podium* simple, bristlelike.—*Umbells* many-rayed, flat when  
 flowering.

1. *Daucus vulgaris*.*Common carrot.*

*Stem* and *leaves* hispid; *petioles* ribbed underneath; lobes of the leaflets slender, linear, pointed; *umbells* when in fruit concave; *prickles* of the akenia bald, hooked at the tip.

*Daucus vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 218, 2.

*Pastinaca sylvestris tenuifolia*, *Ger. em.* 1028, 1; *Park.* 902.

*Staphylinus*, *Rivinus Pent.* 28.

*Daucus Carota*, *Lin. S. P.* 348.

*Caucalis Carota*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 114.

*Wild carrot. Bird's nest. Bee's nest.*

Edges of fields; annual; June and July.

*Root* fusiform; *leaves* tripinnate; *flowers* white; of the centre blood-colour.—*Seeds* diuretic, carminative, and their infusion useful in gravelly complaints.

*β. polygamus.* *Marginal flowers* of the umbels mostly male; *akenium* yellow; prickles very large.

*γ. maritimus.* *Leaves* dark glossy green, hairy; segments deeply cloven; *flowers* all white.

*Daucus maritimus*, *Lamarck Encyc. Meth.* 1, 634.

*δ. flavus.* *Roots* large, deep yellow, or white.

*Daucus sativus radice lutea et alba*, *Raii Syn.* 218, 1.

*Pastinaca sativa tenuifolia*, *Ger. em.*

*Pastinaca tenuifolia sativa lutea*, *Park.* 902.

*Yellow carrots.*

Cultivated; biennial; June and July.

*ε. atro-rubens.* *Roots* large, blackish red.

*Daucus sativus radice atrorubente*, *Raii Syn.* 218, 1.

*Pastinaca sativa atrorubens*, *Ger. em.* 1027.

*Pastinaca sativa altera atrorubens*, *Park.* 901.

*Red carrots. Black carrots.*

Cultivated in deep rich soils; biennial; June and July.

*Roots* of both these cultivated varieties saccharine, nutritive, to man and beast; but when horses are kept upon them for some time they induce hæmaturia; in poultices they abate the pain and foetor of foul and cancerous ulcers.

2. *Daucus? maritimus*.*Sea-carrot.*

*Stem* woolly, scored; *leaflets* dilated, fleshy, rounded, hirsute; *umbell* when in fruit convex.

*Daucus maritimus*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 290; not of Lamarck.

*Daucus Carota γ*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 300.

Rocks on the sea-coasts; annual; July and August.

*Stem* 2 feet high; *leaves* woolly, leaflets cloven, broad, round at the end, curled; *involucrum* pinnatifid; *involucella* cut or not cut; *akenium* with 4 large deeply toothed ridges, and 3 small intervening ones; teeth flat.



II. 267. SANICULA. Brunsfel. *Sanicle,*

*Involucrum* pinnatifid; involucella many-leaved; *flowers* glomerate; *calyx* 5-toothed; *petals* equal, reverse heart-shape; lacinule lanceolate, channelled, toothed at the tip; *fruit* round, crowned with the calyx and long reflexed style; *akenium* ovate, covered with hooked spines; *spermopodium* 0; *vittæ* many, epicarpic.

*Sanicula Europea.*

*European sanicle.*

*Stem* leafless; *leaves* 5-lobed; lobes 3-cut, toothed; *flowers* all nearly sessile.

*Sanicula* sive *Diapensia*, *Raii Syn.* 221, 1; *Ger. em.* 948, 1.

*Sanicula vulgaris* sive *Diapensia*, *Park.* 532.

*Sanicula europæa*, *Lin. S. P.* 339.

*Astrantia Diapensia*, *Scop. Carn.* 2, 304.

*Caucalis Sanicula*, *Crantz* 228.

*Woods and copses*; perennial; May.

*Root* fleshy; *stem* 18 in. high; *leaves* petioled, bald; *umbell-rays* unequal, often branched; *flowers* whitish, uniform, hermaphrodite and female fertile, male barren; female flowers often apetalous.

III. 268. TORILIS. Adanson. *Hedge-parsley.*

*Involucrum* 1 to 5-leaved; *involucella* 5 to 8-leaved; leaves adpressed; *calyx* 5-toothed, persisting, equal; *petals* reverse-heartshape, 2-lobed, strigose; lacinule short, channelled, lanceolate; *fruit* ovate; *akenium* ovate, slender above; latuscule 3-ribbed; vallecules 4, 4-vittated; ribs and vallecules covered with bristles and prickles; prickles rough, distinct; *spermopodium* threadshape, bristlelike, slightly 2-cut; *spermopodophore* fringed, hairs adpressed.

a. *Umbells* terminal; *akenium* equally muriated.

1. *Torilis rubella.*

*Red hedge-parsley.*

*Involucrum* and *involucella* 5-leaved; prickles of the *akenium* incurved, rough, apiculated.

*Caucalis minor flosculis rubentibus*, *Raii Syn.* 219, 4; *Ger. em.* 1022, 5.

*Caucaulis minor flore rubente*, *Park.* 921.

*Tordylium Anthriscus*, *Lin. S. P.* 346.

*Caucalis Anthriscus*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 114.

*Torilis Anthriscus*, *Sprengler Umbel.* 24.

*Torilis rubella*, *Mænoch Meth.* 143.

*Hedges*; annual; July.

*Stem* upright, 2 feet high, hairy, hairs deflexed; *leaves* bipinnatifid; *umbells* terminal, many-cut, crowded; *fruit* violet at the tip.

2. *Torilis infesta*. Troublesome hedge-parsley.

*Involucrum* 1-leaved, or 0; prickles of the fruit turned to the base, rough, glochidated; terminal leaflet largest.

*Caucalis segetum minor*, *anthriscu hispido similis*, *Raii Syn.* 220, 5.

*Scandix infesta*, *Lin. Syst. Nat. ed. 12*, 732.

*Caucalis arvensis*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 113.

*Caucalis infesta*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Caucaulis Helvetica*, *Jacq. Hort. Vind.* 3, 16.

*Spreading corn-parley*. Corn hensfoot.

Fields and waysides; annual; July.

*Stem* 18 inches high, knotty, much branched; branches divaricating; umbells terminal; rays many, crowded.

b. *Umbells lateral, opposite to the leaves; seeds unequally muricated.*

3. *Torilis nodosa*. Knotted hedge-parsley.

*Stem* prostrate; umbells and fruit nearly sessile, lateral; prickles of the outside fruits hooked, glochidated; of the central fruits warty, scaly.

*Caucalis nodosa echinato semine*, *Raii Syn.* 220, 6; *Ger. em.* 1022, 6; *Park.* 921.

*Tordylium nodosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 346.

*Caucalis nodosa*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 114.

*Torilis nodosa*, *Gærtner Fr. et Sem.* 1, 82.

*Caucalis nodiflora*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3512.

*Knotted parsley.*

Edges of fields on chalk or sand; annual; May and June.

*Stem* branched, rough; leaves glaucous, bipinnate; leaflets cut.

## IV. 269. CAUCALIS. Hippocrates. Hens-foot.

*Involucrum* 1-leaved; involucella 3 to 8-leaved; leaves lanceolate, spread; calyx 5-toothed; 2 larger, lanceolate, exserted; petals 2-lobed; lacinule short, heartshape, lanceolate; fruit oval; akenium oblong, ovate; latuscule three-ribbed; vallecules 4-vittated, jugate, prickly; prickles in 2 rows, jugate or connate; spermapodium bristly, compressed, cut at the tip; spermapodophore scrobiculate.

*Caucalis daucoides*. Carrot hens-foot.

*Involucrum* 3 to 5-leaved; akenium-prickles ovate, hooked, bald.

*Caucalis tenuifolia, flosculis subrubentibus*, *Raii Syn.* 219, 1.

*Caucalis albis floribus*, *Ger. em.* 1021, 1.

*Caucalis tenuifolia purpurea*, *Park.* 920.

*Conium Royeni*, *Lin. S. P.* 350.

*Caucalis leptophylla*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 199; not of Linnæus.

*Caucalis daucoides*, *Lin. Syst. Nat. ed. 12*, 201.

*Fine-leaved bur-parsley.*

Chalky fields; annual; June.

*Stem* much branched; branches flexuous, divaricated; *leaves* triplicato-pinnate; ribs prickly beneath; *umbells* opposite to the leaves, 3-rayed, naked; *umbellules* many-flowered, only 3 or 4-fruited; *calyx-teeth* lanceolate, pointed, bald; *bristles* on the ribs of the akenium simple.

V. 270. TURGENIA. G. F. Hoffman. *Bur-parsley*.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* 3 to 5-leaved; leaves ovate, equal, not cut; *calyx* 5-toothed, teeth short, fringed; *petals* obliquely bent, radiating, 2-lobed; *lacinule* lanceolate, keeled; *fruit* oblong, gibbous; *akenium* oblong, gibbous, 7-jugate; *jugæ* prickly; prickles alternately 1 and 2-rowed; commissure contracted, furrowed in the middle, toothed on the edge near the bottom, crowned; *spermopodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.—*Flowers* of the centre male, barren, of the rays hermaphrodite, fertile.

*Turgenia latifolia*.

*Broad-leaved bur-parsley*.

*Leaves* pinnate, serrated.

*Caucalis arvensis echinata latifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 219, 2.

*Caucalis apii foliis flore rubro*, *Ger. em.* 1021, 2.

*Echinophora arvensis latifolia purpurea*, *Park.* 920.

*Caucalis Anglica flore rubente*, *Park.* 920.

*Caucalis major sature rubente flore*, *Park.* 919.

*Tordylium latifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 345.

*Caucalis latifolium*, *Lin. Syst. Veg. ed.* 12, 205.

*Turgenia latifolia*, *Hoffmann Umbell.* 59.

Chalky corn-fields; annual; July.

*Stem* 3 feet high, rough; *leaves* lanceolate, decurrent, rough; *umbells* opposite to the leaves or terminal, 3 or 4-rayed; *umbellules* many-flowered; *flowers* reddish; *fruits* 4 or 5, bristled, bristles purplish.

VI. 271. CEREFOLIUM. Tabernæmontanus. *Chervil*.

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* 3 to 5-leaved; *calyx* 0; *petals* flat, reverse ovate, reverse heartshape; *lacinule* inflected, very short, pointed; *fruit* ovate, oblong; *akenium* oblong, awlshape, half round, bald, ribless, without vittæ, beaked; beak short, 5-ribbed, terminated by the styles and stylopodium; *spermopodium* bristlelike, split at top; *spermopodophore* naked.

1. *Cerefolium sylvestre*.

*Wild chervil*.

*Stem* furrowed, joints turned; *leaves* smooth; *ribs* of the beak blunt.

*Cicutaria vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 207, 1.  
*Cicutaria alba*, *Historiæ Lugd. Ger. em.* 1038, 6.  
*Myrrhis sylvestris*, *Park.* 935.  
*Cerefolium sylvestre*, *Dillen Cat. Giess.* 51.  
*Chærophyllyum sylvestre*, *Lin. S. P.* 369.  
*Anthriscus sylvestre*, *Hoffm. Umbell.* 40.  
*Wild cicely. Cow-weed.*

Fields and hedges; perennial; April and May.

*Root* lactescent; *stem* 3 feet high, much branched; *leaves* tripinnate; *leaflets* acutely cut; *involucella* fringed.—*Roots* poisonous; herb occasionally used as a potherb, is much liked by cows, dyes a beautiful green; umbells dye yellow; plant indicates a fruitful soil.

2. *Cerefolium sativum.* *Cultivated chervil.*

*Stem* smooth, bald; *akenium* bald, shining; *ribs* of the beak acute.

*Cerefolium vulgare sativum*, *Ger. em.* 1038, 1.  
*Scandix Cerefolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 368.  
*Chærophyllyum sativum*, *Gærtner Fr. et Sem.* 1, 23.  
*Chærophyllyum Cerefolium*, *Crantz. Austr.* 191.  
*Cerefolium sativum*, *Besser Fl. Gall.* 1, 218.

Fields, also cultivated; annual; July.

*Herb* shining, pale; *stem* 2 feet high, branchy; *leaves* bipinnate, cut; *umbells* terminal and lateral, nearly sessile, 4 or 5-rayed.—*Herb* slightly aromatic, used in salads.

VII. 272. ANTHRISCUS. *Pliny.* *Rough-chervil.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* 3 to 5-leaved; *calyx* 0; *petals* flat, reverse ovate, reverse heartshape; *lacinule* inflected or very short, pointed; *fruit* ovate, oblong; *akenium* oblong, awlshape, half-round, ribless, muricated; *vittæ* 0; beak short, 5-ribbed, terminated by the stylopodium and style; *spermapodium* awlshape, tip 2-cut; *spermapodophore* fringed.

*Anthriscus vulgaris.* *Common rough-chervil.*

*Stem* equal; *leaves* prickly; prickles hooked, bald.

*Caucalis q. Myrrhis sylvestris seminibus asperis C. Bauhini*, *Raii Syn.* 220, 7.

*Cerefolium* sive *Myrrhis æquicolorum nova*, *Ger. em.* 1038, 5.  
*Myrrhis sylvestris Neapolitana*, atque etiam *Anglicana*, *Park.* 935.  
*Scandix Anthriscus*, *Lin. S. P.* 368.  
*Caucalis Scandix*, *Scop. Carn.* 2, 312.  
*Chærophyllyum Anthriscus*, *Villars Delph.* 643.  
*Caucalis scandicina*, *Roth Germ.* 2, 312.  
*Anthriscus vulgaris*, *Persoon Syn.* 1, 320.  
*Anthriscus Caucalis*, *Marsch. Fl. Taur. Cauc.* 1, 280.  
*Small hemlock chervil.*

Hedges and ruins; annual; May.

*Stem* 3 feet high, shining; *leaves* light green, hirsute, tripinnate; leaflets lobed; *umbells* lateral and terminal, 4 or 5-rayed.—*Herb* a warm salad.

VIII. 273. SCANDIX. Theophrastus. *Shepherds-needle*.

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* jagged; *petals* nearly equal, reverse ovate; lacinule inflected, pointed; *fruit* oblong, ribbed, compressed, beaked; beak very long; valves opening contrary to the parting of the fruit; *spermapodium* bristlelike; *spermapodophore* supported by 2 appendages.

*Scandix vulgaris*.

*Common shepherds-needle*.

*Leaves* bipinnate; leaflets pinnatifid; lobes linear, lanceolate, mucronulate; *involucella* cut.

*Scandix semine rostrato vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 207, 1.

*Pecten Veneris*, sive *Scandix*, *Ger. em.* 1040, 1.

*Scandix vulgaris*, seu *Pecten Veneris*, *Park.* 916.

*Scandix Pecten Veneris*, *Lin. S. P.* 368.

*Scandix Pecten*, *Persoon Syn.* 319.

*Venus' comb.* *Our lady's comb.* *Needle chervil.*

Corn-fields; annual; June and July.

*Stem* spreading; *leaves* smooth; *umbells* terminal, 2 or 3-rayed.

IX. 274. MYRRHIS. Dioscorides.

*Cicely*.

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* many-leaved; *petals* unequal, reverse ovate, 2-lobed; lacinule short, subulate; *fruit* oblong, beaked; beak 1-4th its length; *akenium* 5-jugated, ending in an awlshape stylopodium; *spermapodium* compressed, bristlelike, 2-cut.

*Myrrhis odorata*.

*Sweet cicely*.

*Cerefolium magnum*, sive *Myrrhis*, *Ger. em.* 1039, 3.

*Myrrhis major vulgaris*, sive *Cerefolium majus*, *Park.* 935.

*Scandix odorata*, *Lin. S. P.* 368.

*Odorata*, *Rivinus Pent.* 56.

*Chærophyllum odoratum*, *Lamarck Encyc. Meth.* 1, 683.

*Myrrhis odorata*, *Allioni Pedem.* 2, 28.

*Great chervil.* *Myrrhe.* *Sweet chervil.*

Mountainous fields; perennial; May.

*Root* aromatic; *stem* 18 in. high, streaked; *leaves* tripinnate, pale green; *umbells* terminal, many-rayed; *akenium* very large, shining, brown, aromatic.—*Akenia* used in the North to polish and scent floors and furniture.

X. 275. CHÆROPHYLLUM. Dioscor. *Cow-parsley.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* many-leaved; *calyx* 0; *petals* nearly equal, reverse heartshape, 2-lobed; *lacinule* short, inflected, oblique, channelled, pointed; *fruit* oblong, ending in a conical stylopodium and style; *akenium* linear, awl-shape, 5-ribbed; *vallecules* 4-vittated; *spermapodium* bristlelike, compressed, cut at the tip.

1. *Chærophylllum aureum.* *Golden cow-parsley.*

*Stem* tumid, angular, pilose; *leaves* pinnatifid, pointed, cut; *akenia* coloured; *style* longer than the stylopodium.

*Chærophylllum aureum*, *Lin. S. P.* 370.

Edges of fields; perennial; June.

*Stem* 3 feet high, solid, deflexed, hairy; *umbell* flat; *akenium* tawny, yellowish, smooth.

2. *Chærophylllum temulentum.* *Intoxicating cow-parsley.*

*Stem* spotted, below hispid; joints tumid; *leaflets* ovate, lobed, blunt.

*Cerefolium sylvestre*, *Raii Syn.* 207, 1; *Ger. em.* 1038, 2; *Park.* 915.

*Myrrhis*, *Rivinus Pent.* 49.

*Chærophylllum temulentum*, *Lin. S. P.* 370.

*Myrrhis temula*, *Gærtn. Fr. et Sem.* 1, 22.

*Chærophylllum temulum*, *Willd. S. P.* 1454.

*Scandix temula*, *Roth Germ.* 2, 317.

*Scandix nutans*, *Mœnch Meth.* 101.

*Wild chervil.*

Hedges; biennial; June and July.

*Stem* 3 feet high, obscurely striated; *leaves* bipinnate, hirsute; *umbells* drooping until they flower.

XI. 276. DREPANOPHYLLUM. Mœnch.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved, mostly cut; *flowers* barren and fertile; *calyx* 5-toothed, unequal; *petals* obovate, nicked, lobes equal; *lacinule* channelled, tip blunt; *stigma* capitate; *fruit* ovate, crowned with the calyx, scaly stylopodium and reflected style; *akenium* half-ovate, linear, oblong, 5-ribbed; ribs blunt; *vallecules* 4, slender, 1-vittated; *spermapodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.

*Drepanophyllum palustre.* *Marsh drepanophyllum.*

*Root-leaves* nearly bipinnate; *stem-leaves* pinnate; *leaflets* oblong, lanceolate, serrated, teeth acute, equal.

*Sium latifolium* foliis variis, *Raii Syn.* 211, 3.

*Sium majus latifolium*, *Ger. em.* 256.

*Sium latifolium*, *Bauh. Pin.* 15; *Lin. S. P.* 361.

*Coriandrium latifolium*, *Drantz Austr.* 212.

*Drepanophyllum palustre*, *Hoffmann Umb.* 110.

*Great water parsnep.* *Broad-leaved water-parsnep.*

Bogs and rivulets; perennial; July and August.

Root creeping; stem angular; leaves bald; leaflets mostly 7, lowermost sometimes cut; umbells terminal and lateral, flattish.—*Plant* acrid; roots supposed to be poisonous.

## XII. 277. SIUM. Dioscorides.

*Water-parsnep.*

*Involucrum* 0, or many-leaved, deciduous; *involucella* many-leaved, ovate; *calyx* slightly 5-toothed; *petals* equal, reverse heartshape, nicked; *lacinule* channelled, tip 2-cut, inflected; *fruit* ovate; *akenium* semi-ovate, 5-ribbed; ribs blunt; *spermopodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.

### 1. *Sium erectum.*

*Upright water-parsnep.*

Stem upright; leaves pinnate; leaflets unequally lobed and serrated; umbells peduncled, opposite to the leaves.

*Sium sive Apium palustre foliis oblongis*, *Raii Syn.* 211, 4.

*Sium majus angustifolium*, *Ger. em.* 256, 2.

*Sium minus alternum*, *Park.* 1241.

*Sium angustifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 1672.

*Sium erectum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl. ed.* 1, 103.

*Sium nodiflorum*, *Flor. Danica*, 247.

*Narrow-leaved water-parsnep.*

Ditches and rivulets; perennial; July and August.

Stem streaked; leaves quite bald; umbells hemispherical.

### 2. *Sium nodiflorum.*

*Joint-flowering water-parsnep.*

Stem procumbent; leaves pinnate; leaflets equal, ovate, unequally serrated; umbells sessile, opposite to the leaves.

*Sium umbellatum repens*, *Raii Syn.* 211, 5; *Ger. em.* 256, 3.

*Sium nodiflorum*, *Lin. S. P.* 361.

*Creeping water-parsnep.*

Watery places; perennial; July and August.

Root creeping; stem prostrate or swimming; leaflets 5 or 9, sessile; umbells nearly sessile, 5 or 7-cut; *involucrum* deciduous.—*Juice* in doses of 2 to 4 oz. either alone, or with milk, every morning, an excellent alterative in obstinate cutaneous diseases.

### 3. *Sium repens.*

*Creeping water-parsnep.*

Stem prostrate, creeping; leaves pinnate; leaflets roundish, toothed, incised; terminal leaflet largest, 3-lobed; umbells peduncled, opposite to the leaves.

*Sium repens*, *Lin. Suppl. Pl.* 181.

Marshes and inundated bogs; perennial; June to Aug.  
*Leaflets* roundish or wedgeshape, veiny; *umbells* 4 or 5-cut.

4. *Sium verticillatum*. *Whirled water-parsnep.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* pinnate; *leaflets* digitate, many-cut; lobes hairlike, divaricated, spread.

*Sium verticillatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 363.

*Sium verticillatum*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 314.

Salt marshes; perennial; July and August.

*Root* tuberculate; tubercles many, turnipshape; *stem* slightly branched; *leaves* mostly radical; *umbells* terminal, many-cut; *involucrum* 5-leaved, deflexed; *involucella* many-leaved.

5. *Sium aromaticum*. *Spicy water-parsnep.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* pinnate, *leaflets* ovate, toothed: *umbells* upright.

*Sium aromaticum Sium officinarum*, *Raii Syn.* 211, 1.

*Petroselinum Macedonicum Fuchsii*, *Ger. em.* 1016, 1.

*Sium vulgare*, vel *Amomum Germanicum*, *Park.* 914.

*Sium Amomum*, *Lin. S. P.* 362.

*Sium Amomum*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3456.

*Bastard stone-parsley. Hedge honewort.*

Damp chalk or clay soils; annual; August.

*Stem* 2 feet high, much branched; *uppermost leaflets* slenderest, sometimes pinnatifid; *umbells* terminal, 4-cut, upright while flowering.

6. *Sium segetum*. *Harvest water-parsnep.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* pinnatifid; *leaflets* many, roundish, toothed; *umbellules* drooping.

*Sium arvense sive segetum*, *Raii Syn.* 211, 2.

*Selinum sili foliis*, *Ger. em.* 1018.

*Selinum segetale*, *Park.* 932.

*Sium segetum*, *Lin. S. P.* 362.

*Sium segetum*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 355.

*Honewort. Corn-parsley.*

Damp chalky corn-fields; annual; August.

*Stem* branched; *leaflets* ovate; terminal 3-cut; *umbells* terminal, 2 or 3-cut; *umbellules* 4 or 5-flowered.

7. *Sium inundatum*. *Inundation water-parsnep.*

*Stem* creeping; *lower leaves* submersed, many-parted, hairlike, upper leaves pinnatifid, cut; *umbells* 2 or 3-rayed.



*Sium pusillum* foliis variis, *Raii Syn.* 212, 6.

*Sison inundatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 363.

*Hydrocotyle inundatum*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 290.

*Least water-parsnep. Floating white-root.*

Standing water and inundations; annual; May.

*Stem* floating; *leaves* decompose; upper leaflets oblong, 3-cut or pinnate; *umbells* 2-cut, peduncled, opposite to the leaves; *umbellules* 5-flowered.

### XIII. 278. HYDROCOTYLE. Tournef. Marsh-pennywort.

*Umbells* simple, pedicelled; *involucrum* 2 or 4-leaved; *calyx* 0; *petals* 5, lanceolate, equal; *lacinule* inflexed, acute; *fruit* orbicular, compressed sideways, gibbous; *akenium* circular, lenticular; *edge* thin; *ribs* 3, blunt; *vallecules* very broad.

*Hydrocotyle vulgare.*

*Common marsh-pennywort.*

*Leaves* peltate, orbicular, crenate; *umbells* 5 or 8-flowered.

*Hydrocotyle vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 222, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 338.

*Cotyledon palustris*, *Ger. em.* 529, 5.

*Water pennywort. Sheepkilling pennygrasse. Pennyrot. White rot. Flowkwort.*

Bogs and watery places; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* creeping; *leaves* opposite, petioled, limb horizontal, pale green, shining; *peduncles* axillary, solitary, or in pairs; *bractee* 2, ovate, scariose; *umbells* often proliferous. —Supposed to render sheep dropsical, or rot them.

### XIV. 279. CICUTA. Pliny.

*Cow-bane.*

*Involucrum* 0, or few-leaved; *involucella* many-leaved; *calyx* 5-toothed; *petals* reverse ovate, heartshape; *lacinule* lanceolate, pointed; *fruit* roundish, crowned; *akenium* ovate, semiglobose, beaked; *ribs* 5, torulose; dorsal *vallecules* convex, 1-vittated; commissural 2-vittated, in a membrane; *spermapodium* 2-parted; *spermapodophore* very short; within the base of the akenia.

*Cicuta virosa.*

*Poisonous cowbane.*

*Leaves* pinnate; *leaflets* bald, lanceolate, serrate; *umbells* opposite to the leaves; *fruit* 2-globular.

*Sium alterum olusatrici facie*, *Raii Syn.* 212, 1; *Ger. em.* 256, 4.

*Sium majus alterum angustifolium*, *Park.* 1241.

*Cicutaria*, *Rivinus Pent. reg.*

*Cicuta virosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 366.

*Cicuta aquatica*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 3438.

*Coriandrum Cicuta*, *Roth Germ.* 130.

*Long-leaved watercresses. Long-leaved water-hemlock. Water cowbane.*

Ditches and river-sides; perennial; August.

*Root* tuberous; juice yellowish; *stem* 3 feet high, light green; *leaves* 2 or 3-pinnate; uppermost pinnate; *umbells* many rayed, convex.—Poisonous to mankind and kine, but not to horses, sheep, or goats; the smell being weak in the spring, cows are apt to be killed by it, but afterwards the odour enables them to avoid it.

XV. 280. PHELLANDRIUM. Pliny. *Water-hemlock.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* many-leaved; *flowers* peduncled; rays fertile; *calyx* 5-toothed, 2 larger; *petals* nearly equal, reverse heartshape; lacinule short, awlshape; *fruit* ovate, oblong, crowned; *akenium* ovate, oblong; ribs 5, marginal rib much the thickest; *dorsal vallecules* 4, 1-vittated; commissural 2, bowed; *spermapodium* divided.

*Phellandrium divaricatum.* *Spreading water-hemlock.*  
*Leaves* tripinnate, cut; leaflets and lobes divaricating.

*Phellandrium* sive *Cicutaria quorundam*, *Raii Syn.* 215, 1.

*Cicutaria palustris*, *Ger. em.* 1063, 2.

*Cicutaria palustris tenuifolia*, *Park.* 933.

*Phellandrium aquaticum*, *Lin. S. P.* 366.

*Ligusticum Phellandriuna*, *Crantz Austr.* 200.

(*Enanthe Phellandrium*, *Lamurek Fl. Fr.* 432.

*Horsebane.*

Ditches and rivers; biennial; June and July.

*Root* fusiform; fibres verticillate; *stem* flexuous; *leaves* spreading; *umbells* opposite to the leaves, many-rayed.—Renders horses paralytic, the disease being brought by an insect, the *curculio paraplecticus*, which inhabits the stems, and is cured by pigs' dung; leaves discutient in poultices; seeds used in doses of 1 to 3 drms. daily, in agues.

*β. fluitans.* *Leaves* floating, very long, transparent.

*Phellandrium* q. *Millefolium aquaticum* *Matthioli*, *Raii Syn.* 216, 1. \*

*Millefolium aquaticum*, *Ger. em.* 827, 2.

*Millefolium aquaticum vulgatum*, *Park.* 1256.

*Water-garrow. Water-fennel.*

XVI. 281. CENANTHE. Theophrastus. *Water-dropwort.*

*Involucrum* 0, 1 or many-leaved; *involucella* many-leaved; *flowers* peduncled, of the centre sessile, fertile; of the rays barren; *calyx* 5-toothed, teeth connate, 3 larger; *petals* difform, radiating, 2-lobed; lacinule long, awlshape; *fruit* ovate, crowned; *akenium* ovate, semicylindrical; ribs 5, torulose, barked; marginal thickest; *dorsal vallecules* 4-vittated; commissural 2-vittated, vittæ parallel; *spermapodium* divided.

1. *Cenanthe crocata*. *Yellow water-dropwort.*

*Leaves* bipinnate; leaflets all wedgeshape, many-cut, nearly equal; *involucrum* many-leaved.

*Cenanthe cicutæ facie Lobelii, Raii Syn.* 210, 3; *Park.* 894.

*Filipendula cicutæ facie, Ger. em.* 1059, 4.

*Cenanthe crocata, Lin. S. P.* 365.

*Hemlock dropwort. Dead tongue. Water lovage.*

*Water-sides; perennial; July.*

*Root* tuberous; tubers blunt, sessile, crowded; *stem* upright, 4 feet high; *leaves* dark green, bald; *umbells* terminal, many-rayed, hemispherical.—*Juice* of the root, or an infusion of the leaves in small doses, very efficacious in obstinate cutaneous diseases; in large doses produces a fatal tetanus; herb applied as a poultice to ulcers that form in the cleft of the hoof in kine.

2. *Cenanthe pimpinelloides*. *Pimpernell water-dropwort.*

*Root-leaves* 2-pinnate; leaflets wedgeshape, cut; *stem-leaves* pinnate; leaflets linear, not cut, long; *involucrum* many-leaved, linear.

*Cenanthe staphylini folio aliquatenus accedens, Raii Syn.* 210, 4.

*Cenanthe pimpinelloides, Lin. S. P.* 366.

*Parsley water-dropwort.*

*Salt marshes; perennial; June.*

*Root* tuberous; tubers slender, fusiform, peduncled; *stem* slightly branched; *umbells* terminal, many-rayed, flattish; *involucrum* rarely 1-leaved.

3. *Cenanthe peucedanifolia*. *Hogs-fennel water-dropwort.*

*Root-leaves* 2-pinnate; *stem-leaves* pinnate; leaflets all linear, pointed; *involucrum* 0; *fruit* rather cylindrical; *tubers* elliptical, sessile.

*Filipendula angustifolia, Ger. em.* 1059, 3.

*Cenanthe peucedanifolia, Pollich Pal.* 6, 289.

*Narrow dropwort.*

*Ditches and marshes; perennial; June.*

*Root* tuberous; tubers crowded; *stem* slightly branched, stronger than the former; *umbells* many-rayed; *umbellules* flat; centre reddish; rays white.

4. *Cenanthe fistulosa*. *Pipey water-dropwort.*

*Root-leaves* 2-pinnate; leaflets wedgeshape, flat; *stem-leaves* pinnate; leaflets and petioles cylindrical, pipey; *involucrum* scarcely any.

*Ceanothe aquatica*, *Raii Syn.* 210, 1.  
*Filipendula aquatica*, *Ger. em.* 1060, 5.  
*Ceanothe aquatica major*, *Park.* 1233.  
*Ceanothe fistulosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 365.  
*Common water-dropwort.*

Bogs and standing waters; perennial; July and August.

*Root* stoloniferous; *stem* 2 feet high, fistulous, bald;  
*root-leaves* sunk; *umbells* alternate with the leaves, 3 to  
 7-rayed; *involucrum* 1, 3, or 5-leaved; *petals* flesh-colour.

## XVII. 282. ECHINOPHORA. Columna. *Sea-parsnep.*

*Involucrum* 3 to 5-leaved, pinnate, spinous; *involucella*  
 1-leaved, topshape, unequally 6-cut; *umbells* radiated;  
*flowers* of the centre sessile, female; petals nicked: of the  
 rays pedicelled, male; calyx 5-toothed; petals unequal,  
 spreading; lacinule long, lanceolate, many-cut; *fruit*  
 crowned with the hardened involucrum and shining per-  
 sistent pedicells of the male flowers; *akenia* 2, 1 mostly  
 barren.

*Echinophora spinosa.*

*Spinous sea parsnep.*

*Leaves* pinnate; leaflets awlshape, spinous, 3-cut or not  
 cut at all.

*Echinophora maritima spinosa*, *Raii Syn.* 220, 1.

*Crithmum spinosum*, *Ger. em.* 533.

*Crithmum maritimum spinosum*, seu *Pastinaca marina*, *Park.* 1286.

*Echinophora spinosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 344.

*Prickly samphire.*

Sandy sea-shores; perennial; July.

*Root* fusiform, fleshy; *stem* much branched; *leaves* oppo-  
 site; *umbells* terminal, large.

## XVIII. 283. CRITHMUM.

*Samphire.*

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved; *calyx* 5-toothed;  
 teeth unequal, large; *petals* reverse ovate, keeled, nearly  
 equal; lacinule long, lanceolate, blunt; *fruit* ovate, ob-  
 long, crowned; *akenium* semi-ovate, 5-ribbed, barked,  
 spongy.

*Crithmum maritimum.*

*Sea-samphire.*

*Leaves* triternate; leaflets lanceolate, acute, fleshy.

*Crithmum maritimum*, *Raii Syn.* 217, 1; *Ger. em.* 533, 1.

*Crithmum maritimum vulgare*, *Park.* 1286.

*Crithmum maritimum*, *Lin. S. P.* 354.

*Herbe de Sainte Pierre. Rock samphire.*

Rocks on the sea-side; perennial; August.

Root torulose; stem 12 inches high, rather branched; leaves glaucous, bald; umbells terminal, hemispherical; umbellules crowded.—Herb in fruit pickled, used as sauce.

XIX. 284. PIMPINELLA. Myrepsus. Burnet-saxifrage.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* 0; *calyx* 0; *petals* nearly equal, bald, ovate, nicked; *lacinule* contracted, inflexed, channelled, crenulated; *stigma* globular; *fruit* ovate, roundish; *akenium* ovate, 5-ribbed; *vallecules* rather convex, many vittated; *commissures* banded, band white, longitudinal, in the middle; *spermapodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.—*Umbells* before flowering drooping.

1. *Pimpinella minor*.

Small burnet-saxifrage.

*Stem* striated, bald; *leaves* pinnate, bald; leaflets of the root-leaves roundish, acutely toothed; of the stem-leaves bipinnate, linear.

*Pimpinella saxifraga minor foliis sanguisorbæ*, *Raii Syn.* 213, 2.

*Bipinella*, sive *Saxifraga minor*, *Ger. em.* 1044, 2.

*Pimpinella saxifraga major nostras*, *Park.* 946.

*Pimpinella saxifraga*, *Lin. S. P.* 378.

*Pimpinella rotundifolia*, *Scopoli Carn.* 344.

*Tragoselinum Saxifraga*, *Mærch Meth.* 99.

Dry pastures; perennial; July and August.

Root aromatic; stem upright, rather rough; flower-leaves strapshape or ternate.

2. *Pimpinella nigra*.

Black burnet-saxifrage.

*Stem* streaked, pubescent; *leaves* pinnate, pubescent; leaflets of the root-leaves nearly heartshape, cut, bluntly toothed; of the stem-leaves bipinnate, linear.

*Pimpinella nigra*, *Willd. S. P.* 1471.

*Pimpinella Saxifraga* s, *Retz. Obs.* 3, 45.

Dry pastures; perennial; July and August.

Root aromatic; juice bluish; stem and leaves white, tomentose.—Root yields a blue essential oil, and communicates a blue colour to water or spirit when they are distilled from it.

3. *Pimpinella major*.

Great burnet-saxifrage.

*Stem* streaked, bald; *leaves* all pinnate, bald; leaflets ovate; lobes serrated; terminal leaflets 3-lobed.

*Pimpinella Saxifraga*, *Raii Syn.* 213, 1; *Ger. em.* 1044, 1.

*Pimpinella Saxifraga hircina major*, *Park.* 947.

*Pimpinella Saxifraga*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 127.

*Pimpinella magna*, *Lin. Mant.* 2, 219.

Woods and chalky fields; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* 2 feet high; *umbells* large, white.—*Root* acrid, tasting like pepper, sialogogue, used as a masticatory in tooth-ach, also externally to take away freckles, and in gargles to dissolve viscid mucus.

β. *rubra*. *Corolla* reddish purple.

*Pimpinella flore rubro*, *Rivinus Pont.* 81.

γ. *laciniata*. *Leaves* much cut.

*Pimpinella Saxifraga major*, degener, seu foliis dissectis, *Rail Syn.* 213, 1.\*

4. *Pimpinella media*. *Middle-size burnet-saxifrage.*

*Stem* streaked, bald; *leaves* pinnate; leaflets of the root-leaves nearly heartshape, 3-lobed, serrated; of the stem-leaves angularly cut.

*Pimpinella orientalis*, *Jacq. Austr.* 397.

*Pimpinella media*, *Hoffmann Fl. Germ.* 1, 146.

*Pimpinella Saxifraga*, 6, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 393.

Dry gravelly places; perennial; August and September.

5. *Pimpinella dissecta*. *Cut burnet-saxifrage.*

*Leaves* all pinnate; leaflets many-parted; lobes falcate and acute.

*Pimpinella saxifraga minor*, *Rail Syn.* 213, 3.

*Pimpinella saxifraga hircina minor*, *Park.* 947.

*Pimpinella dissecta*, *Retz. Obs.* 3, 30.

Dry, sandy, and chalk fields; perennial; July and Aug.

XX. 285. TRINIA. Hoffmann. *Rock-parsley.*

Dioicous—*Involucrum* and *involucella* few-leaved or deciduous; *petals* 5, equal, ovate, lanceolate; lacinule lanceolate, inflexed.—MALE. *Calyx* 5-toothed; *stamens* 5.—HERM. *Calyx* 0; *stamens* 5, imperfect; *fruit* ovate, crowned; *akenium* ovate, roundish, 5-jugate; jugæ sunk in, ribbed; *vallecules* 4, 1-vittated; *raphe* margined; *spermapodium* bristlelike, 2-cut, dilated in the middle.

*Trinia glaberrima*. *Very-bald rock-parsley.*

Dioicous; *leaves* bipinnate; leaflets ternate; lobes equal, linear; *umbells* panicked.

*Peucedanum minus*, *Rail Syn.* 217, 1; *Park.* 880.

*Peucedanum pumelum*, *Ger. em.* 10.

*Seseli pumilum*, *Lin. S. P.* 373.

*Pimpinella pumila*, *Jacquin Austr.* 28.

*Pimpinella dioica*, *Lin. Syst. Veg. ed.* 13, 241.

*Trinia glaberrima*, *Hoffm. Umbell.* 93.

Limestone rocks; perennial; May and June.

Root fleshy; stem 9 inches high, branchy, purplish; leaves glaucous, smooth; umbells many, paniced, upright.

XXI. 286. ÆTHUSA. Linnæus. *Fools-parsley.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* halved, 3-leaved, pendulous; petals unequal, nicked, 2-lobed, with a hollow on each side; lacinule short, linear, blunt; fruit rather globular, crowned; akenium ovate, barked, 5-jugated; marginal jugæ acute, membranaceous; vallecules 4, acute, 1-vittated; commissure quite flat, 2-vittated; *spermopodium* hairlike, 2-cut.

*Æthusa tenuifolia.* *Fine-leaved fools-parsley.*

Leaves bipinnate; leaflets pinnatifid; *involucella* linear, lanceolate, longer than the umbellules; commissural vittæ distant at the base.

*Cicuta* quæ *Cicutaria tenuifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 215, 2.

*Cicutaria tenuifolia*, *Ger. em.* 1063, 1.

*Cicuta minor*, sive *fatua*, *Park.* 933.

*Cynapium*, *Rivinus Pentap.* 75.

*Æthusa Cynapium*, *Lin. S. P.* 367.

*Coriandrum cynapium*, *Crantz Austr.* 111.

*Lesser hemlock.* *Dog's parsley.*

Gardens and fields; annual; July and August.

Root fusiform; stem slightly branched; leaves dark green, bald; umbells terminal or opposite to the leaves; peduncles long.—When eaten in mistake for parsley it occasions vomiting, which may be stopped by a very large dose of brandy: deleterious to geese.

XXII. 287. CONIUM. Theophrastus. *Hemlock.*

*Involucrum* 2 to 5-leaved; *involucella* 3-leaved, 1-rowed, connate; petals nearly equal, reverse heartshape, nicked; lacinule short, blunt; fruit ovate, globose, crowned; akenium ovate, 5-ribbed; ribs waved, crenulate; vallecules and commissures many-streaked; vittæ 0; *spermopodium* bristle-like, 2-cut.

*Conium maculatum.* *Spotted hemlock.*

Root fusiform; stem spotted, smooth; upper leaves decom-pound; leaflets pinnatifid; lacinule linear, lanceolate, mucronate.

*Cicuta*, *Raii Syn.* 215, 1; *Ger. em.* 1061, 1.

*Cicuta vulgaris major*, *Park.* 933.

*Conium maculatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 349.

*Cicuta maculata*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 104.

*Cicuta major*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3494.

*Hemlock.* *Homlock.* *Kex.* *Herb bennet.*

Walls and shady places; biennial; June and July.

Root white; stem 4 feet high, shining, much branched at top; leaves shining, bald, of a strong odour; umbells and umbellules many-rayed.—Root supposed poisonous, but Petiver, after seeing Mr. Henley eat between three and four ounces, eat himself half an ounce without any ill effect, it tasted like celeri; leaves in powder narcotic, alterant, used in cancer, chronic rheumatism, and obstinate ulcers; inspissated juice used for the same purposes, and in gonorrhœa, but is less efficacious than the powdered leaves. Chærophylum temulentum, 275, 2, having a spotted stalk is sometimes used for it; and the extract is also sold for that of conium maculatum.

### XXIII. 288. BUNIAM. Dioscorides. *Earth-nut.*

*Involucrum* 1, 3, or many-leaved; *involucella* many-leaved; *calyx* 0; *petals* nearly equal, broad, heartshape, nicked, edge inflected; *lacinule* short, blunt, inflected; *fruit* oblong, ellipsoid, crowned; *akenium* linear, elliptical, straight but rather bent at top, 5-ribbed; ribs streaked or folded, with a narrow edge on each side; *vallecules* wrinkled, convex, 1-vittated; *vittæ* rather broad, short, kneed, wrinkled; *spermapodium* 2-cut.

#### 1. *Bunium majus.*

*Great earth-nut.*

Stem straight at bottom, leafy; leaves uniform, tripinnate, bald; petioles nearly equal; *involucrum* many-leaved; *fruit* nearly cylindrical, thick at top; *style* reflex, falling off.

*Bulbocastanon majus*, *Ger. em.* 1064, 2.

*Nucula terrestris major*, *Park.* 893.

*Bunium Bulbocastanum*, *Lin. S. P.* 349.

*Bunium minus*, *Gouan Illustr.* 10.

*Pimpinella Bulbocastanum*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 147.

Fields and pastures; perennial; May.

*Tubers* roundish; stem branched, bald; leaves triternate; lobes linear, cuts 3 or 0; umbells terminal, many-rayed; *involucrum* shorter than the rays.

#### 2. *Bunium minus.*

*Lesser earth-nut.*

Stem flexuous, small and leafless at bottom; leaves tripinnate, nearly sessile, slender, linear; *involucrum* 0, 2, or 3-leaved; *fruit* ovate; *style* spreading, persistent.



Bulbostanum, *Raii Syn.* 209, 1.

Bulbocastanon minus, *Ger. em.* 1064, 1.

Nucula terrestris minor, *Park.* 892.

Bunium Bulbocastanum, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 122.

Bunium flexuosum, *With. Bot. Arr.* 291.

Bunium majus, *Gouan Illustr.* 10.

Pimpinella flexuosa, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 145.

*Kipper nut. Pig nut. Hawk nut. Jur nut. Earth chestnut.*

Sandy fields and pastures; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* rather branched; *lobes* of the leaves slender, pointed; *umbells* 8 or 10-cut.

XXIV. 289. ÆGOPODIUM. Linnæus. *Gout-wort.*

*Involucrum* and *involucella* 0; *calyx* 0; *petals* equal, reverse ovate, cut; lobes parallel; lacinule short, inflexed, channelled, pointed; *fruit* elliptical, ovate, crowned; *akenium* oblong, 5-ribbed; ribs threadshape; vallecules rather convex; vittæ 3; *spermapodium* bristlelike, forked at the tip.

*Ægopodium angelicæfolium.* *Angelica-leaved gout-wort.*

*Angelica sylvestris minor, seu erratica, Raii Syn.* 208, 2.

*Herba Gerardi, Ger. em.* 1001, 2.

*Podagraria vulgaris, Park.* 943.

*Ægopodium Podagraria, Lin. S. P.* 379.

*Seseli Ægopodium, Scop. Carn. ed.* 2, 359.

*Pimpinella angelicæfolia, Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 1, 451.

*Sison Podagraria, Sprengel Umbell.* 35.

*Ligusticum Podagraria, Roth Germ.* 124.

*Apium biternatum, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 150.

*Herb Gerard. Ash weed. Gout weed.*

Gardens and fields; perennial; May.

*Root* creeping.—*Leaves* smell like those of angelica, and may be eaten in early spring salads.

XXV. 290. CARUM. Dioscorides. *Carui.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* often 0; *calyx* scarcely toothed; *petals* nearly equal, reverse heartshape, nicked, keeled, concave; lacinule short, pointed, inflexed; *fruit* ovate, elliptical, crowned; *akenium* linear, oblong, gibbous; ribs 5; vallecules 3-streaked, middle streak vittated, exserted, kneed; *spermapodium* bristlelike, slightly 2-cut.

*Carum officinale.*

*Shop carui.*

*Leaves* pinnate; lobes sessile, segments linear, lanceolate.

Carum seu Careum, *Raii Syn.* 213, 1; *Ger. em.* 1034.

Carum vulgare, *Park.* 910.

Carum Carui, *Lin. S. P.* 378.

Seseli Carum, *Scopoli Carn.* 361.

Apium Carui, *Crantz Austr.* 218.

Ligusticum Carui, *Roth Germ.* 324.

Seseli Carui, *De Candolle Fl. Fr.* 4, 285.

Bunium Carui, *Marsch Fl. Taur. Cauc.* 1, 211.

*Carraway.*

Fields and pastures, also cultivated; peren.; June, July.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 2 feet high, bald; *leaves* bipinnate; leaflets crossed; *umbells* terminal, white.—Roots superior to parsneps for kitchen use; young leaves used as a pot-herb; seeds used to flavour cakes, to form sugar-plums, and, as they yield much essential oil on distillation, also to flavour ardent spirits and form a carminative distilled water.

## XXVI. 291. MEUM. Dioscorides.

*Spignel.*

*Involucrum* 0 or few-leaved, leaves cut; *involucella* many-leaved, halved, cut or whole; *calyx* scaly, toothed; *petals* nearly equal, ovate, keeled; lacinule very short, inflexed, pointed; *fruit* elliptical, oblong, crowned; *akenium* 5-ribbed; ribs sharp, nearly winged; vallecules flattish, finely streaked; *spermapodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.

*Meum Athamanticum.*

*Athamantian spignel.*

*Leaves* 2 or tripinnate; leaflets bristlelike, many-cut; lobes very slender, bald.

Meum, *Raii Syn.* 207, 1; *Ger. em.* 1052, 1.

Meum vulgatus, *Park.* 888.

Athamanta Meum, *Lin. S. P.* 353.

Æthusa Meum, *Lin. Syst. Veg. ed.* 13, 237.

Ligusticum Meum, *Crantz Austr.* 308.

Carum Meum, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 138.

*Mew.* Bear wort. *Spieknell.* Bald money. *Bawd money.*

Mountainous pastures; perennial; May.

*Root* thick, woody, aromatic, fibrous at the tip; *stem* scarcely branched, rather naked; *stipules* dilated; *umbells* many-rayed.

## XXVII. 292. LIGUSTICUM. Dioscorides. *Lovage.*

*Involucrum* 4 or 5-leaved, unequal; *involucella* many-leaved; *calyx* 5-toothed; *petals* nearly equal; ovate, involute; *fruit* oblong, crowned; *akenium* 5-ribbed; ribs membranaceous.

*Ligusticum Scoticum.*

Scotch lovage.

*Leaves* biternate; leaflets nearly rhomboid, deeply serrated.

*Ligusticum Scoticum apii folio*, *Raii Syn.* 214, 1.

*Ligusticum Scoticum*, *Lin. S. P.* 359.

*Angelica Scotica*, *Lamarck Encycl. Meth.* 1, 173.

*Ligusticum biternatum*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 1194.

Scotch parsley.

Sea-shore; perennial; July.

*Stem* slightly branched at top, bald; *upper leaves* often ternate; lobes rather fleshy, bald; *stipules* membranaceous; *umbells* many-rayed, terminal.—*Root* carminative; *leaves* used as a salad or potherb, and an infusion of the leaves as a purgative for calves.

## XXVIII. 293. PSEUDOSPERMUM. Sprengel.

Cornwall-saxifrage.

*Involucrum* 4 or 8-leaved, unequal, 2 outer longest; *involucella* 3 to 5-leaved; *calyx* 5-toothed, teeth deltoid; *petals* nearly equal, oblong, keeled, naked; *lacinule* long, dilated, blunt; *fruit* ovate, oblong, crowned; *akenium* ovate, 5-ribbed; ribs blunt; *spermapodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.—*Umbells* many-rayed.

*Pseudosperm. commutatum.* Changed Cornwall-saxifrage.

*Leaves* ternate; root-leaflets 3-parted; stem-leaflets lanceolate, not cut.

*Smyrnum tenuifolium, nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 209, 1.

*Ligusticum alterum Belgarum*, *Park.* 906.

*Ligusticum Cornubiense*, *Lin. S. P.* 359.

*Danaa aquilegifolia*, *Allioni Pedem.* 1392.

*Ligusticum aquilegifolium*, *Willd. S. P.* 1425.

*Sison sylvaticum*, *Brotero Phyt. Lusit.* 17.

*Smyrnum nudicaule*, *Marsch Fl. Taur. Cauc.* 1, 238.

Hedges and woods; shrubby; July.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 3 feet high; *root-leaves* few, petioled, lobes wedgeshape, narrow; *stem-leaves* 0, or only 1 or 2; *umbells* many-rayed; *involucella* lanceolate, persisting; *flowers* white.

## XXIX. 294. LIBANOTIS. Theophrastus. Stone-parsley.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved, deflexed; *calyx* 5-toothed; *petals* nearly equal, reverse ovate, heartshape; *lacinule* inflected, rather long, lanceolate, pointed; *fruit* oblong, crowned; *akenium* oblong, nearly cylindrical, hirsute, tomentose, 5-ribbed; *spermapodium* bristlelike.

*Libanotis montana.**Mountain stone-parsley.*

*Leaves* bipinnate, bald; leaflets pinnatifid, flat; lobes ovate, pointed.

*Apium petræum seu montanum album*, *Raii Syn.* 218, 1.

*Athamanta Libanotis*, *Lin. S. P.* 351.

*Athamanta Oreoselinum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 115.

*Libanotis Cretensis*, *Gærtner Fr. et Sem.* 1, 84.

High chalky pastures; perennial; August.

*Root* fusiform, woody, acrid, bitterish; *stem* 2 feet high, very deeply furrowed, rather branchy, bald; *leaves* paler underneath; *umbells* hemispherical; *teeth* of the calyx very long, lanceolate, serrate on the edge.

### XXX. 295. THYSSELINUM. Pliny. *Milky-parsley.*

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved, reflected; *flowers* all equal; *calyx* 5-toothed; *petals* nearly equal, reverse heartshape, patulous; lacinule linear, channelled, blunt, nicked; *fruit* ovate, roundish, rather compressed, crowned; *akenium* ovate, compressed, margined, 5-ribbed; *endocarp* membranaceous, 6-vittated; *commissural vittæ* distant from the margin; *spermapodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.

*Thysselinum palustre.**Marsh milky-parsley.*

*Stem* streaked; *leaves* bipinnate or tripinnate, bald; leaflets opposite, pinnatifid; lobes linear, lanceolate; *rays* of the umbells downy; *styles* divaricating; *fruit* ovate.

*Selinum palustre*, *Lin. S. P.* 350.

*Selinum sylvestre*, *Jacquin Austr.*

*Selinum Tysselinum*, *Crantz Austr.* 170.

*Peucedanum palustre*, *Mærch Meth.* 82.

Bogs; perennial; July.

*Root* nearly simple; *stem* single, 4 feet high, branchy at top; *umbells* flat; *fruit* ovate, rather roundish, reddish brown; *herb* lactescent; *juice* white, clammy, bitter, foetid.

### XXXI. 296. IMPERATORIA. Matthiolus. *Masterwort.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* few-leaved, bristlelike; *calyx* 0; *petals* elliptical, nicked, equal; lacinule long, acute, inflected; *fruit* elliptical, compressed, crowned; *akenium* elliptical, compressed, margined; margin winged, 2-cut at the top and bottom, 3-ribbed; ribs sharp, not winged; *commissural vitta* single, bowed, acute. — *Umbells* compressed, flat.

*Imperatoria major.*

*Great masterwort.*

*Leaves ternate; leaflets 3-lobed.*

*Imperatoria*, Ger. em. 1001, 1; Park. 942.

*Imperatoria Ostruthium*, Lin. S. P. 371.

*Imperatoria major*, Garid. Prov. 55.

*Selinum Imperatoria*, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med. 2, 72.

*Bastard pellitory of Spain.*

*Root* tuberous; *stem* erect, nearly simple; *umbells* terminal, many-rayed, smooth, flat.—*Root* acrid, acrimonious, used as a sialogogue in rheumatic tooth-ache; recommended internally in dropsy and dyspepsia; an infusion in wine used successfully in quartan agues when bark has failed.

### XXXII. 297. ANGELICA. Brunsfel. *Water-angelica.*

*Involucrum* 0, or few-leaved; *involucella* many-leaved; *flowers* uniform; *calyx* 0; *petals* equal, reverse ovate, pointed, inflected, contracted; *fruit* reverse ovate, 4-angular, winged, ending with the reflected styles; *akenium* reverse ovate, 3-ribbed; ribs approximating, 4-vittated, edge winged; vittæ growing to the inner membrane; commissure flat, keeled, 2-vittated; keel elevated, dilated in the middle, covered with nearly marginal vittæ; *spermapodium* bristle-like, capillary, 2-parted.

*Angelica sylvestris.*

*Wild water-angelica.*

*Leaves* bipinnate; leaflets ovate, equal, cut, acutely serrated.

*Angelica sylvestris*, Raii Syn. 208, 2; Ger. em. 991, 2; Park. 940; Lin. S. P. 361.

*Selinum Angelica*, Roth Fl. Germ. 2, 358.

*Selinum pubescens*, Mæsch Meth. 80.

*Imperatoria sylvestris*, Besser Fl. Gall. 1, 213.

*Wild angelica.*

*Watery places; perennial; July.*

*Stem* 4 feet high, upright; *leaves* rather glaucous; *umbells* hemispherical.

### XXXIII. 298. ARCHANGELICA. Tabernæmontanus.

*Angelica.*

*Involucrum* scarcely any; *involucella* halved, many-leaved; *flowers* difform; *calyx* small, 5-toothed; *petals* equal, ovate; lacinule inflected, acute; *fruit* ovate, turgid; *akenium* 5-ribbed; ribs solid, stuffed, margined with a stiff wing; commissure flat, keeled; keel many-vittated; vittæ lateral, parallel, in the membranous endocarp.

*Archangelica officinalis.**Shop angelica.*

*Leaves* ternate, pinnate; odd-leaflet 3-parted; *akenium* oval, margined; margin rather waved.

*Angelica sativa*, *Raii Syn.* 208, 1; *Ger. em.* 991, 1; *Park.* 940.

*Angelica Archangelica*, *Lin. S. P.* 360.

*Angelica officinalis*, *Mench Meth.* 81.

*Ligusticum Angelica*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 2, 96.

*Archangelica officinalis*, *Hoffmann Umbell.* 168.

*Garden angelica.* *The holy ghost.*

Watery places, naturalized, also cultivated; bien.; Sept.

*Root* fleshy; *stem* 5 feet high, branched; leaflets ovate, lanceolate, cut, acutely serrated, bald; *petals* much dilated at bottom, membranaceous; *umbells* globose, many-rayed. — *Root* aromatic, rather bitter, used mostly candied as an agreeable stimulant, and antipestilential.

XXXIV. 299. SPHONDYLIIUM. Diosc. *Cow-parsnep.*

*Involucrum* caducous; *involucella* many-leaved; *flowers* difform; *petals* radiating, unequally 2-cut; lacinule short, hooked; *fruit* compressed, oval, reverse-ovate; *akenium* ovate, margined, hirsute or rough, crowned; *latuscule* 3-streaked, 4-vittated; *vittæ* mostly as broad as the *valle- cules*, thick, rather clubbed; commissural *vittæ* 2, joined at an acute angle; *spermapodium* threadshape, 2-parted.

*Sphondylium vulgare.**Common cow-parsnep.*

*Leaves* pinnate; leaflets pinnatifid, cut, serrated.

*Sphondylium*, *Raii Syn.* 205, 1; *Ger. em.* 1009, 1.

*Sphondylium vulgare*, *Park.* 953.

*Heracleum Sphondylium*, *Lin. S. P.* 358.

*Sphondylium Panaces*, *Gærtn.* 1, 86.

*Sphondylium Branca*, *Scopoli Carn.* 335.

*Sphondylium Branca ursina*, *Hoffm. Umbell.* 132.

*Mad nep.* *Hogweed.* *Meadow parsnep.* *Bears-breech.*

Meadows and pastures; biennial; July.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 4 feet high, branchy; *leaves* ternate or pinnate, cut, pinnatifid; *petioles* dilated at bottom; *umbells* flat. — *Leaves* and seeds brewed, form a kind of ale drank in Poland and Lithuania; stems peeled, to get rid of the acrid skin, are eaten in Russia; when dried a saccharine substance exudes from them, and attempts have been made to extract sugar from this plant, but 40 lb. of the dried stalks only yielded a qr. of a lb. of powdery sugar; young shoots a very good asparagus.

β. *laciniatum*. Leaflets long, slender, lanceolate.

*Sphondylium majus* aliud *laciniatis* foliis, *Raii Syn.* 205, 1.

*Heracleum longifolium*, *Jacq. Austr.* 174.

*Heracleum angustifolium* β, *Persoon Syn.* 314.

*Jagged cow-parsnep.*

XXXV. 300. TORDYLIUM. Dioscorides. *Hartwort.*

*Involucrum* and *involucella* many-leaved, leaves of the latter longest; *calyx* 5-toothed, persisting, unequal; *petals* radiating, 2-cut, stiff; *lacinule* reverse ovate, lanceolate; *fruit* roundish, compressed, strigose, crowned; *akenium* flat, margined, thickened, tuberculated, inflated, denticulated; *latuscule* 3-streaked, 4-vittated; *spermapodium* thread-like, bristlelike, 2-parted; *spermapodophore* blunt, thickened.

1. *Tordylium maximum*. *Great hartwort.*

*Stem* rough, bristled; bristles deflexed; *leaves* pinnate; leaflets lanceolate, cut, serrated, terminal leaflet double-sized.

*Tordylium maximum*, *Raii Syn.* 206, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 245.

*Seseli Creticum majus*, *Ger. em.* 1050, 2.

*Tordylium* sive *Seseli Creticum majus*, *Park.* 906.

*Heracleum Tordylium*, *Sprengel Umbell.* 12.

Ruins and fields, naturalized; annual; June and July.

*Stem* upright, 4 feet high, branchy; *leaves* rough, central; *umbellules* nearly sessile; *fruit* muricated, margin reddish.

2. *Tordylium officinale*. *Shop hartwort.*

*Stem* pubescent, hairs deflected, soft; *leaves* pinnate, leaflets ovate, cut, crenate; terminal leaflet largest; *involucella* as long as the flowers.

*Tordylium Narbonense minus*, *Raii Syn.* 206, 2.

*Seseli Creticum minus*, *Ger. em.* 1050, 1.

*Tordylium*, sive *Seseli Creticum minus*, *Park.* 906.

*Tordylium officinale*, *Lin. S. P.* 345.

*Black hartwort.*

Fields; annual; June and July.

*Stem* branchy, hairs soft; *leaves* pinnate, hairy, rough; root-leaves petioled, leaflets ovate, rather lobed; stem-leaves sessile, leaflets oblong, acute, serrate, cut; *umbells* terminal.

XXXVI. 301. CORIANDRUM. Theophrast. *Coriander.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* usually 3-leaved, halved; *calyx* 5-toothed, unequal, persisting; *petals* radiating, 3-lobed; *lacinule* short, obtuse; *stylopodium* short, conical; *fruit*

spherical, crowned; *akenium* hemispherical; *latuscule* 4-ribbed, 5-valleculated, not vittated; commissure hollowed; *vittæ* 2, semi-lunate, in the membranous endocarp; *spermopodium* bristlelike, compressed, smaller at each end adnate, half 2-cut; *spermopodophore* adnate to the fruit.

*Coriandrum sativum.*

*Cultivated coriander.*

*Coriandrum, Rati Syn.* 221, 1; *Ger. em.* 1012.

*Coriandrum vulgare, Park.* 918.

*Coriandrum sativum, Lin. S. P.* 367.

Gardens and cultivated; annual; June.

*Stem* upright, branchy; *leaves* compound; lower leaves pinnate, leaflets wedgeshape, roundish, cut; upper leaves triternate; lobes linear; *umbells* many-rayed. — *Leaves* strong-scented; seeds slightly aromatic, used to cover the taste of senna, and in spices, as currie powder, and seasoning for black puddings; also covered with sugar as a sweetmeat; formerly steeped in wine or vinegar, and then dried to render them milder.

### XXXVII. 302. PEUCEDANUM. Dioscor. Hogs-fennel.

*Involucrum* few-leaved, bristlelike; *involucella* many-leaved, bristlelike; *flowers* of the centre abortive; *calyx* 5-toothed, inflected; *petals* equal, oblong; *lacinule* acute, inflected; *fruit* ovate, elliptical, lenticularly compressed; *akenium* elliptic, compressed, 5-ribbed; marginal rib slightly winged; *commissural vittæ* 2, curved; *spermopodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.

*Peucedanum officinale.*

*Shop hogs-fennel.*

*Leaves* 3 or 4-ternate; leaflets threadshape, linear, undivided.

*Peucedanum, Rati Syn.* 206, 1; *Ger. em.* 1054, 1.

*Peucedanum vulgare, Park.* 880.

*Peucedanum officinale, Lin. S. P.* 353.

*Sulphur wort. Horestrong. Harestrange. Brimstone wort.*

Marshes by the sea; perennial; June and July.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* branchy; *leaves* stiff, bald; *umbells* large, many-rayed. — *Root* foetid, acrid, bitterish, yielding by incision a yellow juice drying into a gum-rosin.

### XXXVIII. 303. PASTINACA. Brunsfel. Parsnep.

*Involucrum* and *involucella* 0; *flowers* hermaphrodite, fertile; *calyx* 0; *petals* equal, obtuse, tip involute; *stylopodium* conical, undulated at the edge; *fruit* nearly orbiculate, compressed, flat; *akenium* reverse ovate, striated,



marginal streak slightly winged; *dorsal vittæ* 4, nearly equal; commissural vittæ 2, curved, short, obtuse, distant; *spermapodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.

*Pastinaca sativa*.

*Cultivated parsnep.*

*Leaves* pinnate, pubescent underneath; leaflets cut, serrate; terminal leaflets 3-lobed.

*Pastinaca sylvestris latifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 206, 1; *Ger. em.* 1025, 2; *Park* 944.

*Pastinaca sativa*, *Lin. S. P.* 376.

*Pastinaca sylvestris*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 125.

*Selinum Pastinaca*, *Crantz Austr.* 161.

*Anethum Pastinaca*, *Wibel Fl. Wenth.* 146.

*Wild parsnep.*

Edges of fields, on chalk; biennial; July.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 3 feet high, branchy; *umbells* short, many-rayed.—*Seeds* produce sweeter and larger parsneps than the seeds of the garden variety.

*β. edulis*. *Leaves* broad.

*Pastinaca latifolia sativa*, *Raii Syn.* 206, 2; *Ger. em.* 1025, 1; *Park* 944.

*Leaves* pinnate; leaflets eared, either hairy or smooth.—*Roots* nutritive, sweeter than carrots, but strong-scented; are brewed into an agreeable wine, or with hops, beer; *seeds* febrifuge, contain an essential oil.

### XXXIX. 304. SILAUS. Pliny.

*Sulphur-wort.*

*Involucrum* 1 or 2-leaved; *involucella* many-leaved; *calyx* 0; *petals* equal, oblong, inflected at the tip; *fruit* ovate, gibbous, crowned; *akenium* oblong, reverse ovate, gibbous, 5-ribbed; ribs blunt, vallecules convex, 2 or 3-streaked; *spermapodium* undivided, bristlelike.

*Silaus pratensis*.

*Meadow sulphur-wort.*

*Leaves* tripinnate; leaflets lanceolate, linear.

*Seseli pratense nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 216, 1; *Park* 905.

*Saxifraga Anglicana facie seseli pratensis*, *Ger. em.* 1047, 1.

*Peucedanum Silaus*, *Lin. S. P.* 354.

*Ligusticum Silaus*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 2, 90.

*English saxifrage.* *Meadow saxifrage.*

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; August.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* 2 feet high, branched, streaked; *leaves* bald, decompose; leaflets opposite, not cut or pinatifid; lobes decurrent, edge microscopically aculeated.

XL. 305. PETROSELINUM. Dioscorides. *Parsley.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* 0; *calyx* 0; *petals* equal, roundish; *lacinule* short, blunt, inflected; *stamens* short; *stylopodium* depressed; *style* reflected; *fruit* roundish, twin; *akenium* half round, gibbous, 5-ribbed; *ribs* acute; *vallecules* convex, 2 or 3-striated, many vittated, naked; *spermapodium* undivided.—*Umbells* sessile.

*Petroselinum vulgare.* *Common parsley.*

*Leaves* bipinnate; leaflets deltoid; stem-leaves linear.

*Apium hortense*, *Ger. em.* 1013, 1.

*Petroselinum vulgare*, *Park.* 923.

*Apium Petroselinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 379.

*Cultivated*; annual; July.

*Leaves* used in sauces and seasonings.

*β. crispum.* *Leaflets* curled.

*Curled parsley.*

Preferred by some, as not being liable to have lesser hemlock mistaken for it.

*γ. latifolium.* *Leaflets* very broad.

XLI. 306. APIUM. Pliny. *Smallage.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* 0; *calyx* 0; *petals* equal, roundish; *lacinule* short, blunt, inflected; *stamens* short; *stylopodium* depressed, *style* reflected; *fruit* roundish, twin; *akenium* half-round, gibbous, 5-ribbed; *ribs* acute; *vallecules* convex, 2 or 3-streaked, many-vittated, naked; *spermapodium* undivided.—*Umbells* sessile.

*Apium graveolens.* *Strong-scented smallage.*

*Leaves* bipinnate; leaflets rhombic, wedgeshape.

*Apium palustre et officinarum*, *Raii Syn.* 214, 1.

*Eleoselinum seu Paludapium*, *Ger. em.* 1014, 1.

*Apium vulgare sive palustre*, *Park.* 926.

*Apium graveolens*, *Lin. S. P.* 379.

*Seseli graveolens*, *Scopoli Carn.* 360.

*Wild celeri.* *Marsh parsley.* *Water parsley.*

*Rivulets* near the sea; biennial; August.

*Stem* bald; branches spreading; *leaves* yellowish green, shining.—*Root* and *stem* foetid, acrid, poisonous.

*β. dulce.* *Leaves* dark green.

*Apium dulce*, *Miller's Gard. Dict.*

*Apium Celeri*, *Gärtner Fr. et Sem.* 1, 22.

*Celeri.* *Sellery.*

Cultivated in dry ground; biennial; August.

Root, stem, and petioles, blanched by being kept covered from the sun, sweet, esculent in cold salads or as a potherb, wholesome.

XLII. 307. FŒNICULUM. Pliny.

*Fennel.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* 0; *calyx* 0; *petals* nearly equal, involute, keeled; *lacinule* blunt, nicked, long; *stigmata* sessile; *fruit* oblong, gibbous; *akenium* ovate, oblong, 5-jugated, jugæ blunt, ribbed; *vallecules* 4, veiled, convex, 1-vittated; *latuscule* contracted; *spermapodium* bristlelike, 2-parted.

*Fœniculum vulgare.*

*Common fennel.*

*Leaves* decomposed; lobes hairlike; stem-leaves deflected.

*Fœniculum vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 217, 1; *Ger. em.* 1032, 1; *Park.* 884; *Gærtn. Fr. et Sem.* 1, 105.

*Anethum Fœniculum*, *Lin. S. P.* 377.

*Ligusticum Fœniculum*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 2, 100.

*Fenckell.*

Chalk-cliffs; biennial; July and August.

*Stem* upright, much branched; *leaves* tripinnate, leaflets bristlelike, dark green, hanging down; *umbells* flat, many-rayed.—Herb used as sauce, carminative.

XLIII. 308. SMYRNIUM. Dioscorides.

*Alexanders.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* 0; *calyx* slightly toothed; *petals* equal, lanceolate, apex pointed, inflected; *stylopodium* depressed; *fruit* ovate, roundish, gibbous; *akenium* roundish, semilunate, 5-ribbed; *ribs* acute, very slightly winged; *vallecules* wrinkled; *commissures* very slender; *spermapodium* bristlelike; *perisperm* involute.

*Smyrnum vulgare.*

*Common alexanders.*

*Lower leaves* triternate; upper leaves ternate, petioled; leaflets deeply serrated.

*Smyrnum*, *Raii Syn.* 208, 1.

*Hipposelinum*, *Ger. em.* 1019.

*Hipposelinum* sive *Smyrnum vulgare*, *Park.* 930.

*Smyrnum Olusatrum*, *Lin. S. P.* 379.

Old walls and rocks; biennial; May.

*Root* fleshy; *stem* branchy; *leaves* shining, pale green, bald; *petioles* dilated, bellied; *umbells* globular, many-rayed; *fruit* large, black.—Root and herb carminative, stomachic.

526 309. Bupleurum. 45. UMBELLIFERÆ. *Pl. ex. cal.*

XLIV. 309. BUPLEURUM. Hippocrates. *Thorow-wax.*

*Involucrum* 0; *involucella* 5-leaved, leaves ovate, acute, nearly joined together, unequal, spreading, persisting; *calyx* 0; *petals* equal, involute, entire; *fruit* ovate, ending in a patelliform stylopodium; *akenium* ovate, oblong, 5-ribbed; ribs acute; vallecules 2-keeled, not vittated; *spermapodium* hairlike, 2-parted.

*Bupleurum rotundifolium.* *Round-leaved thorow-wax.*

*Bupleurum perfoliatum rotundifolium* annuum, *Raii Syn.* 221, 1.

*Perfoliata vulgaris*, *Ger. em.* 536, 1; *Park.* 580.

*Bupleurum rotundifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 340.

*Bupleurum perfoliatum*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 405.

*Thorow-leaf.*

Chalky corn-fields; annual; July.

*Stem* branched alternately; *leaves* ovate, pointed, all perfoliated, glaucous, bald; *umbells* axillary and terminal, peduncled, 6 or 7-rayed.

*β. petiolatum.* *Leaves* oblong and oval; 2 lowermost petioled, the third lanceolate, oblong, barely perfoliated.

XLV. 310. AGOSTANA. Lord Bute. *Hares-ear.*

*Involucrum* and *involucella* 3 to 5-leaved; leaves equal, lanceolate, ribbed, veined; *calyx* denticulated; *petals* equal, ovate, bent in, nicked; *fruit* ovate, rather compressed, crowned; *akenium* ovate, oblong, 5-angled or ribbed, not vittated; angles or ribs and vallecules covered with warts; commissures unequal, warty, furrowed in the middle; *spermapodium* bristlelike, 2-cut.

1. *Agostana tenuissima.* *Very-slender hares-ear.*

*Stem* branchy; *leaves* linear, acute; *umbells* simple, alternate, nearly sessile, 3 or 5-flowered; *involucrum* and *involucella* 5-leaved, awlshape.

*Bupleurum minimum*, *Raii Syn.* 221, 1; *Park.* 587.

*Bupleurum tenuissimum*, *Lin. S. P.* 343.

*Agostana tenuissima*, *Lord Bute* 8, 299.

*Odontites tenuissima*, *Hoffmann Umbell.*

Muddy sea-shores; annual; August and September.

*Stem* branchy at bottom; *branches* upright, spreading, simple; *leaves* narrow at bottom; *umbells* solitary; *involucella* longer than the flowers.

2. *Agostana divaricata*.

*Spreading hares-ear.*

*Stem* branchy; *branches* divaricating; *umbells* peduncled, lateral, opposite to the leaves; *involucrum* 3-leaved; *involucella* 5-leaved, ovate, acute, 3-ribbed, coloured.

*Perfoliata minor angustifolia*, *bupleuri folio*, *Bauh. Pin.* 277.

*Bupleurum Odontites*, *Lin. S. P.* 342.

Rocks by the sea; annual; July.

*Plant* stiff; *leaves* lanceolate; *involucrum* 5-ribbed; lateral ribs close together.

XLVI. 311. ERYNGIUM. Dioscorides.

*Eringo.*

*Flowers* sessile, capitate, intermixed with chaffs; *calyx* 5-parted, persisting; *petals* oblong; lacinule bent in, fastened at the base; *fruit* reverse ovate, slightly compressed, truncated, crowned; *akenium* ovate, slightly angular, covered with membranaceous chaffy scales.

a. *Involucrum and chaffs lanceolate.*

1. *Eryngium campestre*.

*Field eringo.*

*Stem* much branched; *root-leaves* bipinnate, leaflets decurrent, ovate, variously bent; *stem-leaves* embracing the stalk, pinnately lobed.

*Eryngium vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 222, 1.

*Eryngium Mediterraneum*, *Ger. em.* 1162, 2.

*Eryngium Mediterraneum seu campestre*, *Park.* 986.

*Eryngium campestre*, *Lin. S. P.* 337.

*Levant sea-holly.*

Pastures by the sea-side; perennial; July and August.

*Leaves* pinnatifid, spinous, decurrent; lobes divided, and often pinnatifid.—*Root* candied, slightly aromatic, eaten as a stimulant and antipestilential.

b. *Involucrum like the leaves; chaffs tricuspidate.*

2. *Eryngium maritimum*.

*Sea eringo.*

*Root-leaves* roundish, plaited, spinous; *heads* peduncled.

*Eryngium marinum*, *Raii Syn.* 222, 2; *Ger. em.* 1162, 1; *Park.* 986.

*Eryngium maritimum*, *Lin. S. P.* 337.

*Sea holly. Sea holme. Sea hulver.*

Sandy sea-shores; perennial; July and August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* branchy; *leaves* lobed, ribbed, glaucous, bald; *root-leaves* petioled; *heads* conical; *corolla* blue.—*Leaves* bitter, astringent.

## Fam. XI. 46. SAXIFRAGÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* adherent, or rarely free, limb 5-lobed; *petals* 4 or 5, on the rim of the calyx, alternating with the lobes, rarely 0; *stamens* inserted with the petals, as many or double the number, opposite and interposed; *styles* 2, persisting; *ovary* 1, girt with a gland; *capsule* 2-beaked, 2-valve, 1 or 2-celled, opening by a terminal pore; valves in the 2-celled capsules bent inwards; *seeds* on the partitions or base of the capsule; perisperm fleshy; corculum axile, straight; radicle below.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* alternate, rarely opposite; *inflorescence* various.

A. *Petals* 5, regular, clawed.

*Ovary* free; *filaments* roundish, spindle-shape ..... ROBERTSONIA. 312.

*Ovary* free; *filaments* dilated at bottom, connate; *calyx* bent back; *petals* naked .. HYDATICA. 313.

*Ovary* free; *filaments* dilated at bottom, connate; *calyx* upright ..... MISOPETALUM. 314.

*Ovary* free; *filaments* dilated at bottom, connate; *petals* 2-horned at the base .. KINGSTONIA. 315.

B. *Petals* 5, regular, not clawed.

*Ovary* adherent ..... SAXIFRAGA. 316.

C. *Petals* none.

*Capsule* 2-valved; *placentarium* basillary.

CHRYSOSPENIUM. 317.

I. 312. ROBERTSONIA. Haworth. *None-so-pretty.*

*Calyx* free, 5-parted, lobes membranaceous, becoming reflected; *corolla* 5-petaled, regular; *petals* clawed; *filaments* round, slender at bottom, thickened at top, as long as the petals; *ovary* free; *capsule* 1-celled, many-seeded, beaked; beaks recurved.—*Root* perennial; *leaves* roundish, wedgeshape or oblong; edge cartilaginous, toothed or crenulate; *scape* solid, leafless, effused, paniced; *flowers* small, white, sprinkled with red or yellow spots.

1. *Robertsonia serrata.* ..... *Sawleafed none-so-pretty.*

*Leaves* reverse ovate, wedgeshape, stiff, acutely serrate, bald, naked.

*Robertsonia serrata*, *Haworth App. Succ.* 322.

Ireland; perennial; May.

*Leaves* narrower, deeper, and more acutely serrated than *R. punctata*.

2. *Robertsonia polita*.

*Polished none-so-pretty.*

*Leaves* kidneyshape, rounded, finely toothed, naked, polished.

*Robertsonia polita*, *Haworth App. Succ.* 322.

Mountains; perennial; May.

3. *Robertsonia hirsuta*.

*Rough none-so-pretty.*

*Leaves* heartshape, oval, retuse, crenated; edge cartilaginous.

*Saxifraga hirsuta*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Robertsonia hirsuta*, *Haworth App. Succ.*

Mountains of Ireland; perennial; June.

*Herb* large; *leaves* dilated.

4. *Robertsonia reniformis*.

*Kidneyleaved none-so-pretty.*

*Leaves* kidneyshape, toothed, hairy.

*Saxifraga Geum*, *Lin. S. P.* 576.

*Robertsonia reniformis*, *Haworth App. Succ.* 322.

Mountains of Ireland; perennial; June.

*Herb* small; *flowers* milkwhite, nearly naked at the base with a purple line and yellow stain.

5. *Robertsonia dentata*.

*Toothed none-so-pretty.*

*Leaves* kidneyshape, rounded, crenately toothed.

*Robertsonia dentata*, *Haworth App. Succ.* 323.

Mountains in Scotland; perennial; May.

*Herb* less hairy than the preceding; *leaves* less finely toothed, small, numerous; *flowers* white spotted with red and yellow.

6. *Robertsonia umbrosa*.

*Shady none-so-pretty.*

*Leaves* very bald, reverse ovate, rather retuse, crenate, edge cartilaginous; *petioles* the length of the leaf, fringed with reddish hairs.

*Geum folio subrotundo majori, pistillo floris rubro*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 355, 3.

*Sedum montanum serratum guttato flore*, *Park.* 738.

*Cotyledon, sive Sedum montanum latifolium serratum guttato flore*, *Park.* 741.

*Saxifraga umbrosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 574.

*London pride. None-so-pretty.*

Mountains; perennial; June.

*Leaves* aggregated, spread, smooth; *scape* red, hairy, paniced; *petals* white, spotted with blood-colour and yellow.

II. 313. HYDATICA. Necker.

*Kidney-wort.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; lobes become bent back; *petals* 5, clawed; *filaments* threadshape, alternate, enlarged at bottom, connate, shorter than the petals; *ovary* free; *capsule* membranaceous, beaked, beaks short, bent back; *seeds* many, rough with elevated tubercular lines placed lengthways.—*Herb* perennial; *stem* branched; *leaves* crowded, radical, wedge-shape, serrated or not cut; *scape* paniced; *petals* white, spotted with yellow.

*Hydatica stellaris.*

*Starlike kidney-wort.*

*Leaves* oblong, wedgeshape, rather fleshy, toothed or not cut; *petals* equal, oblong, pointed.

*Geum palustre minus*, foliis oblongis crenatis, *Raii Syn.* 354, 1.

*Saxifraga stellaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 572.

*Hairy kidneywort.*

Sides of shady alpine rivulets; perennial; June and July.

*Root* tufted; *stem* rooting, 8 inches high; *leaves* most hairy on the edge; *panicle* few-flowered; *bractææ* lanceolate, or 3-cut; *petals* with two yellow dots on each end.

*β. minor.* *Stem* 1 inch high; *scape* 1-flowered; *flowers* large.

III. 314. MISCOPETALUM. Haw. *Bulbous-saxifrage.*

*Calyx* 5-parted, lobes upright; *petals* 5, equal, crowned; *filaments* filiform, slender above, dilated at bottom, connate; *ovary* free; *capsule* ovate, 1-celled, many-seeded.—*Stem* leafy; *leaves* petioled, roundish, kidneyshape, fleshy, serrated or lobed; *flowers* white, solitary, or paniced.

*Miscopetalum? cernuum.* *Drooping bulbous-saxifrage.*

*Leaves* palmately lobed, rather bald; upper leaves uncut; axillæ gemmiparous; *flowers* solitary; *petals* retuse, very slightly nicked.

*Saxifraga cernua*, *Lin. S. P.* 577.

Moist alpine rocks; perennial; July.

*Root* scaly; *stem* upright, seldom branched, 1-flowered; *upper leaves* sessile; *flower* white, terminal, drooping.



IV. 315. KINGSTONIA. Marsh-saxifrage.

*Calyx* 5-parted, lobes grow reflected; *petals* 5, equal, reverse ovate, clawed, with 2 hornlike appendages above the base situated on the 2 outer veins; *filaments* thread-shape, slender above, dilated at bottom, connate; *ovary* free; *capsule* ovate, 1-celled, many-seeded.—*Stem* leafy; *leaves* alternate, lanceolate, bald; edge undivided, often fringed; *flowers* paniced, terminal, yellow.

Dr. Kingstone first found this plant on Knotsford-moor, Cheshire, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 355.

*Kingstonia guttata.* Spotted marsh-saxifrage.  
*Stem* upright; *leaves* lanceolate, blunt, bald.

*Geum angustifolium auctumnale*, flore luteo guttato, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 355, 2.

*Chamæcistus Frisicus*, *Ger. em.* 1284, 8.

*Saxifraga Hirculus*, *Lin. S. P.* 576.

Turf bogs; perennial; August.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* round, hairy, branched at bottom, twigs lying down; *panicles* 3 or 4-flowered; *petals* spotted as far as the middle with yellow.

V. 316. SAXIFRAGA. Pliny. Saxifrage.

*Calyx* adherent, 5-cut, lobes upright; *petals* 5, slender at bottom; *filaments* slender at top, dilated at bottom, connate; *ovary* adherent or semi-adherent; *capsule* 1-celled, many-seeded.—*Habit* various, probably containing many natural genera.

a. *Stem* naked; *leaves* radical, fleshy, broad, not cut; *flowers* paniced.

1. *Saxifraga nivalis.* Snow saxifrage.

*Leaves* reverse ovate, crenate, nearly sessile; *flowers* crowded.

*Saxifraga foliis oblongo-rotundatis dentatis, floribus compactis*, *Raii Syn.* 354, 5.

*Saxifraga nivalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 573.

Alps; perennial; July.

*Roots* tufted; *leaves* broad; *scape* viscid and hairy above; *bractæ* lanceolate; *petals* spotted with green; *ovary* adherent.

- b. *Stem leafy; leaves opposite, not cut, leathery, fringed; flowers 1 or 2, terminal, bluish.*

2. *Saxifraga cœrulea.* Blue saxifrage.

*Leaves crowded, ovate, fringed; flower solitary, nearly sessile; petals ovate, twice as long as the stamens or styles.*

*Saxifraga alpina ericoides, flore cœruleo, Raii Syn. 353, 1.*

*Saxifraga oppositifolia, Lin. S. P. 575.*

*Saxifraga cœrulea, Lapeyr. Saxifr. 36, 16.*

*Purple saxifrage.*

*Rocks and alpine places; perennial; April.*

*Stem prostrate, very long, tufted or pendulous; flower-bearing shoots upright; leaves sometimes slightly alternate, uppermost leaves remote; ovary half-adherent.*

- c. *Stem leafy; leaves not cut, alternate, leathery, fringed; flowers paniced, yellow dotted with red.*

3. *Saxifraga autumnalis.* Autumn saxifrage.

*Stem prostrate at bottom; root-leaves aggregate; stem-leaves alternate, linear, lanceolate, fringed; calyx 5-cut.*

*Saxifraga alpina angusto folio, flore luteo guttato, Raii Syn. 353, 2.*

*Sedum Alpinum primum Clusii, Ger. em. 516, 2.*

*Saxifraga aizoides, Lin. S. P. 576.*

*Saxifraga autumnalis, Hudson Fl. Angl. 180.*

*Alpine rivulets; perennial; July and August.*

*Stems aggregated, branched at bottom; leaves sessile, blunt; panicle simple, few-flowered or branched, many-flowered, leafy; petals ligulate; ovary depressed; capsule half-adherent.*

4. *Saxifraga aizoides.* Sengreen saxifrage.

*Stem-leaves scattered, linear, awlshape, fringed; ciliæ toothlike; terminal calyx 4-cut.*

*Saxifraga aizoides, Lin. S. P. 576.*

*Alpine places; perennial; August.*

*Herb smaller, slenderer, and more decumbent than S. autumnalis; leaves rather upright; flowers nearly paniculate; terminal flower 4-petaled; anthers 7.*

- d. *Stem leafy; root-leaves petioled, lobed, herbaceous; flowers paniced, white; ovary half-adherent.*

5. *Saxifraga granulata.* Granulated saxifrage.

*Root granulated; stem nearly racemose; leaves round, kidneyshape, slightly lobed.*

*Saxifraga rotundifolia alba*, *Raii Syn.* 354, 6.

*Saxifraga alba*, *Ger. em.* 841, 1.

*Saxifraga alba vulgaris*, *Park.* 424.

*Saxifraga granulata*, *Lin. S. P.* 576.

*White saxifrage. White stone-break.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; May.

*Stem* upright, rather viscid; *leaves* fleshy; *stem-leaves* sessile; *petals* reverse ovate, white, not spotted.

*β. duplicata.* *Flowers* double.

6. *Saxifraga rivularis.*

*Rivulet saxifrage.*

*Root* fibrous; *stem* usually 2-flowered; *leaves* petioled, palmate, 3 to 5-lobed, bald; uppermost spatulate, undivided.

*Saxifraga rivularis*, *Lin. S. P.* 577.

*Rivulets* in fissures of rocks; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* single, 2 inches high; *flowers* upright, white; *petals* pointed, small.

e. *Stem* upright, leafy; *leaves* palmate, slender at bottom, herbaceous; *flowers* paniced, white; *ovary* adherent, urn-shaped; *root* annual.

7. *Saxifraga tridactylites.*

*Three-fingered saxifrage.*

*Stem* upright, branched; *leaves* alternate, wedgeshape, 3 or 5-cut.

*Saxifraga verna annua humilior*, *Raii Syn.* 354, 4.

*Paronychia rutaceo folio*, *Ger. em.* 624, 2.

*Paronychia foliis incisis*, *Park.* 556.

*Saxifraga tridactylites*, *Lin. S. P.* 576.

*Saxifraga annua*, *Lapeyr. Sax.* 39.

*Rue-leaved whitlow-grass.*

Dry walls and waste places; annual; May.

*Root* fibrous; *leaves* downy; *panicle* leafy; *petals* ovate, small.

*β. lanceolata.* *Stem* branched; *upper stem-leaves* opposite, spearshape.

*γ. simplex.* *Stem* simple; *leaves* undivided.

f. *Saxifragæ veræ.* *Stem* leafy, perennial; *leaves* aggregated at the base in roses, many cut; *petals* sessile.

8. *Saxifraga lanceolata.*

*Spear-leaved saxifrage.*

*Leaves* bald, fringed; *rose-leaves* 7-cut, palmate; *bud-leaves* very short, upright, 3 or 5-cut; *stem-leaves* spearshape; *petals* rounded, reverse ovate.

*Saxifraga lanceolata*, *Haworth Suppl. Succ.* 324.

Scotch mountains; perennial; May.

*Petals* large, much rounded?

9. *Saxifraga pedatifida*.

*Foot-cut saxifrage.*

*Root-leaves* kidneyshape, pedatifid, 7-lobed; *flowers* nearly corymbose; *petals* linear, reverse ovate; *ovary* adherent.

*Saxifraga pedatifida*, *Engl. Botany*, 32, 2278.

Scotch alps; perennial; May and June.

*Plant* large, in tufts; *flowers* small, numerous, milk-white.

10. *Saxifraga quinquefida*.

*Five-cut saxifrage.*

*Bud-leaves* 5-cut, lobes lanceolate, marked with a longitudinal line.

*Saxifraga quinquefida*, *Haworth Miscell. Nat.* 163.

Scotch alps; perennial; May.

*Buds* nearly upright, covered with white hairs; *rose-leaves* aggregated, 5 to 11-cut; *bud-leaves* scattered, 5-cut, sometimes 3-cut, fleshy, with long petioles, bald, fringed; *stem* flexuose, usually 5-flowered; *bractæ* elliptic, lanceolate, 3-ribbed, bent back; *lowermost* 3-cut; *flowers* large.

11. *Saxifraga hirta*.

*Rough saxifrage.*

*Bud-leaves* and lower stem-leaves 3-cut, fringed; underneath bald.

*Saxifraga hirta*, *Haworth Misc. Nat.* 164, not of English Botany.

Scotch alps; perennial; May.

*Buds* straight, villous; *rose-leaves* 5-cut; *bud-leaves* 3-cut,

12. *Saxifraga laxa*,

*Weak saxifrage.*

*Leaves* hairy, 3 to 5-parted; lobes elliptical, pointed; *buds* ascending; *petals* reverse ovate, triple-ribbed,

*Saxifraga hirta*, *Engl. Bot.* 2291.

Scotch alps; perennial; May and June.

*Herb* weak, viscous, few-flowered; *petioles* broad, long.

13. *Saxifraga palmata*.

*Palmated saxifrage.*

*Rose-leaves* 5 or 7-cut, very hairy; *petals* nearly round.

*Saxifraga palmata*, *Engl. Botany*, 455.

*Saxifraga petræa*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 890.

Welsh mountains; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* upright, paniced; *flowers* 5 or 7; *petals* yellowish white, pointed; ribbed; *ovary* half adherent.

*β. hybrida.* Stem bent, woolly, hairs often recurved; buds recumbent; leaves narrow.

*Saxifraga hybrida*, Haworth Misc. Nat. 164.

14. *Saxifraga trifida.* Three-cut saxifrage.  
Buds upright; rose-leaves and bud-leaves 3-cut, fringed; petioles fringed.

*Saxifraga trifida*, Haworth Misc. Nat. 165.

Mountains; perennial; July.

Rose-leaves very rarely 5-cut.

15. *Saxifraga lævis.* Smooth saxifrage.  
Buds prostrate; rose-leaves 5-cut; bud-leaves 3 to 5-cut, not fringed; petioles fringed.

*Saxifraga lævis*, Haworth Misc. Nat. 165.

Mountains; perennial; June.

Leaves pale, slightly shining.

16. *Saxifraga platypetala.* Broad-bloomed saxifrage.  
Buds procumbent; leaves hairy, 3 or 5-cut, awned; stem leafy; petals reverse ovate, orbicular.

*Saxifraga platypetala*, Engl. Bot. 2276.

Alpine rocks; perennial; June.

Leaves slender; petals large, ribbed; ribs branched.

17. *Saxifraga latifida.* Broad-cut saxifrage.  
Leaves awned, 3 or 5-cut, base long; upper leaves linear, undivided; peduncles very long, naked.

*Saxifraga latifida*, Haworth.

*Saxifraga elongella*, Smith Trans. Lin. Soc. 10. not of Don.

Alpine rocks; perennial; May and June.

Stem upright; branches very leafy; peduncles flowered; petals reverse ovate, ribbed; ribs branched; ovary adherent.

18. *Saxifraga spatulata.* Spatula saxifrage.  
Upper bud-leaves spatular, linear, pointed; lower 2 or 3-pointed; rose-leaves 5-cut.

*Saxifraga spatulata*, Haworth Misc. Nat. 165.

Scotch alps; perennial; May.

Stem bent, scarcely paniced, downy above; petals broad, reverse ovate, blunt, white, with a triple greenish line.

19. *Saxifraga hypnoides.* Hypnum saxifrage.  
Bud-leaves linear, lanceolate; lowest 3-cut; radical-leaves 5-cut.

*Saxifraga hypnoides*, *Flora Danica*, 548.

*Saxifraga hypnoides* β, *Willd. S. P.* 2, 659.

Westmoreland mountains; perennial; May.

*Stem* paniced, bent, leafy, round, downy; *petals* ovate oblong, white, tipped on the outside with rose-colour.

20. *Saxifraga angustifolia*. *Narrow-leaved saxifrage.*

*Bud-leaves* linear, lanceolate, the lowermost very rarely 3-cut; rose-leaves often 3-cut.

*Saxifraga angustifolia*, *Haworth Misc. Nat.* 166.

Mountains; perennial; May.

*Stem* leafy, hardly paniced; *petals* white, reverse ovate, rather imbricated at bottom.

21. *Saxifraga densa*. *Close saxifrage.*

*Bud-leaves* awlshape, half-cylindrical; rose-leaves 3-cut.

*Saxifraga densa*, *Haworth Misc. Nat.* 166.

Mountains; perennial; May.

*Buds* very closely tufted, red, bald; stem headed; *petals* orbicular, ovate, imbricated at bottom, white, reddish on the outside of the tip.

22. *Saxifraga cespitosa*. *Tufted saxifrage.*

*Rose-leaves* aggregated, fleshy, 3 or 5-cut, ribbed underneath; *stem* rather naked, usually 2-flowered.

*Saxifraga Grœnlandica*, *Lin. S. P.* ?

*Saxifraga cespitosa*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 2, 455.

Mountains; perennial; June.

23. *Saxifraga muscoides*. *Moss-like saxifrage.*

*Rose-leaves* aggregated, 3-cut; *scape* slender, nearly upright, few-flowered; *flowers* citron-yellow, nearly sessile.

*Saxifraga cespitosa*, *Scopoli Carn.* 494.

*Saxifraga muscoides*, *Jacq. Misc.* 2, 125.

Mountains; perennial; May.

*Flowers* racemous; *petals* lanceolate, oblong, blunt, nearly yellow.

24. *Saxifraga elongella*. *Long saxifrage.*

*Bud-leaves* linear, not divided, fringed, fringe distant; rose-leaves often 3-cut; *stem* downy, rather naked; usually 2-flowered.

*Saxifraga cœspitosa*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 181.

*Saxifraga moschata*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 2, 455.

*Saxifraga elongella*, *Haworth Misc. Nat.* 167.

Mountains; perennial; May.

*Stem* threadshape, cylindrical, rather stiff, scarcely leafed, usually 2-flowered, downy; *flowers* yellowish.

25. *Saxifraga pygmæa*.

*Pigmy saxifrage.*

*Bud-leaves* linear, lanceolate, blunt, rather fringed; *rose-leaves* 3-cut; *raceme* very leafy, 2 to 6-flowered, downy.

*Saxifraga moschata*, *Engl. Bot.* 2214.

*Saxifraga pygmæa*, *Haworth Misc. Nat.* 168.

Mountains; perennial; May.

*Stem* 1 inch high; *stem-leaves* frequently doubled at the base of the peduncles; *bractæ* small, threadshape, about the middle of the peduncle.

## VI. 317. CHRYSOSPLENIUM. *Tabernæmontanus*.

*Golden-saxifrage.*

*Calyx* adherent, 4 or 5-cut; inside coloured; *petals* 0; *stamens* 8 to 10; *capsule* 1-celled, 2-valved; *placentarium* basillary.

### 1. *Chrysosplenium alternifolium*. *Alternate-leaved golden-saxifrage.*

*Leaves* alternate.

*Saxifraga aurea foliis pediculis oblongis insidentibus*, *Raii Syn.* 158, 2.  
*Chrysosplenium alternifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 566.

Shaded springs in bogs; perennial; May.

*Herb* succulent, brittle; *stem* leafy at bottom; *corymbus* terminal, 2-forked, leafy; *flowers* gold-yellow, mostly 4-cut; central flower 5-cut, decandrous.

### 2. *Chrysosplenium oppositifolium*. *Opposite-leaved golden-saxifrage.*

*Leaves* opposite.

*Saxifraga aurea*, *Raii Syn.* 158, 1; *Ger. em.* 841; *Park.* 429.

*Chrysosplenium oppositifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 560.

*Golden saxifrage. Golden stonebreake.*

Shaded springs in bogs; perennial; May.

*Stem* frequently branched; *flowers* almost always 4-cut, octandrous.

## Fam. XII. 47. CRASSULACEÆ.

*Calyx* free, parted; *corolla* on the base of the calyx; petals as many as the lobes of the calyx, sometimes soldered; *stamens* as many as the petals, interposed; or twice as many, interposed and opposite; *ovaries* distinct, as many as the petals, with a nectariferous scale at the base of each; *cameres* as many as the ovaries, 1-celled, many-seeded; *placentarium* marginal; *perisperm* thin, fleshy; *corculum* straight, axile; *radicle* below.—*Plant* herbaceous; *leaves* opposite or alternate, fleshy or succulent; *flowers* alternate, spiked, corymbose or cymose.

*Petals* soldered, tubular at bottom ... UMBILICUS. 318.

*Petals* free, very small; *stamens* 3 or 4 .. TILLÆA. 319.

*Petals* free; *stam.* 5 or 7; *scales* undivided. SEDUM. 320.

*Petals* free; *stam.* 12; *scales* nicked. SEMPERVIVUM. 321.

## I. 318. UMBILICUS.

*Navel-wort.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *corolla* tubular; petals 5, soldered at bottom, limb straight, pointed; *stamens* 10; *ovaries* 5, small, ovate.—*Root* tuberous; *leaves* peltate, crenate; *scape* mostly simple; *flowers* spiked.

1. *Umbilicus pendulinus.*

*Hanging navel-wort.*

*Flowers* hanging down; *bracteæ* not cut.

Cotyledon vera radice tuberosa, *Raii Syn.* 271, 1.

Umbilicus Veneris, *Ger. em.* 528.

Umbilicus Veneris vulgaris, *Park.* 740.

Cotyledon Umbilicus Veneris  $\beta$ , *Lin. S. P.* 618.

Cotyledon Umbilicus Veneris, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 194.

Cotyledon Umbilicus, *Engl. Bot.* 325.

Cotyledon rupestris, *Salisb. Prod.* 307.

Cotyledon umbilicifolia, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 545.

Umbilicus pendulinus, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3600.

*Wall pennywort. Pennywort. Venus navelwort. Our Lady's navel. Hipwort. Kidneywort.*

Damp rocks and old walls; perennial; June and July.

*Root* tuberous; *stem* leafy at bottom; *flowers* yellowish, green at the mouth; *stamens* very short.

$\beta$ . *punctatum.* *Stem* spotted; *corolla* cylindrical, dotted.

2. *Umbilicus erectus.*

*Upright-flowered navel-wort.*

*Flowers* upright; *bracteæ* toothed.

Cotyledon radice tuberosa longe repens, *Raii Hist.* 1878.

Cotyledon Umbilicus Veneris, *Lin. S. P.* 615.

Cotyledon lutea, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 194.

Cotyledon Lusitanica, *Lamarck Encyc. Meth.* 2, 14.

Umbilicus erectus, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3601.



Damp rocks and walls; perennial; June.

Root creeping; stem 18 inches high; flowers yellow; stamens exerted.

II. 319. TILLÆA. Micheli.

Red-shanks.

*Calyx* 3-parted; *petals* 3 to 5, awlshape, very small; *stamens* 3 to 5; *ovaries* 3; *camares* 2-seeded, contracted in the middle.—*Root* fibrous; *leaves* perfoliate; *flowers* solitary.

*Tillæa muscosa.*

Mossy red-shanks.

*Stem* procumbent; *flowers* sessile.

*Tillæa muscosa* annua perfoliata, flore albo, *Micheli Gen.* 22.

*Tillæa muscosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 186.

Barren sandy heaths; annual; May and June.

*Stem* generally red; *leaves* blunt, gibbous, bald, reddish; *flowers* 3, 4, or rarely 5-cut.

III. 320. SEDUM. Pliny.

Stone-crop.

*Calyx* 5, rarely 4, 6, or 7-cut; *petals* 4 to 7; *stamens* 8 to 14; *ovaries* 4 to 7; *scales* ovate, blunt, not cut; *camares* 4 to 7, many-seeded.

a. *Rhodiola.* *Root* tuberous; *leaves* flat; *flowers* yellow, unisexual.

1. *Sedum dioicum.*

Dioicous stone-crop.

*Leaves* wedgeshape, oblong, pointed, serrated towards the end; *flowers* corymbose, capitate.

*Anacampteros radice rosam spirante major*, *Raii Syn.* 269, 2.

*Rhodia radix*, *Ger. em.* 532; *Park.* 727.

*Rhodiola rosea*, *Lin. S. P.* 1465.

*Sedum roseum*, *Scopoli Carn.* 560.

*Sedum dioicum*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 548.

*Rose root.* *Rose wort.*

Fissure of alpine rocks; perennial; May and June.

*Root* smells like rose-water; *stem* simple; *leaves* sessile; *cyme* sessile, many-flowered.

b. *Telephium.* *Root* tuberous; *leaves* flat; *flowers* white, or purple.

2. *Sedum vulgare.*

Common stone-crop.

*Stem* upright; *leaves* alternate, lanceolate, oblong, serrated; *corymbus* leafy.

*Anacampseros vulgo Faba inversa*, *Ger. em.* 518, 2.

*Telephium seu Crassula major vulgaris*, *Park.* 726.

*Sedum Telephium* γ, *Lin. S. P.* 616.

*Sedum Telephium* α, *Aiton H. Kew. ed.* 2, 3, 111.

*Anacampseros vulgaris*, *Haworth Succ.* 112.

*Common orpine. Live long. Lib long.*

Fields and hedges on chalky soils; perennial; August.

*Root* white; *stem* 2 feet high, simple; *leaves* ovate, glaucous, smooth; *flowers* whitish.—*Leaves* boiled in milk diuretic.

3. *Sedum triphyllum.* *Three-leaved stone-crop.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* in three, whirled, oblong, serrate; *corymbus* terminal.

*Sedum Telephium* β, *Lin. S. P.* 616.

*Sedum verticillatum*, *Don Cat. Cant.* 6, 125.

*Anacampseros triphylla*, *Haworth Succ.* 112.

c. *Sedum. Leaves round, blunt, loose at bottom; flowers white or bluish.*

4. *Sedum villosum.* *Villous stone-crop.*

*Stem* upright; *leaves* alternate, oblong, flattish above, downy; *peduncle* 1-flowered, axillary, downy; *petals* ovate, bluntish.

*Sedum purpureum pratense*, *Raii Syn.* 270, 4.

*Sedum minus palustre*, *Ger. em.* 516, 1.

*Sedum arvense, seu palustre flore rubente*, *Park.* 734.

*Sedum villosum*, *Lin. S. P.* 620.

*Small water sengreen.*

Moist meadows and pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* branched at bottom; *upper leaves* mostly pubescent; *panicle* viscid; *petals* white, with a purple rib; *cameres* rough.

5. *Sedum Anglicum.* *English stone-crop.*

*Stem* weak, slender; *leaves* mostly alternate, ovate, gibbous, fat; *pedicels* bald; *cyme* 2-cut, smooth.

*Sedum minimum non acre flore albo*, *Raii Syn.* 270, 6.

*Sedum annuum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl. ed.* 1, 172.

*Sedum Anglicum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 196.

*Sedum rubens*, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.* 235.

Mountains and sandy sea-shores; annual.

*Stem* ascending; *leaves* rather glaucous; *cymes* terminal, nearly leafless; *calyx* blunt, smooth; *petals* acute; *cameres* smooth.

6. *Sedum dasyphyllum*. Thick-leaved stone-crop.

*Stem* weak, downy at top; *leaves* opposite, ovate, blunt, fat; *flowers* loosely racemous, glutinous, often 6-petaled.

*Sedum minus circinato folio*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 271, 8.

*Sedum dasyphyllum*, *Lin. S. P.* 618.

*Walls and rocks*; perennial; June.

*Stem* decumbent, creeping; *flowering branches* upright; *leaves* imbricate, glaucous, reddish; *panicle* few-flowered; *calyx* pubescent, viscid.

7. *Sedum album*. White stone-crop.

*Leaves* scattered, oblong, roundish, blunt, spreading; *cymes* much branched, bald.

*Sedum minus teretifolium album*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 271, 7.

*Sedum minus officinarum*, *Ger. em.* 512, 2.

*Vermicularis flore albo*, *Park.* 733.

*Sedum album*, *Lin. S. P.* 619.

*White-flowered prickmadam. Wild prickmadam. Great stone-crop. Wormgrass.*

*Stem* branched, ascending; *leaves* horizontally spread, rather glaucous; *calyx* blunt, smooth.

d. *Leaves* round, blunt, loose at bottom; *flowers* yellow.

8. *Sedum acre*. Biting stone-crop.

*Leaves* alternate, rather ovate, sessile and nearly adnate, fleshy, gibbous, rather upright; *cyme* 3-cut, leafy.

*Sedum parvum acre flore luteo*, *Raii Syn.* 270, 5.

*Vermicularis, sive Illecebra minor acris*, *Ger. em.* 517.

*Illecebra minor seu Sedum tertium Dioscoridis*, *Park.* 735.

*Sedum acre*, *Lin. S. P.* 619.

*Wall pepper. Stone hot. Pricket. Mouse tail. Country pepper. Jack of the buttery.*

*Rocks and dry sandy places*; perennial; June.

*Stem* tufted, ascending; *leaves* wedgeshape, bunched out at bottom, free; *cyme* solitary, few-flowered; *calyx* blunt, smooth, *petals* acute; *capsule* smooth.—Juice very acrid, applied externally it blisters, and is emetic when drank: used as an alterative in scurvy and intermittent fevers.

9. *Sedum sexangulare*. Six-angled stone-crop.

*Leaves* roundish, spreading, whirled in threes, in the shoots scaly in six rows; *cyme* 3-cut, leafy.

*Sedum acre*  $\beta$ , *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 196.

*Sedum sexangulare*, *Lin. S. P.* 620.

*Dry sandy places and wall*; perennial; June, July.

*Juice* insipid.

e. *Aizoon*. *Leaves* awlshape, acute, loose at bottom ;  
*flowers* yellow, cymose.

10. *Sedum reflexum*. *Reflected stone-crop*.

*Leaves* awlshape, spread, glaucous, crowded ; lower reflected ; *flowers* rather cymose.

*Sedum minus luteum ramulis reflexis*, *Raii Syn.*

*Aizoon scorpioides*, *Ger. em.* 513, 6.

*Vermicularis scorpioides*, *Park.* 733.

*Sedum reflexum*, *Lin. S. P.* 618.

*Scorpion sengreen*.

Walls and rocks ; perennial ; July.

*Stem* branched at bottom, ascending, 1 foot high ; *leaves* lengthened out at bottom ; lower leaves deciduous ; *calyx* bald, deeply divided.—Biting, used in sallads along with lettuces.

11. *Sedum glaucum*. *Sea-green stone-crop*.

*Stem* much branched ; *leaves* awlshape, spread, very glaucous, lengthened at bottom, twigs threadshape ; *flowers* cymose ; *calyx-lobes* lanceolate.

*Sedum minus hematoides*, *Raii Syn.* 669, 1 ; *Ger. em.* 512, 1.

*Vermicularis et Crassula minor vulgaris, seu Illecebra major*, *Park.* 733.

*Sedum reflexum*  $\beta$ , *Smith Fl. Brit.*

*Sedum glaucum*, *Haworth Succ.* 116.

*Prickmadam*. *Dwarf houseleek*. *Small sengreen*.

Sandy places ; perennial ; July and August.

*Branches* and *twigs* long, creeping, 4 inches high.

$\beta$ . *minus*. *Branches* and *twigs* compact, erect, 2 inches high.

12. *Sedum rupestre*. *Rock stone-crop*.

*Leaves* awlshape, upright ; spread, crowded, glaucous ; *flowers* nearly cymose ; petals twice as long as the calyx.

*Sedum minus a rupe S. Vincentii*, *Raii Syn.* 270, 3.

*Sedum rupestre*, *Lin. S. P.* 618.

*Bristol sengreen*.

Rocks ; perennial ; July.

*Stem* 9 inches high ; *leaves* 5-rowed ; *calyx-lobes* rather blunt, glaucous.—Acrid, cultivated on the continent for sallad, being eaten with lettuce.

13. *Sedum Forsterianum*. *Forster's stone-crop*.

*Leaves* awlshape, spreading, many-rowed, crowded, green ; *flowers* cymose ; *calyx-lobes* short, blunt ; *petals* elliptical.

*Sedum Forsterianum*, Engl. Bot. 1802.

Rocks; perennial; July.

Leaves not glaucous.

IV. 321. SEMPERVIVUM. Pliny. *Houseleek.*

*Calyx* 6 to 12-cut; *petals* 6 to 12; *stamens* 12 to 24; *ovaries* 9 to 12, scales ovate, broad, nicked or torn; *cameres* many-seeded.—*Herb* perennial, stemless; *scape* corymbose; *radical leaves* many-rowed, expanded, imbricate, usually fringed.

*Sempervivum tectorum.*

*Roof houseleek.*

Leaves fringed; *buds* spread open; *flowers* 6-cut; *scales* wedgeshape, carunculated.

*Sempervivum majus*, Raii Syn. 269, 1; Ger. em. 51.

*Sedum majus vulgare*, Park. 733.

*Sedum tectorum*, Lin. S. P. 664.

*Common houseleek. Great houseleek. Aygreen. Jupiter's eye. Bullock's eye. Jupiter's beard. Great sengreen.*

Roofs and walls; perennial;

*Stem* 1 foot high, downy, corymbose; *petals* lanceolate, connate at bottom, longer than the *stamens*.—*Leaves* bruised, either by themselves or with cream, much used as a cooling application to burns; juice mixed with honey used externally against aphthæ.

Fam. XIII. 48. PORTULACEÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* cut, persistent; *corolla* 5-petaled; *petals* soldered or free, inserted on the calyx; *stamens* 3 to 5, inserted on the corolla; *ovary* free or adherent, 1-celled; *styles* 1 to 3; *capsule* 1-celled, 2 or 3-valved; *seed* upright; *perisperm* farinaceous, central; *corculum* incurved or annular, perispherical.—*Herb* fleshy; *leaves* opposite or alternate; *flowers* axillary and terminal.

322. MONTIA. Micheli. *Blinks.*

*Calyx* 2 or 3-valved; *petals* 5, soldered, 2 alternate smaller; *stamens* 3 to 5; *styles* 3; *capsule* 3-valved, 3-seeded.—*Leaves* opposite; *flowers* solitary, axillary, and terminal.

*Montia fontana.*

*Spring blinks.*

Leaves opposite, not divided; *flowers* on peduncles.

*Alsine parva palustris tricoccus portulacæ aquaticæ similis, Rati Syn.*  
352, 1.

*Cameraria arvensis et minor, Dillen Cat. Gies.* 46.

*Montia aquatica minor, Micheli Gen. Pl.* 18.

*Montia fontana, Lin. S. P.* 129.

*Small water chickweed. Water purslane.*

Watery lanes and damp fields; annual; April and May.

*Stem* much branched, rooting; *leaves* spatulate; *flowers* white, very small; *fruit* upright.

*β. major.* *Stem* 4 inches high, upright.

*Montia aquatica major, Micheli Gen. Pl.* 18.

Fam. XIV. 49. PARONYCHIDEÆ. *Paronychieæ.*  
St. Hilaire and Jussieu.

*Calyx* 1-leaf, 5-cut or parted; *petals* inserted on the calyx, alternating with the lobes, often like scales or barren filaments, sometimes 0; *stamens* definite, 5, rarely more, or fewer inserted with the corolla; *filaments* distinct; *anthers* roundish; *ovary* free; *style* 1 and *stigma* simple, or many, with as many stigmata; *fruit* capsular, 1-seeded, valveless, opening at the top; or 1-celled, many-seeded, many-valved at the tip; *seeds* in the 1-seeded fruit often inserted on the side towards the top by an umbilical cord from the bottom of the capsule, in the many-seeded attached to a slightly elevated central receptacle; embryo peripheral, mostly incurved; perisperm farinaceous, central; radicle ascending.

*Calyx* tubular, neck contracted; *stam.* 8, 10;

*petals* 0; *utricle* 1-seeded . . . . . SCLERANTHUS. 323.

*Cal.* 5-parted, lobes appendiculate; *stam.* 2.;

*petals* 5, filiform; *utricle* 1-seeded . . . ILLECEBRUM. 325.

*Cal.* 5-parted; *stam.* 5;

*pet.* 5; equal to the calyx; *utricle* 1-seeded CORRIGIOLA. 326.

*Cal.* 5-parted, inside coloured; *stam.* 5;

*pet.* 5, threadshape; *utricle* 1-seeded . . . HERNIARIA. 327.

*Cal.* pitchershape at bottom; *stam.* 3;

*pet.* 5, scalelike, nicked; *caps.* 3-valved,  
many-seeded . . . . . POLYCARPON. 328.

*Cal.* pitchershape at bottom; *stam.* 5;

*pet.* 5, equal to the calyx; *cap.* 6-valved . . LARBREA. 329.

*Cal.* pitchershape at bottom; *stam.* 10;

*pet.* 5, equal to the calyx; *cap.* 3-valved ADENARIUM. 324.

A. SCLERANTHIDEÆ. *Flowers* naked; *calyx-lobes* simple; *leaves* sessile, linear, connate at the bottom; *stipules* 0.

I. 323. SCLERANTHUS. Linnæus. *Knawel.*

*Calyx* tubular, constricted in the neck, limb 5-cut; *petals* 0; *stamens* 10, very small; *anthers* roundish; *styles* and *stigmata* 2; *capsule* very thin, 1-seeded, valveless, sunk in the contracted calyx.—*Stem* herbaceous, small; *flowers* axillary and rather corymbose, terminal.

1. *Scleranthus perennis.* *Perennial knawel.*

*Stem* procumbent; *calyx-teeth* when in fruit incurved, blunt.

*Knawel incanum*, flore majore pereune, *Raii Syn.* 160, 2.

*Saxifraga Anglicana alsinefolia*, *Ger. em.* 567, 5.

Chalky fields; perennial; October and November.

*Herb* glaucous, rather shining, afterwards reddish; *leaves* often downy.—The Polish cochineal insect is found in summer on its roots.

2. *Scleranthus annuus.* *Annual knawel.*

*Stem* spreading; *calyx-teeth* when in fruit spreading, pointed.

*Knawel*, *Raii Syn.* 159, 1.

*Polygonum selinoides* sive *Knawel*, *Ger. em.* 566, 4.

*Polygonum Germanicum* vel *Knawel Germanorum*, *Park.* 747.

*Scleranthus annuus*, *Lin. S. P.* 580.

*Parsley piert.* *German Knotgrass.*

Sandy corn-fields; annual; July.

*Root* fibrous; *stems* branchy above; *calyx* 10-ribbed; lobes acute, very spreading.—*Steam* of the decoction used to cure the toothach.

II. 324. ADENARIUM. Rafinesque. *Sandwort.*

*Calyx* 5-cut, pitchershape at bottom; *petals* 5, reverse ovate, not divided; *stamens* 10; *filaments* with an ovate gland on each side at the base; *ovary* 1-celled; *ovules* many; *placentarium* central, threadlike; *stigmata* 3; *capsule* three-valved, many-seeded.—*Herb* fleshy, bald; *leaves* opposite, sessile; *flowers* from the forks of the stem, sessile, solitary.

*Adenaria marina.* *Sea sandwort.*

*Leaves* ovate, pointed, fleshy, 4-rowed; *calyx-lobes* blunt, ribless.

*Alsine marina* foliis portulacæ, *Rati. Syn.* 351, 12.

*Anthyllis lentifolia*, sive *Alsine cruciata marina*, *Ger. em.* 622, 1.

*Anthyllis maritima lentifolia*, *Park.* 262.

*Arenaria peploides*, *Lin. S. P.* 605.

*Sea pimpernel.*

Sandy sea-shores; perennial; June and July.

*Root* creeping, very long; *stem* prostrate; *leaves* recurved, keeled, ribless; *flowers* small.

B. PARONYCHIDEÆ VERÆ. *Bractææ* scarious; *calyx-lobes* with a membranous edge, often hooded at the tip; *leaves* stipuled.

III. 325. ILLECEBRUM. Dioscor. *Creeping-milkwort.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; lobes thickened at the tip; *petals* 5, threadshape, (barren stamens?) inserted on the bottom of the calyx, alternate with the lobes; *stamens* 2, fertile, perigynous, opposite to the lobes of the calyx; *style* very short; *stigmata* beaded; *capsule* enclosed in the connivent calyx, first streaked, then opening at the streaks, 1-seeded; *seed* inserted on the side; *corculum* scarcely bent, peripheral. — *Stem* herbaceous, small, prostrate; *stipulæ* scarious; *leaves* opposite; *flowers* glomerate, axillary, whitish.

*Illecebrum verticillatum.* *Whirled creeping-milkwort.*

*Stem* prostrate, threadshape, bald; *leaves* roundish; *flowers* whirled, 5-sided, awned.

*Corrigiola*, *Rati. Syn.* 160, 1.

*Polygala repens*, *Ger. em.* 563, 1.

*Illecebrum verticillatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 298.

*Paronychia verticillata*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 2286.

Damp bogs and pastures; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous; *leaves* not divided, bald, fleshy; *stipules* torn.

IV. 326. CORRIGIOLA. Erick Cordus. *Strapwort.*

*Calyx* 5-parted, persisting; *petals* 5, as long as the calyx; *stamens* 5; *style* short; *stigmata* 3; *capsule* 1-seeded, not opening, 3-sided, covered with the calyx; *seed* inserted at the side; *corculum* peripheral. — *Herb* small; *leaves* alternate, stipuled; *flowers* coloured, small.

*Corrigiola littoralis.*

*Shore strapwort.*

*Flowers* peduncled.

*Corrigiola littoralis*, *Lin. S. P.* 380.

Sea-shore; annual; July, August.



Root slender; stems many, mostly simple; leaves linear, lanceolate, fleshy, glaucous; thyrses lateral and terminal, bracteated; flowers white.

V. 327. HERNIARIA. Gesner. *Rupturewort.*

*Calyx* 5-parted, coloured on the inside; *petals* 5, thread-shape; *stamens* 5, alternating; *styles* and *stigmata* 2; *capsule* 1-seeded, not opening, closed in the calyx.—*Herb* small, prostrate; *stem* branchy; *flowers* glomerate, axillary.

1. *Herniaria glabra.* *Bald rupturewort.*

*Stem* much branched, prostrate, creeping, bald; *glomerules* many-flowered, axillary, bald.

*Herniaria*, *Raii Syn.* 160, 1; *Ger. em.* 569, 1.

*Millegrana major* seu *Herniaria major*, *Park.* 446.

*Herniaria glabra*, *Lin. S. P.* 317.

Sandy heaths; perennial; July and August.

*Root* fusiform; *branches* alternate; *leaves* ovate; lower leaves opposite; upper alternate; *flowers* sessile, yellowish green.—*Herb* diuretic, astringent, tastes rather saltish; juice removes specks on the eyes.

2. *Herniaria hirsuta.* *Hairy strapwort.*

*Stem* rather hard, very much branched, prostrate, creeping, hirsute; *glomerules* few-flowered, axillary, hirsute.

*Herniaria hirsuta*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 161, 2; *Lin. S. P.* 317.

Sandy fields; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* and lower surface of the *leaves* hirsute; hairs spreading; *calyx* densely bristled.

VI. 328. POLYCARPON. Dalechamp. *All-seed.*

*Calyx* pitchershape at the bottom, 5-cut; *petals* 5, very short, scalelike, nicked, persisting; *stamens* 3; *ovary* substipitate; *styles* and *stigmata* 3; *capsule* 1-celled, 3-valved, many-seeded.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* opposite or whirled; *flowers* forked, corymbose, terminal.

*Polycarpon tetraphyllum.* *Four-leaved all-seed.*

*Stem* much branched, prostrate; *leaves* 4 in a whirl.

*Anthyllis marina incana alsinefolia*, *Ger. em.* 622, 2.

*Polycarpon tetraphyllum*, *Lin. S. P.* 131.

Sands and old walls near the sea; annual; July, August.

*Stem* very much branched, diffuse; *leaves* rather fleshy, upper leaves opposite; *flowers* numerous.

*C. Bracteæ* scarious; *calyx-lobes* with a membranaceous edge; *leaves* not stipuled.

VII. 329. LARBREA. St. Hilaire. *Larbrea.*

*Calyx* 5-cut, pitchershape at bottom; *petals* 5, perigynous, 2-cut; *stamens* 10, perigynous; *ovary* 1-celled; *ovules* many; *placentarium* central, threadshape; *stigmata* 3, 4, or 5; *capsule* 6-valved at the tip.—*Plant* herbaceous, decumbent; *stem* 4-angular; *leaves* opposite; *peduncles* axillary and terminal, 2 or 3-flowered; *bracteæ* 2 to each flower.

*Larbrea aquatica.*

*Water larbrea.*

*Stem* decumbent; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, callous at the tip; *peduncles* mostly in pairs, 1 or many-flowered; *petals* shorter than the calyx.

*Alsine longifolia uliginosis proveniens locis, Raii Syn.* 347, 7.

*Alsine fontana, Ger. em.* 613, 8.

*Stellaria aquatica, Pollich* 1, 429.

*Stellaria Alsine, Hoffm. Fl. Germ.*

*Stellaria uliginosa, Villars Delph.*

*Stellaria graminea β, Hudson Fl. Angl.* 190.

*Stellaria hypericiifolia, Vigers Holsat.* 34.

*Stellaria Dilleniana, Leers,* 107.

*Stellaria fontana, Jacquin Coll.* 6, 327.

*Larbrea aquatica, St. Hilaire, Mem. Mus.* 3.

*Fountain Chickweed. Bog stitchwort.*

Rivulets and inundations; annual; June.

*Stem* weak; *leaves* many-veined, glaucous.

Fam. XV. 50. GROSSULARIÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* adherent, 5-cut; *petals* 5; *stamens* 5, inserted on the calyx; *style* 2-cut; *stigmata* 2; *berry* globose, 1-celled; *placentaria* 2, parietal, opposite; *seeds* many; *coraculum* straight, very small, at the base of the fleshy perisperm.—*Plant* shrubby; *leaves* alternate, palmately ribbed, 5-lobed.

330. RIBES. Fuchs.

*Currant.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *petals* 5; *stamens* 5; *berry* globular, one-celled.

a. Ribes. *Stem* not armed; *flowers* racemose; *fruit* small.

1. *Ribes rubrum.*

*Red currant.*

*Stem* upright, unarmed; *leaves* bluntly 5-lobed; *racemes* pendulous, bald; *flowers* flat; *petals* reverse-heartshape.

*Ribes vulgare* fructu rubro, *Raii Syn.* 456, 1; *Ger. em.* 1593, 1.

*Ribes fructu rubro*, *Park.* 1561.

*Ribes rubrum*, *Lin. S. P.* 290.

Common currant. Garnet berries.

Woods and sides of rivers, also cultivated; shrubby; May.

Branches bald; leaves slightly downy; racemes simple; bractæ ovate, very short; berry red, when cultivated sometimes white, acid.—Berries an agreeable desert; juice of the berries a pleasant acid, with sugar make a fine wine.

β. *dulce*. Fruit sweet.

*Ribes vulgare* fructu dulci, *Raii Syn.* 456, 1\*.

Sweet currants.

γ. *parvum*. Fruit small.

*Ribes fructu parvo*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 456, 3.

2. *Ribes alpinum*.

*Alpine currant.*

Stem upright, unarmed; leaves shining beneath; racemes upright; bractæ longer than the flowers.

*Ribes alpinus dulcis*, *Raii Syn.* 456, 2.

*Ribes alpinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 291.

Sweet mountain currants.

Woods and hedges; shrubby; April and May.

Leaves 3-lobed; racemes upright; flowers yellowish green; bractæ lanceolate; berry elliptical, mucilaginous.

β. *dioicum*. Plants dioicous.

3. *Ribes petræum*.

*Rock currant.*

Stem upright, unarmed; leaves acutely lobed, cut, toothed; racemes rather hairy, upright; flowers flattish; petals blunt; bractæ shorter than the flowers.

*Ribes petræum*, *Wolff. in Jac. Misc.* 2, 36.

Mountains; shrubby; May.

Leaves 5-lobed, nappy beneath; bractæ ovate; pedicells short; racemes when in fruit pendulous; berry globular.

β. *spicatum*. Flowers rather spiked; spike when in fruit upright.

*Ribes spicatum*, *Robson Lin. Trans.* 3, 240.

4. *Ribes nigrum*.

*Black currant.*

Stem upright, unarmed; leaves with glandular dots beneath; racemes weak, hairy, hanging down, simple at bottom; flowers bellshape; bractæ shorter than the pedicell.

*Ribes nigrum* vulgo dictum, folio olente, *Raii Syn.* 456, 4.

*Ribes fructu nigro*, *Ger. em.* 1593, 3; *Park.* 1562.

*Quinsey berries.*

Woods and dunghills; shrubby; May.

Berry black; leaves odorous, unpleasant.—Roots in infusion useful in eruptive fevers, and the dysentery of cattle; leaves when young tinge malt spirits to resemble brandy; berries have to most a disagreeable flavour, the juice of them made by boiling with a little sugar into a rob, or soft extract, much used in inflammatory sore throat, or the quinsey.

β. *polyandrum*. *Stamens* more than 5, some or all of the petals being changed into stamens.

b. *Grossulariæ*. *Stem prickly; peduncles few-flowered.*

5. *Ribes spinosum*.

*Thorny currant.*

*Branches* prickly; *leaves* roundly lobed; *petioles* hairy; *peduncles* 1 or 2-flowered.

*Uva crispa*, *Ger. em.* 1324, 1.

*Uva crispa*, sive *Grossularia sylvestris*, *Park.* 1560.

*Ribes Grossularia*, *Lin. S. P.* 291.

*Gooseberry*. *Fea berry*, Cheshire. *Berries*, Scotland.

Woods and hedges, also cultivated; shrubby; April.

*Stem* branchy; *spines* 1 to 3 together, under the petioles; *leaves* downy; *bractææ* 2 or 3 on each peduncle, fringed; *berry* hanging, varying in colour, hairy; hairs capitated.—Berry a wholesome fruit, either raw, or dressed; seeds have been used for coffee; juice of the fruit with sugar make a sparkling wine like champagne, or a good vinegar.

β. *glabrum*. *Berry* bald; *bractææ* connate, tubular.

*Ribes uva crispa*, *Lin. S. P.* 292.

*Smooth gooseberries.*

## Fam. XVI. 51. CUCURBITACEÆ.

*Flowers* mostly unisexual; *calyx* adherent to the ovary, contracted above, dilated into a 5-cut limb; *corolla* bell-shape, on the top of the ovary, 5-lobed, withering, persistent. MALE, *Stamens* 3 to 5, on the contraction of the calyx; *filaments* often jointed; *anthers* 1-celled, on the tip of the filament, flexuous, often in 2 pairs and the 5th solitary; *ovary* abortive. FEM. *Stamens* abortive; *ovary* adherent; *styles* and *stigmata* many; *berry* or *pepo* 1 or many-celled, many-seeded, bark woody; *seeds* horizontal, on the

inner angles of the dissepiments; perisperm 0; corculum straight; cotyledons large, flat.—*Herb* twining, mostly rough; *leaves* petioled, alternate, nearly orbicular; *tendrils* axillary; *peduncles* axillary, jointed in the middle.

*Fruit* a berry ..... BRYONIA. 331.

*Fruit* a pepo; *seeds* sharp-edged ..... CUCUMIS. 332.

*Fruit* a pepo; *seeds* swelling at the edge. CUCURBITA. 333.

## I. 331. BRYONIA. Dioscorides.

*Wild-vine.*

*Plant* monoicous or dioicous; *corolla* obtusely 5-cut.—**MALE.** *Stamens* 3, 2 of which are joined at the base.—**FEM.** *Styles* 3-cut; *berry* globose.

*Bryonia ruderalis.*

*Ruin wild-vine.*

*Leaves* heartshape, palmate, 5-lobed, callous, rough; *flowers* racemose, dioicous, fruit red.

*Bryonia alba*, *Raii Syn.* 261, 1; *Ger. em.* 869; *Lin. S. P.* 1438.

*Bryonia alba vulgaris*, *Park.* 178.

*Bryonia dioica*, *Jacquin Austr.* 199.

*Bryonia ruderalis*, *Salish, Prod.* 158.

*White bryony.* *Bryony.* *Tetter berry.*

*Woods and hedges*; perennial; May to September.

*Root* extremely large; *stem* slender, climbing; *tendrils* very long; *leaves* angular; *peduncles* axillary, few-flowered; *corolla* whitish.—*Root* acrid, purgative, in doses of one dram, or an infusion of half an ounce.

## II. 332. CUCUMIS. Pliny.

*Cucumber.*

*Plant* monoicous; *calyx* lobes awlshape; *corolla* bellshape.—**MALE.** *Filaments* 3, 2 joined at the base; *anthers* soldered.—**FEM.** *Filaments* 3, without anthers; *style* 1; *stigmata* 3, 2-parted; *pepo* large, 3-locular, cells parted; *seeds* ovate, compressed; *edge* acute.

1. *Cucumis sativus.*

*Cultivated cucumber.*

*Leaves* angular, angles acute, straight; *fruit* oblong, rough.

*Cucumis vulgaris*, *Ger. em.* 910, 1.

*Cucumis sativus*, *Park.* 772; *Lin. S. P.* 1437.

*Cultivated*; annual; February to July.

*Fruit* has many varieties in the gardens, cooling, but very slightly nutritive, the small sort used as a pickle; juice of the fruit with salt and Cayenne pepper used as a sauce.

2. *Cucumis moschatus.* *Musky cucumber.*

*Leaves* with rounded angles; *fruit* rather warty; skin reticulated.

Melo, *Ger. em.* 917, 1 to 3; *Park. Par.* 527.

Cucumis Melo, *Lin. S. P.* 1436.

*Melon.*

Cultivated; annual; April to July.

*Fruit* has many varieties in the gardens; it has a peculiar smell and flavour liked by some and as strongly disliked by others; eaten with wine and sugar, or with salt and pepper, as one of the highest luxuries, especially when fresh gathered, by those who relish it.

III. 333. CUCURBITA. Pliny. *Gourd.*

*Plant* monoicous; *calyx-lobes* awlshape; *corolla* bellshape.—*MALE. Filaments* 3, 2 soldered together at bottom; *anthers* soldered.—*FEM. Filaments* 3, without anthers, soldered beneath into a rather thick ring; *style* short; *stigmata* 3, thickened; *pepo* large, 3-locular, cells parted; *seeds* ovate, compressed; edge swelled; tip sometimes nicked.

*Cucurbita esculenta.* *Eatable gourd.*

*Flowers* bellshape, narrow at bottom; limb upright.

*Pepo maximus rotundus*, *Ger. em.* 919, 2.

*Pepo*, *Park. Par.* 527.

*Cucurbita Pepo*, *Lin. S. P.* 1435.

*Pompions. Pumpkins.*

Cultivated; annual; August.

*Fruit* very large, weighing sometimes 20lb.; flesh of the fruit boiled in milk, or baked in a pie, used as food.

Fam. XVII. 52. SALICARIÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* free, tubular, persisting; *petals* 4 to 6, on the top of the calyx, rarely 0; *stamens* as many, or twice as many as the lobes; *ovary* simple; *style* 1; *capsule* enclosed in the calyx, 2-celled; placentarium columnar, central; *seeds* many, smooth; perisperm very thin; corculum straight, central; radicle below.—*Plant* herbaceous; *leaves* often opposite.

*Calyx* 6-toothed; *pet.* 6; *caps.* 2-valved LYTHRUM. 334.

*Calyx* 12-toothed; *pet.* 6 or 0;

*caps.* valveless . . . . . PORTULA. 335.

I. 334. LYTHRUM. Dioscorides. Willow-herb.

*Calyx* cylindrical, striated, 6 or 12-toothed; *petals* 6, rarely 4 or 5; *stamens* 6 or 12; *capsule* oblong, 2-celled, 2-valved; valves sometimes 2-cut at the tip.

a. Salicariæ. Leaves opposite; *stamens* 12, alternately smaller.

1. *Lythrum spicatum*. Spiked willow-herb.

Leaves opposite, heartshape, lanceolate, downy beneath; flowers spiked.

*Salicaria vulgaris purpurea foliis oblongis*, Raii Syn. 367, 1.

*Lysimachia purpurea spicata*, Ger. em. 476, 5; Park 546.

*Lythrum Salicaria*, Lin. S. P. 640.

Loosestrife. Purple loosestrife.

Bogs and river-sides; perennial; July and August.

Stem 2 feet high, stiff, angular; leaves opposite, or in whirls of 3 or 4, bald above; flowers spiked in whirls; corolla purple.—Used in dysentery, and in obstinate diarrhoeas.

b. Leaves alternate; *stamens* 6.

2. *Lythrum hyssopifolium*. Hyssop willow-herb.

Leaves alternate, linear; flowers axillary, solitary, 6-petaled.

*Salicaria hyssopi folio latiore et angustiore*, Raii Syn. 367, 2.

*Gratiola angustifolia*, Ger. em. 581.

*Gratiola angustifolia seu minor*, Park. 220.

*Lythrum Hyssopifolia*, Lin. S. P. 642.

*Lythrum hyssopifolium*, Sibthorp Fl. Ox. 149.

Grass poly. Small hedge hyssop.

Watery places; annual; August.

Root simple; stem branchy at bottom; leaves bald; lower leaves sometimes opposite; flowers rarely 5-cut, pentandrous.

II. 335. PORTULA. Dillenius. Water-purslane.

*Calyx* bellshape, 12-toothed, teeth alternately shorter; petals 6, sometimes 0; *stamens* 6; *capsule* globular, 2-celled, not opening, many-seeded.

*Portula palustris*. Marsh water-purslane.

Leaves opposite, petioled, roundish, ovate; flowers axillary, solitary, mostly without petals.

*Portula*, Raii Syn. 368, 1.

*Alsine rotundifolia seu Portulaca aquatica*, Ger. em. 614, 11.

*Alsine aquatica minor folio oblongo, seu Portulaca aquatica*, Park. 1260.

*Peplis Portula*, Lin. S. P. 474.

Bogs and damp heaths; annual; July and August.

*Stem* prostrate, simple; *leaves* opposite, blunt, bald; *flowers* sessile.

Fam. XVIII. 53. TAMARICINÆ. *Tamariscineæ*,  
Desvaux.

*Calyx* free, divided at the tip, persistent; *petals* 5, on the calyx, alternating with the calyx-lobes; *stamens* 5 to 10, free or monadelphious; *ovary* free, 1-celled, 3-valved; *placentarium* parietal; *ovules* many, erect or ascending; *seeds* many, comose; perisperm 0; corculum straight, upright; radicle below.

336. TAMARIX. Pliny. *Tamarisk.*

*Calyx* 5-parted; *petals* 5; *stamens* 5; *filaments* thread-shape, distinct; *style* short, 3-lobed; *stigmata* 3, oblique, 2-furrowed; *ovules* upright. — *Leaves* imbricate, rather fleshy; *flowers* spiked, lateral, bracteate; *bracteæ* lanceolate.

*Tamarix Gallica.* *French tamarisk.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, embracing the stem, imbricate.

*Tamariscus Narbonensis*, *Ger. em.* 1378, 1.

*Tamariscus folio tenuiore*, *Park.* 1479; description.

*Myrica seu Tamariscus*, *Park.* 1472, 1; figure.

Rocks and pastures near the sea; shrubby; July.

*Twigs* drooping, red, shining; *leaves* smooth; *flowers* flesh-coloured.

Fam. XIX. 54. CERATOPHYLLÆ.

*Flowers* unisexual; *calyx* many-parted, free; *corolla* 0. — MALE. *Stamens* 14 to 20; *anthers* 3-cuspidate. — FEM. *Ovary* free, compressed, 1-celled; *stigma* sessile, oblique; *nut* 1-celled, 1-seeded, leatherlike; *seed* pendulous; perisperm 0; corculum straight; cotyledons 4, 2 larger, opposite; radicle above; plumula conspicuous, very compound. — *Plant* herbaceous, aquatic; *leaves* in whirls, lobed; *flowers* axillary, solitary.

337. CERATOPHYLLUM. Linnæus. *Hornwort.*

No other genus in this family.

1. *Ceratophyllum cornutum.* *Horned hornwort.*

*Leaves* two-forked, two-paired; *fruits* 3-spined.



*Hydroceratophyllum folio aspero, quatuor cornibus armato, Raii Syn.* 135, 1.

*Ceratophyllum demersum, Lin. S. P.* 1409.

*Ceratophyllum cornutum, Richard Mem. Mus.*

Ditches and ponds; perennial; August and September.

*Herb* floating under the surface; *stem* branchy; *leaves* in whirls of 8, back-toothed, spinulose.

2. *Ceratophyllum verrucosum.*

*Warty hornwort.*

*Leaves* forked; three-paired; *fruit* unarmed, warty.

*Hydroceratophyllum folio lævi, octo cornibus armato, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 135, 2.

*Ceratophyllum submersum, Lin. S. P.* 1409.

*Ceratophyllum demersum* *β*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 419.

*Ceratophyllum verrucosum, Richard Mem. Mus.*

Ditches; perennial; September.

*Leaves* more numerous than in *C. cornutum*; *calyx-lobes* toothed at the tip.

## Fam. XX. 55. HALORAGEÆ. R. Brown.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite, or unisexual; *calyx* adherent, leaved, or very small; *corolla* 2 or 4-petaled, or 0.—**MALE.** *Stamens* 1 or 8.—**FEM.** *Styles* 1 or 2; *ovary* adherent, 1 or 4-celled; *ovule* 1 in each cell, pendulous from the top of the cell; *perisperm* 0, or very thin, fleshy; *corculum* straight; *radicle* above, longer than the cotyledons.—*Plant* herbaceous, aquatic; *leaves* opposite, or whirled; *flowers* axillary, solitary.

*Stamen* 1; *ovary* 4-celled ..... **CALLITRICHE.** 338.

*Stamen* 1; *ovary* 1-celled ..... **HIPPURIS.** 339.

*Stamens* 8; *ovary* 4-celled ..... **MYRIOPHYLLUM.** 340.

### I. 338. CALLITRICHE. Pliny.

*Water-starwort.*

*Monoicous* or hermaphrodite; *calyx* 0; *petals* 0.—**MALE.** *Stamen* 1, exserted.—**FEM.** *Styles* 2; *ovary* 4-celled; cells 1-seeded, compressed, orbicular, margined; *perisperm* fleshy, thin.—*Leaves* opposite, upper leaves generally crowded; *bractea* 2 to each flower, coloured.

1. *Callitriche pallens.*

*Pale water-starwort.*

*Upper leaves* aggregate; *fruit* scarcely margined.

*Stellaria, Raii Syn.* 289, 1.

*Callitriche verna, Lin. S. P.* 6.

*Callitriche aquatica, Hudson Fl. Angl.* 439.

Ditches and ponds; annual; April to October.

*Leaves* all reverse ovate.

*β. intermedia.* Lower stem-leaves and branch-leaves linear, 2-nicked at the tip.

*Callitriche verna β, Lin. Fl. Suec. 3.*

*Callitriche intermedia, Hoffm. Germ. 1791, 2.*

*Callitriche dubia, Roth Fl. Germ. 1, 389.*

*Callitriche aquatica β, Willdenow Hort. Berl. 1, 8.*

*Callitriche autumnalis, Schkuhr Bot. Handb. 1, 8.*

*γ. cæspitosa.* Leaves linear, rather obtuse; stem lying on the ground.

*Stellaria minor et repens, Raii Syn. 289, 1?*

*Lenticula aquatica bifolia Neapolitana, Park. 1263?*

*Alsine palustris serpyllifolia, Ger. em. 614, 12.*

*Callitriche aquatica β, Smith Fl. Brit. 9.*

*Callitriche minima, Hoppe Bot. Tasch. 1792, 155.*

*Callitriche cæspitosa, Schmid Fl. Stutgard, 25.*

*Callitriche aquatica δ, Willd. Hort. Ber. 1, 8.*

Sandy places, dried up ponds.

2. *Callitriche virens.* Green water-starwort.

Leaves uniform, equidistant; fruit membranaceously winged.

*Stellaria aquatica foliis longis, tenuissimis, Raii Syn. 290, 3.*

*Callitriche autumnalis, Lin. S. P. 6.*

*Callitriche angustifolia, Hoppe Bot. Tasch. 1792, 155.*

*Callitriche aquatica, Willd. Hort. Berl. 1, 8.*

*Callitriche aquatica γ, Smith Fl. Brit. 9.*

Ponds and ditches; annual; April to October.

Plant sunk; leaves linear, nicked; flowers all hermaphrodite.

II. 339. HIPPURIS. Dioscorides. Mares-tail.

Flowers hermaphrodite; calyx not divided, very small; corolla 0; stamen 1; style in the furrow of the anther; ovary 1-celled, crowned with the calyx and style; perisperm fleshy, thin.—Stem simple; leaves in whirls, linear; flowers axillary, solitary, whirled.

*Hippuris vulgaris.*

Common mares-tail.

Leaves in whirls of 10 or 12, linear, pointed.

*Limnopence, Raii Syn. 136, 1.*

*Cauda equina fœmina, Ger. em. 1114, 6.*

*Hippuris vulgaris, Lin. S. P. 6.*

Female horse-tail.

Rills and stagnant waters; perennial; May.

Root fibrous; stem erect, jointed, leafy above; leaves spreading, not in the least cut; flowers sessile.

*β. demersa.* Leaves very long, pellucid, pale, slender.

*Limnopence q. Equisetum palustre linariæ scopariæ folio, Dillen in Raii Syn. 136, 1\*.*

III. 340. MYRIOPHYLLUM. Dioscor. *Water-milfoil.*

*Plant monoicous; calyx 4-parted.—MALE. Stamens 8.—FEM. Ovary 4-celled; stigmata sessile, four-toothed.—Leaves whirled, many-parted, lobes linear; flowers axillary, spiked; upper flowers male; lower female.*

1. *Myriophyllum spicatum.* *Spiked water-milfoil.*  
*Leaves 4 in a whirl; male flowers interruptedly spiked, leafless; female flowers axillary; stigmata villous.*

*Potamogeton foliis pennatis, Raii Syn. 150, 17.*

*Millefolium aquaticum pennatum spicatum, Park. 1257.*

*Myriophyllum spicatum, Lin. S. P. 1409.*

*Feathered pond-weed.*

*Ditches and ponds; perennial; July and August.*

*Herb floating; stem branched, comb-like; spike single; bractæ ovate, not cut, 4 to each whirl; male flower reddish.*

*β. minus. Plant small.*

*Potamogeton q. Millefolium aquaticum pennatum minus, foliolis singularibus latiusculis flosculis subjectis donatum, Dillen in Raii Syn. 151, 18.*

2. *Myriophyllum verticillatum.* *Whirled water-milfoil.*  
*Leaves 5 in a whirl; flowers all axillary, whirled; stigmata thick, feathered at the tip.*

*Pentapterophyllum aquaticum flosculis ad foliorum nodos, Raii Syn. 316, 1.*

*Millefolium aquaticum minus, Ger. em. 827, 6; Park. 1257.*

*Myriophyllum verticillatum, Lin. S. P. 1410.*

*Ditches and ponds; perennial; July.*

*Herb floating; twigs upright, leafed to the top; upper leaves smallest; flowers rarely hermaphrodite.*

Fam. XXI. 56. ONAGRARIÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx adherent, 2 or 4-parted; petals 2 or 4, on the top of the calyx; stamens 2, 4, or 8, alternating with the petals; style 1; stigmata 2 or 4; ovary 2 or 4-celled; ovules many, on a central placentarium, or 1 at the bottom of each cell; perisperm 0, or very thin; corculum straight, central; radicle below.—Plant herbaceous; leaves alternate or opposite; flowers racemose or axillary.*

*Stamens 2; petals 2; carcerule 2-seeded CIRCÆA. 341.*

*Stam. 8; petals 4, upright, regular; capsule 4-celled; seeds naked ..... CENOTHERA. 342.*

*Stam. 8, declining; pet. 4, irregular; capsule 4-celled; seeds comose ..... CHAMÆNERIOM. 343.*

*Stam. 8, upright; pet. 4, regular; capsule 4-celled; seeds comose ..... EPILOBIUM. 344.*

A. *Corolla* 2-petaled; *stamens* 2, interposed; *carcerule* 2-celled, 2-seeded; *seeds* upright.

I. 341. *CIRCÆA*. Dioscorides. *Enchanters-nightshade*.

*Calyx* short, discoid, 2-parted; *petals* 2, 2-cut; *stamens* 2; filaments clubshape; *style* clubshape, 2-glandular at the bottom; *carcerule* pearshaped, 2-celled, 2-seeded, hairy; hairs scaly.—*Leaves* opposite, petioled; *flowers* racemous, becoming deflected.

1. *Circæa ovalifolia*. *Oval-leaved enchanters-nightshade*.

*Stem* upright, hirsute; *racemes* many; *leaves* ovate, toothed, downy.

*Circæa Lutetiana*, *Raii Syn.* 289, 1; *Ger. em.* 351; *Lin. S. P.* 12.

*Circæa Lutetiana major*, *Park.* 351.

*Circæa ovalifolia*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 26.

*Bindweed nightshade*.

Shady places, dunghills; perennial; June and July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* slightly branched; *leaves* dark green; *calyx* leathery.

2. *Circæa intermedia*. *Intermediate enchanters-nightshade*.

*Stem* upright, simple, bald; *racemes* solitary; *leaves* heartshape, toothed, pointed, bald; *capsule* ovate, globose.

*Circæa alpina*, *Flora Danica*, 256.

*Circæa intermedia*, *Erhart Herb.* 101.

*Circæa alpina* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 14.

Shady places, damp woods; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* like that of *C. ovalifolia*; *leaves* pale, serrated or toothed; *petiole* membranaceous, angled.

3. *Circæa alpina*. *Alpine enchanters-nightshade*.

*Stem* very branchy, ascending; *leaves* heartshape, serrate, pale, shining, bald; *calyx* membranaceous.

*Circæa alpina*, *Lin. S. P.* 12.

*Circæa cordifolia*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 26.

Shady mountainous situations; perennial; July?

*Stem* diffused at bottom; joints red; *leaves* pale green; *petiole* membranaceous, angled; *racemes* many, terminal and axillary.

**B.** *Corolla* 4-petaled; *stamens* 8, opposite and interposed; *capsule* 4-celled, 4-valved; *placentarium* central; *seeds* many.

II. 342. CENOTHERA. Theophrast. *Evening-primrose.*

*Calyx* long; limb 4-parted, deciduous; *petals* 4; *stamens* 8; *pollen* viscous; *style* 1; *stigmata* 4; *capsule* long, bluntly 4-sided, 4-celled, 4-valved, many-seeded; *placentarium* 4-sided; *seeds* naked.

*CEnothera biennis.*

*Biennial evening-primrose.*

*Stem* muricately villous; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, flat; *stamens* shorter than the corolla; *capsule* conical, rather swelled below.

*Lysimachia lutea Virginiana*, *Ger. em.* 475, 4.

*CEnothera biennis*, *Lin. S. P.* 492.

*Tree primrose.*

Sandy places, naturalized; biennial; July to November.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *flowers* yellow, very large, open in the evening.

III. 343. CHAMÆNERION. Gesner. *Persian-willow.*

*Calyx* long, bent upwards, deciduous; *petals* 4, unequal; *stamens* 8, declining; *pollen* not viscous; *stigmata* 4, revolute; *capsule* long, bluntly 4-sided, 4-celled, 4-valved; *placentarium* 4-sided; *seeds* many, comose.—*Leaves* lanceolate, sessile; *flowers* spiked, large, reddish.

*Chamænerion spicatum.*

*Spiked Persian-willow.*

*Leaves* scattered, linear, lanceolate, not cut, veined, bald; *peduncles* in the axillæ of the bractæ; spike pyramidical.

*Lysimachia speciosa*, quibusdam *Onagra dicta*, *siliquosa*, *Raii Syn.* 310, 1.

*Chamænerion*, *Ger. em.* 477, 7.

*Chamænerion flore Delphinii*, *Park. Par.* 270.

*Epilobium angustifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 492.

*Epilobium spicatum*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 2, 373.

*Rosebay willow-herb.* *French willow.*

Fields and hedges; perennial; July.

*Root* erect; *stem* 3 feet high, upright, branched above; *spike* leafless; *flowers* alternate, purple or white; *ovary* woolly; *stamens* and *pistils* move regularly during impregnation; *pollen* blue.—*Suckers* of the root, eatable; herb in infusion fermentible and intoxicating; down of the seed mixed with cotton may be manufactured.

IV. 344. *EPILOBIUM*. Gesner. *Willow-herb.*

*Calyx* long, limb 4-parted, deciduous; *petals* 4, equal; *stamens* 8, upright; *pollen* not viscous; *capsule* long, bluntly 4-sided, 4-celled, 4-valved; *placentarium* 4-sided; *seeds* many, comose.—*Leaves* lanceolate, mostly sessile; lower opposite; upper mostly alternate; *flowers* reddish; *racemes* mostly leafy.

a. *Style* clubshape; *stigmata* 4, revolute.

1. *Epilobium hirsutum*. *Hairy willow-herb.*

*Root* creeping; *stem* much branched, hirsute; *leaves* half-embracing the stem, lanceolate, serrate, rather bald; *veins* hairy.

*Lysimachia siliquosa hirsuta magno flore*, *Raii Syn.* 311, 2.

*Lysimachia siliquosa*, *Ger. em.* 476, 6.

*Epilobium hirsutum*, *Lin. S. P.* 494.

*Epilobium ramosum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 162.

*Coddled willow-herb.* *Codlings and Cream.*

Watery places and holts; perennial; July.

*Roots* stoloniferous; *stem* upright, hairy, hairs pinnate; *petals* larger than the calyx, rose-colour.—Shoots when quite fresh gathered have a transitory fragrance resembling scalded codlings, which vanishes in a few minutes.

2. *Epilobium parviflorum*. *Smallflowered willow-herb.*

*Root* fibrous; *stem* nearly simple, villous; *leaves* sessile, alternate, lanceolate, toothed, downy on both sides; down soft.

*Lysimachia siliquosa hirsuta parvo flore*, *Raii Syn.* 311, 3.

*Lysimachia sylvatica*, *Ger. em.* 479, 8.

*Lysimachia siliquosa sylvestris hirsuta*, *Park.* 549.

*Epilobium hirsutum* β, *Lin. S. P.* 494.

*Epilobium villosum*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Epilobium parviflorum*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 367.

*Epilobium molle*, *Lamarck Encycl. Meth.* 2.

*Epilobium pubescens*, *Roth Germ.* 2, 435.

Watery places; perennial; July.

*Stem* densely woolly, slightly branched above; *leaves* toothed; *flowers* small.

3. *Epilobium montanum*. *Mountain willow-herb.*

*Stem* round; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, toothed, bald, veins woolly; *petioles* short.

*Lysimachia campestris*, *Raii Syn.* 311, 4; *Ger. em.* 478, 11.

*Lysimachia siliquosa major*, *Park.* 548.

*Epilobium montanum*, *Lin. S. P.* 494.

Woods, rocks, and walls; perennial; July.

*Stem* upright, mostly simple; *lower leaves* opposite; upper leaves alternate, slender; *flowers* purple, small.

b. *Style undivided; stigma 1.*

4. *Epilobium tetragonum.* Squarestalk willow-herb.

*Stem* 4-sided, rather bald; *leaves* lanceolate, bald, toothed; lowermost leaves opposite; *style* clubshape, undivided.

*Lysimachia siliquosa glabra media sive minor*, *Raii Syn.* 311, 5.

*Epilobium tetragonum*, *Lin. S. P.* 494.

Bogs and ditches; perennial; July.

*Stem* upright, branchy, rather bald; *leaves* nearly lanceolate.

β. *roseum.* *Stem* rather woolly; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate.

*Epilobium roseum*, *Symons Syn.* 198.

5. *Epilobium palustre.* Marsh willow-herb.

*Stem* round, upright, rather hirsute; *leaves* lanceolate, not cut, bald; *style* linear, undivided; *ovary* pubescent.

*Lysimachia siliquosa glabra minor angustifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 311, 6; *Ger. em.* 479.

*Epilobium palustre*, *Lin. S. P.* 496.

Bogs and ditches; perennial; July.

*Stem* branched; *leaves* sessile, half stem-clasping, rarely toothed.

6. *Epilobium alsinefolium.* Chickweed willow-herb.

*Root* creeping; *stem* decumbent, 4-sided; *leaves* petioled, ovate, acute, toothed; *style* clubshape, undivided.

*Lysimachia siliquosa glabra minor latifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 311, 7.

*Epilobium montanum* δ, *Willd. S. P.* 2, 316.

*Epilobium alsinefolium*, *Villars Delph.* 3, 511.

Mountainous places; perennial; July.

*Roots* tufted; *flowers* rose-colour.

7. *Epilobium alpinum.* Alpine willow-herb.

*Root* creeping; *stem* decumbent at bottom, rather 4-sided; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, blunt, slightly toothed, bald, rather shining; *racemes* 3 or 4-flowered; *style* clubshape, undivided.

*Epilobium alpinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 495.

Alpine rivulets; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* 9 inches high, simple; *petioles* short; *flowers* small; *ovary* almost bald.

## Fam. XXII. 57. POMACEÆ.

*Rosacearum Sectio,*  
*Jussieu.*

*Calyx* adherent, persistent; limb 5-cut; *petals* 5, on the calyx; *stamens* indefinite, about 20, on the calyx below the petals; *ovary* simple, adherent to the ovary; *ovules* ascending, in the inner angle of the cells; *styles* many; *fruit* a pome, umbilicated, crowned, many-celled; *perisperm* 0, or very thin, fleshy; *corculum* straight; *radicle* below.—*Stem* woody, arborescent; *leaves* alternate, simple or pinnate; *flowers* complete, hermaphrodite.

*Pome* 5-celled; cells cartilaginous,  
2-seeded; *seed* ascending ..... PYRUS. 345.

*Pome* 5-celled; cells cartilaginous,  
2-seeded; *seed* peritropal ..... CRATÆGUS. 346.

*Pome* 5-celled; cells bony,  
2-seeded; *seed* ascending ..... MESPILUS. 347.

## I. 345. PYRUS. Pliny.

*Pear.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *petals* 5-cut; *styles* 5; *pome* spherical, 5-celled; cells cartilaginous, 2-seeded; *seed* ascending.

a. *Malus*. *Leaves* ovate, simple; *stipules* linear; *corolla* reddish; *styles* joined at bottom; *pome* globular, umbilicated at top and bottom.

1. *Pyrus sylvestris*.*Wild pear.*

*Leaves* ovate, acute, serrated, bald; *umbell* simple, sessile; *corolla-claws* shorter than the limb of the calyx.

*Malus sylvestris*, *Raii Syn.* 452, 2; *Ger. em.* 1461, 1; *Park.* 1502.

*Pyrus Malus*, *Lin. S. P.* 686.

*Malus communis*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3678.

*Crab-tree.* *Wilding.*

Woods and hedges; arborescent; May.

*Leaves* when young downy beneath; *stipules* linear; *umbells* terminal; *fruit* acid, acerb, the size of a chestnut; *styles* bald.—Wood hard, takes a good polish; bark dyes yellow, juice of the fruit called verjuice, very acerb, astringent, repellent, and useful in sprains.

β. *sativa*. *Leaves* villous underneath; *fruit* more or less sweet; *style* villous.

*Malus sativa*, *Raii Syn.* 451, 1; *Ger. em.* 1459.

*Pyrus Malus*, β to ζ, *Lin. S. P.* 686.

*Apple-tree.*

Cultivated in numerous variations; arborescent; May.



*Leaves* slightly wrinkled, unequally serrate, mostly reverse ovate, oval.—*Fruit* excellent, either raw or dressed; juice fermented yields cider, a good cooling drink.

b. *Corolla* white; *styles* free at bottom; *pome* top-shape, umbilicated at the top.

2. *Pyrus communis*. Common pear.

*Leaves* ovate, serrated; *peduncles* corymbose.

*Pyraster* seu *Pyrus communis*, *Raii Syn.* 452, 1.

*Pyrus sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 1458.

*Pyrus communis*, *Lin. S. P.* 686.

*Pyrus Achras*, *Gærtner Fr. et Sem.* 2, 44.

*Wild pear-tree.* Choke pear. Iron pear.

*Woods* and hedges; arborescent; April.

*Tree* upright; branches dependent, spinous; *leaves* blunt, when young covered with a deciduous down; *stipules* linear; *corymbus* villous.—*Wood* light, smooth, compact, easily cut and turned; *fruit* austere.

β. *inermis*. Branches without spines.

*Pyrus sativa*, *Raii Syn.* 452, 1; *Ger. em.* 1455.

Cultivated in numerous varieties.

*Fruit* sweet, nutritive; juice of the fruit fermented forms perry, which comes nearer the taste of grape wine than cider does, and is mostly used to mix with wines.

c. *Sorbus*. *Leaves* pinnate, *styles* 3.

3. *Pyrus aucuparia*. Fowling pear.

*Leaves* pinnate, leaflets oblong, slightly petioled, equally serrated, bald on both sides, when young downy beneath; *flowers* corymbose; *styles* mostly 3.

*Sorbus sylvestris foliis domesticæ similis*, *Raii Syn.* 452, 2.

*Sorbus sylvestris*, sive *Fraxinus bubula*, *Ger. em.* 1473.

*Ornus*, sive *Fraxinus sylvestris*, *Park.* 1419.

*Sorbus aucuparia*, *Lin. S. P.* 683.

*Mespilus aucuparia*, *Scopoli Carn.* 598.

*Pyrus aucuparia*, *Gærtner Fr. et Sem.* 2, 45.

*Quicken tree.* Wild ash. Wild service. Quickbeam tree. Ro in tree.

Mountainous woods, and hedges; arborescent; May.

*Leaves* pinnate with a terminal leaflet, stipuled; *corymbus* terminal, much branched; *pome* the size of a pea, scarlet, acid; *seeds* 2 in each cell.—*Wood* solid, soft, tough, used to prevent witchcraft and enchantment by a piece being carried about a person, or by small cattle being driven through a hoop made of it; berries dried and powdered

nutritive, and being infused in water yield an acidulous kind of perry; the berries are also used as a bait for red-wings and fieldfares.

4. *Pyrus domestica*.

*Household pear.*

*Leaves* pinnate; leaflets equal, ovate, oblong, edge contiguous to the main petiole, upper part serrated, villous beneath; *flowers* paniced.

*Sorbus*, *Raii Syn.* 452, 1; *Ger. em.* 1471, 1.

*Sorbus legitima*, *Park.* 1420.

*Sorbus domestica*, *Lin. S. P.* 684.

*Pyrus Sorbus*, *Gärtner Fr. et Sem.* 2, 45.

*Pyrus domestica*, *Engl. Bot.* 350.

*True service tree. Sorb. Sorb apple. Servis.*

Mountainous woods; arborescent; May.

*Leaves* pinnate with a terminal leaflet; hairs deciduous; *flowers* white; *styles* 5; *pome* reverse ovate, reddish. — *Fruit* when ripe astringent.

5. *Pyrus pinnatifida*.

*Pinnatifid pear.*

*Leaves* pinnatifid, inclining to pinnate, downy beneath; *flowers* corymbose.

*Sorbus hybrida*, *Lin. S. P.* 684.

*Sorbus pinnatifida*, *Ehrath Herb.*

Mountains, and cultivated; arborescent; May.

*Leaves* lobed above, pinnate at bottom; bald above, white beneath; *corymbus* many-flowered; *pome* scarlet.

II. 346. CRATÆGUS. Theophrastus.

*Hawthorn.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *petals* 5; *styles* 2 to 5; *pome* spherical, 5-celled; cells cartilaginous, 2-seeded; *seeds* peritropal. — *Leaves* angular; *fruit* hard.

1. *Cratægus alpina*.

*Alpine hawthorn.*

*Leaves* simple, ovate, cut, serrate, tomentose beneath; *flowers* corymbose.

*Mespilus alni folio*, *subtus incano*, *Aria Theophrasti dicta*, *Raii Syn.* 453, 1.

*Aria Theophrasti*, *Ger. em.* 1327, 2.

*Sorbus sylvestris Aria Theophrasti dicta*, *Park.* 1421.

*Cratægus Aria*, *Lin. S. P.* 681.

*Sorbus Aria*, *Willd. S. P.* 2, 102.

*Pyrus Aria*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 534.

*Cumberland Hawthorn. White-beam tree.*

Limestone mountains; arborescent; May.

*Twigs* tomentose; *leaves* doubly serrated, bald above; veins parallel; *corymbus* terminal; *flowers* white; *styles* 2

or 4; *pome* red, floury, astringent.—Plants bear lopping, and do not kill grass growing under them; timber tough, smooth, hard; charcoal used for gunpowder; fruit when rotten ripe eatable.

2. *Cratægus torminalis*. *Gripping hawthorn*.

*Leaves* heartshape, ovate, 7-lobed, deeply serrate; lowest lobes divaricating, bald; *flowers* corymbose.

*Mespilus apii folio, sylvestris, non spinosa, seu Sorbus torminalis, Raii Syn.* 453, 2.

*Sorbus torminalis, Ger. em.* 1471, 2; *Persoon Syn.* 2, 38.

*Sorbus torminalis seu vulgaris, Park.* 1420.

*Cratægus torminalis, Lin. S. P.* 681.

*Pyrus torminalis, Smith Fl. Brit.* 532.

*Pirus torminalis, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 121.

*Wild-service tree. Wild sorb-apple.*

Woods and hedges; arborescent; April and May.

*Bark* smooth; *leaves* unequally 7-lobed; petioles long; *corymbus* branched, many-flowered; *pome* dotted, austere.

III. 347. MESPILUS. Theophrastus. *Medlar*.

*Calyx* 5-cut; *petals* 5; *styles* 2 to 5; *pome* spherical, 5-celled; cells 2-seeded, bony; *seeds* ascending.

a. *Leaves* angular; *stipules* large, leaflike.

1. *Mespilus digyna*. *Two-styled medlar*.

*Stem* spinous; *leaves* bald, 3-cut, blunt, toothed; *flowers* rather corymbose; *peduncles* and *calyx* rather smooth; *calyx*-segments lanceolate, pointed.

*Cratægus Oxyacantha, Willd. S. P.* 1005.

*Mespilus Oxyacantha, Gärtner Fr. et Sem.* 2, 43.

*Cratægus Oxyacanthoides, De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3687.

*Mespilus Oxyacantha* 3, *With. Bot. Arr.* 561.

Hedge rows; arborescent; May and June.

*Branches* bald, thorny; *leaves* bald; *flowers* white or rose-coloured; *berry* red.

2. *Mespilus monogyna*. *One-style medlar*.

*Stem* spinous; *leaves* bald, 3-cut, lobes pointed, serrate; *flowers* corymbose; *peduncles* and *calyx* downy, *calyx*-segments lanceolate, pointed, reflected; *style* 1.

*Mespilus apii folio sylvestris spinosa, sive Oxyacantha, Raii Syn.* 453, 3.

*Oxyacanthus, Ger. em.* 1327, 1.

*Spina appendix vulgaris, Park.* 1025.

*Cratægus monogyna, Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 456.

*Mespilus Oxyacantha, Smith Fl. Brit.* 2, 529.

*Hawthorn. White thorn. May.*

Woods and hedges; arborescent; May.

*Branches* thorny; *leaves* bald on both sides; *flowers* white or rose-colour; *berry* red or yellow.—Plant excellent for fences; wood hard and tough.

β. *Glastonburiensis*. *Stipules* very large, kidneyshape, toothed; *flowers* large, coming out twice a year.

*Cratægus Oxyacantha* 4, *With. Bot. Arr.* 561.

*Glastonbury thorn*.

b. *Leaves not cut.*

3. *Mespilus Germanica*. *German medlar*.

*Leaves* lanceolate, tomentose beneath; *flowers* sessile, solitary, terminal; *calyx-lobes* long, pointed.

*Mespilus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 453, 1\*.

*Mespilus Germanica*, *Lin. S. P.* 684.

Hedges; arborescent; May.

*Branches* thorny; *leaves* lanceolate; *flowers* white, downy, tip fringed; fringes large.—Fruit, when thoroughly ripe, acerb, astringent.

β. *sativa*. *Stem* and *branches* spineless; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate.

*Mespilus sativa*, *Ger. em.* 1453, 1.

*Mespilus vulgaris*, *Park.* 1422.

Cultivated for its fruit.

γ. *abortiva*. *Stem* spineless; *styles* and *seed* 0.

Fam. XXIII. 58. ROSACEÆ.

*Calyx* persisting, pitchershape, contracted at the neck, limb divided; lobes sometimes with appendages; *petals* 5, inserted on the top of the calyx; *stamens* numerous, indefinite, inserted on the calyx under the petals; *ovaries* free, many, enclosed in the fleshy, persistent calyx; ovules pendulous; *styles* many, 1 to each ovary, terminal, with a lateral furrow; *stigmata* oblique; *akenium* 1-seeded; perisperm 0; corculum straight; radicle above.—*Stem* shrubby, woody, when injured a strong shoot overtopping the original stem is thrown up from the root; *leaves* pinnate; *stipules* adherent to the petiole, armed with thorns, or bristles; bristles always straight and tipped with a gland; *plants* polymorphous, species difficultly distinguishable.

## 348. ROSA. Pliny.

Rose.

*Akenia* intermixed with hairs.

a. Rosæ cinnamomeæ. *Stem bristled; bristles deciduous; thorns often straight; flowers bracteated.*

1. *Rosa cinnamomea*. Cinnamon rose.

*Flowers* bracteated; *germen* globular; lobes simple; *stem* bristled; *leaflets* lanceolate, oblong, serrate.

*Rosa cinnamomea*, Lin. S. P. 703.

Pastures; shrubby; May.

*Stem* 5 feet high; *bristles* deciduous; *thorns* often straight; *leaflets* ash-green above, downy; down soft; terminal leaflet much the largest; *petioles* tomentose; *stipules* serrated, serratures glandular; *peduncles* bald; *bractæ* very broad, shorter than the peduncles; *corolla* reddish, cupshape; *fruit* globose, bald, orange-colour.

b. Rosæ spinosissimæ. *Flowers scarcely bracteated; stem bristly; bristles persistent.*

2. *Rosa rubella*. Reddish rose.

*Flowers* not bracteated; *stem* and *branches* bristled; *germen* rather pitchershape; *leaflets* serrated; *thorns* very few, very slender, nearly equal.

*Rosa rubella*, Engl. Bot. 2521.

Sands by the sea; shrubby; July.

*Shrub* 4 feet high; *leaflets* elliptical, bald on both sides, paler beneath, two or three upper pairs and the odd one larger than the rest; *corolla* reddish, sometimes red or variegated.

3. *Rosa spinosissima*. Very-prickly rose.

*Flowers* not bracteated; *stem* bristled; *germen* globular; *leaflets* serrate; *thorns* crowded, very unequal in size.

*Rosa pumila spinosissima*, foliis pimpinellæ glabris, flore albo, Raii Syn. 455, 5.

*Rosa pimpinellæ folia*, Ger. em.

*Rosa pimpinella*, sive pomifera minor, Park. 1018.

*Rosa spinosissima*, Lin. S. P. 705.

*Rosa pimpinellifolia* β, Lamarck Fl. Fr. 4, 438.

Burnet rose. Pimpernel rose.

Fields, in gravel and sand; shrubby; July.

*Shrub* 2 feet high, or more in the shade; *leaflets* dark green, not shining, paler underneath, 2 upper pair and odd leaflet largest; *corolla* white, yellowish at bottom, rarely

pale red, or with reddish veins, or white with a pink spot; *fruit* bald, globular or depressed, dark purple, then black, sometimes blood red.—Ripe fruit eaten either raw, or preserved; juice dyes silk and cotton of a peach colour.

4. *Rosa involuta*.

*Involuted rose.*

*Flowers* not bracteated; *stem* bristly; *germen* globular; *leaflets* doubly serrate, bald above; *thorns* very crowded.

*Rosa involuta*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 1398.

Western coast of Scotland; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 3 feet high; bristles persistent; *leaflets* elliptic, bald above; main rib sometimes hairy, glandular; veins beneath rough; upper pair and odd leaflet largest; *corolla* cupshape, petals reverse heartshape, reddish, whitish at bottom; *fruit* bristly.

5. *Rosa Doniana*.

*Don rose.*

*Flowers* not bracteated; *stem* bristly; *calyx-lobes* simple; *leaflets* doubly serrate, hirsute on both sides; *thorns* straight, unequal, scattered.

*Rosa Doniana*, *Woods in Lin. Tr.* 12, 185.

Mountains; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 2 or 5 feet high; bristles persistent; *leaflets* elliptic, upper pair and odd leaflet largest; *corolla* expanded; petals white, reverse heartshape; *fruit* globular, bristly.

6. *Rosa gracilis*.

*Slender rose.*

*Flowers* not bracteated; *stem* bristly; *calyx lobes* simple; *leaflets* doubly serrate, hirsute on both sides; *large thorns* sicklelike.

*Rosa villosa*, *Engl. Bot.* 583.

Hills; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 10 feet high; bristles persistent; *leaflets* elliptic, edge and main rib beneath glandular; upper pair and odd leaflet largest; *flower* nearly saucershape; petals reverse heartshape, beautifully reddish, white at bottom; *fruit* globose.

7. *Rosa Sabini*.

*Sabine rose.*

*Flowers* not bracteated; *stem* bristly; *germen* globular; *calyx-lobes* pinnate; *leaflets* doubly serrate.

*Rosa Sabini*, *Woods in Lin. Tr.* 12, 186.

Mountains; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 6 feet high; bristles persistent; *leaflets* elliptic; upper pair and odd leaflet largest; veins beneath rough; main rib and edge glandular; upper surface hairy, hairs scattered; *flowers* reddish, open, large; *fruit* globose.

c. *Rosæ villosæ*. *Stem* not bristly; *thorns* straight, or at least not hooked; *stipulæ* not changing into *bractææ*.

8. *Rosa villosa*.

*Villous rose.*

*Germen* nearly globose; *calyx-lobes* simple; *thorns* nearly straight, equal; *leaflets* rhomboid elliptical; *bractææ* elliptic.

*Rosa villosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 704.

*Rosa mollis*, *Engl. Bot.* 2459.

*Rosa pomifera*, *Gmelin Fl. Bad. Als.* 2, 410.

*Rosa glandulosa*, *Lamarck Fl. Tr.* 6, 539.

*Rosa Helvetica*, *Ræmer Arch.* 1, 2, 6.

*Woods*; shrubby; June.

*Shrubs* 8 feet high; *leaflets* doubly serrate, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, hirsute on both faces, above very soft, beneath wrinkled, glandular near the edge; *flowers* concave, deep red, rarely white with blood red spots, or reddish; *fruit* bristled, red.

9. *Rosa scabriuscula*.

*Roughish rose.*

*Germen* elliptical; *calyx-lobes* nearly simple; *bractææ* elliptical; *thorns* rather straight, nearly equal; *leaflets* narrow elliptic, doubly serrate.

*Rosa scabriuscula*, *Engl. Bot.* 1896.

*Hedges* and river banks; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 6 feet high; *leaflets* very soft, edge glandular, especially on the under surface; upper pair and odd leaflet largest; *flowers* concave; petals white, the blood-red spots of the bud remaining; *fruit* large, red.

10. *Rosa heterophylla*.

*Various-leaved rose.*

*Germen* nearly globular; *calyx-lobes* rather pinnate; *thorns* rather straight, nearly equal; *bractææ* lanceolate.

*Rosa heterophylla*, *Woods in Lin. Tr.* 12, 195.

*Mountains*; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 9 feet high; *leaflets* elliptical, or ovate, oblong, rounded at bottom, very varying; upper pair and odd leaflet larger, doubly serrated, soft, downy, glandular on both sides; *petals* white, spotted with blood-red.

11. *Rosa pulchella*.*Pretty rose.*

*Germen* reverse ovate; *calyx-lobes* pinnate; *thorns* rather straight, nearly equal; *petals* crenate.

*Rosa pulchella*, *Woods in Lin. Tr.* 12, 195.

Limestone banks; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 2 feet high; *leaflets* elliptic, hollow, hairy on both sides, glandular beneath; doubly serrate; upper pair and odd leaflet largest; *flowers* concave; petals deep reddish; edge crenate, glandular.

12. *Rosa tomentosa*.*Cloth-leaved rose.*

*Calyx-lobes* pinnate; *thorns* rather straight, nearly equal; *petals* not in the least cut; *bractæ* elliptic; *leaflets* doubly serrate.

*Rosa sylvestris pomifera major nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 455, 6.

*Rosa pomifera major*, *Park. Par.* 418.

*Rosa villosa*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 219.

*Rosa tomentosa*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 539.

*Rosa Reynieri*, *Rœmer Archiv.* 1, 2, 7.

*Great English apple-rose.*

Hedges and bushy places; shrubby; June and July.

*Shrub* 8 feet high; *leaflets* elliptic, sharply triangular at the tip, nappy on each side, doubly serrate, glandular; upper pair and odd leaflet larger; *flowers* rather flat, petals white at bottom, sometimes spotted with dark red; *fruit* elliptical, broad, red; *plant* varies very much.

13. *Rosa nuda*.*Naked rose.*

*Germen* globose; *calyx-lobes* pinnate; *thorns* nearly straight; *leaflets* serrate.

*Rosa nuda*, *Woods in Lin. Tr.* 12, 205.

Mountains; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 7 feet high; *leaflets* elliptical, upper pair and odd leaflet largest; smooth on both sides; serratures unequal but simple; *flowers* reddish; *fruit* globose.

d. *Eglanteriæ*. *Stem* thorny; *thorns* hooked; *bristles* 0; *leaflets* doubly serrate, whole lower face glandular; glands odoriferous.

14. *Rosa rubiginosa*.*Rusty rose.*

*Germens* reverse ovate; *thorns* unequal, large, hooked; *leaflets* hirsute, glandular beneath, doubly serrate.



*Rosa sylvestris odora*, *Raii Syn.* 454, 3; *Ger. em.* 1272, 1.

*Rosa sylvestris odora*, seu *Eglanteria flore simplici*, *Park. Par.* 418.

*Rosa Eglanteria*, *Lin. S. P. ed.* 1, 491.

*Rosa rubiginosa*, *Lin. Mant.* 2, 564.

*Rosa suavifolia*, *Fl. Dan.* 870.

*Eglantine. Sweetbriar.*

Dry soils, especially chalk; shrubby; June and July.

*Shrub* compact, 7 feet high; thorns scattered, those of the root-shoots unequal; *leaflets* elliptic, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, hirsute above, glandular beneath, serratures glandular; glands odoriferous; *flowers* concave, petals pink; *styles* distinct; *fruit* reverse ovate, armed with strong bristles at the base, when ripe blood-red.

15. *Rosa micrantha.*

*Small-flowered rose.*

*Fruit* swollen elliptic; *thorns* hooked, nearly equal; *leaflets* hirsute, glandular beneath, doubly serrate.

*Rosa micrantha*, *Engl. Bot.* 2490.

*Sweetbriar.*

Hedges and bushy places; shrubby; June and July.

*Shrub* 8 feet high, generally loose and straggling; thorns crowded; those of the root-shoots nearly equal; *leaflets* elliptic; upper pair and odd leaflet largest; *flowers* saucer-shape, reddish; *style* simple; *fruit* small, scarlet.

e. *Rosæ caninæ.* *Stem thorny; thorns hooked; bristles 0; lower surface of the leaflets not glandular throughout.*

16. *Rosa Borreri.*

*Borrer rose.*

*Germen* elliptic; *calycine pinnæ* crowded; *thorns* hooked, nearly equal; *leaflets* hirsute, not glandular, doubly serrate.

*Rosa dumetorum*, *Engl. Bot.* 2579.

*Rosa Borreri*, *Woods in Lin. Tr.* 12, 210.

Hedges and thickets; shrubby; July.

*Shrub* 10 feet high; *leaflets* deep green, shining, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, odd leaflet broadest; serratures glandular; *flowers* flesh-colour or reddish; *styles* simple; *fruit* elliptic, deep red.

17. *Rosa cæsia.*

*Bluish-leaf rose.*

*Germen* elliptical; *calycine pinnæ* few; *thorns* hooked, nearly equal; *leaflets* hirsute, not glandular, doubly serrate.

*Rosa cæsia*, *Engl. Bot.* 2367.

Mountains; shrubby; July.

*Shrub* close, 5 feet high; *leaflets* elliptic, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, ribs beneath prominent, hirsute; serratures glandular; *flowers* reddish; *calycine pinnæ* very narrow; *styles* simple; *fruit* elliptic.

18. *Rosa sarmentacea*.

Briar rose.

*Styles* distinct; *germen* ovate; *thorns* hooked; *leaflets* doubly serrate, quite bald.

*Rosa canina*, *Roth Fl. Germ.* 1, 218; and 2, 560.

*Rosa sarmentacea*, *Woods in Lin. Tr.* 12, 213.

Hedges and bushy places; shrubby; July.

*Shrub* 10 feet high; *leaflets* elliptic, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, rather pointed, bald, waxlike above; main rib beneath prickly; serratures unequal, divaricated, irregular serrate; *flowers* reddish, rather flat; *fruit* elliptic, scarlet, shining.

19. *Rosa bracteescens*.

Large-bractea rose.

*Germen* globose; *thorns* hooked; *leaflets* serrate, tomentose beneath; *bracteæ* overtopping the fruit.

*Rosa bracteescens*, *Woods in Lin. Tr.* 12, 216.

Hedges; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 7 feet high; *leaflets* elliptic, upper pair and odd leaflet largest; hairy above; beneath main-rib prickly, veins hairy; *flowers* flesh-colour, rather concave; *styles* simple; *fruit* globular.

20. *Rosa dumetorum*.

Bush rose.

*Styles* distinct; *germens* elliptic, overtopping the bracteæ; *thorns* hooked; *leaflets* serrate, hirsute on both sides.

*Rosa canina* ξ, *Desvauz Journ. de Bot.* 2, 115.

*Rosa dumetorum*, *Thuilliers Fl. Par.* 250.

Hedges; shrubby; July.

*Shrub* 6 feet high; *leaflets* rather shining; upper pair and odd leaflet largest, odd leaflet broadest, rather pointed; *flowers* rather flat, reddish; *fruit* ovate, very broad or nearly globular, bald, red.

21. *Rosa collina*.

Hill rose.

*Styles* distinct; *thorns* hooked, nearly equal; *leaflets* serrate, hirsute beneath.

*Rosa collina*, *Jacq. Fl. Austr.* 2, 58.

Hedges; shrubby; July.

*Shrub* 8 feet high; *leaflets* elliptic, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, very deeply serrate, above bald, dull; serratures cartilaginous at the tip; *flowers* rather flat, pale reddish; *fruit* elliptic.

22. *Rosa Hibernica*.

Irish rose.

*Germen* globose; *thorns* hooked, unequal; *leaflets* serrate.

*Rosa Hibernica*, *Engl. Bot.* 2196.

Ireland; shrubby; June to November.

*Shrub* 3 feet high; *leaflets* elliptic, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, above bald, rather glaucous; beneath hairy, especially the main rib; *styles* simple; *fruit* globular, sometimes drawn out at the throat.

23. *Rosa canina*.

Dog rose.

*Styles* distinct; *stem-thorns* hooked; *petiole-thorns* sickle-shape; *leaflets* keeled, serrated, bald.

*Rosa sylvestris inodora*, seu *canina*, *Raii Syn.* 454, 1; *Park.* 1017.

*Rosa canina inodora*, *Ger. em.*

*Rosa canina*, *Lin. S. P.* 704.

*Wild briar.* Dog rose. *Hep-tree.*

Hedges and bushy places; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* spreading, 8 feet high; *leaflets* narrow, elliptic, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, keeled, point turned on one side, quite bald, young leaves shining as if varnished; serratures pointed, unequal; *flowers* reddish, rarely white; the buds redder than the expanded flower; *fruit* elliptic, quite bald, shining, scarlet.—Fruit eatable, and made into a conserve; a decoction of the shoots, and especially of the roots, drank as an agreeable and exhilarating tea; dried leaves used as a substitute for China tea; flowers preserved with sugar and honey, and also used to prepare a spirituous liquor.

24. *Rosa surculosa*.

Shooting rose.

*Styles* distinct; *thorns* hooked; *leaflets* flat, serrate, bald.

*Rosa surculosa*, *Woods in Lin. Tr.* 12, 228.

Roadsides and bushy places; shrubby; June.

*Shrub* 8 feet high; *leaflets* elliptical, pointed, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, odd leaflet heartshape at the base, above slightly hairy; beneath bald, dark; younger leaves purplish; *flowers* reddish; *styles* porrected; *fruit* elliptic, broad, red.

25. *Rosa systyla*. Sisterhood rose.

*Styles* united; *germen* oblong; thorns hooked, nearly equal; root-shoot-thorns crowded; *leaflets* serrate.

*Rosa collina*, *Engl. Bot.* 1895.

*Rosa leucochroa*, *Desvoux Journ. Bot.* 2, 113.

*Rosa stylosa*, *Lamarck Fl. Tr.* 6, 536.

*Rosa brevistyla*, *Lamarck Fl. Tr.* 6, 537.

*Rosa systyla*, *Bastard Fl. Anjou.*

Bushy places; shrubby; July.

*Shrub* slender, 12 feet high; root-shoots nearly upright; *leaflets* lanceolate, elliptic, upper pair and odd leaflet largest, keeled, pointed; bald above, ribs beneath hairy; *flowers* 1 to 8, saucershape, petals a beautiful pink, inclining to orange at the base, sometimes pale or even white; *styles* forming a porrected column; *fruit* elliptic, oblong, bald, scarlet, of a fine flavour.

26. *Rosa arvensis*. Fallow rose.

*Styles* united; thorns hooked; root-shoot-thorns few; *leaflets* elliptical, unequally serrate.

*Rosa sylvestris altera minor*, flore albo nostras, *Raii Syn.* 455, 4.

*Rosa sylvestris*, *Ræmer Arch. Bot.* 1, 2, 33.

*Rosa repens*, *Gmelin Fl. Bad. Als.* 2, 418.

*Rosa canina* β, *Fl. Germ.* 1, 218, and 2, 560.

*Rosa arvensis*, *Willd. S. P.* 2, 1066.

White dog rose.

Hedges in flat countries; shrubby; June and July.

*Shrub* 4 feet high; root-shoots long, trailing; *leaflets* roundish elliptical, lowest pair smallest, flat, inclining to crenate, bald on both sides, main rib sometimes hairy beneath; *flowers* 1 to 15, white, quite flat; *fruit* elliptical, often globular when solitary, blood-colour, of a fine flavour.

Fam. XXIV. 59. AGRIMONIACEÆ. *Roseacearum*  
*pars*, De Candolle. *Sanguisorbeæ*, Richard.

*Calyx* tubular, persisting; limb 4 or 5-cut, often bracted in the sinuses; *petals* 4 or 5 on the top of the calyx, alternate with its lobes; sometimes 0; *stamens* as many as the calyx-lobes or indefinite, inserted on the calyx under the petals; *ovaries* 1-ovuled, 1-styled, solitary or definite, enclosed in the persistent pitchershape calyx; *achenium* inverted; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight; radicle above.—*Stem* herbaceous, or rather shrubby; *leaves* pinnate or digitate; *flowers* sometimes unisexual.

*Pl. ex. cal.* 59. AGRIMONIACEÆ. 349. Poterium. 575

*Cal.* 4-lobed; *pet.* 0; *stam.* 30;  
*stigma* radiated ..... POTERIUM. 349.

*Cal.* 4-lobed; *pet.* 0; *stam.* 4;  
*stigma* simple ..... SANGUISORBA. 350.

*Cal.* 4-cut; *pet.* 0; *stam.* 4;  
*bractæ* of the calyx 4 ..... ALCHEMILLA. 351.

*Cal.* 5-lobed; *pet.* 5; *stam.* 12 or 10 AGRIMONIA. 352.

I. 349. POTERIUM. Dioscorides. *Burnet.*

*Flowers* unisexual; *calyx* 4-lobed, coloured, 3-scaled on the outside; *petals* 0.—MALE. *Stamens* 30.—FEM. *Ovaries* 2; *styles* 1 or 2; *stigmata* radiated; *akenia* 2, immersed in the hardened angular tube of the calyx.—*Leaves* pinnate; *flowers* capitate.

*Poterium minus.* *Small burnet.*

*Stem* angular, spineless; *stamens* much longer than the calyx.

*Sanguisorba minor*, *Raii Syn.* 203, 1.

*Pimpinella hortensis*, *Ger. em.* 1045, 1.

*Pimpinella vulgaris* seu minor, *Park.* 582.

*Poterium Sanguisorba*, *Lin. S. P.* 1411.

*Pimpinella Sanguisorba*, *Gærtner Fr. et Sem.* 1, 162.

*Garden burnet.*

Chalky soils; perennial; July.

*Root* woody; *leaflets* roundish, serrate, bald; *peduncles* naked, terminal; *flowers* in heads; upper flowers female, *stigmata* exserted; lower flowers male.

II. 350. SANGUISORBA. Fuchs. *Great-burnet.*

*Flowers* hermaphrodite; *calyx* coloured, 4-lobed; scales 2 at the base; *petals* 0; *stamens* 4; *ovaries* 2; *stigmata* simple; *akenia* 2, immersed in the persistent tube of the calyx.—*Leaves* pinnate; *flowers* in heads, upper flowers expanding first.

*Sanguisorba officinalis.* *Shop great-burnet.*

*Herb* bald; *spine* ovate; *stamens* as long as the calyx.

*Sanguisorba major flore spadiceo*, *Raii Syn.* 203, 2.

*Pimpinella sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 1045, 2.

*Pimpinella major vulgaris*, *Park.* 582.

*Sanguisorba officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 169.

*Wild burnet.*

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* 2 feet high, branched, rather naked; *leaflets* heart-shape, crenate.

III. 351. *ALCHEMILLA*. *Tragus.* *Ladies-mantle.*

*Calyx* 4-cut, 4-bracteated; *corolla* 0; *stamens* 4, very short; *ovary* 1; *achenium* enclosed in the persisting calyx. — *Leaves* palmately lobed, stipuled.

a. *Alchemillæ veræ.* *Root perennial; style 1.*

1. *Alchemilla vulgaris.* *Common ladies-mantle.*  
*Leaves* kidneyshape, 9-lobed, acutely serrated, rather naked; *corymbus* terminal.

*Alchemilla*, *Raii Syn.* 158, 1; *Ger. em.* 949, 1.

*Alchemilla major vulgaris*, *Park.* 538.

*Alchemilla vulgaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 178.

*Lion's foot.* *Lion's paw.* *Pied de Lyon.* *Great sanicle.* *Bears-foot* North.

*Fields* and hilly pastures; *perennial*; *June* and *July*.

*Stem* panicked; *leaves* 7 to 9-lobed, lobes blunt; *stipules* cut.

2. *Alchemilla pubescens.* *Downy ladies-mantle.*  
*Leaves* lobed, silky, acutely serrated; *stem* and *petioles* hairy, hairs close; *corymbus* terminal.

*Alchemilla minor*, *Hudson Fl. Angl. ed.* 1, 59.

*Alchemilla vulgaris* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 190.

*Alchemilla pubescens*, *Lamarck Encycl. Meth.*

*Alchemilla hybrida*, *Persoon Syn.* 1, 149.

*Alpine pastures*; *perennial*; *July*.

3. *Alchemilla alpina.* *Alpine ladies-mantle.*  
*Leaves* digitate, serrate, silky beneath.

*Alchemilla alpina pentaphyllos*, *Raii Syn.* 158, 2.

*Pentaphyllum petrosum*, *Heptaphyllum Clusii*, *Ger. em.* 988, 5.

*Tormentilla argentea*, *Park.* 393.

*Alchemilla alpina*, *Lin. S. P.* 179.

*Stone cinquefoil.*

*Alpine micaceous rocks*; *perennial*; *July*.

*Leaves* 5-parted; *stem* upright; *calyx* silky on the outside.

b. *Aphanes.* *Root annual; styles 2; ovaries 2, one generally abortive.*

4. *Alchemilla arvensis.* *Fallow ladies-mantle.*  
*Leaves* 3-cut, downy; lobes 2 or 3-cut; *flowers* sessile, axillary.

Percepier Anglorum, *Raii Syn.* 159, 1; *Ger. em.* 1594, 1.

*Polygonum selinoides*, *Park.* 449.

*Aphanes arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 179.

*Alchemilla Aphanes*, *Leers Fl. Herb.* 54.

*Parsley breakstone*, *Herb-shops.* *Percepier*, Bristol.

Barren sandy land; annual; April to November.

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* marked with lines; *stipules* cut; *calyx* urceolate.

IV. 352. AGRIMONIA. Brunsfel. *Agrimony.*

*Calyx* 5-lobed, bristly; bristles hooked; *petals* 5; *stamens* 12 to 20; *ovaries* 2; *styles* 2, terminal; *akenia* 2, enclosed in the persisting calyx.—*Leaves* pinnate, stipuled; *flowers* spiked, involuclated; *involucella* 2-lobed.

*Agrimonia vulgaris.*

*Common agrimony.*

*Leaves* pinnate; leaflets ovate, oblong, deeply serrated; terminal leaflets petioled; *spikes* peduncled.

*Agrimonia*, *Raii Syn.* 202, 1; *Ger. em.* 712, 1.

*Agrimonia vulgaris*, *Park.* 594.

*Agrimonia Eupatoria*, *Lin. S. P.* 643.

Edges of fields; perennial; June and July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* 2 feet high, angular, hairy; *leaves* alternately pinnate; *stipules* pinnately cut; *spike* many-flowered; *flowers* yellow.

Fam. XXV. 60. DRYADEÆ. *Rosacearum tribus*, De Candolle, Jussieu. *Fragariacearum pars*, Nesler.

*Calyx* 4 or 5-toothed; sinus of the teeth often bracteolated on the outside; *petals* as many as the calyx-lobes; *stamens* many, indefinite, or rarely as many as the calyx-lobes and opposite to them; *ovaries* indefinite, rarely 5, free, 1-styled; *style* from the apex, or inner side, furrowed on the inner side; *stigmata* oblique, thickened; *ovule* 1, inverse, rarely ascending; *akenia* or *drupellæ* on the persisting calyx; *seeds* inverse, rarely ascending; perisperm 0; corculum straight.—*Stem* herbaceous, rarely shrubby.

*Calyx* naked; *stam.* many; *ovaries* capitate; *akenium* covered with a fleshy sarcocarp . . . . RUBUS. 358.

*Cal.* bracteated; *stam.* many; *akenium* feathered, tailed . . . . . DRYAS. 353.

*Cal.* bracteated; *stam.* many; *ovaries* capitate, ending in a jointed tail . . . . GEUM. 354.

*Cal.* bracteated; *stam.* 5; *petals* minute;  
*akenia* on a dry receptacle ..... SIBBALDIA. 355.

*Cal.* bracteated; *stam.* many;  
*akenia* many, on a dry receptacle ..... POTENTILLA. 356.

*Cal.* bracteated; *stam.* many;  
*akenia* spread over a fleshy receptacle .. FRAGRARIA. 357.

I. 353. DRYAS. Linnæus. *Mountain-avens.*

*Calyx* 8 or 9-parted, naked; tube rather concave; *petals* 8 or 9; *stamens* many; *ovaries* headed; *style* terminal; *akenium* tailed, feathered; *seed* ascending.

*Dryas chamædrifolia.* *Germander mountain-avens.*  
*Leaves* serrated.

*Caryophyllata alpina chamædryos folio, Raii Syn.* 253, 4.

*Teucrium alpinum cisti flore, Ger. em.* 659.

*Chamædryos spuria montana cisti flore, Park.* 106.

*Dryas octopetala, Lin. S. P.* 717.

*Dryas octopetala chamædrifolia, Persoon Syn.* 1, 57.

*Dryas alpina, Salisb. Prod.*

Stony alpine pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* decumbent, woody; *leaves* ovate, rather revolute; above bald, shining; beneath white, tomentose; *peduncles* 1-flowered, solitary, long, upright; *flower* white, large; *calyx* hairy.

II. 354. GEUM. Pliny. *Herb-bennet.*

*Calyx-tube* concave; limb 5-parted, bracteated; *petals* 5; *stamens* many; *ovaries* headed, on a dry, cylindrical receptacle; *style* terminal, kneed, jointed; upper joint dissimilar; *akenium* headed, tailed; *seed* ascending.

1. *Geum urbanum.* *Town herb-bennet.*

*Root-leaves* lyrate, pinnate; *stem-leaves* ternate; *stipules* rounded, cut; *flowers* upright; *akenium-awn* hooked, naked.

*Caryophyllata, Raii Syn.* 253, 1; *Ger. em.* 994, 1.

*Caryophyllata vulgaris, Park.* 136.

*Geum urbanum, Lin. S. P.* 716.

*Geum urbanum caryophyllatum, Persoon Syn.* 1, 57.

*Geum sordidum, Salisb. Prod.*

*Common avens. Herb-bennet.*

Woods and hedges; perennial; May to August.

*Root* woody; *stem* branched at top; *leaflets* cut, serrated, hairy; *flowers* terminal, solitary, yellow; *petals*



shorter than the calyx.—*Roots* flavour ale, and prevent it from turning sour; are stomachic, and a good substitute for the Peruvian bark, in agues.

*β. majus.* *Petals* longer than the calyx.

*Caryophyllata vulgaris majore flore, Raii Syn.* 253, 2.

*Caryophyllata vulgaris major, Park.* 135.

*Great-flowered avens.*

2. *Geum intermedium.*

*Intermediate herb-bennet.*

*Leaves* interrupted, pinnate; *flowers* mostly drooping; *calyx* spreading; *petals* longer than the calyx; *awn* feathered, twisted.

*Geum rivale β, Smith Fl. Brit.* 555.

*Geum intermedium, Ehraht Beitr.* 6, 143.

*Woods* and *hedges*; *perennial*; *September.*

*Flowers* large, yellowish.

3. *Geum rivale.*

*Bankside herb-bennet.*

*Root-leaves* lyrate, interruptedly pinnate; *stipules* ovate, acute, cut; *flowers* drooping; *petals* as long as the calyx; *awn* feathered, twisted.

*Caryophyllata montana purpurea, Raii Syn.* 253, 3; *Ger. em.* 994, 2.

*Caryophyllata montana, seu palustris purpurea, Park.* 136.

*Geum rivale, Lin. S. P.* 717.

*Water avens.*

*Fields* and *damp woods*; *perennial*; *June* and *July.*

*Root* horizontal; *stem* branched at top, drooping; *leaves* deeply serrated; *stem-leaves* simple or ternate; *calyx* purplish; *petals* upright, reverse-heartshape, yellowish purple. —*Root* febrifuge, in common use in agues, instead of the Peruvian bark; also to cure ropy ale.

*β. grandiflorum.* *Flowers* double, or proliferous.

*Childing avens, Petiver Herb. Brit.* 40, 4.

### III. 355. SIBBALDIA. Linnæus.

*Sibbald.*

*Calyx-tube* concave; *limb* 5-lobed; *lobes* bracteated; *petals* 5, very small; *stamens* 5; *ovaries* 5, forming a head on a prominent receptacle; *style* lateral; *akenia* kidney-shape, hardened; *seed* inverse.

*Sibbaldia procumbens.*

*Procumbent sibbald.*

*Leaves* ternate; *leaflets* bald above, hairy beneath; *flowers* corymbose; *petals* lanceolate, acute, as long as the calyx.

*Pentaphylloides pumila* foliis ternis ad extremitate trifidis, *Raii Syn.* 256, 6.

*Sibbaldia procumbens*, *Lin. S. P.* 406.

*Scotch cinquefoil.*

Micaceous alpine rocks; perennial; July.

Root woody; leaves stipuled.

#### IV. 356. POTENTILLA. *Brunsfel.* *Cinquefoil.*

*Calyx-tube* concave; limb 5 rarely 4-cut; bracteated; petals 5, rarely 4; stamens many; ovaries indefinite, forming a head, on a prominent receptacle; styles lateral; akenium hardened, kidneyshape; seeds appended.—*Stem* herbaceous, rarely shrubby.

##### a. *Leaves pinnate.*

#### 1. *Potentilla fruticosa.* *Shrubby cinquefoil.*

*Leaves* pinnate, villous; *calyx-leaflets* linear, oblong, not cut, villous; *bracteæ* linear, slenderest below; *stem* shrubby.

*Pentaphylloides fruticosa*, *Raii Syn.* 256, 4.

*Potentilla fruticosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 709.

Mountainous woods; shrubby; June.

*Stem* 2 feet high, much branched; upper leaves ternate; flower solitary, terminal, golden.

#### 2. *Potentilla anserina.* *Goose cinquefoil.*

*Leaves* interruptedly pinnate, silky; leaflets acutely serrate; *stem* creeping; *peduncles* axillary, 1-flowered.

*Pentaphylloides Argentina dicta*, *Raii Syn.* 256, 5.

*Argentina*, *Ger. em.* 993, 1.

*Potentilla*, *Park.* 593.

*Potentilla anserina*, *Lin. S. P.* 710.

*Silver weed.* *Wild tansey.* Moors, Yorkshire. Moors corn, Ireland.

Damp fields and holts; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* prostrate; leaves nearly lyrate; beneath silvery white; when young both sides silky; *calyx* silky; petals golden.—*Roots* eat like parsneps; leaves mildly astringent, used instead of Peruvian bark in agues.

β. *nuda.* Leaves not silky.

#### 3. *Potentilla palustre.* *Marsh cinquefoil.*

*Leaves* pinnate; leaflets lanceolate, serrated above; *calyx* coloured; petals very small; *stem* creeping.

*Pentaphylloides palustre rubrum*, *Raii Syn.* 256, 2.

*Pentaphyllum rubrum palustre*, *Ger. em.* 987, 4.

*Comarum palustre*, *Lin. S. P.* 718.

*Potentilla palustre*, *Scopoli Carn.* 617.

*Purple marshlocks.*

Marshy spongy bogs; perennial; June and July.

Root creeping; leaves woolly beneath, sometimes in sevens, or digitate; petioles long; flowers paniced, blackish purple; petals pointed.—Root dyes red.

*β. villosa.* Leaves woolly on both sides.

*Pentaphylloides q. Pentaphyllum palustre rubrum*, *crassis et villosis foliis Suecicum et Hibernicum Plukeneti*, *Raii Syn.* 256, 3.

4. *Potentilla rupestris.* *Rock cinquefoil.*

Root-leaves pinnate; leaflets roundish oval, toothed, hairy; stem-leaves ternate; stem stiff, forked.

*Pentaphylloides erectum*, *Raii Syn.* 255, 1.

*Pentaphyllum fragiferum*, *Ger. em.* 991, 13; *Park.* 397.

*Potentilla rupestris*, *Lin. S. P.* 711.

*Potentilla rubens*, *Mæsch Meth.* 660.

*Potentilla fragarioides*, *Pour. Encycl.* 5, 586.

*Strawberry cinquefoil. Upright bastard cinquefoil.*

Alpine rocks; perennial; June and July.

Stem a foot high, branchy, downy; leaves lyrate, pinnate; leaflets veined, hairy; root-stipules linear; stem-stipules rhomboid, roundish; peduncles paniced; petals reverse heartshape, white; akenia smooth.

b. *Leaves digitate; receptacle bald.*

5. *Potentilla argentea.* *Silver cinquefoil.*

Leaves in fives; leaflets wedgeshape, cut above, edge turned over; beneath white, tomentose; stem decumbent.

*Pentaphyllum erectum*, *foliis profunde sectis, subtus argenteis, flore luteo*, *Raii Syn.* 255, 2.

*Quinquefolium tormentillæ facie*, *Ger. em.* 988, 7.

*Pentaphyllum rectum minus*, *Park.* 400.

*Potentilla argentea*, *Lin. S. P.* 712.

*Wall cinquefoil. Tormentil cinquefoil.*

Pastures; perennial; June.

Stem woolly; leaves above bald and green; flowers small, gold-yellow.

6. *Potentilla verna.* *Vernal cinquefoil.*

Root-leaves in sevens or fives; leaflets reverse oval, green on both sides, hairy beneath; petals reverse ovate, longer than the calyx; stem weak, procumbent.

*Pentaphyllum parvum hirsutum*, *Raii Syn.* 255, 3.

*Pentaphyllum incanum minus repens*, *Ger. em.* 989, 19.

*Pentaphyllum minus repens lanuginosum*, *Park.* 399.

*Potentilla verna*, *Lin. S. P.* 712.

*Potentilla serotina*, *Villars Delph.* 3, 564.

High barren pastures; perennial; April and May.

*Stem* branched, downy; *root-leaves* with long petioles; *petals* golden-yellow.

7. *Potentilla opaca*.      *Opake cinquefoil.*

*Root-leaves* in sevens or fives; leaflets ovate, wedgeshape, toothed, hairy; *petals* reverse heartshape, scaly, longer than the calyx; *stem* threadshape, decumbent.

*Potentilla opaca*, *Lin. S. P.* 713.

*Fragaria rubens*, *Crantz Fasc.* 75.

Mountains; perennial; June.

*Stem* very slender, tufted; *petals* golden-yellow, with a brown spot at bottom.

8. *Potentilla aurea*.      *Golden cinquefoil.*

*Root-leaves* in fives; *stem-leaves* in threes; leaflets wedge-shape; edges hairy, and toothed at the tip; hairs silky; *petals* reverse-heartshape, larger than the calyx; *stem* decumbent.

*Quinquefolium minus flore aureo*, *Ger. em.* 990, 11.

*Potentilla aurea*, *Lin. S. P.* 712.

Alps; perennial; July.

*Stem* ascending, hairy; *leaves* thin, membranaceous, shining, paler underneath; *root-leaves* with long petioles; *peduncles* very long, 1-flowered; *petals* deep golden or orange-colour.

c. *Leaves digitate; receptacle very hairy.*

9. *Potentilla alba*.      *White cinquefoil.*

*Root-leaves* in fives; *stem-leaves* 3-leafletted; leaflets oval, oblong, connivent at top, serrated, bald above, gray and silky beneath; *stem* threadlike, procumbent, shorter than the leaves.

*Quinquefolium sylvaticum majus, flore albo*, *Ger. em.* 989, 10.

*Potentilla alba*, *Lin. S. P.* 713.

*Fragaria alba*, *Crantz Fasc.* 78.

Alpine hills; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* much branched; *petioles* of the *root-leaves* very long; *petals* white.

10. *Potentilla reptans*. *Creeping cinquefoil*.

Leaves acuminate; leaflets reverse oval, wedgeshape, serrated; stipules not cut; peduncles axillary, 1-flowered, longer than the leaves; stem sarmentose.

*Pentaphyllum vulgatissimum*, *Raii Syn.* 255, 1; *Park.* 398.

*Quinquefolium vulgare*, *Ger. em.* 987, 1.

*Potentilla reptans*, *Lin. S. P.* 714.

*Five-finger grass*. *Five-leaved grass*. *Sinkfield*.

Fields and pastures; perennial; July and August.

Stem reddish; leaves bald above, beneath hairy on the ribs; stipules lanceolate, sometimes slightly toothed; petals reverse heartshape, as long as the calyx; bractæ lanceolate, equal to the calyx-lobes.—Root astringent, antiseptic, used as a gargle for loose teeth and spongy gums.

d. *Leaves three-leafletted*.

11. *Potentilla nemoralis*. *Grove cinquefoil*.

Leaves three-leafletted; stem-leaves petioled; leaflets wedgeshape, reverse oval, deep toothed; peduncles solitary, long; flowers 4-petaled; stem threadlike, procumbent.

*Tormentilla reptans*, *Lin. S. P.* 716.

*Potentilla procumbens*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 162.

*Potentilla nemoralis*, *Niestler Potentillæ*, 65.

*Plot's tormentil*. *Trailing tormentil*.

Edges of fields; perennial; June and July.

Stem slender; stipules lanceolate, generally undivided; bractæ linear, lanceolate; calyx-lobes ovate, equal; petals wedgeshape, reverse heartshape, nearly twice as long as the calyx, sometimes 5.

12. *Potentilla officinalis*. *Shop cinquefoil*.

Leaves 3-leafletted; stem-leaves sessile; leaflets rather lanceolate, oval, deeply toothed; peduncles single, from the fork or lateral; flowers 4-petaled; stem mostly upright, forked.

*Tormentilla*, *Raii Syn.* 257; *Ger. em.* 992.

*Tormentilla vulgaris*, *Park.* 394.

*Tormentilla erecta*, *Lin. S. P.* 716.

*Tormentilla officinalis*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Potentilla Tormentilla*, *Sibthorp Fl. Oxon.* 162.

*Common tormentil*. *Septfoil*.

Barren pastures and meadows; perennial; June and July.

Root woody; stem upright or procumbent; leaves nearly sessile; petals and calyx-lobes 4, rarely 3, 5, or many.

13. *Potentilla tridentata*. *Three-toothed cinquefoil.*

*Leaves* 3-leaftleted; leaflets oblong, wedgeshape, 3-toothed at the tip, bald above; panicle weak; petals oval, larger than the calyx; *stem* upright.

*Potentilla tridentata*, *Aiton Hort. Kew.* 216.

*Potentilla retusa*, *Retz Prod. Fl. Scand.* 2, 642.

Alpine rocks; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* 6 in. high, downy; *leaflets* blunt, 3 or 5-toothed at the tip; uppermost lanceolate, generally not cut; *flowers* small; *calyx-lobes* oval, shorter than the petals; *receptacle* hairy.

14. *Potentilla fragarioides*. *Strawberry cinquefoil.*

*Leaves* 3-leaftleted; leaflets reverse oval, retuse, deeply serrated, silky; *petals* reverse heartshape, as long as the calyx; *stem* threadshape, lying down.

*Fragaria sterilis*, *Raii Syn.* 254, 3; *Lin. S. P.* 709.

*Fragaria minime vesca seu sterilis*, *Ger. em.* 998.

*Fragaria minime vesca*, *Park.* 758.

*Potentilla Fragaria*, *Poiret Encycl.* 5, 599.

*Potentilla fragarioides*, *Villars Delph.* 3, 561.

*Potentilla prostrata*, *Mœnch Meth.* 660.

*Comarum fragarioides*, *Roth Germ.* 2, 577.

*Potentilla fragariæfolia*, *Gmel. Bad.* 2, 453.

*Fragaria præcox*, *Salisb. Prod.* 363.

*Barren strawberry.* *Wild strawberry.*

Dry barren pastures; perennial; March and April.

*Root* woody; *stem* diffused; *flowers* white.

V. 357. FRAGARIA. Pliny. *Strawberry.*

*Calyx-tube* concave; *petals* 5; *stamens* many; *ovaries* many, indefinite, capitate on a prominent receptacle; *styles* lateral; *akenia* rather drupaceous, spread over the outer surface of the deciduous, fleshy receptacle.

1. *Fragaria vesca*. *Eatable strawberry.*

*Calyx* in fruit reflected; *hairs* of the petioles very much turned back, of the peduncles pressed close.

*Fragaria*, *Raii Syn.* 254, 1; *Ger. em.* 997, 1 and 2.

*Fragaria vulgaris*, *Park.* 758.

*Fragaria vesca*, *Lin. S. P.* 708.

Woods and hedges, also cultivated; peren.; May, June.

*Roots* fibrous; runners rooting; *stem* upright; *leaves* equally serrated; *petals* shorter than the calyx; *flowers* rather corymbose; *fruit* red, drooping.—Bark of the root

astringent; fruit fragrant, juicy, universally esteemed, particularly praised as of use in consumption, gravelly complaints, and incrustations on the teeth.

β. *muricata*. Flower greenish; receptacle hard; akenia ending in a point.

*Fragaria fructu hispido*, *Raii Syn.* 254, 2; *Ger. em.* 998, 2.

γ. *alba*. Fruit white.

2. *Fragaria elatior*. Tall strawberry.

*Calyx* in fruit reflected; hairs of the peduncle and petioles very spreading.

*Fragaria vesca pratensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 708.

*Fragaria elatior*, *Willd. S. P.* 1091.

*Fragaria magna*, *Thuell. Paris.*

*Fragaria moschata*, *Duchesne Monogr.*

*Fragaria dioica*, *Ibidem.*

*Hautbois.*

Woods, also cultivated; perennial; June to October.

Plant often dioicous; fruit large; odour like musk, in high esteem.

VI. 358. RUBUS. Pliny. Bramble.

*Calyx* flat at bottom; petals 5; stamens many; ovaries capitate, on a manifestly protuberant receptacle; styles nearly terminal; akenia rough, covered with a fleshy sarcocarp, on a fleshy receptacle.

a. *Chamæmorus*. Stem herbaceous, unarmed, mostly simple.

1. *Rubus nubis*. Cloud bramble.

Stem unarmed, simple, 1-flowered; leaves simple, lobed; calyx-lobes ovate.

*Chamæmorus*, *Raii Syn.* 260, 1; *Ger. em.* 1273, 4; *Park.* 1014.

*Vaccinium nubis*, *Ger. em.* 1420.

*Rubus Chamæmorus*, *Lin. S. P.* 708.

Cloud-berry. Knot-berry. Knought-berry.

Alpine bogs; perennial; June.

Root creeping; leaves heartshape, 5-lobed, bald; flower white; fruit dark-red; akenia many.—Fruit acid, antiscorbutic, eaten raw or in tarts.

2. *Rubus arcticus*. Arctic bramble.

Stem unarmed, simple, 1-flowered; leaves ternate, bald.

*Rubus arcticus*, *Lin. S. P.* 708.

Alpine rocks; perennial; May and June.

*Root* creeping; *runners* 0; *stem* angulate; *leaves* unequally serrated; *flowers* peduncled, dark rose-coloured; *fruit* purple.—Fruit is made in Sweden into a rich sweetmeat, or fine-flavoured wine.

3. *Rubus saxatilis*.

*Stone bramble.*

*Stem* unarmed, simple; *runners* creeping; *leaves* ternate, nearly bald; *panicle* few-flowered.

*Chamæmorus* quæ *Chamærubus saxatilis*, *Raii Syn.* 261, 2.

*Rubus saxatilis*, *Ger. em.* 1278, 4; *Lin. S. P.* 708.

*Rubus alpinus saxatilis*, *Park.* 1014.

Alpine shady places; perennial; June.

*Root* fibrous; *runners* or barren stems hairy; *leaves* pale-green, thin, doubly serrated; lower leaves sometimes in fives; side leaflets sessile; *flowers* 3 or 4; petals white, lanceolate; *fruit* red; *akemia* 3 or 4, very fleshy.—Fruit rather astringent, yet pleasant.

b. *Rubus*. *Stem* shrubby, armed; *runners* bending down, rooting at the end; *leaves* digitate.

4. *Rubus fruticosus*.

*Shrubby bramble.*

*Stem* angular, prickly; prickles hooked; *leaves* generally in fives; leaflets woolly beneath, petioled; *calyx-lobes* turned back.

*Rubus major fructu nigro*, *Raii Syn.* 467, 1.

*Rubus vulgaris major*, *Park.* 1013.

*Rubus*, *Ger. em.* 1269, 1.

*Rubus fruticosus*, *Lin. S. P.* 707.

*Common bramble. Blackberry.*

Woods and hedges; shrubby; July and August.

*Stem* woody, tough, divaricating; angles prickly; prickles dilated at bottom, compressed, conical; *leaves* in threes or fives; leaflets blunt with a point, dark green, rough; *panicle* racemose, many-flowered; *petals* white.—Fruit rather acid, but eats well with wine.

5. *Rubus corylifolius*.

*Hazel-leaved bramble.*

*Stem* roundish, diffused, prickly; prickles placed promiscuously, straight; *leaves* usually in fives; leaflets ovate, rather hairy; side-leaflets sessile.

*Rubus corylifolius*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 542.

*Rubus fruticosus major*, *With. Bot. Arr.* 469.

Hedges; shrubby; July.



*Stem* very long, procumbent, brittle; prickles slender, unequal; *leaves* in threes or fives; leaflets wrinkled, soft beneath; *panicle* weak; *corolla* white; *fruit* blackish violet; *acini* rounded.

6. *Rubus cæsius.*

*Blue bramble.*

*Stem* roundish, prostrate, glaucous; prickles placed promiscuously; *leaves* ternate, hairy beneath; lateral leaflets two-lobed.

*Rubus minor fructo cæruleo, Raii Syn. 467, 3.*

*Rubus repens fructo cæcio, Ger. em. 1271, 2.*

*Rubus minor, Chamærubus sive Humirubus, Park. 1013.*

*Rubus cæsius, Lin. S. P. 706.*

*Dewberry.*

Woods and edges of fields; shrubby; June and July.

*Leaves* deeply serrated, not woolly beneath; side-leaflets sessile, mostly lobed; *panicle* few-flowered; *calyx* spread; *petals* white; *fruit* dark glaucous; *acini* few, large.

c. *Idæus.* *Stem* upright, armed, shrubby; *leaves* pinnate.

7. *Rubus suberectus.*

*Upright bramble.*

*Stem* upright; prickles scattered, soft, nearly straight; *leaves* in fives or sevens, pinnate; upper leaves ternate; leaflets ovate, hairy beneath.

*Rubus suberectus, Anderson Lin. Trans. 11, 218.*

*Rubus Nessensis, W. Hall, Tr. R. Edinb. Soc. 3, 20.*

Woods in the north; shrubby; June.

*Stem* nearly upright, brittle, much branched, divaricating, prickly; prickles scattered, rarely very few; leaflets pointed at the tip, light green, bald above; *panicle* long; *corolla* white, large; *fruit* reddish black; *acini* many.—  
Fruit very agreeable.

8. *Rubus Idæus.*

*Ida bramble.*

*Stem* upright, prickly; *leaves* in fives, pinnate; upper leaves ternate; leaflets rhomboid-ovate; tomentose beneath; *petioles* channelled.

*Rubus Idæus spinosus fructu rubro, Raii Syn. 467, 4.*

*Rubus Idæus, Ger. em. 1269, 2; Park. 557; Lin. S. P. 706.*

*Rasp-berry. Hind-berry. Framboise.*

Moist woods and hedges, also cultivated; shrubby; May and June.

*Stem* upright, round, aculeately hispid; *leaflets* pointed, unequally serrated; *corolla* white, small; *fruit* odorous, blood-coloured.—*Fruit* used in deserts, and to flavour tarts, wines, and spirits.

*β. albus.* *Fruit* white.

Fam. XXVI. 61. ULMARIÆ.

*Calyx* free, persisting, 5-parted; *petals* inserted on the calyx, mostly 5; *stamens* indefinite, inserted under the petals; *ovaries* free, definite, 1-styled; *capsules* or *camares* as many as the ovaries, 1 or many-seeded; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight; *radicle* above.—*Leaves* alternate.

359. SPIRÆA. Theophrastus.

*Spiræa.*

*Calyx* spreading, 5-cut; *petals* 5; *ovaries* 3 to 12; *capsules* 1-celled, 2-valved; *seeds* 1 to 3, on the inner suture of the capsules.

a. *Spiræa.* *Stem* shrubby.

1. *Spiræa salicifolia.*

*Willow-leaf spiræa.*

*Leaves* oblong, serrated, bald; *racemes* twice-compounded.

*Spiræa* Theophrasti, *Ger. em.* 1601.

*Spiræa salicifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 700.

*Mock willow.*

Damp woods and hedges; shrub; July.

*Stem* 4 feet high; *branches* stiff, bald; *leaves* alternate, bald on both sides; *racemes* solitary, upright; *bracteæ* linear, solitary; *flowers* reddish white.

b. *Filipendula.* *Stem* herbaceous; *camares* 12, in a circle.

2. *Spiræa vulgaris.*

*Common spiræa.*

*Leaves* interruptedly pinnate; *leaflets* uniform, ovate, oblong, serrated, bald; *flowers* paniced, corymbose.

*Filipendula*, *Raii Syn.* 259, 1; *Ger. em.* 1058, 1; *Park.* 434.

*Spiræa Filipendula*, *Lin. S. P.* 702.

*Common dropwort.* *Filipendula.*

Chalky or sandy pastures; perennial; July.

*Root* woody, tuberculous; *tubercles* elliptical; *stem* 12 in. high; *flowers* many, yellowish or reddish white.—*Tubercles* nutritive.

*β. plena.* *Flowers* double.

c. Ulmaria. *Stem herbaceous; camæres 6 or 8, twisted.*

3. *Spiræa odorata.* *Odorous spiræa.*

*Leaves* interruptedly pinnate, tomentose beneath; terminal leaflets 3-lobed; side leaflets undivided; *corymbus* proli-  
ferous.

Ulmaria, *Raii Syn.* 259, 1.

Regina prati, *Ger. em.* 1043, 1.

Ulmaria vulgaris, *Park.* 592.

*Meadow sweet. Mead sweet. Queen of the meadows.*

*Damp fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.*

*Root* fibrous; *stem* 4 feet high; *flowers* white, small,  
odoriferous.

Fam. XXVII. 62. DRUPACEÆ. *Rosacearum pars,*  
*Jussieu.*

*Calyx* free, persisting, 5-cut; *petals* 5, inserted on the  
calyx; *stamen* indefinite, on the calyx under the petals;  
*ovary* simple, free, 1-styled; *fruit* a drupe, nut 1 or 2-seeded;  
*seeds* pendulous from the side; perisperm very thin, fleshy;  
radicle above; corculum straight. — *Stem* woody; *leaves*  
simple, glandular at bottom or on the petiole; *flowers* com-  
pleat, hermaphrodite.

*Drupe* not glaucous; *nut* globular . . . . CERASUS. 360.

*Drupe* glaucous; *nut* ovate, pointed . . . . PRUNUS. 361.

I. 360. CERASUS. Theophrastus. *Cherry.*

*Drupe* fleshy, globose, bald, rather furrowed on one side,  
not covered with a glaucous pollen; *nut* smooth, globular,  
with a rather prominent angle on one side.

a. Padus. *Leaves deciduous; petiole glandular;*  
*flowers racemose.*

1. *Cerasus racemosa.* *Racemose cherry.*

*Leaves* ovate, lanceolate, deciduous, bald, doubly ser-  
rate; *petioles* with 2 glands at the base; *flowers* racemose;  
*racemes* pendulous.

*Cerasus avium nigra et racemosa, Raii Syn.* 463, 1; *Ger. em.* 1504, 9.

*Cerasus avium rubra, Ger. em.* 1504, 10.

*Cerasus avium racemosa, Park.* 1517.

*Prunus Padus, Lin. S. P.* 677.

*Cerasus Padus, De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3781.

*Wild cluster cherry. Bird cherry. Hegberry tree.*

*Woods and hedges; tree; May.*

*Leaves* petioled, veiny, odour like rue; *racemes* single, from the base of the young leaves; *flowers* white; petals finely serrated; *drupe* black; (*nut* with cavities on the outside, Stokes).—Bark in decoction used to cure the venereal disease; fruit nauseous, but gives an agreeable flavour to wine and brandy, a decoction of the fruit used in dysentery.

b. *Cerasus*. *Leaves deciduous; flowers umbelled.*

2. *Cerasus hortensis*.

*Garden cherry.*

*Umbells* few-flowered, peduncled; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, bald, doubled together.

*Cerasus sylvestris fructu rubro, Raii Syn.* 463, 1.

*Prunus avium, Lin. S. P.* 680.

*Prunus Cerasus, Withering Bot. Arr.* 507.

*Wild cherry.*

Woods, also cultivated; tree; April to June.

*Petioles* with 1 or 2 glands near the end, sometimes 0; *leaves* with the lowermost teeth on one and sometimes both sides glandular; *drupe* red.—Fruit of the cultivated varieties esculent, but generally difficult of digestion; wood close grained; gum differs in chemical qualities from that called gum Arabic, but is equally nutritive.

β. *parva*. *Drupe* heartshape, small, red.

*Cerasus sylvestris fructu minimo cordiformi. Raii Syn.* 463, 3.

*Prunus Cerasus β, Smith Fl. Brit.* 527.

γ. *acidula*. *Drupe* round, red, tart, flesh easily separable from the nut.

*Prunus Cerasus aproniana, Lin. S. P.* 679.

*Cerasus vulgaris, Ger. em.* 1502, 1.

*Kentish cherry.*

δ. *majalis*. *Leaves* when young downy underneath along the main and large ribs; *drupe* round, uniformly red, flesh easily separable.

*May duke cherry.*

ε. *cordiformis*. *Drupe* heartshape, white and red; flesh whitish, adhering to the nut.

*Cerasus Hispanica, Ger. em.* 1502, 3.

*Cerasus Hispanica, sive alba, Park. Par.* 573, 3.

*Prunus cerasus dulcis, Lin. S. P.* 679.

*White heart cherry.*

ζ. *nigra*. *Drupe* heartshape, reddish black; flesh blackish red, very sweet.

*Cerasus cordata, Park. Par.* 573.

*Black heart cherry. Small la cœur or heart cherry.*

η. *serotina*. *Drupe* roundish, blackish red, austere.

*Cerasus sylvestris septentrionalis fructu parvo serotino*, *Raii Syn.* 463, 4?  
*Prunus cerasus austera*, *Lin. S. P.* 679.  
*Morello cherry*.

3. *Cerasus avium*. *Bird cherry*.

*Umbells* sessile; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, downy beneath.

*Cerasus sylvestris fructu nigro*, *Raii Syn.* 463, 2.

*Cerasus nigra*, *Ger. em.* 1505, 11.

*Prunus avium*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 154.

*Prunus Cerasus avium*, *Huds. Fl. Angl.* 213.

*Black cherry*. *Mazzards*. *Gee*.

Woods and hedges, also cultivated; tree; April.

*Fruit* ovate, blackish, sweet.

β. *major*. *Drupe* large, finer flavoured.

*Prunus cerasus* ε, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 527.

*Coroun cherry*. *Carrons*.

II. 361. PRUNUS. *Plum.*

*Drupe* fleshy, bald, furrowed on one side, covered with a glaucous pollen; *nut* ovate, oblong, compressed, rough; edge furrowed angularly; tip pointed.

1. *Prunus spinosa*. *Thorny plum*.

*Branches* ending in spines; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate; *peduncles* solitary; *fruit* upright, roundish.

*Prunus sylvestris*, *Raii Syn.* 462, 1; *Ger. em.* 1497, 5; *Park.* 1033.

*Prunus spinosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 681.

*Black thorn*. *Sloe*.

Woods and hedges; shrubby; March and April.

*Branches* divaricating; *flowers* white, appearing before the leaves are expanded; *drupe* black.—Root spreads wide; wood, hard, tough; thorns produce unpleasant wounds; leaves when young used to reduce the price of tea; fruit rather acid, very rough; bark may be used for the Peruvian; flowers in infusion purgative; juice of the fruit serves to mark linen with an indelible stain,

2. *Prunus insititia*. *Foreign plum*.

*Branches* mostly ending in a spine; *leaves* lanceolate, ovate, convolute, villous beneath: *peduncles* rarely solitary; *drupe* roundish.

*Prunus sylvestris major*, *Raii Syn.* 462, 2.

*Prunus insititia*, *Lin. S. P.* 680.

*Prunus communis insititia*, *Huds. Fl. Ang.* 212.

*Black bullace*. *Black bullesse*.

Woods and hedges, also cultivated; tree; April.

*Leaves* narrow at bottom; *petals* white, reverse ovate; *drupes* solitary.—Fruit eatable, but inferior in flavour, is rendered better by exposure to frost.

β. *alba*. *Drupe* whitish yellow; *plant* small.

*Prunus sylvestris fructu majore albo*, *Raii Syn.* 462, 3.

*White bullace. White bullesse.*

γ. *rubra*. *Drupe* red, austere.

*Prunus sylvestris fructu rubro, acerbo et ingrato*, *Raii Syn.* 462, 4.

3. *Prunus domestica*. *Home plum.*

*Branches* unarmed, spreading; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, hirsute beneath; *peduncles* solitary; *drupe* ovate, spherical.

*Prunus domestica*, *Ger. em.* 1497, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 680 β.

*Prunus*, *Park.* 1512.

*Damson. Damascus plum. Damask prune.*

Woods and hedges; also cultivated; tree; April.

*Leaves* serrated; *peduncles* short, sometimes in pairs or threes; *drupe* dark purple.—Fruit austere, used chiefly in pastry; also to make an acerb wine, which serves to reduce or imitate port wine.

Many varieties of this species are cultivated, differing in the size, shape, and colour of the fruit, and in its flavour: this fruit is peculiarly apt to induce the cholera morbus.

## Fam. XXVIII. 63. LEGUMINOSÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* 1-leaved, mostly 5-cut, free; *corolla* inserted on the calyx; *petals* usually 5, irregular, papilionaceous; upper petal (vexillum or standard) covering the others, 2 side petals (wings) and the two lower (keel) mostly soldered together; *stamens* usually 10; monadelphous; or diadelphous, 9 on an androphore and 1 single; *ovary* free; *style* 1; *legumen* 2 valved, 1 or 2-celled; *seed* affixed on one of the sutures; perisperm 0; radicle inclining to lobes; cotyledons thick, sometimes carried up in germination unchanged and distinct from the seminal leaves.—*Stem* shrubby or herbaceous; *leaves* alternate, mostly pinnate, or ternate, rarely 0; leaflets sometimes sleep at night; *stipules* axillary.

a. *Stamens* monadelphous; *leaves* simple, ternate, or pinnate with an odd leaflet.

*Cal.* deeply 2-cut; lobes keeled at bottom;  
*legumen* scarcely longer than the calyx . . . . . ULEX. 362.

*Cal.* 2-lipped, 2 and 3-toothed; *keel* decumbent, not enclosing the stamens and style

GENISTA. 363.

*Cal.* 5-cut, bellshape; *standard* striated; *legumen* rhomboidal, sessile ..... ONONIS. 364.

*Cal.* 5-toothed, mouth contracted, middle swollen; *legumen* small, 1 or 2-seeded ... ANTHYLLIS. 365.

b. *Stamens* diadelphous; *leaves* ternate, or pinnate with an odd leaflet.

*Cal.* tubular, 5-toothed; *keel* simple; *wings* short; *legum.* 12-seeded; *flow.* in heads ..... TRIFOLIUM. 366.

*Cal.* tubular; 5-toothed; *keel* simple; *wings* short; *legum.* longer than the calyx; *flowers* racemous ..... MELILOTUS. 367.

*Cal.* tubular, 5-cut; *keel* remote from standard; *legumen* curved or spiral .... MEDICAGO. 368.

*Cal.* tubular, 5-cut; *wings* and *stand.* connivent; *legumen* round; *stipules* leaf-like ..... LOTUS. 370.

*Cal.* bellshape, 5-cut; *keel* very small; *wings* and *stand.* spreading; *legum.* compressed, peduncled, many-seeded .... TRIGONELLA. 369.

*Cal.* 2-lipped; upper lip 4-cut, equal; lower simple, linear; *keel* 2-petaled; *leg.* ovate, 3 to 6-seeded ..... GLYCYRRHIZA. 371.

c. *Stamens* diadelphous; *legumen* 2-celled; *leaves* pinnate with an odd leaflet.

*Cal.* 5-cut; *keel* pointed; *legumen* 2-celled; upper suture bent inwards ... OXYTROPUS. 372.

*Cal.* 5-cut; *keel* blunt; *legumen* 2-celled; lower suture bent inwards .. ASTRAGALUS. 373.

d. *Stamens* diadelphous; *legumen* 1-celled; *leaves* abruptly pinnate, main petiole ending in a tendril or thread.

*Style* above flat, villous ..... LATHYRUS. 374.

*Style* above keeled, villous ..... PISUM. 375.

*Style* linear, slender, hairy at the tip ... OROBUS. 376.

*Style* bearded beneath the stigma ..... VICIA. 377.

e. *Stamens diadelphous; legumen many-celled; cells 1-seeded, not opening spontaneously.*

*Legumen cylindrical, bent* . . . . . ORNITHOPUS. 378.

*Legumen compressed, bent, membranaceous, one suture deeply toothed* . . . . HIPPOCREPIS. 379.

*Legumen compressed, prickly; keel very blunt; wings very short* . . . . ONOBRYCHIS. 380.

#### A. *Stamens monadelphous.*

#### I. 362. ULEX. Pliny. Furze.

*Calyx* deeply 2-parted; lobes keeled, scaly at the base; *corolla-keel* 2 petaled; *stamens* monadelphous; *androphore* tubular, cut above; *legumen* turgid, scarcely longer than the calyx, few-seeded.—*Stem* undershrubby, very spinous; *leaves* simple, lanceolate; *flowers* axillary, yellow.

##### 1. *Ulex Europæus.* European furze.

*Twigs* upright; *leaves* lanceolate, linear, villous; *bractæ* ovate, weak; *calyx-teeth* very small, connivent.

*Genista spinosa vulgaris*, Raii Syn. 475, 1; Ger. em. 1319.

*Genista spinosa major vulgaris*, Park, 1003.

*Ulex Europæus*, Lin. S. P. 1045.

*Ulex grandiflorus*, Pour. Mem. Thoul. 333, 3.

Common furze. Whins. Gorse. Thorn broom.

Dry heaths, also cultivated; shrub; all the year, chiefly in May.

*Branches* very close, tangled; *spines* very sharp, evergreen; *peduncles* solitary, 1-flowered; *corolla* golden-yellow, odour like honey; *legumen* 4-seeded.—Young shoots bruised used to feed sheep and cattle; also cut for fuel, and to light fires of fossil coals.

##### 2. *Ulex nanus.* Dwarf furze.

*Twigs* decumbent; *leaves* linear, bald; *bractæ* very small, pressed close to the stem; *calyx-teeth* lanceolate, distant.

*Genista spinosa minor*, Raii Syn. 475, 2; Park. 1003.

*Genista aculeata minor*, Ger. em. 1321, 6.

*Ulex Europæus* β, Lin. S. P. 1045.

*Ulex nanus*, Forster in Sym. Syn. 160.

*Ulex minor*, Roth Fl. Germ.

Scorpion furze.

High heaths; shrubby; August and September.

*Plant* much smaller than *U. Europæus*; *legumen* hairy.



II. 363. GENISTA. Broom.

*Calyx* 2-lipped; upper lip 2-toothed, lower 3-toothed; *standard* oblong, turned back; keel lying down, not entirely covering the stamens and pistils; *stamens* monadelphous; *legumen* oblong.—*Stem* shrubby; *leaves* simple or ternate; *stipules* scarcely any; *flowers* yellow.

a. Spartium. Branches unarmed.

1. *Genista vulgaris*. Common broom.

*Leaves* oblong, ternate or solitary; *branches* stiff, angular; *flowers* axillary; *peduncles* short; *legumen* many-seeded; edge hairy.

*Genista anguosa trifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 474.

*Genista*, *Ger. em.* 1311, 1.

*Genista vulgaris*, et *Scoparia*, *Park.* 228.

*Spartium Scoparia*, *Lin. S. P.* 996.

Fields and dry woods; shrubby; May and June.

*Branches* evergreen, bald; *leaves* small, bald; *flowers* solitary, drooping, large; *corollæ* gold or citron-yellow.—Tops and seeds in infusion diuretic, serviceable in dropsy; seeds roasted substituted for coffee; young flowers pickled for sauce; ashes afford a tolerably pure subcarbonate of potash; when sheep are pastured on it in bloom the rot is prevented; twigs used for carpet-brooms, and their bark may be made into flax.

2. *Genista tinctoria*. Dyeing broom.

*Branches* round, streaked, upright, unarmed; *leaves* lanceolate, bald; *flowers* racemose; *legumen* bald, roundish, many-seeded.

*Genistella tinctoria*, *Raii Syn.* 474, 1; *Ger. em.* 1316, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 998.

*Genista tinctoria vulgaris*, *Park.* 228.

*Base broom.* Dyers weed. Green weed. Wood-waxen.

Pastures and woods; shrubby; July and August.

*Root* woody; *branches* ascending; *leaves* sessile, slightly hairy on the edge; *flowers* axillary; *calyx* angular.—Plant in decoction diuretic; seeds purgative; flowers dye wool yellow.

3. *Genista pilosa*. Hairy broom.

*Stem* tubercled, decumbent, unarmed; *leaves* lanceolate, folded, blunt, hairy beneath; *flowers* axillary, nearly sessile; *calyx*, *corolla*, and *legumen* hairy, hairs silklike.

*Chamaegenista Pannonica*, *Ger. em.* 1313, 6.

*Genista pilosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 999.

High sandy fields; shrubby; May.

Root woody; stem streaked; leaves in bundles, petioled; legumen compressed, 2 or 3-seeded.

b. *Branches spinous.*

4. *Genista Anglica.*

*English broom.*

Leaves ovate, bald; spines simple and compound; flowering branches spineless; flowers axillary, solitary, nearly racemose; corolla and legumen bald.

*Genista minor aspalathoides*, sive *Genista spinosa Anglica*, *Raii Syn.* 475, 1.

*Genista aculeata*, *Ger. em.* 1320, 4.

*Genistella aculeata*, *Park.* 1004.

*Genista Anglica*, *Lin. S. P.* 999.

Needle furze. Petty whin.

Spongy heaths; shrubby; May and June.

Root woody; stem ascending; spines spreading, awlshape; leaves pointed; flowers citron; standard gold-colour; legumen turgid, many-seeded.

III. 364. *ONONIS*. Theophrastus.

*Rest-harrow.*

*Calyx* bellshape, 5-cut, lobes linear; standard striated; stamens monadelphous; legumen inflated, sessile, few-seeded.—Leaves ternate, leaflets slightly serrated; stipules joined to the petiole; flowers (in the English species) axillary, sessile, purplish.

1. *Ononis arvensis.*

*Fallow rest-harrow.*

Stem villous, ascending; twigs grow spinous; leaves often simple, not in the least cut at bottom; flowers nearly sessile, solitary or in pairs.

*Ononis arvensis*, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.* 386.

Barren pastures and waysides; perennial;

Root black; stem annual, leafy; branches villous; lower leaves ternate; leaflets ovate, rather viscid.

β. *repens.* Branches villous; leaves round, serrate.

*Anonis procumbens maritima nostras foliis hirsutis pubescentibus*, *Raii Syn.* 332, 3.

*Ononis repens*, *Lin. S. P.* 1006.

γ. *antiquorum.* Branches nearly smooth; flowers solitary, larger than the leaves.

*Ononis arvensis* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 758.

δ. *spinosa.* Stem hairy, hairs brown; leaves rather bald; flowers in pairs larger than the leaves.

*Anonis spinosa*, flore purpureo, *Raii Syn.* 332, 1; *Park.* 994.

*Anonis sive Resta bovis*, *Ger. em.* 1322, 1.

*Ononis spinosa*, *Lin. Syst. Veg. ed.* 14, 651.

*Cammock*. Ground furze. *Rest harrow*.

Roots in decoction recommended in gravelly complaints.

ε. *inermis*. Branches hairy; spines 0; flowers in pairs, shorter than the leaves.

*Anonis non spinosa purpurea*, *Raii Syn.* 332, 2.

Odour like a goat, but not the *O. hircina* of Jacquin.

#### IV. 365. ANTHYLLIS. Dioscorides. *Kidney-vetch.*

*Calyx* ovate, oblong, inflated in the middle, persisting, 5-toothed, mouth connivent; *stamens* monadelphous; *legumen* small, 1 or 2-seeded, closed up in the persistent calyx. — *Flowers* yellow, in heads; *leaves* pinnate.

*Anthyllis leguminosa*.

*Podded kidney-vetch.*

*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* lyrate pinnate, leaflets not in the least cut; *head* terminal, double.

*Vulneraria rustica*, *Raii Syn.* 325, 1.

*Anthyllis leguminosa*, *Ger. em.* 1240, 1.

*Anthyllis leguminosa vulgaris*, *Park.* 1393.

*Anthyllis vulneraria*, *Lin. S. P.* 1012.

*Ladies finger*.

Chalk and sandy pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Root* woody; *stem* hairy; hairs close to the stem; *leaves* glaucous, hairy underneath; *head* many-flowered, bracteolated; bractæ palmate; *calyx* white, hairy; *corolla* gold yellow.

β. *coccinea*. *Flowers* scarlet.

*Vulneraria supina*, flore coccineo, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 325, 2.

B. TRIFOLIATÆ. *Cotyledons* always rising out of the earth, mostly formed like seed-leaves; *leaves* ternate, or pinnate with an odd one; *stamens* diadelphous; *legumen* 1-celled.

#### V. 366. TRIFOLIUM. Pliny. *Trefoil.*

*Calyx* persisting, tubular, 5-toothed; *keel* simple, shorter than the wings or standard; *legumen* very small, 1 or 2-seeded, covered with the calyx. — *Leaves* ternate; *flowers* in heads.

- a. *Trifoliastrum*. *Calyx bald, not inflated after flowering; legumen 2 or 4-seeded, covered with the calyx; root perennial; flowers white or reddish.*

1. *Trifolium repens*. *Creeping trefoil.*

*Head umbelled; legumen 4-seeded; calyx-teeth unequal; leaflets ovate, oblong, nicked, finely serrate; stem creeping.*

*Trifolium pratense album, Raii Syn. 327, 1; Park. 1110.*

*Trifolium pratense, Ger. em. 1185.*

*Trifoliastrum, Micheli Nov. Gen. 25, 3.*

*Trifolium repens, Lin. S. P. 1080.*

*Meadow trefoil. White Dutch clover. Shamrock.*

*Fields and pastures; perennial; May to September.*

*Stem prostrate; petioles long; leaves often spotted with brown and white; peduncles long, upright; heads become pendulous; calyx 10-ribbed.—Considered as indicating a rich soil.*

β. *quinatum*. *Leaflets 4 or 5, dark brown.*

γ. *sanguineum*. *Leaflets deep purple.*

*Bloodwort.*

δ. *carneum*. *Flowers flesh-colour.*

ε. *proliferum*. *Flowers bearing a small head of leaves.*

ζ. *hybridum*. *Stem ascending, branchy; calyx-teeth unequal.*

*Trifolium repens hybridum, Hudson Fl. Angl.*

*Trifolium hybridum, With. B. Arr. ed. 3 and 4, not of Linnæus.*

*Differs from T. hybridum of Linnæus by its calyx-teeth.*

- b. *Calyx bald, not inflated after flowering; flowers white or reddish; legumen 1-seeded; root annual.*

2. *Trifolium glomeratum*. *Globe trefoil.*

*Head spherical, axillary and terminal, sessile; calyx-teeth unequal, heartshape, reflected, venose, awned, spread; leaflets reverse ovate, finely serrated; legumen 1-seeded.*

*Trifolium cum glomerulis ad caulium nodos rotundis, Raii Syn. 329, 10.*

*Sandy fields and pastures; annual; July.*

*Stem prostrate, striated; leaves distant; stipules ovate, scarious; head hemispherical, many-flowered; calyx bellshape, pale, teeth half as long as the tube, reflected; corolla rose-colour.*

3. *Trifolium suffocatum*.

Buried trefoil.

Head roundish, sessile, lateral and terminal; calyx-teeth lanceolate, acute, recurved, longer than the corolla; legumen 2-seeded.

*Trifolium minimum supinum*, Raii Hist. Pl. 1, 992.

*Trifolium suffocatum*, Lin. Mant. 2, 276.

Sandy sea-shores; annual; June and July.

Stem short, tortuous; petioles long; leaflets blunt; stipules membranaceous, broad, divaricating; flowers sessile, glomerated; corolla white.—Leaves alone appear above the sand.

c. *Calyx villous or hirsute, not inflated after flowering; corolla-tube very long; standard deciduous; flowers white or reddish; fruit covered with a hardened central involucre.*

4. *Trifolium subterraneum*.

Underground trefoil.

Head villous, 4 or 5-flowered; coma or involucre central, reflected, stiff, stellate, covering the fruit.

*Trifolium pumilum supinum, flosculus longis albis*, Raii Syn. 327, 2.

*Trifolium subterraneum*, Lin. S. P. 1080.

Sandy and gravelly places; annual; May.

Stem prostrate, depressed, spreading; leaves hairy; stipules ovate, lanceolate; peduncles in fruit deflected into the ground; calyx tubular; teeth hairlike, nearly equal; corolla slender, white; legumen 1-seeded.

d. *Trifolium. Calyx villous or hirsute, not inflated after flowering; corolla 1-petaled; flowers spiked, perennial.*

5. *Trifolium pratense*.

Meadow trefoil.

Spike close, ovate; four of the calyx-teeth equal; corolla unequal; stipules ovate, awned; leaflets ovate, scarcely cut; stem ascending.

*Trifolium pratense purpureum*, Raii Syn. 328.

*Trifolium pratense*, Lin. S. P. 1082.

Marle grass. Purple clover. Honeysuckle-trefoil.

Fields and pastures; perennial; May to September.

Stem rather branchy; leaves nearly bald, ribs purplish and anastomosing near the margin; spike solitary, sessile; calyx 10-ribbed; standard longer than the wings.

β. *sativum*. Stems many, large, more upright; leaflets oblong, oval, hairy; peduncles mostly in pairs.

Broad clover.

γ. *album*. Flowers cream-colour.

6. *Trifolium medium*. *Middle-size trefoil.*

*Spike* open, nearly globular, solitary; 3 lower teeth of the calyx longest, shorter than the corolla; *stipules* awl-shape; *leaflets* elliptic, very finely serrated; *stems* branchy, bent.

*Trifolium medium*, *Lin. Fl. Suec.* 558.

*Trifolium flexuosum*, *Jacquin Aust.* 386.

*Trifolium alpestre*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 326, not of Jacquin.

*Zigzag trefoil.*

Clalky and clayey pastures; perennial; July.

*Leaves* rather glaucous beneath, edge hairy; propagates itself by the root.—Cattle not fond of it until the frost has affected it.

7. *Trifolium incarnatum*. *Flesh-colour trefoil.*

*Spike* oblong, villous, blunt, leafless; *leaflets* roundish, reverse heartshape, ovate, crenated, villous.

*Trifolium pratense purpureum minus foliis cordatis*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 328, 5.

*Trifolium incarnatum*, *Willd. S. P.*

*Trifolium pratense* ♂, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 785.

Damp pastures; perennial; July.

*Stem* simple, stiff; *upper leaves* often opposite; *leaflets* small; *stipules* ovate, awned; *peduncles* long; *calyx-teeth* 4, nearly equal; *flowers* large, flesh-coloured.

8. *Trifolium ochroleucum*. *Yellowish-white trefoil.*

*Spike* villous, ovate, roundish; *stem* nearly upright, branchy, downy; *leaflets* oblong; lower *leaflets* reverse heartshape; *lowest tooth* of the calyx much the longest.

*Trifolium pratense hirsutum majus, flore albo sulphureo, seu ὤχρολεύκω*, *Raii Syn.* 328, 3.

*Trifolium ochroleucum*, *Lin. Syst. Nat. ed.* 12, 2, 233.

Chalky and sandy dry pastures; perennial; June, July.

*Stem* upright, rather branchy; *leaves* distant; upper *leaflets* opposite, not in the least cut; *stipules* linear, ribs simple; *head* terminal, peduncled, solitary; *corolla* sulphur-yellow.

e. *Lagopodium*. *Calyx* villous, not inflated; *corolla* 5-petuled; *flowers* spiked; *roots* annual.

9. *Trifolium arvense*. *Fallow trefoil.*

*Spike* very villous, nearly cylindrical; *calyx-teeth* bristle-like, equal, rather longer than the corolla; *leaflets* reverse ovate, lanceolate.

*Trifolium arvense humile spicatum*, seu *Lagopus*, *Raii Syn.* 330, 14.

*Lagopodium*, *Pes leporis*, *Ger. em.* 1193, 3.

*Lagopus vulgaris*, *Park.* 1107.

*Trifolium arvense*, *Lin. S. P.* 1083.

*Hare-foot. Hares foot trefoil.*

Sandy fields; annual; July and August.

*Stem* mostly upright, very much branched, villose, hairy; *stipules* linear, tip awlshape; *spike* greyish; odour permanent, aromatic when dried; *corolla* white or flesh-colour.

β. *nanum*. *Stem* trailing, 2 or 3 in. high; *leaves* and *stipules* silky; *spikes* many, roundish; *peduncles* short.

*Trifolium* q. *Lagopus perpusillus*, *supinus perelegans maritimus Lobelii*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 330, 15.

10. *Trifolium stellatum*.

*Starry trefoil.*

*Spike* hairy; *calyx-teeth* leaflike, equal; *stem* diffused; *leaflets* reverse-heartshape, toothed; *stipules* elliptical.

*Trifolium stellatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1083.

Sea-shores; annual; July.

*Stem* much branched; hairs horizontal; *spike* round or ovate; *calyx-teeth* spreading; mouth when half grown surrounded by a red and white circle; *standard* red; wings and keel pale red or white.

11. *Trifolium maritimum*.

*Maritime trefoil.*

*Spike* hairy, globular; *calyx-teeth* spreading and dilating after flowering; *leaflets* reverse ovate, lanceolate; *stipules* lanceolate upright.

*Trifolium stellatum glabrum*, *Raii Syn.* 329, 8; *Ger. em.* 1208.

*Trifolium maritimum*, *Hudson cd.* 1, 284.

*Trifolium stellatum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 326.

*Star-headed trefoil. Teasel-headed trefoil.*

Bogs by the sea; annual; June and July.

*Stem* spreading; branches rather hairy; *upper leaves* opposite, leaflets scarcely cut, hairy; *spike* small, blunt; *calyx-tube* hairy at the tip; teeth equal, growing long after flowering, 3-ribbed, persisting; *corolla* pale red; petals nearly equal.

f. *Calyx villous, not inflated; corolla 5-petaled; flowers in heads; roots annual.*

12. *Trifolium scabrum*.

*Rough trefoil.*

*Heads* ovate, sessile, lateral; *calyx-teeth* unequal, lanceolate, mucronate, stiff, bent back; *leaflets* reverse-ovate, finely serrate.

*Trifolium flosculis albis, in glomerulis oblongis asperis, cauliculis proxime adnatis, Raii Syn. 329, 11.*

*Trifolium scabrum, Lin. S. P. 1084.*

Sandy and chalky fields; annual; May and June.

*Stem* prostrate, rough; *leaves* hairy; *stipules* scarious, lanceolate; *heads* hairy; *calyx* furrowed; *corolla* white.

13. *Trifolium striatum.* *Streaked trefoil.*

*Heads* ovate, sessile, lateral and terminal; *calyx* elliptical, hirsute, furrowed; *teeth* bristlelike, growing long, spreading; *stipules* ovate, pointed, scarious, ribbed.

*Trifolium parvum hirsutum floribus parvis dilute purpureis in glomerulis mollioribus et oblongis, semine magno, Raii Syn. 329, 9.*

*Trifolium striatum, Lin. S. P. 1085.*

*Soft-knotted trefoil.*

Dry barren sands; annual; June.

*Stem* procumbent, villous, branchy; *leaflets* reverse ovate or reverse heartshape; *calyx* furrowed; *corolla* purplish.

g. *Calyx* becoming inflated; *legumen* 2-seeded;  
*flowers* white or reddish.

14. *Trifolium fragiferum.* *Strawberry trefoil.*

*Head* roundish; *calyx* when in fruit inflated, membranaceous, downy; *teeth* bristlelike, 2 bent back.

*Trifolium fragiferum, Raii Syn. 329, 12; Ger. em. 1208, 4; Lin. S. P. 1086.*

*Trifolium fragiferum Friscum, Park. 1109.*

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* prostrate; *leaflets* toothed, bald; *corolla* flesh-colour; *calyx* reticulately veined.

h. *Lupulinum.* *Calyx* not enlarging; *standard* persistent, bending back; *flowers* yellow; *root* annual.

15. *Trifolium procumbens.* *Procumbent trefoil.*

*Spike* ovate, imbricate; *standard* furrowed; *stem* procumbent *leaflets* reverse ovate, middle leaflet petioled.

*Trifolium pratense luteum capitulis lupuli, vel agrarium, Raii Syn. 330, 16.*

*Trifolium procumbens, Lin. S. P. 1088.*

*Trifolium agrarium, Hudson Fl. Angl. 328, not of Linnæus.*

*Hop trefoil.*

Dry sandy pastures; annual; July.

*Stem* diffused, ends ascending; *leaflets* toothed, bald; *stipules* semi-ovate, not cut, fringed; *spike* many-flowered, axillary, peduncled; *calyx-teeth* unequal; *standard* bent inwards, reverse heartshape.



16. *Trifolium minus*. Small trefoil.

Spike headed, hemispherical; peduncles stiff; standard rather smooth; stem procumbent; leaflets reverse ovate, middle leaflet petioled; petiole lengthened above.

*Trifolium lupulinum alterum minus*, Raii Syn. 330, 17.

*Trifolium luteum minimum*, Ger. em. 1186, 6; Park. 111.

*Trifolium procumbens*, Hudson Fl. Ang. 328.

*Trifolium dubium*, Sibthorp Fl. Oxon. 231.

*Trifolium minus*, Eng. Bot. 1256.

Little yellow trefoil. Small hop trefoil.

Dry sandy pastures; annual; June to August.

Stem prostrate; leaves reverse heartshape, streaked; stipules ovate, fringed; peduncles hairlike; spike 8 to 10-flowered; calyx-teeth unequal; standard ovate, not bent inwards.

17. *Trifolium filiforme*. Threadlike trefoil.

Spike headed, loose, few-flowered; peduncles hairlike, bent; standard smooth; stem prostrate, very slender; leaflets reverse heartshape, middle leaflet petioled.

*Trifolium lupulinum minimum*, Dillen in Raii Syn. 331, 17 \*.

*Trifolium filiforme*, Lin. S. P. 1088.

Damp sandy places; annual; June and July.

Stem threadshape; leaves toothed; stipules ovate; peduncles hairlike; spike 3 to 5-flowered; flowers small; calyx bald; standard ovate, not inflected.

VI. 367. MELILOTUS. Pliny. Melilot.

Calyx tubular, 5-toothed; keel simple, shorter than the wings or standard; legumen longer than the calyx.—Leaves ternate; flowers yellow, in loose racemes.

*Melilotus officinalis*. Shop melilot.

Legumens racemous, hanging, rather wrinkled, pointed; 1 or 2-seeded; stem upright; leaflets ovate, oblong, toothed, bald.

*Melilotus vulgaris*, Raii Syn. 331, 1; Park. 719.

*Melilotus Germanica*, Ger. em. 1205 †.

*Trifolium Melilotus officinalis*, Lin. S. P. 1078.

*Melilotus officinalis*, Willd. S. P.

*Trifolium officinale*, Smith Fl. Brit. 781.

Common melilot. Plaister clover. Harts clover, Yorkshire.

Fields and hedges; annual; June and July.

Stem 2 feet high, branchy; racemes close, many-flowered; flowers gold-yellow, sometimes white, drooping; legumens hairy.—When dry, fragrant, the distilled water, although only slightly odorous, improves the flavour of other substances.

VII. 368. MEDICAGO. Tournefort. *Lucerne.*

*Calyx* nearly cylindrical, 5-cut; *keel* distant from the standard; *legumen* many-seeded, falcate or spiral, twisted. — *Leaves* ternate; *flowers* in heads or solitary, yellow, rarely blue.

a. *Legumen* sickleshape, or curved circularly.

1. *Medicago sativa.* *Cultivated lucerne.*

*Peduncle* racemous; *legumen* smooth, slightly spirally twisted; *stipules* not in the least cut; *leaflets* oblong, toothed; *stem* upright, bald.

*Trifolium Burgundiacum*, *Ger. em.* 1189.

*Medicago sativa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1096.

*Burgundy trefoil.* *Horned clover.* *Lucerne.*

Fields and pastures, naturalized; also cultivated; peren.; June and July.

*Root* woody; *stem* 2 feet high, much branched, bald; *leaves* petioled; *leaflets* serrated at the tip, hairy beneath; *flowers* violet; *legumen* 2 or 3-whirled. — Herb affords good forage; and in rich ground may be cut several times in the summer.

2. *Medicago falcata.* *Sickle lucerne.*

*Peduncle* racemous; *legumen* twisted, sickleshape, smooth; *leaflets* oblong, toothed at the tip; *stem* prostrate at the base.

*Medica sylvestris*, *Raii Syn.* 3331, 1.

*Trifolium luteum siliqua cornuta*, *Ger. em.* 1191.

*Medica frutescens flavo flore Clusii*, *Park.* 1114.

*Medicago falcata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1096.

*Yellow horned trefoil.* *Butter jags.*

Edges of fields and old walls; perennial; July.

*Leaves* slender; *flowers* yellow, violet, or yellow and violet, or greenish; *legumen* 4 to 8-seeded.

3. *Medicago lupulina.* *Hop lucerne.*

*Spike* ovate; *legumens* kidneyshape, 4-seeded, downy, streaked; *leaflets* ovate, slightly toothed at the tip; *stem* procumbent.

*Melilotus* q. *Trifolium luteum lupulinum*, *Raii Syn.* 331, 1.

*Trifolium luteum lupulinum*, *Ger. em.* 1186, 5.

*Trifolium montanum lupulinum*, *Park.* 1105.

*Medicago lupulina*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Black trefoil.* *Nonesuch.* *Hop trefoil.*

Fields and pastures, also cultivated; biennial; May to August.

*Stem* prostrate, angular; *peduncles* long; *flowers* small; *legumen* hairy, black.

β. *scabra*. *Legumen* cochleate, about 10 on one peduncle, slightly compressed, rough, with many tubercles.

*Trifolium cochleatum*, quod *Medica polycarpus* fructu minore compresso scabro Doody, *Raii Syn.* 333, 4.

γ. *glabra*. *Legumen* bald.

b. *Legumen* snail-like, whirls many, downy, rather spinous.

4. *Medicago minima*.

*Least lucerne.*

*Peduncles* many-flowered; *stipules* semi-ovate, undivided; *leaflets* reverse ovate, slightly toothed; *legumens* orbicular, hirtous; spines stiff, hooked, divaricating.

*Trifolium cochleatum* q. *Medica echinata minima* Joh. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 333, 2.

*Medica echinata parva recta*, *Park.* 1115.

*Medicago polymorpha minima*, *Lin. S. P.* 1099.

*Medicago minima*, *Withering Bot. Arr. ed.* 3, 660.

*Small hedgehog trefoil.*

Sandy places; annual; June.

*Plant* very small, very downy; *leaves* not spotted.

β. *maritima*. *Plant* larger, less downy.

*Trifolium cochleatum*, quod *Medica marina supina* nostras, foliis viribus ad summos ramulos villosis Plukeneti, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 334, 5.

c. *Legumen* snail-like; whirls many, bald, spinous.

5. *Medicago muricata*.

*Thorny lucerne.*

*Peduncles* 3 or 4-flowered; *legumens* bald, flat upon both sides, whirls 5; *spines* very short, awlshape, radiating; *stipules* 1-leaved, toothed; *leaflets* rhomboid, ovate, toothed, hairy.

*Trifolium cochleatum modiolis spinosis*, *Raii Syn.* 333, 5.

*Medicago polymorpha muricata*, *Lin. S. P.* 1098.

*Medicago muricata*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 813.

Sea-shores; annual; June.

*Leaves* not spotted, hairy.

6. *Medicago maculata*.

*Spotted lucerne.*

*Peduncles* 2 to 4-flowered; *legumens* compressed on both sides; prickles awlshape, long, bent, spreading; *stipules* dilated, toothed; *leaflets* reverse heartshape, toothed, spotted, smooth.

*Trifolium cochleatum folio cordato maculato*, *Raii Syn.* 333, 1.

*Trifolium cordatum*, *Ger. em.* 1191, 4.

*Medica Arabica Camerarii*, sive *Trifolium cordatum*, *Park.* 1115.

*Medicago polymorpha Arabica*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Medicago Arabica*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 812.

*Medicago maculata*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.*

*Heart trefoil.*

Sandy pastures; annual; June and July.

*Stem* prostrate; *leaves* bald, spotted with black; *flowers* yellow; *standard* nicked, larger than the wing.

VIII. 369. TRIGONELLA. Linnæus. *Fenugreek-trefoil.*

*Calyx* bellshape, 5-cut; *keel* very small; wings and standard slightly spread, appearing like a 3-petaled corolla; *legumen* peduncled, oblong, many-seeded, compressed or cylindrical, pointed, nearly upright.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* ternate; *flowers* axillary and terminal.

*Trigonella ornithopodioides.* *Birds-foot fenugreek-trefoil.*

*Legumens* 2 or 3, peduncled, slightly compressed, rather falcate, 8 or 10-seeded; *stem* declined; *leaflets* ovate, toothed.

*Fœnugræcum humile repens, ornithopodii siliquis brevibus erectis, Raii Syn. 331, 1.*

*Trifolium Melilotus ornithopodioides, Lin. S. P. 1078.*

*Trigonella ornithopodioides, De Cand. Fl. Gall. 3926.*

Barren sandy heaths; annual; June and July.

*Stem* prostrate, slightly branched; *leaves* bald; *stipules* lanceolate, connate; *peduncles* axillary, 3-flowered; *calyx-teeth* bristlelike; *standard* reddish; *legumen* wrinkled, hairy.

IX. 370. LOTUS. Theophrastus. *Birdsfoot-trefoil.*

*Calyx* tubular, persisting, 5-cut; *wings* connivent above, shorter than the standard; *legumen* oblong, upright, cylindrical.—*Leaves* trifoliate; *stipules* leaflike, ovate, distinct from the petiole.

1. *Lotus corniculatus.* *Horned birdsfoot-trefoil.*

*Head* depressed, 8 to 10-flowered; *stem* decumbent, solid; *legumen* spreading, stiff; *claw* of the standard ovate.

*Lotus corniculata glabra minor, Raii Syn. 334, 1.*

*Trifolium siliquosum minus, Ger. em. 1190, 5.*

*Lotus corniculatus, Lin. S. P. 1092.*

*Small coddled trefoil. Milk vetch.*

Fields and pastures; also cultivated; perennial; June to August.

*Stem* decumbent; opposite leaflets closed together; *flowers* gold-colour; *standard* fulvous; *legumens* larger towards the end.—Herb, in moist meadows, makes excellent hay; flowers turn green in drying, like those of indigo.

2. *tenuifolius.* *Stem* long, slender, rather shrubby; *leaves* and *stipules* linear, lanceolate, bald; *legumen* slender.

*Lotus pentaphyllus minor, angustioribus foliis, fruticosior, Raii Syn. 334, 2.*

γ. *incanus*. Leaves hoary, beneath.

*Lotus corniculatus minor*, foliis subtus incanis, *Dill. in Raii Syn.* 334, 5.

δ. *glabra*. Leaves bald; stipules semi-ovate; filaments clubshape.

*Lotus corniculatus* 6, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 808.

2. *Lotus major*. Great birdsfoot-trefoil.

Heads depressed, 20-flowered; stem upright, pipey, cylindrical; calyx-teeth bearded, bent back; legumens cylindrical, spreading; claw of the standard linear.

*Lotus corniculatus major*, *Raii Syn.* 334, 3.

*Lotus uliginosus*, *Hoffmann Germ.* 2, 100.

*Lotus rectus*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3939.

*Lotus major*, *Smith Engl. Bot.* 30, 2091.

Damp places and woods; perennial; June and July.

Stem 3 feet high; branches long, diffuse; stipules nearly heartshape; flowers golden; legumens tapering towards the end.

β. *pilosus*. Herb slightly hairy.

*Lotus pentaphyllus medius*, pilosus, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 334, 4.

3. *Lotus diffusus*. Spread birdsfoot-trefoil.

Peduncles 1 or 2-flowered; stem much branched, decumbent; leaves and calyx hairy; legumens round, linear, stiff, very slender.

*Lotus diffusus*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 794.

Rocks and sandy shores of the sea; peren.; May, June.

Leaflets ovate, acute; peduncles axillary; flowers golden; legumens 6 times as long as the calyx; seeds globular.

X. 371. GLYCYRRHIZA. Dioscorides. Liquorice.

Calyx tubular, 2-lipped, upper lip 4-toothed, teeth unequal; lower lip simple, linear; keel two-petaled; legumen ovate, rather compressed, 3 to 6-seeded.

*Glycyrrhiza glabra*. Bald liquorice.  
Legumen bald; stipules 0.

*Glycyrrhiza vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 324, 1; *Ger. em.* 1302, 2.

*Glycyrrhiza vulgaris siliquosa*, *Park.* 1098.

Common liquorice. Sweet root. Stick licorice.

Cultivated; perennial;

Flowers in racemes; leaflets ovate, rather glutinous beneath; seldom flowers and never ripens its fruit in England.—Root very sweet, and diminishes rather than increases thirst.

C. ASTRAGALIDÆ. *Stamens* diadelphous; *legumens* 2-celled; partitions longitudinal, complete or incomplete.

XI. 372. OXYTROPIS. De Candolle. *Axe-vetch.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *keel* ending in a straight point; *legumen* 2-celled, or imperfectly 2-celled; upper suture bent inwards.

1. *Oxytropis Uralensis.* *Ural axe-vetch.*

*Herb* stemless, villous, silky; *legumen* 2-celled, upright, ovate, cylindrical, inflated, downy; *style* persistent; *stipules* adherent to the petiole.

*Astragalus Uralensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1071.

*Oxytropis Uralensis*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3955.

Sandy alpine places; perennial; July.

*Leaves* radical; leaflets ovate, lanceolate; *petioles* persistent; *stipules* scarious; *spike* longer than the leaves; *flowers* violet, spiked or in heads; *bracteæ* linear, lanceolate, the length of the calyx.

2. *Oxytropis campestris.* *Field axe-vetch.*

*Herb* stemless, rather silky; *scape* nearly as long as the leaves; *legumen* upright, ovate, inflated, downy, imperfectly 2-celled; *stipules* adherent to the petiole.

*Astragalus campestris*, *Jacquin Col.* 1, 1319.

*Oxytropis campestris*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 3956.

Alpine fields; perennial; July.

*Leaves* radical; *flowers* spiked, yellow; base of the keel purple; *spike* leafless.

XII. 373. ASTRAGALUS. Dioscorides. *Milk-vetch.*

*Calyx* 5-toothed; *keel* blunt; *legumen* 2-celled, or imperfectly 2-celled; lower suture bent inwards.

a. *Stipules* not adherent to the petiole; *flowers* purple; *stem* diffuse.

1. *Astragalus hypoglottis.* *Hypoglottis milk-vetch.*

*Stem* procumbent; *petioles* oblong; *spike* ovate; *peduncles* longer than the leaves; *legumen* upright, ovate, channelled.

*Astragalus incanus parvus purpureus nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 326, 2.

*Astragalus hypoglottis*, *Lin. Mant.* 2, 274.

*Astragalus arenarius*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 323.

*Astragalus Danicus*, *Retz. Observ.*

*Astragalus Glaux*, *Villars Delph.* 3, 459.

*Astragalus epiglottis*, *Dickson Hort. Sicc.* 1, 13.

*Purple milkwort. Purple cocks-head.*

High sandy and chalk fields; perennial; June and July.  
 Root creeping, branched; stem rather branched; leaflets small, hairy beneath; stipules ovate, lanceolate; bractæ very short; flowers purple, sometimes white; legumen hairy, 1-seeded, channelled on the back.

b. *Stipules not adherent to the petiole; flowers yellowish; stem prostrate.*

2. *Astragalus glycyphyllos.* Sweet-leaved milkvetch.

Stem prostrate; leaflets bald, ovate, blunt with a point; stipules oval, lanceolate; racemes peduncled, shorter than the leaves; legumens rather 3-sided, slightly bent.

*Astragalus luteus perennis procumbens vulgaris sive sylvestris, Raii Syn. 326, 1.*

*Hedysarum glycyrrhizatum, Ger. em. 1233.*

*Glaux vulgaris leguminosa, seu Glycyrrhiza sylvestris, Park. 1093; description not figure.*

*Astragalus glycyphyllos, Lin. S. P. 1067.*

Sweet milkvetch. Wild liquorice. Liquorice vetch.

Woods and hedges on chalk; perennial; June and July.

Root branchy; stem round; leaves light green; calyx-teeth very short; legumen many-seeded.

C. LATHYROIDEÆ. *Cotyledons* not coming out of the ground; leaves pinnate; main petiole ending in a filament or tendril; stamens 10, diadelphous; legumen 1-celled.

XIII. 374. LATHYRUS. Theophrastus. Vetchling.

Calyx 5-cut, 2 upper lobes short; style flat, broad at the tip; hairy or downy before; legumen oblong, many-seeded. —Petiole ending in a tendril.

a. *Annual; peduncle 1 or 3-flowered.*

1. *Lathyrus aphyllus.* Leafless vetchling.

Leaves 0; stipules arrowshape, approaching to heartshape, very large; peduncles 1-flowered.

*Aphaca, Raii Syn. 320, 1; Ger. em. 1250, 3; Park. 1067.*

*Lathyrus Aphaca, Lin. S. P. 1029.*

Yellow vetchling. Small yellow fetch.

Corn-fields and woods; annual; June to August.

Stem branchy at bottom; tendrils simple; stipules ribbed, glaucous; peduncles bracteated; flowers small, drooping; legumen bald.

2. *Lathyrus gramineus*. *Grassy vetchling.*

*Tendril* 0; *leaves* simple, lanceolate; *stipules* awlshape; *peduncle* 1 or 2-flowered.

*Catanance leguminosa quorundam*, *Raii Syn.* 325, 1.

*Ervum sylvestre*, *Ger. em.* 1249, 2.

*Ervum sylvestre seu Catanance*, *Park.* 1079.

*Lathyrus Nissolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 1029.

*Crimson grass-fetch.*

Edges of fields and woods; annual; May.

*Stem* 2 feet high; *leaves* sessile, linear, lanceolate; *peduncles* shorter than the leaves; *standard* red; wings and keel white and purple; *legumen* linear, roundish, hanging.

3. *Lathyrus hirsutus*. *Rough vetchling.*

*Leaves* 1-paired; leaflets lanceolate, pointed; *peduncles* 2 or 3-flowered; *legumen* compressed, hairy; *seeds* rough.

*Lathyrus siliqua hirsuta*, *Raii Syn.* 320, 4.

*Lathyrus hirsutus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1032.

*Rough coddled chichling pea.*

Fields; annual; July.

*Stem* winged; *tendril* 3-cut; leaflets bald; *stipules* arrowshape, pointed, hairy; *peduncles* thrice as long as the leaves; *flowers* purple; *calyx* hairy; *stigma* very blunt.

b. *Perennial*; *peduncles* many-flowered.

4. *Lathyrus pratensis*. *Meadow vetchling.*

*Leaves* 1-paired; *tendrils* nearly simple; leaflets lanceolate, 8-ribbed; *stipules* arrowshape, as large as the leaflets; *peduncles* many-flowered.

*Lathyrus luteus sylvestris dumetorum*, *Raii Syn.* 320, 3.

*Lathyrus sylvestris flore luteo*, *Ger. em.* 1231, 6; *Park.* 1062.

*Lathyrus pratensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1033.

*Tare everlasting.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Root* tubercular; *stem* much branched, acute-angled; leaflets bald; *peduncles* much longer than the leaves; *calyx* hairy; *corolla* gold-yellow; *legumen* bald.—Being very vivacious, it has been proposed for forage; but cattle are not fond of it.

5. *Lathyrus sylvestris*. *Wood vetchling.*

*Leaves* 1-paired; leaflets swordshape; *internodes* winged; wings membranaceous; *peduncles* 4 or 5-flowered.

*Lathyrus major flore rubente et albedo minore dumetorum, sive Germanicus*, *Raii Syn.* 319, 2.

*Lathyrus sylvestris*, *Lin. S. P.* 1033.

*Narrow leaved everlasting pea.*



Damp woods and hedges; perennial; July and August.

Root branched; stem 6 feet high; tendrils 3 or 4-cut; leaflets bald, ribbed; stipules very slender, not cut; peduncles longer than the leaves; calyx bald; standard purple; wings violet; keel greenish; legumen brownish.

6. *Lathyrus latifolius*.

Broadleaved vetchling.

Leaves 1-paired; leaflets elliptical; internodes winged; wings membranaceous; peduncle many-flowered.

*Lathyrus major latifolius*, Rati Syn. 319, 1; Ger. em. 1229, 1.

*Lathyrus major perennis*, Park. 1061.

*Lathyrus latifolius*, Lin. S. P. 1038.

Pea everlasting.

Woods; perennial; July and August.

Leaves many-ribbed; tendrils 5-cut; stipules ovate, broader than the stem; flowers very large, rose-colour.

7. *Lathyrus palustris*.

Marsh vetchling.

Leaves many-paired; leaflets linear, lanceolate, acute; stipules rather arrowshape, lanceolate; internodes winged; wings membranaceous; peduncle 3 to 6-flowered.

*Lathyrus viciæformis*, seu *Vicia lathyroides nostras*, Rati Syn. 320, 1.

*Lathyrus palustris*, Lin. S. P. 1034.

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; July and August.

Tendrils 2-cut; peduncles twice as long as the leaves; flowers bluish violet; legumen bald.

XIV. 375. PISUM. Theophrastus.

Pea.

Calyx 5-cut; two upper lobes shortest; style 3-sided, keeled below; stigma rough-haired; legumen oblong, many seeded; seeds globular; hilum rounded.

1. *Pisum arvense*.

Field pea.

Petiole round; leaves pinnate; stipules nearly heartshape, crenated; peduncle 1 or many-flowered.

*Pisum arvense flore roseo, fructu ex cinereo-nigricante*, Rati Syn. 318, 2.

*Pisum arvense*, Lin. S. P. 1027.

*Pisum biflorum*, Stokes Bot. Mat. Med. 20.

Gray pea.

Cultivated in fields; annual; June and July.

Peduncle 1-flowered; standard rose-colour; wings dark purple; seed gray.—Leaves used as fodder; seeds nutritive but flatulent.

*β. variegatum.* Peduncle many-flowered; seed gray and reddish.

*Pisum flore roseo, fructu variegato, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 318, 3.  
Maple pea.

*γ. rufum.* Peduncle many-flowered; standard rose-colour; wings dark purple; seed reddish.

*δ. umbellatum.* Peduncle many-flowered, terminal; stipules 4-cut, pointed; standard white; wings pink; seed purplish brown.

*Pisum umbellatum, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 318, 4; *Ger. em.* 1220, 3.  
*Pisum umbellatum, sive roseum, Park.*  
Rose pea. Tufted pea. Scotch pea.

*ε. quadratum.* Peduncles many-flowered; seeds gray, angular, large.

*Pisum majus, Ger. em.* 1219, 1.  
*Pisum saccharatum, Park. Par.* 523, 5.  
Rouncival pea.

*ζ. humile.* Stem upright, not twining, branching; leaves 2-paired, leaflets rounded.

*η. album.* Peduncles many-flowered; corolla white.

*Pisum minus, Ger. em.* 1219, 2.  
*Pisum sylvestre primum, Park.* 1059.  
*Pisum sativum, Lin. S. P.* 1026.  
Field pea. Garden pea.

2. *Pisum maritimum.* Maritime pea.

Petioles flattish above; stem trailing, angular; stipules arrowshape; peduncles many-flowered.

*Pisum marinum, Raii Syn.* 319, 6; *Ger. em.* 1250, 3.  
*Pisum spontaneum maritimum Anglicum, Park.* 1059.  
*Pisum sylvestre, Ger. em.* 1220, 5.  
*Pisum maritimum, Lin. S. P.* 1027.  
Pulse. Pease. Wild pea. English sea-pea.

Sea-shore; perennial; June and July.

Root creeping; stem simple, bald; stipules bent back, toothed at bottom; calyx bald; standard purplish blood-colour; wings and keel bluish flesh-colour; legumen smooth. —Nutritive; first observed on the beach at Orford in Suffolk, during the famine of 1550.

XV. 376. *OROBUS*. Theophrastus. Peaseling.

*Calyx* 5-cut; 2 upper lobes shortest; style slender, linear, rough-haired at the tip; legumen oblong, roundish, many-seeded; hyle generally linear.

1. *Orobus sylvaticus*. Wood peaseling.

Leaves pinnate, hairy, 7 to 10-paired; leaflets ovate, oblong; stipules nearly arrowshape; stem branched, trailing, hairy at bottom.

*Orobus sylvaticus nostras*, Raii Syn. 324, 1.

*Orobus sylvaticus*, Lin. S. P. 1029.

*Vicia Cassubica*, Fl. Dan. 98, not of Linnæus.

Mountainous woods and hedges; perennial; May, June.

Root woody; stems many, slightly branched; tendrils very small; leaflets ovate, pointed, hairy beneath; flowers many, racemous, 1-sided, yellowish with purple lines; calyx hairy; legumen ovate, bald, 3-seeded.

β. *simplicifolius*. Leaves very large, simple; plant barren.

2. *Orobus tuberosus*. Tuberous peaseling.

Leaves pinnate, 2 to 4-paired; leaflets lanceolate, pale, glaucous beneath; stipule nearly arrowshape, 4 or 5-toothed; stem simple, winged.

*Orobus sylvaticus foliis oblongis glabris*, Raii Syn. 324, 2.

*Astragalus sylvaticus*, Ger. em. 1237, 2.

*Lathyrus sylvestris lignosior*, Park. 1072.

*Orobus tuberosus*, Lin. S. P. 1028.

Heath pea. Wood pea. Cor-meille, Highlanders.

Heaths and pastures; perennial; May and June.

Root tuberous; stem angular; leaves not ending in a tendril; leaflets blackish green, bald, flat; flowers racemous, one-rowed, purplish red growing blue; legumen many seeded; style persisting.—Tubers nutritive.

3. *Orobus tenuifolius*. Fineleaved peaseling.

Leaves pinnate, 2 or 3-paired; leaflets slender, linear, pointed, grooved above; stipules lanceolate, pointed, toothed at bottom.

*Orobus tuberosus* β, Willd. S. P.

*Orobus tenuifolius*, Roth Fl. Germ. 1305.

Sandy places; perennial; May and June.

Root tuberous; stem 9 inches high, weak, 4-angled below, winged above; flowers small, light-coloured.

XVI. 377. VICIA. Pliny. Vetch

Calyx tubular, 5-cut; 2 upper lobes short; style thread-like, in a right angle with the ovary, hairy above and below the tip; legumen oblong, many-seeded.

- a. *Cracca*. *Peduncles* long, many-flowered; *calyx-teeth* short; *stigma* bearded all over; *perennial*.

1. *Vicia sylvatica*.

*Wood vetch.*

*Peduncles* many-flowered, longer than the leaves; leaflets illiptical, oblong, rather pointed; *stipules* lunate, bristle-like, toothed.

*Cracca* q. *Vicia sylvatica multiflora maxima*, *Raii Syn.* 322, 4.  
*Vicia sylvatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 1035.

Mountainous woods and hedges; *perennial*; July, Aug.

*Root* branchy; *stem* much branched; *leaves* many-paired, tendril branched; *flowers* spreading, white, purple or blue veined with flesh-colour; *legumen* bald, 4-seeded.

2. *Vicia multiflora*.

*Many-flowered vetch.*

*Peduncle* many-flowered, longer than the leaves; *flowers* emblicated; *leaflets* linear, rather woolly; *stipules* nearly arrowshape, linear, lanceolate, not cut.

*Cracca*, *Raii Syn.* 322, 3.

*Vicia multiflora seu spicata*, *Park.* 1072.

*Vicia Cracca*, *Lin. S. P.* 1035.

*Tufted vetch.*

Woods, hedges, and fields; *perennial*; July and August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* weak; *leaves* many-paired, silky; *peduncles* branched; *stipules* villous; *calyx* coloured, rather naked; *legumen* bald.

- b. *Ervum*. *Peduncles* long, few-flowered; *calyx-teeth* long, unequal; *stigma* capitate, bearded all over; *annual*.

3. *Vicia tetrasperma*.

*Four-seeded vetch.*

*Peduncle* 2 or 3-flowered, as long as the leaves; *leaflets* oblong, truncate; *legumen* bald, 4-seeded.

*Cracca minor siliquis singularibus, flosculis cærulescentibus*, *Raii Syn.* 322, 3.

*Ervum tetraspermum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1039.

*Smooth tare.*

Fields and hedges; *annual*; June.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* upright, branchy, hairy; *leaflets* many, alternate; *tendrils* 2-cut; *stipules* inclining to hastate; *flowers* pale purple; *standard* streaked.

β. *major*. *Flowers* large; *legumen* 5 to 7-seeded.

4. *Vicia hirsuta*.

*Hairy vetch.*

*Peduncles* 3 to 7-flowered, as long as the leaves; *leaflets* hairy, blunt; *legumen* hairy, 2-seeded.

Cracca minor, *Raii Syn.* 322, 1.

Vicia sylvestris, seu Cracca minima, *Ger. em.* 1228, 5.

Aracus, seu Cracca minor, *Park.* 1070.

- Ervum hirsutum, *Lin. S. P.* 1039.

Small wild tare. Tine tare.

Pastures; annual; June.

Stem nearly bald; flowers purplish white.

c. Vicia. Flowers axillary, sessile, purple; legumen dry; hilum of the seed lateral; annual.

5. Vicia sativa.

Cultivated vetch.

Legumen sessile, generally in pairs, upright; lower leaves retuse; leaflets ovate, truncated, pointed; stipules toothed, nearly arrowshape, spotted; seeds smooth.

Vicia, *Raii Syn.* 320, 1; *Ger. em.* 1227, 1.

Vicia sativa, *Lin. S. P.* 1037.

Fetches. Tares.

Dry fields, also cultivated; annual; April to June.

Leaves many-paired; tendrils 2 or 3-cut; flowers solitary, or in pairs, purple; legumen rough; seeds slightly compressed.—Herb used green or dried for fodder; seeds given to pigeons.

β. nigra. Leaflets reverse heartshape, rather wedgeshape; seeds black.

Vicia vulgaris sativa, *Park.* 1072.

γ. alba. Leaflets of some leaves roundish, of others long, slender; seeds white.

Vicia albo semine, *Raii Hist. Pl.*

δ. linearifolia. Leaflets linear.

Vicia sylvestris, sive Cracca major, *Raii Syn.* 321, 4; *Ger. em.* 1227, 4.

Aracus sive Cracca major, *Park.* 1071.

Vicia sativa β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 770.

Vicia lathyroides α, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 318.

Strangle tare. Tine vetch.

ε. angustifolia. Lower leaflets reverse-heartshape, mucronate; upper leaflets strapshape; flowers large, blood-red; legumen long, black.

Vicia sylvestris flore ruberrimo, siliqua rubra nigerrima, *Raii Syn.* 321, 5.

Vicia angustifolia, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 224.

6. Vicia lathyroides.

Vetchling vetch.

Legumen sessile, solitary, bald, upright; lower leaves 2-paired, retuse; upper leaves 4 to 6-paired; stipules not dotted; seeds cubical, tuberculated.

*Vicia minima præcox* Parisiensium, *Dillen in Rati Syn.* 321, 7.

*Vicia lathyroides*, *Lin. S. P.* 1037.

*Ervum soloniense*, *Lin. S. P.* 1042.

*Spring vetch. Spring tare.*

Fallow lands in gravel or chalk; annual; April, May.

*Stem* procumbent, downy; *tendrils* simple or 0; *leaflets* reverse heartshape, upper leaflets slender; *flowers* bluish or white; *legumen* bald, many-seeded.

d. *Vicia*. *Flowers* solitary, yellow, axillary, sessile; *legumen* dry, bent back; perennial.

7. *Vicia lutea*. Yellow vetch.

*Legumen* solitary, sessile, bent back, hairy; *stem* diffuse; *stipules* coloured; *standard* bald.

*Vicia lutea*, *Lin. S. P.* 1037.

Sea shores and rocks; perennial; August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* bald, slightly branched; *leaves* many-paired; *leaflets* hairy underneath; *stipules* blackish red; *flowers* sulphur-yellow or white, streaked; *legumen* 5 or 6-seeded; *seeds* smooth.

8. *Vicia hybrida*. Mule vetch.

*Legumen* solitary, sessile, bent back, hairy; *stem* upright; *standard* villous; *leaflets* naked.

*Vicia luteo flore sylvestris*, *Rati Syn.* 321, 6.

*Vicia hybrida*, *Lin. S. P.* 1037.

Bushy places; perennial; June.

*Stipules* green; *flowers* yellow streaked with purple; *standard* reddish at bottom; *legumen* 5-seeded.

9. *Vicia lævigata*. Smooth vetch.

*Legumen* sessile, solitary, bent back, bald; *stem* rather upright; *leaflets* quite bald.

*Vicia hybrida*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 319.

*Vicia lævigata*, *Engl. Bot.* 483.

*Sea vetch,*

Rocks by the sea; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* branched, quite bald; *leaflets* elliptical, lanceolate; *stipules* green; *flowers* greyish yellow, or pale purple; *legumen* 5-seeded.

e. Aphaca. *Peduncles few-flowered, axillary; legumens small; hilum lateral; perennial.*

10. *Vicia sepium.* Hedge vetch.

*Peduncles 4-flowered; legumens upright; leaves many-paired; leaflets ovate, obtuse; outer leaflets smallest.*

*Vicia sepium perennis, Raii Syn. 320, 2.*

*Vicia maxima dumetorum, Ger. em. 1727, 2; Park. 1072.*

*Vicia sepium, Lin. S. P. 1038.*

*Bush vetch.*

Bushy places and hedges; perennial; May and June.

*Stem 2 feet high; tendrils branched; stipules lunate, toothed; flowers purplish or blue; calyx hairy; legumen bald; seeds globular, smooth.*

β. *alba.* Flowers white.

*Vicia folio subrotundo, brevis, obtuse mucronato, pediculo brevi insidente, flore viciæ sepium seu dumetorum vulgaris, Raii Syn. 321, 3.*

11. *Vicia Bithynica.* Bithynian vetch.

*Peduncles 1 or 2-flowered; legumen upright, rough; leaflets 2 to 6-paired, ovate, lanceolate; stipules toothed.*

*Vicia Bithynica, Lin. S. P. 1038.*

Sandy pastures; perennial; July and August.

*Stems many, branched, bald; tendrils long, bald; leaflets large, acute, hairy beneath; stipules large; teeth unequal, acute, divaricated; calyx-teeth fringed; standard large, lead colour; wings and keel white; legumen 5 or 6-seeded; seeds round, smooth.*

f. *Faba.* *Peduncles few-flowered, axillary; legumen large, leathery; hilum terminal; annual.*

12. *Vicia vulgaris.* Common vetch.

*Legumens 3 or 4, gibbous; leaflets ovate, not cut; stipules arrowshape, toothed at the base; tendrils awlshape.*

*Faba, Raii Syn. 323, 1.*

*Faba major hortensis, Ger. em. 1209, 1.*

*Faba sativa, Park. 523.*

*Vicia Faba, Lin. S. P.*

*Faba vulgaris, De Candolle Fl. Gall. 4028.*

*Great garden bean. Windsor bean. Mazagan bean.*

Cultivated; annual; April and May.

*Stem angular, upright, pipey; tendrils very short; corolla white with black spots; seeds compressed.*—Stem made into flax; seeds nutritive but flatulent, eaten fresh, or when dry ground with wheat into flour.

*β. equina.* Leaves ovate, oblong; seeds rounded, small.

*Faba minor sive equina*, *Raii Syn.* 323, 2.

*Faba minor sylvestris*, *Park.* 1054.

*Common bean.* *Ger. em.* 1210, 3. *Horse bean.*

Seeds used in this country for horse-corn, but eaten by the poor in foreign countries; also ground with wheat.

D. ORNITHOPODEÆ. *Stamens* diadelphous; *legumen* one-celled, or many-celled, not opening spontaneously; cells transverse, 1-seeded.

XVII. 378. ORNITHOPUS. *Gesner.*     *Birds-foot.*

*Calyx* 5-toothed, tubular; *keel* very small; *legumen* bent, slender, round, pointed, jointed; joints cylindrical.

*Ornithopus perpusillus.*     *Very-small birds-foot.*

*Herb* downy; *leaves* pinnate, 6 to 9-paired; *flowers* in heads, bracteated; *legumen* roundish, bent inward.

*Ornithopodium majus*, and *minus*, *Ger. em.* 1241, 3 and 4.

*Ornithopus perpusillus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1049.

Sandy fields; annual; May.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* prostrate, much branched; *leaves* pinnate with an odd leaflet; *heads* few-flowered; *standard* and wings red variegated; *keel* greenish; *legumen* 6 or 8-celled, necklceshape, slightly compressed.

*β. nodosa.* *Root* with tubercles.

*Ornithopodium radice nodosa*, *Raii Syn.* 326, 1; *Park.* 1093.

XVIII. 379. HIPPOCREPIS. *Linnæus.* *Horseshoe-vetch.*

*Calyx* unequally 5-toothed; *standard-claw* longer than the calyx; *legumen* oblong, compressed, membranaceous, jointed, bent; one suture deeply toothed.

*Hippocrepis comosa.*     *Tufted horseshoe-vetch.*

*Legumens* 5 or 8 in a tuft, crowded, peduncled, bent, rough, crenated on both edges.

*Ferrum equinum Germanicum siliquis in summitate*, *Raii Syn.* 325, 1.

*Hedysarum glycyrrhizatum*, *Ger.* 1056, 2; not *Ger. em.*

*Ferrum equinum comosum*, *Park.* 1091.

*Hippocrepis comosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1050.

Dry chalky fields; perennial; May to August.

*Herb* bald; *stem* prostrate, branched; *leaves* pinnate with an odd leaflet; leaflets reverse ovate, nicked; *stipules* lanceolate; *peduncles* axillary, umbelled; *calyx* bald; *legumen-cells* and *seeds* kidneyshape.



XIX. 380. ONOBRYCHIS. Dioscorides. *Sainfoin*.

*Calyx* 5-cut; *keel* blunt at the end; wings very short; *legumen* compressed, short, 1-celled, 1-seeded, mostly prickly; upper suture flattened, truncated.

*Onobrychis sativa*. *Cultivated suinfoin*.

*Stem* ascending; *leaves* pinnate; leaflets wedgeshaped, bald; *keel* shorter than the standard; *legumen* bald, prickly, toothed.

*Onobrychis* seu *Caput gallinaceum*, *Raii Syn.* 327, 1; *Ger. em.* 1243, 1. *Onobrychis vulgaris*, *Park.* 1082.

*Hedysarum Onobrychis*, *Lin. S. P.* 1059.

*Onobrychis sativa*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 4055.

*Medick fetchling*. *Cocks head*. *Sainfoin*. *Cinquefoil*.

Chalky fields, also cultivated; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* 3 feet high, round; *upper leaves* pinnate, many-paired; leaflets equal; *peduncles* very long, spiked; *flowers* bracteate; *calyx* awlshape; *corolla* deep rose-colour, streaked.—Herb used for fodder.

Fam. XXIX. 64. CELASTRINÆ. R. Brown. *Frangulaceæ*, De Candolle.

*Calyx* 1-leaved, 4 or 5-cut; *petals* 4 or 5, inserted on the disk of the calyx; *stamens* as many as the petals, alternating with them; *ovary* simple, free, girt with the calyx-disk; *capsule* many-celled; valves partition-bearing; *perisperm* fleshy; corculum straight, radicle below.—*Stem* arborescent or shrubby; *leaves* stipuled, alternate or opposite.

*Styles* 2 or 3; *caps.* 2 or 3, inflated;

*seeds* bony, globular ..... STAPHYLÆA. 381.

*Style* 1; *cap.* 5-celled, 5-valved;

*seeds* covered with a coloured arille .... EVONYMUS. 382.

I. 381. STAPHYLÆA. Linnæus. *Bladdernut*.

*Calyx* 5-lobed, with a pitchershape disk; *petals* 5; *stamens* 5; *ovary* 2 or 3-lobed; *styles* 2 or 3; *capsules* 2 or 3, inflated, joined below; *seeds* bony, globular, truncated at bottom, inserted on the inner angle.

*Staphylæa pinnata*. *Pinnate bladdernut*.

*Leaves* pinnate; leaflets 5, ovate, acute, serrated.

*Staphylodendron*, *Raii Syn.* 468, 1.

*Nux vesicaria*, *Ger. em.* 1437, 1; *Park.* 1417.

*Staphylæa pinnata*, *Lin. S. P.* 386.

Woods and thickets, naturalized? shrubby; June.

*Stem* short, branchy, bald; *leaflets* cut; *racemes* terminal drooping; *bractæ* membranaceous, bristlelike; *corolla* yellow; *seed* hard, shining.

II. 382. EVONYMUS. Theophrastus. *Spindletree.*

*Calyx* 4 or 5-cut, flat, with a peltate disk; *petals* 4 or 5, spreading; *stamens* 4 or 5, placed on glands prominent above the calyx-disk; *style* 1; *capsule* 5-celled, 5-valved; *seeds* covered with a coloured arille, inserted at the inner angles of the cells.

*Evonymus Europæus.* *European spindle-tree.*

*Stamens* mostly 4; *peduncles* compressed, many-flowered; *stigmata* awlshape; *leaves* petioled, bald.

*Evonymus vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 468, 1; *Park.* 241.

*Evonymus Theophrasti*, *Ger. em.* 1468, 1.

*Evonymus Europæus*, *Lin. S. P.* 286.

*Prickwood.* *Prick timber.* *Gatteridge tree.*

*Woods and hedges*; shrubby; April and May.

*Branches* bald, green, when young 4-angled; *leaves* opposite, lanceolate, serrate; *peduncles* axillary, forked; *flowers* white, foetid; *capsules* purple; *seeds* white; *arille* yellow.—*Branches* used for butchers' skewers, and toothpicks; *berries* vomit and purge very violently.

Fam. XXX. 65. RHAMNÆ. R. Brown. *Rhamnoideæ*,  
Richard. *Frangulacearum sectio*,  
De Candolle.

*Calyx* 1-leaved, 4 or 5-cut; *corolla* 0, or many-petaled, inserted on the calyx-disk; *petals* as many as the calyx-lobes; *stamens* as many as the lobes, and opposite to the petals; *ovary* simple, free, girth with the calyx-disk; *berry* many-celled; *seeds* ascending or upright; perisperm 0, or very thin; *corculum* straight; *radicle* below.—*Stem* arborescent or shrubby; *leaves* stipuled, alternate or opposite.

383. RHAMNUS. Theophrastus. *Buckthorn.*

*Calyx* pitchershape, 4 or 5-cut; *petals* 4 or 5, sometimes 0; *stamens* 4 or 5; *style* 1; *stigmata* 2 or 4; *berry* 2 or 4-celled, 2-seeded; *hile* cartilaginous, at the bottom of the seed.

a. Rhamnus. *Branches spinous; stigma 4-cut; plant dioicous.*

1. *Rhamnus catharticus.* *Purging buckthorn.*

*Calyx 4-cut; leaves ovate, toothed; teeth acute; stem upright; branches ending in spines; plant dioicous.*

*Rhamnus catharticus, Raii Syn. 466, 1; Lin. S. P. 279.*

*Rhamnus solutivus, Ger. em. 1337, 1.*

*Rhamnus solutivus, seu Spina infectoria vulgaris, Park. 243.*

*Waythorn. Laxative ram. Rhein berry. French berry. Yellow berry.*

*Woods and hedges; shrubby; May and June.*

*Branches stiff, alternate; leaves in bundles, petioled, ribbed, when young downy; flowers peduncled, yellowish green; berry black, 4-seeded.*—Juice of the unripe berries yellow, used in staining; of the ripe berries cathartic, but griping, made into a syrup, and corrected in some measure by ginger and cloves, also boiled down with some alum, into a green water-colour, called sap green; when gathered late in autumn, the juice is purple; bark used to dye yellow.

b. Frangula. *Branches without spines; stigma 2-cut; berry 2-seeded.*

2. *Rhamnus alnoides.* *Alderlike buckthorn.*

*Branches spineless; flowers hermaphrodite; style 1; leaves petioled, not cut, bald; berry 2-seeded.*

*Frangula seu Alnus nigra baccifera, Raii Syn. 465, 1; Park 240.*

*Alnus nigra, sive Frangula, Ger. em. 1470.*

*Rhamnus Frangula, Lin. S. P. 280.*

*Black aller tree. Butchers prick tree. Berrybearing alder.*

*Wet woods; shrubby; May.*

*Stem much branched; peduncles axillary, 1-flowered; corolla white; anthers purple; berries dark violet.*—Inner bark purgative in doses of 2 to 4 drachms in infusion, also dyes yellow; wood makes soft charcoal, fit for gunpowder.

## Subseries III. D. PLANTÆ EXOGENÆ THALAMIFLORÆ.

*Perigonium* double; *petals* many, distinct or soldered together, inserted along with the stamens on the thalamus.

## FAMILIES.

A. *Ovary single; placentarium central; stamens more than 10.*

*Stamens* polyadelphous; *styles* 3 or 5;  
*leaves* opposite; *flowers* yellow .. HYPERICINÆ. 67.

*Stamens* monadelphous; *styles* many;  
*leaves* alternate; *cal.* double; *pet.* regular  
MALVACÆ. 69.

*Stamens* distinct; *style* 1; *leaves* alternate;  
*petals* 5; *perisperm* fleshy ..... TILIACÆ. 70.

B. *Ovary single; placentarium central; stamens not more than 10.*

*Perisperm* 0; *stigmata* 5; *ovary* 5-sided;  
*stem* herb.; *leaves* stipuled, alternate.. GERANIEÆ. 66.

*Perisperm* 0; *stigmata* 5; *ovary* globular;  
*stem* herb.; *leaves* stipuleless ..... LINEÆ. 71.

*Perisperm* 0; *stigma* 1; *samarae* 2;  
*stem* arbor.; *leaves* opposite; *pet.* 5, equal ACERINÆ. 68.

*Perisperm* farinaceous; *corculum* curved;  
*stem* herb., jointed; *leaves* opposite;  
*pet.* 5, clawed ..... CARYOPHYLLÆ. 71.

C. *Ovaries* solitary, or many soldered together; *placentarium* parietal; *stamens* more than 10.

*Petals* 4; *calyx* 2-sepaled; *seeds* many;  
*stamens* many; *ovary* 1-celled... PAPAVERACÆ. 82.

*Pet.* 5; *calyx* 5-sepaled; *caps.* 5-valved;  
*stamens* many; *leaves* opposite ..... CISTINÆ. 73.

*Pet.* 4 to 6, irregular; *cal.* 4 to 6-cut;  
*stam.* 10 to 20; *ovary* 1-celled; *caps.* gaping  
RESEDACÆ. 76.

# PLANTÆ EXOGENÆ THALAMIFLORÆ. 623

D. *Ovaries solitary, or many soldered together; placenta-  
rium parietal; stamens less than 10.*

*Pet. 4, regular; Stam. 6, 2 short; cal. four-  
sepaled; ovary 1; stem herb.; leaves alternate*

CRUCIFERÆ. 80.

*Pet. 4, irreg., soldered; Stam. 6, diadelphous;  
ovary 1, 1-celled; stem herb. . . . . FUMARIÆ. 81.*

*Pet. 5, unequal; Stam. 5; caps. 1-celled,  
3-valved; stem herb.; leaves stipuled . . VIOLACÆ. 78.*

*Pet. 5, regular; Stam. 5; styles 5;  
cap. 3 to 5-valved; perisperm fleshy DROSERACÆ. 75.*

*Pet. 5, equal; Stam. 5; styles 2 to 4;  
cap. 4-valved; perisperm 0 . . . . . PARNASSIÆ. 79.*

*Pet. 5; Stam. 5 or 6; style 1; stigmata 3;  
cap. 1-celled, many-seeded . . . FRANKENIACÆ. 74.*

*Pet. 3, soldered; stamens monadelphous;  
caps. 2-celled; cal. 5-lobed, unequal POLYGALEÆ. 77.*

E. *Ovaries many, or stamens opposite to the petals.*

*Ovaries many, 1-celled . . . RANUNCULACÆ. 85.*

*Ovary 1; flowers racemose, bracteated;  
stamens 4 or 5 . . . . . BERBERIDEÆ. 84.*

*Ovary 1, many-seeded; leaves peltate;  
plants aquatic . . . . . NYMPHÆACÆ. 83.*

## Fam. I. 66. GERANIEÆ.

*Calyx persisting, 5-parted, 2 to 5-sepaled; petals 4 or 5,  
hypogynous, clawed, often unequal or irregular; stamens  
hypogynous, 5 to 10; filaments unequal, sometimes united  
at bottom, sometimes without anthers; ovary simple, free,  
5-sided, often girt with 5 glands; style 1; stigmata 5; fruit  
simple, 5-celled, or composed of 5 arilles with a long awn;  
seeds single; perisperm 0; corculum bent inwards.—Stem  
herbaceous; leaves stipulaceous, alternate, often lobed or  
many-cut.*

*Pet. 5, regular; flam. 10; anthers 5;  
awn bearded on the inside . . . . . ERODIUM. 384.*

*Pet. 5, regular; anthers 10;  
awn twisted, not bearded . . . . . GERANIUM. 385.*

*Pet. 4, irregular, upper hoodlike;  
anth. 5, joined; caps. 3-celled, many-  
celled . . . . . IMPATIENS. 386.*

*Pet.* 5, equal; *anthers* 10, free;  
*capsule* 5-celled; *calyx* 5-parted ..... OXALIS. 387.

A. GERANIEÆ VERÆ. *Arillus* 1-seeded, awned; *seed* upright; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* bent; *radicle* adverse.

I. 384. ERODIUM. L'Heritier. *Cranes-bill.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *petals* 5, rarely rather irregular; *stamens* 10; *filaments* 10, sometimes united, 5 with anthers, 5 without; *nectaries* 5, at the base of the antherbearing stamens; *arilles* 1-seeded, awned, at the base of a beaked receptacle; awn spiral, bearded on the inside.

a. *Leaves* pinnate; *peduncles* many-flowered, annual.

1. *Erodium cicutarium*. *Hemlock cranesbill.*

*Stamens* hirtous, prostrate; *leaves* pinnate; leaflets sessile, pinnatifidly-cut; *peduncles* many-flowered; *petals* rather unequal, longer than the calyx.

*Geranium cicutæ folio inodorum*, *Raii Syn.* 357, 2; *Ger. em.* 945, 3.

*Geranium moschatum inodorum*, *Ger.* 800; *Park.* 708.

*Geranium cicutarium*, *Lin. S. P.* 951.

*Geranium Chærophylum*, *Cavanilles Diss.* 4, 226.

*Erodium cicutarium*, *L'Heritier in Aiton H. Kew.* 2, 414.

Dry sandy places; annual; July and August.

*Root* fusiform, white; *stems* many, branched, hairy; *stipules* ovate, acute, scarious; *peduncles* longer than the leaves; *corollæ* purple; *cotyledons* 3-cut.

β. *album*. *Flowers* white, large; *leaves* very hairy, not much cut.

*Geranium inodorum album*, *Raii Syn.* 357, 3; *Ger. em.* 946, 4.

2. *Erodium pimpinellæfolium*. *Burnet-leaved cranesbill.*

*Stem* trailing, rather hairy; *leaves* pinnate; leaflets ovate, sessile, deeply toothed; *peduncles* many-flowered; *petals* unequal, smaller than the calyx; awn bald.

*Geranium pimpinellæ folio*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 358, 5.

*Geranium cicutarium* 2, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 752.

*Erodium pimpinellæfolium*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 212.

Barren sandy places; annual; April and May.

*Stem* 6 in. long; *peduncles* nearly radical; *leaflets* sessile, broad at bottom; *petals* small or equal to the calyx, purple, 2 or 3 having a green spot at the bottom; awn bald; *cotyledons* heartshape, not 3-lobed.

3. *Erodium moschatum*. Musk cranesbill.

Stem trailing; leaves pinnate; leaflets oblong, unequal at bottom, slightly petioled, deeply toothed; peduncles many-flowered; petals equal, as long as the calyx.

*Geranium moschatum*, *Raii Syn.* 358, 4; *Ger. em.* 941; *Park.* 709; *Lin. S. P.* 951.

*Erodium moschatum*, *L'Heritier in Aiton H. Kew*, 414.

*Muscovy. Moschata. Pick needle. Musky storks-bill.*

Hilly pastures; annual; May to October.

Hairs viscous; odour like musk; leaves elliptical, oblique at bottom; peduncles short, 4 to 10-flowered; awns hairy; cotyledons pinnatifid.

b. Leaves lobed; peduncles 2 or 3-flowered; perennial.

4. *Erodium maritimum*. Sea cranesbill.

Stem depressed; leaves heartshape, deeply crenate; peduncles 2 to 4-flowered; awn bald.

*Geranium pusillum supinum*, *althææ aut betonicæ folio*, nostras, *Raii Syn.* 356, 1.

*Geranium maritimum*, *Lin. S. P.* 951.

*Erodium maritimum*, *L'Heritier in Aiton H. Kew*, 2, 416.

Sandy sea-shore; perennial; May to September.

Stem broad, depressed, branchy; petioles long; leaves hispid; corolla flesh-coloured.

II. 385. GERANIUM. Dioscorides. *Geranium*.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *petals* 5, regular; *stamens* 10, monadelphous, 5 alternately longer, with a nectariferous gland at the base; *arilles* 5, 1-seeded, at the base of a beaked receptacle; *awn* convolute, not bearded on the inside.

a. Peduncle 1-flowered; petals notched.

1. *Geranium sanguineum*. Bloody geranium.

Leaves orbicular, 5-parted; lobes 3-cut; peduncles one-flowered; fruit bristly at the tip.

*Geranium hæmatodes*, *Raii Syn.* 360, 14; *Park. Par.* 229.

*Geranium sanguinarium*, *Ger. em.* 945.

*Geranium sanguineum*, *Lin. S. P.* 958.

*Bloody cranesbill.*

Limestone rocks and heaths; perennial; July to Sept.

Root woody; stem weak, prostrate or ascending, hairy; leaves 3 to 7-cut; lobes 3-cut or pinnatifid; peduncle very long; sepals awned, hairy, 5-ribbed; petals pale red, veined, very large; fruit smooth; seed slightly wrinkled.

*β. majus.* Leaves large, pale, deeply divided.

*Geranium hæmatodes foliis majoribus, pallidioribus et altius incis, Raii Syn. 360, 15.*

*γ. Lancastrense.* Plant smaller; stem knotted, knots inflated; leaves opposite, deeply 5-lobed; lobes 3-cut; corolla small, pale flesh-colour or white, veined with red.

*Geranium hæmatodes Lancastrense flore eleganter striato, Raii Syn. 360, 16.*

*Geranium Lancastrense, With. Bot. Arr. 600.*

*Geranium prostratum, Cavanilles Diss. 196.*

Sandy shores of the sea.

*b. Stem upright; peduncles 2-flowered; petals notched; perennial.*

*2. Geranium Pyreniacum.* *Pyrenean geranium.*

*Stem upright, branched; peduncles 2-flowered; leaves kidneyshape, 5 to 7-lobed; lobes oblong, blunt, 3-cut, crenate; petals notched; arilles downy; seeds smooth.*

*Geranium pyreniacum, Lin. Mant. 97 and 257.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; July.

*Root tuberous; stem 3 feet high; leaves opposite, hirsute, calyx awned; petals twice as long as the calyx, deeply 2-cut, purple, rarely white, hairy at bottom; anthers sometimes only 5.*

*3. Geranium nodosum.* *Knotty geranium.*

*Stem 4-sided, upright; peduncles 2-flowered; petals notched; stem-leaves 3-lobed, serrated; lobes oblong, pointed; fruit smooth, hairy.*

*Geranium nodosum Plateau, Raii Syn. 361, 20; Ger. em. 947, 2.*

*Geranium nodosum, Lin. S. P. 953.*

*Knotty cranesbill.*

Mountains; perennial; May to August.

*Root tuberous; stem spreading; joints swelled, reddish; leaves opposite, shining; peduncles very long; calyx awned; petals red.*

*4. Geranium sylvaticum.* *Wood geranium.*

*Stem upright, corymbose; leaves nearly peltate, 5-lobed, deeply serrate; peduncles 2-flowered; petals slightly notched; filaments awlshape; fruit hairy.*

*Geranium batrachoides montanum nostras, Raii Syn. 361, 18.*

*Geranium batrachoides alterum, Ger. em. 942, 2.*

*Geranium batrachoides minus, Park. 704.*

*Geranium sylvaticum, Lin. S. P. 954.*

*Geranium palustre, Rose Elem. Bot. 441.*



Mountainous woods; perennial; June and July.

Root woody; stem 3 feet high; leaves petioled, soft, hairy, paler underneath; bractæ lanceolate; calyx awned; petals purple, veined with blood-red, hairy at bottom; arilles keeled, not wrinkled; seeds dotted.

β. minus. Plant small; flowers very large.

c. Stem upright; peduncles 2-flowered; petals not notched; perennial.

5. *Geranium pratense*.

Meadow geranium.

Stem upright, hairy; hairs bent back; peduncles two-flowered; leaves peltate, many-parted, wrinkled, pointed; petals not nicked; filaments bristlelike, deltoid at bottom; arille and awn hairy.

*Geranium batrachoides*, *Raii Syn.* 360, 17.

*Geranium batrachoides*, *Ger. em.* 942, 1.

*Geranium batrachoides flore cæruleo*, *Park. Par.* 228.

*Geranium pratense*, *Lin. S. P.* 954.

Crowfoot cranes-bill.

Damp fields; perennial; June and July.

Stem 3 feet high, woolly; peduncles short; calyx awned; petals very large, blue; seeds dotted.

6. *Geranium phæum*.

Blood-red geranium.

Stem upright, panicled; peduncles upright, solitary, two-flowered; calyx hairy, slightly awned; arilles keeled, hispid at the bottom, plaited across at the tip.

*Geranium montanum fuscum*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 361, 21.

*Geranium batrachoides pullo flore*, *Ger. em.* 942, 3.

*Geranium pullo flore*, *Park.* 704.

*Geranium phæum*, *Lin. S. P.* 953.

Dusky cranesbill.

Mountainous pastures; perennial; May and June.

Stem 2 feet high; joints large, red; radical leaves petioled, many-cut; upper leaves sessile, 3-cut; peduncles opposite to the leaves; petals blackish red; claw white.

d. Stem weak; peduncles 2-flowered; petals not notched; annual.

7. *Geranium Robertianum*.

Robert geranium.

Leaves ternate and quinate, 3-cut, pinnatifid; peduncles 2-flowered; calyx awned, 10-angled; petals not notched, twice as long as the calyx; arilles reticulated.

*Geranium Robertianum*, *Raii Syn.* 358, 6; *Ger. em.* 939, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 955.

*Geranium Robertianum vulgare*, *Park.* 710.

*Herb Robert. Stork bill.*

Walls and banks; annual; May to October.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* trailing, reddish; *leaves* 5-angled, shining; *petals* purple, rarely white; *seeds* very smooth.—  
Herb infused as tea celebrated in nephritic and calculous complaints.

β. *lucidum*. *Herb* shining; *leaves* small, deeply cut.

*Geranium lucidum saxatile*, *foliis geranii Robertiani*, *Raii Syn.* 358, 7.

8. *Geranium lucidum*.

*Shining geranium.*

*Leaves* 5-lobed, shining, thin, kidneyshape, rounded; *peduncles* 2-flowered; *calyx* pyramidal, wrinkled across; *arilles* many-furrowed.

*Geranium saxatile*, *Raii Syn.* 361, 19; *Ger. em.* 938, 3; *Park.* 707.

*Geranium lucidum*, *Lin. S. P.* 955.

Walls and pastures: annual; May to July.

*Stem* weak, brittle, much branched, bald; *calyx* bald; *petals* slender, rose-colour, rarely white; *arilles* reticulated; *seed* very smooth.

9. *Geranium rotundifolium*.

*Roundleaved geranium.*

*Leaves* kidneyshape, lobed, clothlike; *peduncles* 2-flowered; *calyx* awned; *petals* not nicked, as long as the calyx; *arilles* reticulated, hirsute; *seeds* reticulated.

*Geranium columbinum majus flore minore cæruleo*, *Raii Syn.* 358, 8.

*Geranium columbinum*, *Ger. em.* 938, figure.

*Geranium rotundifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 957.

Walls and sandy places; annual; May and June.

*Stem* much branched; *flowers* small; *corolla* rose-red; *arilles* keeled; *hairs* spreading.

e. *Stem* upright; *peduncles* 2-flowered; *petals* 2-cut, annual.

10. *Geranium molle*.

*Soft geranium.*

*Peduncles* 2-flowered; *leaves* kidneyshape, clothlike, lobed; lobes 3-cut; *calyx* not awned; *petals* notched, as long as the calyx; *arilles* bald, wrinkled across; *seeds* smooth.

*Geranium columbinum*, *Raii Syn.* 359, 10; *Ger. em.* 938, description.

*Geranium columbinum vulgare*, *Park.* 706.

*Geranium molle*, *Lin. S. P.* 955.

*Dove's foot, Pigeon's foot.*

Walls and pastures; annual; April to October.

Root fusiform; stems many, ascending, hairy; leaves alternate, downy, down very soft; peduncles opposite to the leaf; flowers small; corolla purple, rarely white.

11. *Geranium pusillum.*

*Pigmy geranium.*

Peduncles 2-flowered; calyx awnless; petals scarce as long as the calyx; leaves kidneyshaped, 5 to 7-lobed; lobes 3-parted; arilles hairy; seeds smooth.

*Geranium pusillum*, Lin. S. P. 957.

*Geranium molle* β, Hudson Fl. Angl. 303.

*Geranium parviflorum*, Curtis Fl. Lond.

*Geranium malvæfolium*, Withering Bot. Arr. 603.

*Geranium malvaceum* β, Burmann Geran. 25.

Ruins and waysides; annual; July and September.

Stem 1 foot high; leaves deeply lobed; anthers only 5; arilles keeled, hairs pressed close.

β. *humile*. Stem very short; leaves opposite, small; corolla very small.

*Geranium columbinum humile* flore cæruleo minimo, Dillen in Raii Syn. 359, 9.

*Geranium malacodes* seu *columbinum minimum*, Park. 707.

*Geranium humile*, Cavanilles Diss. 202.

*Geranium pusillum*, Burmann Geran. 27.

12. *Geranium columbinum.*

*Dove geranium.*

Peduncles longer than the leaves, 2-flowered; leaves five-parted; lobes many-cut, segments linear; calyx awned; petals notched, as long as the calyx; arilles bald, smooth; seeds wrinkled.

*Geranium columbinum dissectis foliis*, pediculis florum longissimis, Raii Syn. 359, 12.

*Geranium columbinum*, Lin. S. P. 956.

Gravelly and chalky soils; annual; June and July.

Stem slender, spreading; stem-bristles bent down; leaf-bristles pressed close; calyx pyramidal; sepals 3-ribbed; petals rose-red; arilles keeled; seeds reticulately dotted.

13. *Geranium dissectum.*

*Cutleaved geranium.*

Peduncles shorter than the leaves, 2-flowered; leaves 5-parted; lobes 3-cut and pinnatifid; calyx awned; petals notched, as long as the calyx; arilles hairy; seeds wrinkled.

*Geranium columbinum majus foliis dissectis*, Raii Syn. 359, 1; Ger. em. 938, 2.

*Geranium malacoides laciniatum* seu *columbinum alterum*, Park. 706.

*Geranium dissectum*, Lin. S. P. 956.

*Great dove's-foot.*

Ruins and barren places; annual; May and June.

*Stem* hirsute; hairs bent down; *sepals* 3-ribbed; *petals* purple; *anthers* purple; *arilles* scarcely keeled, hairy; hairs spreading; *seeds* reticulately dotted.

*β. majus.* *Plant* large.

*Geranium columbinum maximum*, *foliis dissectis*, *Raii Syn.* 360, 13.

B. BALSAMINEÆ. *Capsule* 3-celled, many-seeded; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight; *radicle* above.

III. 386. IMPATIENS. Dodonæus. *Touch-me-not.*

*Calyx* 2-leaved, very small; *petals* 4, hypogynous, irregular, unequal; upper petals arched, lower with a short spur; *stamens* 5; *anthers* united; *capsule* oblong, 5-celled, 5-valved, many-seeded; valves twisted spirally, opening elastically.

*Impatiens palustris.*

*Marsh touch-me-not.*

*Joints* of the stem swelled; *leaves* ovate, obtusely serrated; *peduncles* many-flowered, solitary.

*Balsamine lutea*, sive *Noli me tangere*, *Raii Syn.* 316.

*Persicaria siliquosa*, *Ger. em.* 446, 4.

*Mercurialis sylvestris*, *Noli me tangere dicta*, sive *Persicaria siliquosa*, *Park.* 296.

*Impatiens Noli tangere*, *Lin. S. P.* 1329.

*Yellow balsam.* *Quick in hand.*

*Damp fields*; annual; August.

*Herb* juicy, pale, pellucid, bald, much branched; *leaves* alternate; *peduncles* axillary, 3 or 4-flowered; *flowers* yellow, dotted with red; *spur* turned back at the tip.—*Plant* acid.

C. OXALIDEÆ. *Capsule* 5, many-seeded; *seeds* covered with an arille; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* straight, central; *radicle* above; *cotyledons* leaflike.

IV. 387. OXALIS. Dioscorides. *Wood-sorrel.*<sup>s</sup>

*Calyx* persistent, 5-parted; *petals* 5, hypogynous, equal, regular; *stamens* 10; *filaments* nearly joined at bottom, alternately shorter; *anthers* free; *capsule* short, oblong, 5-sided, 5-celled; cells 1 or many-seeded.

1. *Oxalis vulgaris.*

*Common wood-sorrel.*

*Root* toothed, scaly; *stem* 0; *peduncles* radical, longer than the leaves, 1-flowered; *leaves* ternate, reverse-heart-shape, hairy; *style* as long as the interior stamens.

*Oxys alba*, *Raii Syn.* 281, \* 1; *Ger. em.* 120, 1.

*Trifolium acetosum vulgare*, *Park.* 746.

*Oxalis Acetosella*, *Lin. S. P.* 620.

*Wood sour. Sour trefoil. Stubwort. Alleluja. Sorrel du bois. Cuckoo bread.*

Woods; perennial; April and May.

Root fleshy, horizontal; *leaflets* slightly petioled, coloured beneath, edge not cut; *scape* bracteated above the middle; *petals* flesh-coloured with red lines; *seeds* 2 in each cell.— Juice contains much oxalate of potash, which renders it gratefully acid, and may be separated by crystallization; leaves in infusion cooling, and make an agreeable whey.

β. *cærulea*. Plant small, rather villous; *petals* bluish purple.

*Oxys* γ. *Trifolium acetosum vulgare*, flore purpureo *Merreti*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 281, \* 2.

## 2. *Oxalis stricta*.

*Stiff wood-sorrel.*

Stem upright, branched; *peduncles* umbell-bearing, shorter than the petioles; *leaves* ternate, reverse-heartshape; *petioles* half-round; *stipules* 0; *petals* blunt; *style* as long as the interior stamens.

*Oxalis stricta*, *Lin. S. P.*

Cultivated grounds, naturalized; annual; July and Aug. *Leaves* rather bald; *corolla* yellow.

## 3. *Oxalis corniculata*.

*Horn wood-sorrel.*

Stem branched trailing, rooting; *peduncles* rather umbelled, shorter than the petioles; *leaves* ternate, reverse heartshape; *petioles* stipuled; *styles* as long as the interior stamens.

*Oxys lutea*, *Ger. em.* 1202.

*Oxalis corniculata*, *Lin. S. P.* 623.

*Oxalis pusilla*, *Salisb. Tr. Lin. Soc.* 2, 243.

*Yellow wood-sorrel.*

Ruins and dunghills; naturalized? annual; May to Oct.

Stem roundish, reddish; *leaves* hairy; *stipules* growing to the petiole; *flowers* small; *corolla* yellow; *cells* of the capsules many-seeded.

# Fam. II. 67. HYPERICINEÆ.

*Calyx* 1-sepaled, 4 or 5-parted; *petals* 4 or 5, hypogynous; *stamens* hypogynous, many, indefinite, polyadelphous; *ovary* free; *styles* 3 to 5; *fruit* many-celled, rarely fleshy and 1-celled, mostly capsular, 3 to 5-celled, 3 to 5-valved;

edges of the valves bent inwards; *perisperm* 0; *corculum* straight, radicle above.—*Stem* herbaceous or undershrubby; *leaves* opposite, often glandular; *corollæ* yellow.

*Androphores* 5; *styles* 3;

*berry* 1-celled ..... ANDROSÆMUM. 388.

*Androphores* 3 or 5; *styles* 3 or 5;

*capsule* 3 or 5-celled ..... HYPERICUM. 389.

# I. 388. ANDROSÆMUM. Dioscorides. *Tout-sain.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *petals* 5; *stamens* in 5 bundles; *styles* 3; *berry* 1-celled; *placentaria* ternate, affixed to the sides of the berry by means of a membrane, at first entire, afterwards 2-parted.

*Androsæmum officinale.*

*Shop tout-sain.*

*Stem* shrubby, 2-edged; *leaves* ovate, sessile; *flowers* terminal; *sepales* unequal, roundish, ovate, blunt.

*Hypericum maximum* *Androsæmum vulgare* dictum, *Raii Syn.* 343, 6.

*Clymenon Italorum*, *Ger. em.* 543, 1.

*Androsæmum vulgare*, *Park.* 575.

*Hypericum Androsæmum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1102.

*Androsæmum vulgare*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 4570.

*Tutsan. Park-leaves.*

*Stem* forked, bald; *leaves* at first green, afterwards dark red, stipuled, edge not cut; *flowers* cymose; *corolla* golden yellow; *berry* elliptic, at first red, then black.—Juice of the leaves, when dark red, resembles claret; leaves used as a dressing to wounds and ulcers.

# II. 389. HYPERICUM. Dioscorides. *St. John's-wort.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *petals* 5; *stamens* in 3 or 5 bundles; *styles* 3 or 5; *capsule* 3 or 5-celled.—*Flowers* yield a blood red juice when bruised.

a. *Styles* 5; *capsule* 5-celled; *calyx-lobes* bald, edge not cut.

1. *Hypericum calycinum.*

*Cup St. John's-wort.*

*Stem* shrubby, branchy, 4-sided; *leaves* oblong, 2-rowed; *flowers* solitary, terminal; *calyx-lobes* blunt; *styles* 5.

*Hypericum calycinum*, *Lin. Mant.* 106.

*Woods*; naturalized; shrubby; July to September.

*Stem* 1 foot high; branches simple, square, terminated by a flower, leafy; *flowers* very large; *petals* golden yellow.

b. *Styles 3; capsules 3-celled; calyx-lobes not cut.*

2. *Hypericum quadrangulare*. Four-angled St. John's-wort.

Stem 4-sided, rather branched; leaves ovate, dotted, dots transparent; calyx-lobes lanceolate, pointed.

*Hypericum Ascyron dictum caule quadrangulo, Raii Syn. 34, 7.*

*Ascyron, Ger. em. 542, 1.*

*Ascyron vulgare, Park. 575.*

*Hypericum quadrangulum, Lin. S. P. 1104.*

*Hypericum quadrangulare, Lin. Syst. Veg. ed. 14, 701.*

*St. Peter's wort. Hard hay. Great St. John's wort.*

Damp hedges and river-sides; perennial; July and Aug.

Root creeping; stem stiff; leaves in pairs, decussating; edge black, not cut; flowers terminal; corolla yellow, sometimes spotted with black.

3. *Hypericum dubium*. Doubtful St. John's-wort.

Stem scarcely 4-sided; leaves blunt, not dotted; calyx-lobes elliptical, blunt.

*Hypericum dubium, Leers Fl. Herb. 165.*

*Hypericum Delphinense, Villars Delph. 3, 497.*

Mountain fields and hedges; perennial; July and Aug.

Root creeping; shoots bright, scarlet; leaves slightly spotted at the edge; petals not notched, yellow streaked with dark purple.

4. *Hypericum perforatum*. Perforated St. John's-wort.

Stem 2-edged; leaves blunt, dotted; dots transparent; calyx-lobes lanceolate, acute.

*Hypericum, Raii Syn. 342, 1; Ger. em. 539, 1.*

*Hypericum vulgare, Park. 572.*

*Hypericum perforatum, Lin. S. P. 1105.*

*St. John's wort. St. John's grass.*

Woods and hedges; perennial; July and August.

Root creeping; stem upright; leaves elliptic, oblong, blunt, edge black; panicle terminal; petals golden with purple spots and lines, crenated; anthers glandular.—Sprigs used to keep fiends and evil spirits out of houses; leaves vermifuge; flowers tinge spirit and oil purple; herb in flower infused in oil forms an excellent vulnerary balsam.

5. *Hypericum humifusum*. Trailing St. John's-wort.

Stem 2-edged, trailing, herbaceous; leaves oblong, blunt; flowers terminal nearly corymbose, and axillary solitary; calyx-lobes oblong, obtuse.

*Hypericum minus supinum, Raii Syn. 343, 3; Park. 572.*

*Hypericum supinum glabrum, Ger. em. 541.*

Woods and pastures; perennial; July.

*Root* fibrous; *stems* many, threadshape; *leaves* rarely 3 in a whirl; *flowers* pedicelled; *petals* golden, smaller than the calyx-lobes; *anthers* not glandular.

c. *styles* 3; *capsule* 3-celled; *calyx-lobes* toothed or glandular.

6. *Hypericum montanum.* *Mountain St. John's-wort.*

*Stem* round, upright; *leaves* oblong, embracing the stem, without dots; edge black spotted; *flowers* corymbose paniced, terminal; *calyx-lobes* lanceolate, acute, serrated, glandular.

*Hypericum elegantissimum non ramosum folio lato, Raii Syn.* 343, 5.

*Androsæmum Matthioli, Park.* 575.

*Hypericum montanum, Lin. S. P.* 1105.

Mountain woods; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* 2 feet high, simple, stiff; *panicle* contracted; *petals* lanceolate, light yellow.

7. *Hypericum barbatum.* *Bearded St. John's-wort.*

*Stem* upright, rather angular; *leaves* ovate, bald, black, dotted; *calyx* and *petals* fringed, dotted.

*Hypericum barbatum, Jacquin Fl. Austr.* 259.

Coppices; perennial; September and October.

*Stem* bald, stiff, branched at top; *leaves* spotted on both sides, spots dark purple, glandular; *panicles* forked; *petals* yellow, reverse ovate.

8. *Hypericum pulchrum.* *Handsome St. John's-wort.*

*Stem* round, upright; *leaves* heartshape, embracing the stem, bald; *calyx-lobes* blunt, serrated, glandular.

*Hypericum pulchrum Tragi, Raii Syn.* 342, 2; *Ger. em.* 540, 5.

*Hypericum pulchrum, Lin. S. P.* 1106.

Woods on clay soils; perennial; July.

*Stem* 18 in. high, reddish, bald; branches barren; *leaves* dotted, beneath glaucous; *panicle* stiff; *petals* gold-yellow, red on the outside.

9. *Hypericum hirsutum.* *Hairy St. John's-wort.*

*Stem* round, upright, downy; *leaves* oblong, narrow at bottom, spotted; dots transparent, downy beneath; *calyx-lobes* serrated glandular.

*Hypericum Androsæmum dictum, Raii Syn.* 343, 4.

*Hypericum hirsutum, Lin. S. P.* 1105.



Woods and hedges on chalk; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* stiff, branched; *leaves* ribbed; *panicle* many-flowered; *flowers* small; *corolla* gold-yellow.

10. *Hypericum elodes*. Woolly St. John's-wort.

*Stem* round, creeping, villous; *leaves* roundish, ovate, sessile downy; *panicle* few-flowered; *calyx-lobes* serrated, glandular, bald.

*Hypericum* q. *Ascyron supinum villosum palustre*, C. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 344, 8.

*Hypericum tomentosum*, *Ger. em.* 540, 3.

Spongy bogs; perennial; July and August.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* procumbent; *leaves* ribbed, from the base; *panicle* terminal becoming lateral, forked; *petals* yellow, with green ribs; *nectaries* 3, glandular, between the androphores.

Fam. III. 68. ACERINEÆ. Jussieu. *Acer* De Candolle.

*Calyx* 1-leafed, persisting, 5-cut; *petals* 5, clawed, on a hypogynous disk, alternate with the calyx-lobes, or 0; *stamens* definite on the disk; *ovary* free, simple, or many soldered; *style* 1; *stigmata* 2; *capsule* 2-celled, cells one-seeded; *perisperm* 0, radicle prone in the lobes, ascending; cotyledons leaflike.—*Stem* arborescent; *leaves* opposite, mostly palmately ribbed.

390. ACER. Pliny. Maple.

*Calyx* 5-parted; *petals* 5; *stamens* 8; *ovary* 2-lobed; *style* 1; *stigmata* 2, pointed; *sameres* 2, united at their base, 1-celled, winged with a membrane, 1 or 2-seeded.

1. *Acer majus*. Great maple.

*Leaves* 5-lobed, unequally serrated, obtuse; *racemes* hanging, rather tomentose.

*Acer majus*, *Raii Syn.* 470, 1; *Ger. em.* 1484, 1.

*Acer majus latifolium*, *Sycamorus falso dictum*, *Park.* 1425.

*Acer Pseudo-platanus*, *Lin. S. P.* 1495.

*Sycamore*. Maple.

Woods and hedges near houses; naturalized; tree; May.

*Trunk* straight; branches smooth; twigs depending; *leaves* bald, paler beneath; *flowers* green, sometimes barren; *filaments* mostly bald, rarely hairy; *pollen* globular, when burst by moisture 4-valved; *ovary* very hairy; *stigmata* downy.—Wood soft, very white, used for turnery work; juice saccharine, affords sugar by evaporation.

*β. glaucum.* Leaves glaucous beneath; serratures distinct; *filaments* hirsute.

2. *Acer campestre.* *Field maple.*

Leaves 5-lobed, blunt, bald; *racemes* upright; bark cork-like, wrinkled.

*Acer minus*, *Raii Syn.* 470, 2; *Ger. em.* 1484, 2; *Lin. S. P.* 1497.

*Acer minus et vulgare*, *Park.* 1426.

*Common maple.*

Hedges; tree; May and June.

*Branches* spreading; *racemes* terminal, branched; *flowers* greenish; *stamens* yellow; *samara-wing* much spread, reddish.

*β. rubens.* Plant smaller; *samara* villous, reddish; wing purplish.

*Acer campestre et minus, fructu rubente*, *Raii Syn.* 470, 3.

#### Fam. IV. 69. TILIACEÆ.

*Calyx* many-sepaled, or many-parted; *petals* hypogynous, definite, alternate with the calyx-lobes; *stamens* hypogynous, indefinite, mostly distinct; *ovary* simple, free; *fruit* 1 or many-celled, berried or capsular, 1 or many-seeded; *seed* peritropal; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* rather bent inwards, flat; *cotyledons* leaflike; *radicle* below.—*Stem* arborescent; *leaves* alternate, simple, stipuled; *flowers* corymbose.

#### 391. TILIA. Pliny. *Linden.*

*Calyx* deciduous, 5-parted; *petals* 5; *stamens* many; *ovary* globular, hirsute; *style* threadlike; *stigma* capitate, 5-toothed; *carcerule* 5-celled; cells 2-seeded, becoming 1-celled, 1-seeded.—*Flowers* corymbose; *bractes* adnate to the peduncle.

1. *Tilia parvifolia.* *Small-leaved linden.*

Leaves heartshape, roundish, pointed, acutely serrated; *carcerule* nearly globose, scarcely ribbed, very thin, brittle.

*Tilia folio minore*, *Raii Syn.* 473, 2.

*Tilia fœmina minor*, *Park.* 1407.

*Tilia parvifolia*, *Ehrhart.*

*Tilia microphylla*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4503.

*Tilia Europæa*, *Persoon Syn.* 2, 66.

*Tilia Europæa β*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 571.

*Small-leaved lime tree. Bast tree.*

Woods; arborescent; August.

Leaves villous, glaucous beneath.

2. *Tilia platyphylla*.

Broadleaved linden.

*Leaves* heartshape, roundish, pointed, unequally serrated; *carcerule* topshape, woody, thick; ribs prominent.

*Tilia vulgaris platyphyllos*, *Raii Syn.* 473, 1.

*Tilia fœmina*, *Ger. em.* 1298, 1.

*Tilia fœmina major*, *Park.* 1407.

*Tilia Europæa*, *Lin. S. P.* 733.

*Tilia platyphylla*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4504.

*Lime tree. Female lime tree. Bast.*

**Woods and hedges; arborescent; July.**

*Branches* smooth; *leaves* bald, villous beneath the ribs and veins; *peduncles* axillary, corymbose; *flowers* sweet-scented, yellowish.—Plant bears cutting; bark fibrous, affording coarse lines by maceration; wood soft, without knots, used for carved and turnery work, and to cut upon; leaves used as fodder for cattle; flowers in infusion a pleasant antispasmodic; fruit affords a buttery substance resembling chocolate.

*β. rubra.* *Leaves* hairy; *twigs* red; *carcerules* 4-angled.

*Tilia foliis molliter hirsutis, viminibus rubris, fructu tetragono*, *Raii Syn.* 473, 3.

*Red lime.*

*γ. ulmifolia.* *Leaves* like those of the elm; *carcerules* 6-sided.

*Tilia ulmifolia*, *semine hexagono*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 473, 4.

## Fam. V. 70. MALVACEÆ.

*Calyx* mostly double; inner calyx 1-leaved; outer 1 or many-sepaled; *petals* hypogynous, regular, often soldered to the lower part of the tube of the stamens, rather cohering at bottom; *stamens* hypogynous, indefinite, monadelphous; *androphore* tubular, petal-bearing, divided at top; *anthers* kidneyshape; *ovary* free, simple, often lobed; *style* 1, sheathed by the androphore; *stigmata* many; *fruit* (in natives) many-coqued; *coques* 1-seeded, not opening; *perisperm* 0, or very thin, mucilaginous; *corculum* curved; *cotyledons* leaflike, plaited.—*Stem* herbaceous or undershrubby; *leaves* alternate, simple, stipuled; *flowers* axillary.

*Outer calyx* 3-sepaled ..... MALVA. 392.

*Outer calyx* 6 to 9-cut ..... ALTHÆA. 393.

*Outer calyx* 3-cut ..... LAVATERA. 394.

## I. 392. MALVA. Pliny.

Mallow.

*Calyx* double; inner 5-cut; outer 3-sepaled; *coques* many, in a circle, 1-seeded, not opening.

a. Malva. *Peduncles axillary, crowded.*1. *Malva rotundifolia.*     *Round-leaved mallow.*

*Stem* prostrate; *leaves* heartshape, orbicular, slightly 5-lobed; *peduncles* when in fruit declining.

*Malva sylvestris minor*, *Raii Syn.* 251, 2; *Park.* 299.

*Malva sylvestris pumila*, *Ger. em.* 930, 2.

*Malva rotundifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 969.

*Dwarf mallow.* *Mauls.*

*Ruins and waysides*; annual; July.

*Root* branched; *stems* many, mostly simple; *petals* flesh-colour, longer than the calyx.

β. *pusilla.* *Petals* scarcely longer than the calyx; *leaves* 5-lobed, lobes deeply cut.

*Malva minor*, *flore parvo cæruleo*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 251, 3.

*Malva parviflora*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 307.

*Malva pusilla*, *Engl. Bot.* 241.

2. *Malva vulgaris.*     *Common mallow.*

*Stem* upright, herbaceous; *leaves* 7-lobed, pointed; *petioles* and *peduncles* hairy.

*Malva vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 251, 1; *Park.* 299.

*Malva sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 930, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 969.

Uncultivated places; perennial; May to August.

*Root* fusiform, white; *stem* branched; *leaves* rather rough, sometimes variegated; upper nearly palmate; *calyx* hispid; *petals* purple, reverse heartshape, 3 times as long as the calyx.—Yields very fine fibre.

b. Alcea. *Peduncles axillary, solitary.*3. *Malva moschata.*     *Musk mallow.*

*Stem* upright; *hairs* simple, tubercular at bottom; *root-leaves* kidneyshape, cut; *stem-leaves* 5-parted, pinnately many-cut; *outer-calyx-sepals* linear, acute, hairy.

*Alcea vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 252, 1, omitting the synonyms.

*Alcea tenuifolia crispa*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 253, 2.

*Malva moschata*, *Lin. S. P.* 971.

*Edges of fields and waysides*; perennial; July and Aug.

*Root* woody; *stem* branched; *herb* rough with hairs, odorous; *petals* large, rose-red, rarely white.

II. 393. ALTHÆA. Dioscorides.     *Marsh-mallow.*

*Calyx* double; inner 5-cut; outer deeply 6 or 9-cut; *coques* many, not margined, 1-seeded.

1. *Althæa officinalis*. Shop marsh-mallow.

Leaves tomentose, oblong, ovate, nearly 3-lobed, toothed.

*Althæa vulgaris*, Raii Syn. 252, 1; Park. 303.

*Althæa*, *Ibiscus*, Ger. em. 933, 1.

*Althæa officinalis*, Lin. S. P. 966.

*Wymote*.

Salt marshes; perennial; July to September.

Root fusiform; herb velvety, hairs stellate, interwoven; stem upright, simple; outer calyx 10 or 12-cut; petals flesh-colour, fringed at bottom.—Plant mucilaginous, mild, used in infusion, and externally in poultices.

*β. rotundifolia*. Leaves blunt.

*Althæa vulgari similis*, folio retuso brevi, Raii Syn. 252.

2. *Althæa hirsuta*. Hairy marsh-mallow.

Leaves heartshape, blunt, 5-lobed, bald above; stem hirsute.

*Althæa hirsuta*, Lin. S. P. 966.

Fields; perennial; August.

III. 394. LAVATERA. Tournefort. *Lavatera*.

Calyx double; inner calyx 5-cut; outer 3-cut; coques many, 1-seeded.—Hairs radiating, or in bundles.

*Lavatera arborea*. Tree lavatera.

Stem herbaceous, upright; leaves 7-angled, velvety, plaited; peduncles axillary, crowded, 1-flowered.

*Malva arborea marina nostras*, Raii Syn. 252, 4; Park. 301.

*Lavatera arborea*, Lin. S. P. 972.

English sea tree mallow. Velvet leaf.

Sea-shore; biennial; July to October.

Stem 6 feet high, naked, leafy at top; petioles long; flowers numerous, axillary; outer calyx very large; inner woolly; petals purplish red with dark blotches at the base; androphore woolly.

Fam. VI. 71. LINEÆ. De Candolle.

Calyx persisting, 4 or 5-parted; petals 5, clawed, alternate with the calyx-lobes; stamens 4 or 5, slightly joined at bottom; scales 4 or 5, alternating with the filaments; styles 4 or 5; stigmata 4 or 5; ovary free, simple; capsule many-celled, many-valved; edge of the valves turned in; seeds single, pendent; perisperm 0; corculum straight; cotyledons nearly leaflike; radicle above.

## 395. LINUM. Theophrastus.

*Flax.**Calyx* 5-parted; *petals* 5; *stamens* 5; *styles* 5.*a. Flowers blue or reddish; leaves alternate.*1. *Linum usitatissimum*.*Most-common flax.*

*Stem* mostly single; *leaves* lanceolate, 3-ribbed; *sepals* ovate, acute, 3-ribbed, pointed; *petals* crenate; *capsule* sharp at the tip.

*Linum sylvestre sativum plane referens, Raii Syn. 362, 2.**Linum sylvestre vulgatius, Park. 1334.**Linum, Raii Syn. 362, 1.**Linum sativum, Ger. em. 556; Park. 1335.**Lint. Lyne.*

Corn-fields, also cultivated; annual; July.

*Root* small; *stem* upright, simple at bottom, panicked at top; *petals* reverse ovate, light blue, streaked; *stigmata* clubshaped, obtuse.—Fibres of the stem used for thread and cloth; seeds yield oil, and furnish a pectoral infusion; the farina of the seeds emollient in poultices, as also the ground cake left after pressure of the oil, which last is likewise used to feed broken-winded horses, to fatten cattle, and for manure.

2. *Linum perenne*.*Perennial flax.*

*Stems* many, ascending; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, 1-ribbed; *sepals* reverse ovate, blunt, 5-ribbed, bald; *capsules* blunt at the tip.

*Linum sylvestre cæruleum perenne erectius, flore et capitulo majore, Raii Syn. 362, 3.**Linum perenne, Lin. S. P. 397.*

Chalky hills; perennial; June and July.

*Root* woody; *stem* ascending, rather branched at top; *leaves* slightly recurved; *petals* notched, blue; *stigmata* capitate, blunt.

*β. procumbens. Stem* trailing; *flowers* and *capsules* small.*Linum sylvestre cæruleum perenne procumbens, flore et capitulo minore, Raii Syn. 362, 4.*3. *Linum angustifolia*.*Narrow-leaved flax.*

*Stems* many, ascending; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, 3-ribbed; *sepals* elliptical, 3-ribbed, pointed; *capsules* pointed.

*Linum sylvestre angustifolium, floribus dilute purpurascentibus vel carneis, Raii Syn. 362, 5.**Linum tenuifolium* ♀, *Lin. S. P. 399.**Linum angustifolium, Hudson Fl. Angl. 134.**Linum tenuifolium, Withering Bot. Arr. 323.*

Sandy and chalky pastures; perennial; July.

Twigs paniced; leaves 3 to 5-ribbed; petals sometimes notched, sometimes not, light purple; stamens short; stigmata rather clublike.

b. Chamælinum. Flowers white; leaves opposite; petals 5; stamens 5.

4. *Linum catharticum*.

Purging flax.

Stem forked, above; leaves opposite, reverse ovate, lanceolate; sepals serrated; petals acute.

*Linum sylvestre catharticum*, Raii Syn. 362, 6; Ger. em. 560, 5.

*Chamælinum Clusii flore albo*, sive *Linum sylvestre catharticum*, Park. 1336.

*Linum catharticum*, Lin. S. P. 401.

Mill-mountain.

Stem upright, simple at bottom; flowers drooping before expansion; sepals 1-ribbed, serrated; stigmata headed.—Dried plant infused in wine purgative, useful in rheumatism.

c. *Radiola*. Flowers white; leaves opposite; petals 4; stamens 4; styles 4.

5. *Linum millegranum*.

Thousand-seeded flax.

Stem very much forked; leaves ovate; petals reverse-ovate; sepals 5-lobed.

*Radiola vulgaris serpyllifolia*, Raii Syn. 345.

*Millegrana minima*, Ger. em. 569, 2.

*Millegrana minima*, seu *Herniaria minor*, Park. 447.

*Linum Radiola*, Lin. S. P. 402.

*Radiola linoides*, Gmel. Syst. Nat. 2, 269.

*Radiola millegrana*, Smith Fl. Brit. 202.

All-seed. Dwarf all-seed. Least rupture-wort.

Inundations on sand; annual; July and August.

Stem corymbose, 2 inches high; flowers solitary, from the forks of the stem; calyx 4-cut; stamens equal; stigmata headed.

## Fam. VII. 72. CARYOPHYLLÆ. Jussieu.

Calyx persisting, 4 or 5-toothed, or 4 or 5-sepaled; petals 4 or 5, hypogynous, clawed, alternating with the calyx-lobes; stamens twice as many as the petals, rarely equal in number and alternating with them; ovary simple, sometimes rather stipitated; styles many; capsules 1 or many-celled, many-valved, opening at the tip; seeds fixed to the bottom of the capsule, or to a central placentarium; peri-

sperm farinaceous involved with the corculum; radicle below.—*Stem* herbaceous or under-shrubby, jointed; *leaves* opposite, not cut.

a. Caryophylleæ veræ. *Calyx* tubular, 4 or 5-toothed; *stamens* 10; *capsule* toothed at the top.

*Cal.* scaly at bottom; *styles* 2 ..... DIANTHUS. 397.  
*Cal.* naked, cylindrical; *styles* 2 ..... SAPONARIA. 396.  
*Cal.* naked, cylindrical; *styles* 3 ..... SILENE. 399.  
*Cal.* naked, cylindrical; *styles* 5 ..... LYCHNIS. 400.  
*Cal.* naked, bellied; *styles* 3 or 5;  
*ovary* coloured ..... CUCUBALUS. 398.

b. Alsineæ. *Calyx* 4 or 5-sepaled; *stamens* 3 to 10.

*Capsule* 2-valved; *calyx* 4-sepaled;  
*petals* 4; *styles* 2 ..... BUFFONIA. 401.  
*Caps.* 3 or 4-valved; *calyx* 3 or 4-sepaled;  
*pet.* 3 or 4; *stam.* 6 or 8; *styles* 3 or 4 .... ELATINE. 402.  
*Caps.* 3-valved; *calyx* 5-sepaled;  
*pet.* 5, notched, small; *stam.* 10; *styles* 3 CHERLERIA. 405.  
*Caps.* 4-valved; *calyx* 4-sepaled;  
*pet.* 0 or 4, small; *stam.* 4; *styles* 4 ..... SAGINA. 403.  
*Caps.* 5-valved; *calyx* 5-sepaled;  
*pet.* 5, not cut; *stam.* 5 or 10; *styles* 5 .. SPERGULA. 404.  
*Caps.* 5-valved; *calyx* 5-sepaled;  
*pet.* 5, not cut; *stam.* 10; *styles* 3 ..... ARENARIA. 406.  
*Caps.* 6-toothed; *calyx* 5-sepaled;  
*pet.* 5, not cut; *stam.* 10; *styles* 3 ..... ALSINEILLA. 407.  
*Caps.* 5 or 10-toothed; *cal.* 4 or 5-sepaled;  
*pet.* 5, 2-cut; *stam.* 5 or 10; *styles* 3 ... STELLARIA. 409.  
*Caps.* 5 or 10-toothed; *cal.* 4 or 5-sepaled;  
*pet.* 5, toothed; *stam.* 3 to 5; *styles* 2 .... HOLOSTEA. 408.  
*Caps.* 6-toothed; *cal.* 5-sepaled;  
*pet.* 5, not cut; *stam.* 4; *styles* 4 ..... MCENCHIA. 410.

A. CARYOPHYLLEÆ VERÆ. *Calyx* tubular, 4 or 5-toothed; *stamens* 10; *capsule* opening at the tip.

I. 396. SAPONARIA. Gesner.

Sopewort.

*Calyx* tubular, 5-toothed, base destitute of scales; *petals* 5, clawed, claws as long as the calyx; mouth crowned; limb not notched; *stamens* 10; *styles* 2; *capsule* 1-celled, many-seeded, opening at the top.



*Saponaria officinalis.* Shop sopewort.  
*Calyx* cylindrical, bald; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate.

*Lychnis Saponaria dicta*, *Raii Syn.* 339, 6.

*Saponaria*, *Ger. em.* 444, 1.

*Saponaria vulgaris*, *Park.* 641.

*Saponaria officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 584.

*Bruisewort.*

Fields and hedges; perennial; August and September.

*Roots* very long; *stolones* creeping; *leaves* 3-ribbed, connate; *panicle* many-flowered; *flowers* rose-red, odoriferous, rarely double.—Plant bitter, saponaceous, lathering with water, and dissolving grease; decoction used in gonorrhœa and the sequelæ of syphilis, also externally in itch.

*β. convoluta.* *Leaves* convolute.

*Lychnis Saponaria dicta folio convoluta*, *Raii Syn.* 339, 7.

*Gentiana concava*, *Ger. em.* 435.

*Saponaria Anglica folio convoluta*, *Park.* 641.

*Hollow-leaved sopewort.* *Hollow felwort.*

## II. 397. DIANTHUS. Linnæus.

*Pink.*

*Calyx* tubular, 5-toothed; *scales* 2 or 4, opposite, imbricate at the base; *petals* 5, claws as long as the calyx; *stamens* 10; *styles* 2; *capsules* 1-celled, toothed at the tip.

1. *Dianthus pratensis.* *Meadow pink.*

*Flowers* aggregate, bundled; *calyx-scales* lanceolate, villous, as long as the calyx.

*Caryophyllus latifolius barbatus minor annuus, flore minore*, *Raii Syn.* 337, 4.

*Caryophyllus pratensis*, *Ger. em.* 594, 11.

*Caryophyllus pratensis nostras major and minor*, *Park.* 1338.

*Dianthus Armeria*, *Lin. S. P.* 586.

*Deptford pink.*

Sandy and gravelly pastures; annual; July and August.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* downy, stiff; *leaves* linear, keeled at bottom, downy; *calyx* downy; *petals* serrated, red, rarely white.

2. *Dianthus prolifer.* *Childing pink.*

*Flowers* aggregate, headed; *calyx-scales* ovate, blunt, not armed, overtopping the tube.

*Caryophyllus sylvestris, prolifer, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 337, 5.

*Armeria prolifera Lobelii*, *Ger. em.* 599, 5.

*Dianthus prolifera*, *Lin. S. P.* 537.

*Childing sweet-Williams.*

Sandy pastures; annual; July.

*Stem* mostly simple; *leaves* linear; *head* many-flowered; *calyx-scales*, common very large; proper 2, slender; *petals* notched, small, pale purple, soon withering.

*β. uniflorus.* *Flowers* solitary.

### 3. *Dianthus caryophyllus.*

*Clove pink.*

*Flowers* solitary; *calyx-scales* 4, very short, ovate, slightly mucronate; *petals* crenated, mouth naked; *leaves* linear, awlshape, channelled, glaucous.

*Caryophyllus simplex flore minore pallide rubente, Raii Syn.* 336, 3.

*Cariophyllus sylvestris simplex, Ger. em.* 591, 1.

*Dianthus Caryophyllus, Lin. S. P.* 587.

*Single purple pink. Common pink. Carnation.*

*Root* woody; *stem* branched; *flowers* flesh-colour, odorous.—*Syrup* of the flowers cordial.

*β. minor.* *Plant* smaller; *flowers* white; *petals* acutely crenated, mouth encircled with black.

*Dianthus arenarius, Hudson Fl. Angl.* 185, not of Linnæus.

*Pheasants-eye pink.*

### 4. *Dianthus deltoides.*

*Delta pink.*

*Flowers* solitary; *calyx-scales* mostly 2, ovate, lanceolate, acute; *leaves* rather blunt, downy; *petals* crenated; *barren stems* trailing.

*Caryophyllus minor repens nostras, Raii Syn.* 335, 1.

*Caryophyllus montanus purpureus, Ger. em.* 593, 6.

*Dianthus deltoides, Lin. S. P.* 588.

*Maiden pink.*

*Chalky* and *sandy fields*; *perennial*; *July* to *October*.

*Roots* in tufts; *stem* ascending; *leaves* linear, lanceolate; *flowers* small, rose or flesh-red; mouth naked with a purple ring; *calyx-scales* half as long as the tube.—Used in Hungary to cure intermittent fevers.

*β. glaucus.* *Leaves* glaucous; *calyx-scales* 2 or 4; *flowers* white, without the purple ring.

*Dianthus glaucus, Lin. S. P.* 588.

### 5. *Dianthus cæsius.*

*Gray pink.*

*Stem* 1 or 2-flowered; *calyx-scales* short, roundish; *petals* crenated, downy; *leaves* rough on the edge.

*Caryophyllus q. Armeriæ species flore in summo caule singulari, Raii Syn.* 336, 2.

*Dianthus glaucus, Hudson Fl. Angl.* 185.

*Dianthus virgineus β, Lin. S. P.* 590.

*Dianthus cæsius, Engl. Bot.* 62.

*Mountain pink.*

Dry rocks; perennial; June and July.

Root woody; stem simple, bald, 1 or 2-flowered; calyx-scales one-third the length of the tube; petals with purple hairs at the mouth.

III. 398. CUCUBALUS. Pliny. *Spatling-poppy.*

*Calyx* tubular, inflated, 5-toothed; *petals* 5-clawed; *stamens* 10; *styles* 3 or 5, longitudinally villous on the inside; *ovary* coloured; *capsule* 1-celled.

1. *Cucubalus bacciferus.* *Berry-bearing spatling-poppy.*

*Stem* weak; *branches* spreading; *flowers* solitary; *calyx* bellshape, downy; *petals* distant; *capsule* globular, fleshy.

*Cucubalus* Plinii, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 267, 1.

*Alsine baccifera*, *Ger. em.* 614, 13.

*Cucubalus bacciferus*, *Lin. S. P.* 591.

*Silene baccifera*, *Withering Bot. Arr. ed.* 2, 452.

*Silene fissa*, *Salisb. Prod.* 302.

*Berry-bearing chickweed.*

Shady rich land; perennial; June and July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* much branched, downy; *leaves* spreading, pale green; *flowers* terminal, single, drooping; *petals* slightly toothed at the throat.

2. *Cucubalus inflatus.* *Blown spatling-poppy.*

*Stem* upright; *flowers* panicked, drooping; *calyx* ovate; *petals* slightly nicked, rather naked; *capsule* ovate.

*Lychnis sylvestris*, quæ Ben album vulgo, *Raii Syn.* 337, 2.

*Behen album*, *Ger. em.* 678, 2.

*Papaver spumeum*, sive Ben album vulgo, *Park.* 263.

*Cucubalus Behen*, *Lin. S. P.* 591.

*Cucubalus inflatus*, *Salisb. Prod.* 302.

*Silene inflata*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 467, 5.

*Bladder campion.* *Spatling poppy.* *Frothing poppy.* *White ben.*

Fields and waysides; perennial; July.

*Root* tufted; *stem* upright, glaucous; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate; *flowers* drooping, white; *calyx* whitish.

*β. hirsutus.* *Stem* and *leaves* hairy; *calyx-teeth* fringed; *petals* small.

3. *Cucubalus maritimus.* *Sea spatling-poppy.*

*Stem* trailing; *flowers* solitary, or in pairs, terminal; *calyx* ovate; *petals* 2-cut, crowned; *capsule* roundish.

*Lychnis maritima repens*, *Raii Syn.* 337, 1.

*Lychnis marina Anglica*, *Ger. em.* 469, 2.

*Lychnis marina repens alba*, *Park.* 638.

*Cucubalus Behen* β, *Lin. S. P.* 591.

*Silene amœna*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 188.

*Silene maritima*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 414.

*Sea campion. Sea catchfly.*

Rocks and sands by the sea, or alpine rivers; perennial; August and September.

*Root* creeping; *stem* tufted, sometimes trailing; *leaves* linear, lanceolate; *flowers* drooping, white.

#### IV. 399. SILENE. Theophrastus. *Catchfly.*

*Calyx* tubular, cylindrical or conical, 5-toothed; *petals* 5, claws long, rarely naked, usually crowned with scales, limb often 2-cut; *stamens* 10; *styles* 3; *capsule* 3-celled, 6-valved.

##### 1. *Silene Anglica.* *English catchfly.*

*Herb* hirsute, viscous; *petals* nicked; *flowers* spiked, lateral flowers upright, alternate; *lower capsules* reflected, spreading.

*Lychnis sylvestris flore albo minimo*, *Raii Syn.* 339, 10.

*Silene Anglica*, *Lin. S. P.* 594.

*Silene arvensis*, *Satish. Prod.* 301.

Sandy fields; annual; July.

*Roots* fibrous; *stem* branchy, upright; *leaves* linear, lanceolate; *flowers* solitary, white; *calyx* cylindrical; *capsule* ovate.

##### 2. *Silene quinquevulnera.* *Five-wound catchfly.*

*Herb* hirsute; *petals* roundish, not cut; *flowers* solitary; lateral flowers alternate; *capsules* upright.

*Silene quinquevulnera*, *Lin. S. P.* 595.

Sandy fields; annual; June and July.

*Root* fibrous; *stem* much branched, ascending, weak; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate; *petal-limb* rounded, not cut, white with a blood-red spot in the centre.

##### 3. *Silene nutans.* *Nodding catchfly.*

*Herb* downy; *flowers* panicled, facing one way, nodding; *leaves* lanceolate; *petals* 2-parted, lobes linear.

*Lychnis sylvestris alba nona Clusii*, *Raii Syn.* 340, 11; *Ger. em.* 470, 8.

*Lychnis major noctiflora Dubrensis perennis*, *Raii Syn.* 340, 12?

*Lychnis sylvestris alba*, sive *Ocymoides minus album*, *Park.* 631.

*Silene nutans*, *Lin. S. P.* 596.

*Silene paradoxa*, *Lin. S. P.* 1673?

*Cucubalus viscosus*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 186?

*Nottingham catchfly. Dover catchfly.*

Chalk rocks and buildings; perennial; July.

*Root* woody; *stems* many, simple, upright; *root-leaves* reverse ovate, crowded; *panicle* forked; *calyx* 10-ribbed; *petals* white; *stamens* 5 long, exserted, 5 short; *capsule* ovate.

4. *Silene parviflora*. *Small-flowered catchfly*.

*Plants* dioicous; *flowers* paniced; *petals* linear, undivided, wavy, bald, naked.

*Lychnis viscosa flore muscoso*, *Raii Syn.* 340, 15.

*Sesamoides Salamanticum magnum*, *Ger. em.* 493, 1.

*Muscipula Salamatica major*, *Park.* 636.

*Silene Otites*, *Lin. S. P.* 594.

*Spanish catchfly*.

Dry sandy and chalky fields; perennial; July and Aug.

*Root* woody; *stem* upright, paniced above; *peduncles* in whirls, forked; *leaves* petioled, spatulashape, downy; *flowers* small, yellowish green; *calyx* ribbed; *petals* sometimes 0.

5. *Silene conica*. *Conical catchfly*.

*Stem* forked; *leaves* lanceolate, downy; *petals* notched, crowned; *calyx* when in fruit conical, 30-streaked.

*Lychnis sylvestris angustifolia caliculis turgidis striatis*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 341, 18.

*Lychnis caliculis striatis secunda Clusii*, *Ger. em.* 470, 7.

*Silene conica*, *Lin. S. P.* 598.

*Silene conoidea*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 189.

Sandy fields; annual; July.

*Root* branched; *stem* upright, forked, downy; *leaves* velvetlike; *flowers* from the forks; *peduncles* upright, solitary; *calyx* membranaceous; *teeth* 5, straight; *petals* rose-red; *capsule* ovate, flaskshape.

6. *Silene noctiflora*. *Nightflowering catchfly*.

*Stem* forked; *leaves* lanceolate, hairy; *calyx* 10-angled, teeth as long as the tube; *petals* notched, bluntly crowned.

*Lychnis noctiflora*, *Raii Syn.* 340, 13; *Park.* 632.

*Silene noctiflora*, *Lin. S. P.* 599.

Sandy fields; annual; July.

*Stem* upright, branchy, downy; *leaves* dark green; *flowers* from the forks, peduncled, upright; *calyx* viscid; *petals* flesh-colour; *capsule* ovate.

7. *Silene latifolia*. *Broadleaved catchfly*.

*Upper leaves* heartshape, bald; *panicle* forked, bundled, many-flowered; *petals* notched, acutely crowned.

*Lychnis viscosa purpurea latifolia lævis*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 341, 17.  
*Muscipula Lobelii*, *Ger. em.* 601.  
*Silene Armeria*, *Lin. S. P.* 601.  
*Catch-fly. Limewort. Lobel's catchfly.*

Fields and old walls; annual; July and August.

*Stem* branched, viscid beneath the joints; *leaves* clasping the stem; lower leaves ovate; *panicle* leafless; *flowers* upright, rose-red; *calyx* 10-angled, teeth rounded; *capsule* elliptical, pedicelled.

8. *Silene alpina*.

*Alpine catchfly.*

*Stem* very short, branched; *leaves* linear, fringed at bottom; *peduncles* solitary, 1-flowered; *petals* slightly notched, crowned.

*Lychnis alpina minima*, *Raii Syn.* 341, 16.  
*Caryophyllus pumilio alpinus*, *Ger. em.* 593.  
*Silene acaulis*, *Lin. S. P.* 603.  
*Cucubalus acaulis*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 187.  
*Moss campion. Grass-leaved campion.*

Alpine rocks; perennial; June and July.

*Roots* tufted; *stems* trailing; *leaves* crowded, keeled, linear; *peduncles* terminal, angular; *flowers* upright, rose-red; *calyx* 5-ribbed; *capsule* cylindrical.

V. 400. LYCHNIS. Theophrastus.

*Lychnis.*

*Calyx* tubular, 5-toothed; *petals* 5, clawed; *stamens* 10; *styles* 5; *capsules* 1-celled, or apparently 5-celled.

a. *Viscaria.* *Calyx-teeth* short; *petals* not cut; *capsule* apparently 5-celled.

1. *Lychnis angustifolia*.

*Narrowleaved lychnis.*

*Stem* jointed, viscous; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, blunt; *calyx* wrinkled; *petal-claws* margined, membranaceous, fringed.

*Lychnis sylvestris viscosa rubra angustifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 340, 14; *Park.* 636.

*Muscipula angustifolia*, *Ger. em.* 601, 3.  
*Lychnis Viscaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 625.  
*Red German catchfly.*

Fissures of rocks; perennial; May and June.

*Roots* tufted; *stems* angular; *leaves* keeled, bald; *panicle* rather spiked; *flowers* crowded, rose-red, rarely white; *calyx* hairy, membranaceous; *capsule* ovate.

b. *Calyx-teeth short ; petals cut ; capsule 1-celled.*

2. *Lychnis alpina*.

*Alpine lychnis.*

*Herb bald ; flowers densely corymbose ; calyx smooth ; petals notched ; claws not margined, bald.*

*Lychnis alpina*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Mountains ; perennial ; July.*

*Stems in tufts, upright ; leaves acute ; flowers nearly sessile ; petals rose-red, very slightly crowned.*

3. *Lychnis plumaria*.

*Feathery lychnis.*

*Flowers loosely paniced ; petals 4-cut, crowned ; capsule roundish.*

*Lychnis plumaria sylvestris simplex*, *Raii Syn.* 338, 4 ; *Park. Par.* 253.

*Armerius pratenis mas et fœmina*, *Ger. em.* 600, 1 and 2.

*Lychnis Flos cuculi*, *Lin. S. P.* 625.

*Meadow pink. Wild Williams. Cuckow flower. Ragged Robin. Crow flowers. Marsh gilliflowers. Cuckow gilliflower.*

*Damp fields ; perennial ; July.*

*Root fibrous ; stem upright, angular ; leaves lanceolate ; panicle leafy ; calyx cylindrical, ribbed ; petals flaccid, rose-red, white, often becomes doubled.*

4. *Lychnis vespertina*.

*Evening lychnis.*

*Herb rather villous ; stem kneed, upright ; leaves lanceolate ; petals reverse heartshape, crowned.*

*Lychnis sylvestris albo flore*, *Raii Syn.* 339, 8 ; *Ger. em.* 468, 1 ‡ ; *Park.* 630.

*Lychnis dioica β*, *Lin. S. P.* 626.

*Lychnis vespertina*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 146.

*Lychnis dioica*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4366.

*Wild white campion. White batchelors buttons when double.*

*Fields and hedges ; perennial ; May to September.*

*Root fusiform ; stem firm, tall ; flowers white, odoriferous at night, unisexual rarely hermaphrodite ; calyx of the males elliptical, clubshape, 10-ribbed, veins 0 ; of the females ovate with intercostal veins ; capsule conical, larger than that of *L. diurna*.*

5. *Lychnis diurna*.

*Day lychnis.*

*Herb hirsute ; stem kneed, weak ; leaves ovate ; petals reverse-heartshape, crowned.*

*Lychnis sylvestris rubello flore*, *Raii Syn.* 339, 9 ; *Ger. em.* 469, 1.

*Lychnis sylvestris, flore rubro*, *Park.* 631.

*Lychnis dioica α*, *Lin. S. P.* 626.

*Lychnis diurna*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 146.

*Lychnis sylvestris*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4367.

*Wild red campion. Red batchelors buttons when double.*

Damp woods and hedges; perennial; May to September.

Root fusiform; leaves soft, pale; flowers rose-red, inodorous; mostly unisexual; calyx in both sexes 10-ribbed, without intermediate veins; capsule conical, smaller than that of *L. vespertina*.

c. *Githago*. *Petals not cut; calyx-teeth as long as the petals.*

6. *Lychnis segetum*. *Corn lychnis.*

*Herb* hirsute; *calyx-teeth* twice as long as the corolla.

*Lychnis segetum major*, *Rati Syn.* 338, 5.

*Pseudo melanthium*, *Ger. em.* 1087.

*Lychnoides segetum sive Nigellastrum*, *Park.* 632.

*Agrostema Githago*, *Lin. S. P.* 627.

*Lychnis Githago*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 392.

*Githago segetum*, *Des Fontaines Atl.* 1, 363.

*Cockle. Corn cockle. Wild nigella.*

*Stem* branched, hairs upright, pressed to the stem; *leaves* linear, lanceolate; *flowers* terminal, purple; *calyx* 10-ribbed.

B. ALSINÆ. *Calyx* 4 or 5-sepaled; *stamens* 3 to 10.

VI. 401. BUFFONIA. Linnæus. *Buffon.*

*Calyx* 4-sepaled; *petals* 4; *styles* 2; *capsule* compressed, 1-celled, 2-valved, 2-seeded.

*Buffonia annua.* *Annual Buffon.*

*Stem* weak, panicled; *flowers* terminal and lateral; *calyx* streaked.

*Alsine polygonoides tenuifolia*, *flosculis ad longitudinem caulis velut in spicam dispositis nostra*, *Rati Syn.* 346.

*Buffonia tenuifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 179.

*Buffonia annua*, *Lamarck Illustr.* 349.

Sea-shore; annual; July. A doubtful native.

*Stems* many; *leaves* awlshape, pressed to the stem, connate at the base; *flowers* peduncled, white.

VII. 402. ELATINE. Dioscorides. *Water-wort.*

*Calyx* 3 or 4-sepaled; *petals* 3 or 4, sessile; *stamens* 6 or 8; *ovary* orbicular, depressed; *styles* 3 or 4; *capsule* 3 or 4-celled, 4-valved, many-seeded.

*Elatine serpyllifolia.* *Thyme-leaved waterwort.*

*Stem* rooting, much branchy; *leaves* opposite; *flowers* alternate.

*Elatine Hydropiper*, *Lin. S. P.* 327.

Edges of lakes on sand; annual; August.

*Herb* bald; *stem* 2 in. high; *flowers* axillary, peduncled, single; *seeds* bent, streaked.



VIII. 403. SAGINA. Linnæus. Pearlwort.

*Calyx* 4-sepaled; *petals* 4, very small; *stamens* 4; *styles* 4; *capsule* 1-celled, 4-valved, many-seeded.

1. *Sagina procumbens*. Procumbent pearlwort.

*Stem* trailing, bald; *leaves* linear, pointed; *petals* very short, not cut.

*Alsinella muscosa* flore repens, *Raii Syn.* 345, 2.

*Caryophyllus minimus muscosus* noster, *Park.* 1340.

*Sagina procumbens*, *Lin. S. P.* 185.

*Sea wort.* Chickweed breakstone.

Sand and old walls; perennial; May to August.

*Stems* many, rooting; *leaves* bald, connate; root-leaves in tufts; *peduncles* single, longer than the leaves; *flowers* yellowish; *calyx* spreading, blunt.

2. *Sagina maritima*. Sea pearlwort.

*Stem* rather upright, divaricating, bald; *leaves* blunt, not armed; *petals* very small.

*Sagina maritima*, *Engl. Bot.* 2195.

Alpine and marine rocks; annual; April and May.

*Stem* purplish; *leaves* membranaceous at bottom.

3. *Sagina apetala*. Bloomless pearlwort.

*Stem* nearly upright, downy; *leaves* awned, hairy; *petals* very minute.

*Alsinella* q. *Saxifraga Anglica alsine folio annua* Plot. *Raii Syn.* 345, 3.

*Sagina apetala*, *Lin. Mant.* 2, 519.

*Annual pearlwort.*

Sandy places and walls; annual; May and June.

*Stems* many, downy, not rooting; *peduncles* long, hairy; *petals* white, or 0; *seeds* girt with a black line.

IX. 404. SPERGULA. Dodonæus. Spurry.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *petals* 5, not nicked; *stamens* 5 or 10; *styles* 5; *capsule* 1-celled, 5-valved.

a. *Leaves* opposite; *stipules* 0.

1. *Spergula subulata*. Awlshape spurry.

*Herb* rather hairy, hairs glandular; *leaves* nearly facing one way, linear awlshape, fringed, slightly awned; *peduncles* very long, solitary; *petals* the length of the calyx.

*Alsinella* q. *Saxifraga graminea* pusilla foliis brevioribus, crassioribus et succulentioribus, *Rati Syn.* 345, 4.

*Sagina procumbens* β, *Lin. S. P.* 185.

*Spergula subulata*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 436.

*Spergula laricina*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 203.

*Spergula saginoides*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

Sandy heaths; perennial; July and August.

*Stem* trailing at bottom, afterwards erect; *leaves* connate; *peduncles* hairy; *flowers* drooping, white; *sepals* ovate, blunt, viscid; *stamens* 5 or 10; *capsule* 5-valved; *seeds* with a black line round them.

2. *Spergula saginoides.*

*Pearl-wort spurry.*

*Herb* bald; *leaves* linear, awlshape, smooth, pointed; *peduncles* solitary, very long, bald; *petals* shorter than the calyx.

*Spergula saginoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 631.

*Sagina procumbens* 2, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 278.

Alpine rocks; perennial; June.

*Stem* decumbent, upright at the tip; *peduncles* mostly terminal; *flowers* drooping; *sepals* ovate, blunt; *petals* roundish, blunt; *stamens* 10; *seeds* not edged.

3. *Spergula nodosa.*

*Knotty spurry.*

*Leaves* awlshape, smooth, rather blunt; lower leaves widely sheathing; upper leaves bundled, axillary; *stem* mostly simple, few-flowered; *petals* twice as long as the calyx.

*Spergula* q. *Alsine palustris* foliis tenuissimis, sive *Saxifraga palustris alsinefolia*, *Ger. em.* 567, 6; *Rati Syn.* 350, 5.

*Saxifraga palustris* Anglica, *Park.* 427.

*Alsine nodosa* Germanica, *Park.* 764.

*Spergula nodosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 630

Moist sandy places; perennial; July to August.

*Stem* tufted, spreading, 9 in. high.

b. *Leaves in whirls, stipuled at bottom.*

4. *Spergula arvensis.*

*Field spurry.*

*Leaves* in whirls; *fruit-bearing peduncle* bent back; *seed* kidneyshape, angular, not edged.

*Spergula* q. *Alsine* *Spergula dicta* major C. Bauhini, *Rati Syn.* 351, 7.

*Saginæ* *Spergula*, *Ger. em.* 1125.

*Saginæ* *Spergula* major, *Park.* 562.

*Spergula arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 630.

Sandy fields, also cultivated; annual; July and August.

*Stem* upright, spreading, paniced at top; *panicle* many-flowered; *peduncles* downy, 1-flowered; *sepals* ovate, blunt,

margined; *stamens* 5 or 4; *seeds* kidneyshape, tubercular, rough.—Herb nutritive to cattle, and causes them to give much milk; seeds used to feed poultry, and to make bread.

5. *Spargula pentandra*. Five-stamened spurry.

*Leaves* in whirls; *flowers* 5-stamened; *seeds* flat, margined.

*Spargula annua* semine foliaceo nigro, circulo membranaceo albo cincto, *Raii Syn.* 351, 8.

*Spargula pentandra*, *Lin. S. P.* 630.

Sandy fields; annual; June.

*Leaves* very fleshy; *calyx-margin* scarcely scarious; *seeds* smooth, margin white.

X. 405. CHERLERIA. Haller. Cherler.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *petals* 5, very small, nicked; *stamens* 10; *styles* 3; *capsule* 3-valved, 3-celled; cells 2-seeded.

*Cherleria sedoides*. Sedumlike cherler.

*Stems* tufted; *leaves* 3-sided, awlshape, 3-ribbed; *peduncle* single, axillary, 1-flowered.

*Sedum montanum* perpusillum luteolis floribus, *Park.* 737.

*Cherleria sedoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 608.

Mossy cyphel.

Alpine rocks; perennial; July.

*Root* woody, branched; *leaves* close, blunt; *peduncles* 2-bracteated in the middle; *flowers* yellowish green, upright; *sepals* keeled; *seeds* angular.

XI. 406. ARENARIA. Linnæus. Sandwort.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *petals* 5, not cut; *stamens* 10; *styles* 3; *capsule* 1-celled, 3-valved.

a. *Stipularia*. *Stipules* at the base of the leaves, scarious.

1. *Arenaria rubra*. Red sandwort.

*Stem* prostrate; *leaves* linear, mucronate, longer than the internode; *seeds* compressed, angular, roughish.

*Spargula purpurea*, *Raii Syn.* 351, 9.

*Alsine spargulæ facie*, *Ger. em.* 1125, 5.

*Saginæ Spargula minima*, *Park.* 561.

*Arenaria rubra*, *Lin. S. P.* 606.

*Arenaria campestris*, *Allioni Pedem.*

Chickweed spurrey. Small red spurrey.

Sandy fields; annual; July and August.

*Stem* divaricating, bald; *leaves* flat; *stipules* torn; *panicle* terminal, downy; *flowers* bluish flesh-colour; *capsule* three-valved, as long as the calyx; *seeds* wedgeshape.

2. *Arenaria marina*. Marine sandwort.

*Stem* prostrate; *leaves* semicylindrical, fleshy, not armed, as long as the internodes; *seeds* compressed, margined, smooth.

*Spergula maritima* flore parvo cæruleo, semine vario, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 351, 11.

*Arenaria rubra* β, *Lin. S. P.* 606.

*Arenaria marina*, *Fl. Danica*, 740.

*Arenaria marginata*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4434.

*Arenaria rubra media*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 193.

*Red samphire.*

Sea-coasts; annual; June and July.

*Stem* very smooth; *leaves* fleshy, bald; *stipules* torn; *flowers* large, pale flesh-red or purple; *capsule* longer than the calyx; *seed* flat, slightly margined.—Succulent.

β. *media*. *Seeds* margined; margin membranaceous, streaked.

*Spergula* q. *Alsine spergulæ facie media* C. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 351, 10.

*Arenaria media*, *Lin. S. P.* 606.

*Arenaria rubra* γ, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 193.

b. *Leaves awlshape*; *stipules* 0.

3. *Arenaria tenuifolia*. Fine-leaved sandwort.

*Leaves* awlshape, acute; *stem* much branched, forked, paniced; *sepals* longer than the petals, awlshape, streaked; *petals* lanceolate; *capsules* upright.

*Spergula* q. *Alsine tenuifolia* Joh. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 350, 3.

*Arenaria tenuifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 607.

Sandy barren fields; annual; June.

*Herb* bald or hairy; *stem* upright; *leaves* bristlelike, 3-ribbed; lower leaves connate, dilated; *peduncles* upright; *flowers* small, white; *sepals* margined; *petals* blunt; *seeds* compressed.

4. *Arenaria verna*. Spring sandwort.

*Stems* many, tufted, long, paniced; *leaves* awlshape, rather blunt, ribbed; *sepals* 3-ribbed, ribs remote, equal; *petals* reverse ovate, longer than the sepals.

*Spergula* q. *Alsine pusilla pulchro flore, folio tenuissimo nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 350, 4.

*Arenaria verna*, *Lin. Mant.* 72.

*Arenaria saxatilis*, *Hudson Fl. Angl. ed. 1*, 168.

Mountains; perennial; May to August.

*Stems* much branched, downy; *leaves* wide at bottom, connate, mostly bald; *sepals* ovate, acute, shorter than the petals.

*β. laricifolia.* Sepales linear, pointed, shorter than the petals.

*Arenaria laricifolia*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 521.

*γ. juniperina.* Sepales ovate, rather bald; nearly as long as the petals.

*Arenaria juniperina*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 521.

5. *Arenaria fastigiata.* Even-topped sandwort.

Stem upright, stiff, corymbose; leaves awlshape; calyx-side-ribs dilated; petals very short.

*Arenaria fastigata*, *Engl. Bot.* 25, 1744.

Mountains; annual; June.

Flowers small; seeds elegantly toothed.

## XII. 407. ALSINELLA. Dillenius. *Alsinelle.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled, spreading; *petals* 5, not nicked; *stamens* 10; *styles* 3; *capsule* ovate, 1-celled; 6-toothed at the tip.—*Leaves* ovate; *stipules* 0.

1. *Alsinella serpyllifolia.* Thyme-leaved alsinelle.

Leaves nearly sessile, ovate, scabrous; sepales longer than the petals, hairy; outer sepales 5-ribbed, inner 3-ribbed.

*Spergula q. Alsine minor multicaulis* C. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 349, 1.

*Alsine petræa*, *Ger. em.* 612, 6.

*Arenaria serpyllifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 606.

Dry sandy places and walls; annual; June and July.

Stems many, ascending, stiff, forked; leaves small, ribbed; peduncles upright; flowers white, small; seeds wrinkled.

2. *Alsinella trinervis.* Three-ribbed alsinelle.

Leaves ovate, acute, petioled, fringed, 3 or 5-ribbed; stem slender, branched; sepales slightly 3-ribbed; keel rough.

*Spergula q. Alsine plantaginis folio* Joh. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 349, 2.

*Arenaria trinervis*, *Lin. S. P.* 605.

Plantain-leaved chickweed.

Damp woods and hedges; annual; May and June.

Stem weak, ascending, hairy; peduncles from the forks of the stem, 1-flowered, bending down after flowering; petals reverse ovate, as long as the calyx; seeds smooth.

3. *Alsinella ciliata.* Fringed alsinelle.

Stem prostrate, branched; leaves slightly petioled, oblong, ovate, spatulate, fringed at the base; flowers terminal, solitary; sepales lanceolate, mostly 7-ribbed, smaller than the petals.

*Arenatia ciliata*, *Wulf in Jacquin. Coll.* 1, 245.

Mountains; perennial; July and August.

*Leaves* tubercular, rough; *peduncles* downy, hairs bent backwards; *flowers* large.

XIII. 408. HOLOSTEUM. Dioscorides. *Holosteum.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *petals* variously cut; *stamens* 3 or 5; *styles* 3; *capsules* 1-celled, 6-toothed.

*Holosteum umbellatum.* *Umbelled holosteum.*

*Leaves* ovate, acute; *flowers* umbelled, terminal: *petals* toothed.

*Caryophyllus Holostius arvensis*, *Ger. em.* 595, 16.

*Holosteum umbellatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 130.

*Cerastium umbellatum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 201.

*Broad-leaved wild pink.* *Umbelliferous chickweed.*

Old walls; annual; April.

*Stem* branchy at bottom, small, viscid at the top; *umbells* simple; *peduncles* bracteated, becoming divaricated; *flowers* white or reddish.

XIV. 409. STELLARIA. Brunfel. *Chickweed.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *petals* 2-cut; *stamens* 3 to 10; *styles* 3; *capsules* 1-celled, 5 or 6-toothed.

a. *Alsinae.* *Petals* deeply 2-parted; *stamens* 5 or 10; *leaves* ovate; *capsule-mouth* 5 or 6-toothed.

1. *Stellaria media.* *Middle-size chickweed.*

*Herb* bald; *leaves* ovate, petioled; *stem* procumbent, with alternate lateral lines of hairs.

*Alsine vulgaris seu Morsus gallinae*, *Raii Syn.* 347, 6.

*Alsine media seu minor*, *Ger. em.* 611, 2.

*Alsine media*, *Lin. S. P.* 389.

*Stellaria media*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 418.

*Chickweed.*

Damp places and gardens; annual; April to September.

*Plant* very various in size; *stem* prostrate, brittle; *leaves* bald; *petioles* fringed; *peduncles* axillary and terminal, solitary, 1-flowered; *calyx* hairy; *petals* white, deeply 2-cut, shorter than the calyx; *capsule* 6-toothed.—Young shoots boiled make an excellent spinage-herb; plant used as greens for small birds.

2. *Stellaria aquatica.* Water chickweed.

Plant hairy; leaves heartshape; upper leaves sessile; peduncles lateral, solitary, when fruitbearing turned back; capsule ovate, 5-toothed; styles 5.

Alsine major repens perennis, *Raii Syn.* 347, 4.

Alsine major, *Ger. em.* 611; *Park.* 759, 2.

*Cerastium aquaticum*, *Lin. S. P.* 529.

Watery places; perennial; July.

Root creeping; stem weak, branched; petals white, deeply 2-parted, as long as the sepals; styles 5.

3. *Stellaria nemorum.* Wood chickweed.

Herb rather hairy; stem hollow; lower leaves heartshape, petioled; upper ovate, sessile; panicle forked; peduncles becoming reflected; styles 3; capsule ovate, 6-toothed.

*Alsine montana folio smilacis instar, flore laciniato*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 347, 5.

*Stellaria nemorum*, *Lin. S. P.* 603.

Damp woods; perennial; May and June.

Root creeping; stem weak; leaves pale green; panicle many-flowered, leafy; calyx hairy at the base; sepals scarious, margined.

b. *Stellariæ veræ.* Petals reverse heartshape; stamens 10; stem 4-sided; leaves linear, lanceolate, stiff; capsule six-toothed, teeth deeply cut; styles 3.

4. *Stellaria glauca.* Sea-green chickweed.

Stem rather upright, weak; leaves linear, lanceolate, glaucous, edge smooth; floral leaves scarious; peduncles upright; sepals 3-ribbed; petals twice as long as the calyx.

*Alsine q. Caryophyllus holosteus arvensis medius*, *Raii Syn.* 347, 3.

*Stellaria glauca*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 420.

*Stellaria media*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 141.

*Stellaria palustris*, *Retz. Fl. Scand.* 2, 548.

*Stellaria graminea*  $\beta$ , *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 190.

Damp fields and hedges; perennial; June and July.

Stem smooth; peduncles axillary and terminal.

5. *Stellaria graminea.* Grassy chickweed.

Stem rather upright, weak; leaves linear, lanceolate, edge smooth; panicles divaricating, terminal; sepals 3-ribbed; petals as long as the calyx.

*Alsine q. Caryophyllus holosteus arvensis glaber, flore minore C. Bauhini*, *Raii Syn.* 346, 2.

*Stellaria graminea*, *Lin. S. P.* 604.

Lesser stitchwort.

Sandy pastures; perennial; May.

*Stem, leaves, and peduncles* smooth; *sepals* membranaceous, white; *ribs* green.

6. *Stellaria holostea*. All-bone chickweed.

*Stem* upright, stiff; *leaves* lanceolate; edge rough, finely serrated; *sepals* ribless; *petals* 3 times as long as the calyx.

Alsine q. *Caryophyllus holosteus arvensis glaber, flore majore* C. Bauhin, *Raii Syn.* 346, 1.

*Gramen leucanthemum, Ger. em.* 47; *Park.* 1325.

*Stellaria holostea, Lin. S. P.* 603.

*Stitchwort. Great stitchwort.*

Dry woods and coppices; perennial; May.

*Root* creeping; *stem* diffuse, rough; *leaves* acute; *panicle* forked, leafy; *peduncles* upright; *capsule* globular.

7. *Stellaria scapigera*. Stalkbearing chickweed.

*Stems* in tufts; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, crowded; edge rough; *peduncles* longer than the stem; *sepals* 3-ribbed; *petals* as long as the calyx.

*Stellaria scapigera, Willdenow S. P.* 2, 716.

Rivulets; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* very short, stiff; *leaves* acute, ribbed; *peduncles* many, 4-sided, simple.

c. *Cerastium*. *Petals* 4 or 5, 2-cut; *stamens* 4 to 10; *capsule-mouth* 10-toothed; *leaves* nearly ovate, hairy.

8. *Stellaria cerastoides*. Mouse-ear chickweed.

*Stem* hairy, tufted, spreading; *leaves* elliptical, oblong, blunt; *peduncles* in pairs or threes, 1-flowered; *calyx* downy; *sepals* 1-ribbed; *petals* twice as long as the calyx.

*Stellaria cerastoides, Lin. S. P.* 604.

Alpine places; perennial; July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* branched at bottom, with a single line of hairs; *leaves* bald, bent back; *peduncles* downy, upright; *sepals* blunt, half the length of the petals; *styles* 3, 4, or 5; *capsules* oblong, 6, 8, or 10-toothed.

9. *Stellaria vulgaris*. Common chickweed.

*Plant* hairy, viscid; *stems* in tufts; *leaves* ovate; *flowers* in bundles; *peduncles* very short; *petals* as long as the calyx; *capsules* oblong.

*Myosotis* q. *Alsine hirsuta myosotis latifolia præcocior, Raii Syn.* 348, 3.

*Cerastium vulgatum, Lin. S. P.* 627.

*Cerastium viscosum, Hudson Fl. Angl.* 200.



Fields and walls; annual; April and May.

Herb light green; stem ascending, forked; leaves broad, blunt; peduncles upright; sepals acute; capsule cylindrical, curved, twice as long as the calyx.

10. *Stellaria viscosa*.

Viscous chickweed.

Herb hairy, viscous, diffused; leaves lanceolate, oblong; flowers paniced, shorter than the peduncles; petals the same length as the calyx; capsule oblong.

Myosotis q. Alsine hirsuta myosotis Lobelii, Rati Syn. 349, 4.

Cerastium viscosum, Lin. S. P. 627.

Cerastium vulgatum, Hudson Fl. Angl. 200.

Fields and walls; perennial; May to September.

Herb dark green; stems ascending; leaves rather blunt; peduncles viscid, twice as long as the flower; sepals all margined; capsules cylindrical, curved, twice as long as the calyx.

11. *Stellaria semidecandrum*. Half-ten-stamened chickweed.

Stems tufted, hairy, viscid above; leaves upright, ovate, oblong; flowers conglomerated, 5-stamened; petals notched, shorter than the calyx; capsules cylindrical.

Myosotis q. Cerastium hirsutum minus, parvo flore Dillenii, Dillen in Rati Syn. 348, 2.

Cerastium semidecandrum, Lin. S. P. 627.

Sandy places and walls; annual; March and April.

Stem upright; lower leaves rather bald; peduncles longer than the calyx; sepals margined; stamens 5, rarely 10; capsules twice as long as the calyx.

12. *Stellaria pumila*.

Dwarf chickweed.

Stems in tufts, hairy, viscid at top; leaves upright, ovate, oblong; flowers conglomerate, 5-stamened; petals as long as the calyx; capsules twice as long, cylindrical.

Cerastium pumilum, Curtis Fl. Lond.

Cerastium semidecandrum  $\beta$ , Smith Fl. Brit. 497.

Dry pastures; annual; February and March.

Flowers more conspicuous; petals larger and deeper cleft; capsule longer than in S. semidecandrum.

13. *Stellaria tetrandrum*.

Four-stamened chickweed.

Stems diffused, hairy, rather viscid; leaves elliptical or ovate; peduncles 3 times as long as the calyx; flowers conglomerate, 4 or 5-stamened; petals 2-cut, shorter than the calyx; capsule cylindrical, rather longer than the calyx.

*Cerastium tetrandrum*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Sagina cerastoides*, *Smith in Tr. Lin. Soc.* 2, 343.

Sandy sea-shores and walls; annual; May and June.

*Herb* light green; *stem* slightly paniced, forked; *calyx* 4-sepaled; 2 inner sepales narrower, margined; *petals* 4, reverse heartshape; *stamens* 4: in cultivated plants, calyx often 5-sepaled; petals and stamens 5.

14. *Stellaria latifolia*. *Broad-leaved chickweed.*

*Stems* tufted, rough; *leaves* elliptical; *peduncles* terminal, simple, mostly solitary; *petals* longer than the calyx; *capsules* ovate, turgid.

*Myosotis* q. *Alsine myosotis languinosa alpina grandiflora*, *Raii Syn.* 349, 6.

*Cerastium latifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 629.

*Cerastium tomentosum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl. ed.* 1, 176.

Alpine hills; perennial; June.

*Stem* ascending, densely leaved; *leaves* elliptical, hairy; hairs short, stiff, jointed; *peduncles* downy, terminal, solitary, nearly as long as the stem: *bractæ* 0; *sepales* margined; *petals* half as long again as the calyx.

15. *Stellaria alpina*. *Alpine chickweed.*

*Leaves* elliptical, naked or hairy; *panicle* forked, few-flowered, bracteated; *capsule* oblong, bent.

*Myosotis* q. *Alsine myosotis facie, lychnis alpina flore amplo niveo*, *repens* D. Lhwyd, *Raii Syn.* 349, 5.

*Cerastium alpinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 628.

*Cerastium latifolium*, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.* 242.

Rills among alpine rocks; perennial; June and July.

*Root* creeping; *stem* upright, simple; *leaves* bald, or with soft hairs; *peduncles* 3 or 4 together, 1-flowered; *bractæ* opposite, lanceolate; *petals* reverse-heartshape; *capsules* cylindrical, awned, longer than the calyx.

16. *Stellaria arvensis*. *Field chickweed.*

*Stems* in tufts; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, downy, blunt, fringed at bottom; *petals* twice as long as the calyx; *capsule* oblong, straight.

*Myosotis* q. *Caryophyllus arvensis hirsutus flore majore*, C. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 348, 1.

*Caryophyllus Holostius*, *Ger. em.* 595, 15.

*Cerastium arvense*, *Lin. S. P.* 628.

Chalky and gravelly fields; perennial; May to August.

*Root* creeping; *stem* downy; *panicle* forked, few-flowered; *sepales* ovate, blunt, margined; *petals* large, white, reverse-heartshape.

XV. 410. MCENCHIA. Ehrhart. *Mœench.*

*Calyx* 4-sepaled; sepales connivent, lanceolate, acute, margined; *petals* shorter than the calyx, not cut, pointed; *stamens* 4; *stigmata* 4, sessile, villous; *capsule* 1-celled, opening in 8 teeth at the tip; *seeds* kidneyshape, rough.

*Mœenchia glauca.* *Glaucous mœench.*

*Herb* glaucous; *leaves* lanceolate, acute; *peduncles* solitary, long, 1-flowered.

*Alsinella foliis caryophylleis, Raii Syn.* 344, 1.

*Sagina erecta, Lin. S. P.* 185.

*Mœenchia quaternella, Ehrhart Beitr.* 2, 177.

*Alsinella erecta, Mœench Method.* 222.

*Mœenchia glauca, Persoon Syn.* 153.

*Least stitchwort. Upright pearlwort.*

Gravelly pastures; annual; September and October.

*Root* small; *stems* few, upright, stiff, or many, trailing; *peduncles* 1 or 2, very long; *petals* white, not so long as the calyx; *capsules* cylindrical.

Fam. VIII. 73. CISTINEÆ. De Candolle. *Cisti*, Jussieu.  
*Cisteæ*, Lamarck.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled, persisting; *petals* 5, hypogynous, equal, caducous, expanded; *stamens* many, indefinite, hypogynous; *ovary* 1, free; *style* 1; *capsule* many-seeded, 1 to 10-celled, 3 or many-valved; *seeds* affixed to the middle of the valves, or bottom of the cells; perisperm fleshy; corculum bent or spiral.—*Stem* shrubby or undershrubby; *leaves* mostly opposite, stipuled.

410. HELIANTHEMUM. Val. Cordus. *Dwarf-cistus.*

*Calyx* unequal, 2 outer sepales smallest; *capsule* 1-celled, 3-valved; *seeds* adnate to the middle of the valves; corculum bent.—*Flowers* mostly yellow.

a. *Flowers yellow; leaves not stipuled at the base.*

1. *Helianth. marifolium.* *Marum-leaved dwarf-cistus.*

*Stem* rather shrubby, procumbent; *leaves* opposite, ovate or oblong, flat; beneath white, tomentose; *flowers* racemose.

*Helianthemum alpinum folio pilosellæ minoris Fuchsii, Raii Syn.* 342, 3.

*Cistus marifolius, Lin. S. P.* 741.

*Cistus hirsutus, Hudson Fl. Angl.* 232.

*Cistus Anglicus, Lin. Mant.* 245.

*Cistus canus, Jacquin Austr.* 277.

Alpine rocks; shrubby; May and June.

*Leaves* petioled, green above; *flowers* small; *calyx* villous; *petals* 4 or 5, not cut; *ovary* bald; *style* kneed.

2. *Helianthemum guttatum*. Spotted dwarf-cistus.

*Stem* herbaceous, upright; *leaves* opposite, oblong, three-ribbed, hairy; *radical leaves* ovate; *racemes* without bracteæ.

*Cistus flore pallido, punicante macula insignito, Raii Syn.* 342, 1.

*Cistus annuus flore maculato, Ger. em.* 1281, 19.

*Cistus annuus flore guttato, Park.* 661.

*Cistus guttatus, Lin. S. P.* 741.

Sandy pastures; annual; June and July.

*Stem* 9 inches high, 4-sided; *racemes* terminal, 1-rowed; *calyx* glandular; *petals* with a reddish spot at the base; *stigma* sessile.

b. *Flowers* yellow; *leaves* stipuled at the base.

3. *Helianthemum ledifolium*. Ledum-leaved dwarf-cistus.

*Stem* herbaceous, upright, rather bald; *flowers* lateral, alternate; *peduncles* upright, shorter than the calyx.

*Cistus annuus, Ger. em.* 1280, 17.

*Cistus annuus longifolius Lobelii, Ger. em.* 1280, 18.

*Cistus ledifolius, Lin. S. P.* 742.

*Cistus salicifolius, Hudson Fl. Angl.* 233.

Sandy pastures; annual; June and July.

*Stem* upright, sometimes branched at the bottom, few-flowered; *leaves* downy on both sides; *stipules* one-third of the length of the leaves; *flowers* solitary; *petals* shorter than the calyx, falling off extremely soon.

4. *Helianthemum Surreianum*. Surrey dwarf-cistus.

*Stem* rather shrubby, trailing; *leaves* ovate, oblong; beneath hairy, spotted; *stipules* and *petals* lanceolate.

*Helianthemum vulgare, petalis florum perangustis, Dillen in Raii Syn.* 341, 2.

*Cistus Surrejanus, Lin. S. P.* 743.

*Cistus Helianthemum ♂, Hudson Fl. Angl.* 283.

Chalky hills; shrubby; July and August.

*Stem* simple, hairy; hairs bent back; *leaves* petiolated, green on both sides, hairy and dotted underneath; *stipules* fringed; *racemes* many-flowered, solitary; *petals* slender, pointed.

5. *Helianthemum vulgare*. Common dwarf-cistus.

*Stem* rather shrubby, trailing; *leaves* elliptical, oblong, woolly beneath; *stipules* lanceolate; *calyx* nearly bald; *petals* roundish.

*Helianthemum vulgare*, *Raii Syn.* 341, 1; *Park.* 656; *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4495.

*Helianthemum Anglicum luteum*, *Ger. em.* 1282, 1.

*Cistus Helianthemum*, *Lin. S. P.* 744.

*Common dwarf cistus. Little sun-flower.*

Sandy and chalky pastures; shrubby; July and August.

*Stem* mostly simple; *leaves* slightly rolled back, above hairy, beneath clothlike, white; *stipules* fringed; *stamens* as long as the style, upright, bending down as soon as touched; *flowers* gold yellow.

6. *Helianthemum tomentosum.* *Clothlike dwarf-cistus.*

*Stem* shrubby, trailing; *leaves* elliptical, oblong; beneath snowy, clothlike, hairs stellate; *stipules* acute.

*Cistus tomentosus*, *Scopoli Fl. Carn.* 1, 276.

Mountains; undershrubby; July.

*Leaves* of the young shoots roundish; *hairs* of the upper surface of the leaves simple, of the under stellate; *flowers* large, gold yellow.

c. *Flowers white; leaves stipuled at the base.*

7. *Helianthemum polifolium.* *Poly-leaved dwarf-cistus.*

*Stem* rather shrubby, trailing; *leaves* oblong, revolute, beneath woolly; hairs on both surfaces stellate.

*Helianthemum* q. *Chamæcistus montanus polii folio* D. Plukenet, *Raii Syn.* 342, 4.

*Cistus polifolius*, *Lin. S. P.* 741.

*Helianthemum polifolium*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4499.

Rocks by the sea; undershrubby; June and July.

*Hairs* of the stem adpressed; *leaves* green above, white beneath; *petals* white, often crenulated.

## Fam. IX. 74. FRANKENIACEÆ. Saint Hilaire.

*Calyx* persisting, 5-parted or toothed; *petals* 5, hypogynous, clawed, alternating with the calyx-lobes; *stamens* 5 or 6; *ovary* simple; *style* 1; *stigmata* 2 or 3; *capsule* one-celled, 2 or 3-valved; *placentarium* parietal; *corculum* straight, axile; *perisperm* fleshy; *radicle* below, or near the hilum.

## 412. FRANKENIA. Linnæus.

*Sea-heath.*

*Calyx* nearly cylindrical, 5-toothed; *petal-claw* channelled, crenulated with a scale.

1. *Frankenia lævis.*

*Smooth sea-heath.*

*Flowers* solitary; *petals* rather repand, blunt; *leaves* linear, fringed at the bottom.

*Lychnis supina maritima ericæ facie*, *Raii Syn.* 338, 3.

*Polygonum serpyllifolium*, *Ger. em.* 566, 3.

*Erica supina maritima Anglica*, *Park* 1484.

Bogs on the sea-coast; perennial; July.

*Stem* forked, trailing; *leaves* in bundles, revolute; *flowers* from the forks of the stem, sessile; *petals* flesh-colour.

2. *Frankenia pulverulenta.*

*Powdery sea-heath.*

*Flowers* solitary; *petals* rather repand; *leaves* reverse ovate, retuse, flat, powdery beneath.

*Spergula q. Alsine maritima supina, foliis chamæcises* Tournefort, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 352, 13.

*Frankenia pulverulenta*, *Lin. S. P.* 474.

Sea-coasts; annual; July.

*Stem* trailing, round, pubescent; *calyx* prismatic.

Fam. X. 75. DROSERACEÆ. De Candolle. *Cappari-*  
*dearum pars*, Jussieu.

*Calyx* 5-cut; *petals* 5, withering quickly; *stamens* 5; *styles* 5; *ovary* simple, girt with the persistent calyx and corolla; *capsule* 1-celled, 3 or 5-valved; *placentarium* on the middle of the valves; *seeds* many; perisperm fleshy; corculum very small, straight at the base; radicle below; cotyledons very short.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* radical, alternate, concave, covered with glandular fringes; *flowers* on scapes, spiked; spikes when young involute.

413. DROSERA. V. Cordus.

*Sun-dew.*

*Calyx* 5-cut; *petals* 5; *stamens* 5; *styles* 5; *capsule* 3 or 5-valved.

1. *Drosera rotundifolia.*

*Round-leaved sun-dew.*

*Leaves* radical, orbicular; *petioles* hairy; *scape* racemous.

*Ros Solis folio rotundo*, *Raii Syn.* 356, 1; *Ger. em.* 1556, 1.

*Ros Solis minor*, *Park.* 1052.

*Drosera rotundifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 402.

*Youth-wort. Red rot. Moor grass. Ros Solis.*

Turf bogs; perennial; July and August.

*Leaves* very obtuse, concave, covered above with reddish hairs; *scapes* many; *flowers* upright; *sepals* blunt; *petals* reverse ovate, white; *stamens* short; *styles* 6; *stigmata*

awlshape; *capsule* 3-valved.—Plant acrid, caustic, supposed to occasion the rot in sheep, and curdles milk, juice removes warts and corns; infusion in milk takes away freckles and sunburn; distilled with wine produces a very stimulating spirit, or may be made into a tincture, spiced and sweetened; formerly much used. Leaf-hairs support globules of liquor even in the hottest weather, are very irritable, and close upon small insects that touch them, after which the leaf itself bends and holds the dead insect imprisoned.

*β. caulescens.* Plant with a stem.

*γ. perennis.* Root perennial.

*Ros solis*, q. *Rorella rotundifolia perennis* Willisel, *Raii Syn.* 356, 3.

2. *Drosera longifolia.*

*Long-leaved sun-dew.*

*Leaves* radical, reverse-ovate; *petioles* bald; *scape* racemous.

*Ros Solis folio oblongo*, *Raii Syn.* 356, 2; *Ger. em.* 1556, 2.

*Ros Solis sylvestris longifolius*, *Park.* 1052.

*Drosera longifolia*, *Lin. S. P.* 403.

*Long-leaved rosa Solis.*

Bogs; perennial; July and August.

*Leaves* oblong, blunt; *scapes* many; *styles* 6 or 9; *capsule* 3-valved.

*β. caulescens.* Plant with a stem.

*γ. perennis.* Root perennial.

*Ros Solis q. Rorella longifolia perennis* Willisel, *Raii Syn.* 356, 4.

3. *Drosera Anglica.*

*English sun-dew.*

*Leaves* radical, oblong, blunt; *petioles* bald; *scapes* racemous; *styles* 8; *capsule* 4-valved.

*Ros Solis q. Rorella longifolia maxima* Willisel, *Raii Syn.* 356, 5.

*Drosera Anglica*, *Hudsen Fl. Angl.* 135.

Bogs; perennial; July and August.

*Leaves* linear, reverse-ovate; *scapes* 12 in. high; *styles* 8; *stigmata* clubshape; *capsule* 4-valved.

Fam. XI. 76. RESEDACEÆ. De Candolle. *Cappari-*  
*dearum pars*, Jussieu.

*Calyx* 4 or 6-cut, persistent; *petals* 4 or 6, hypogynous, irregular, lobed; *stamens* 10 to 20; *ovary* nearly sessile, simple; *styles* 3 to 5, short; *stigmata* 3 to 5; *capsule* one-celled, angular, gaping at top, many-seeded; *seeds* parietal;

perisperm very thin or 0; corculum roundish, bent; cotyledons thick; radicle above.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* not cut or pinnatifid; *flowers* racemose, yellow or white, bracteate.

414. RESEDA. Pliny. *Dyers-weed.*

*Calyx* 4 or 6-cut; *petals* 4 or 6, lobed; upper petal with a nectary at the bottom; *stamens* 10 to 20, declinate.

1. *Reseda salicifolia.* *Willow-leaved dyers-weed.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, waved, not cut; *calyx* 4-cut; *stem* upright.

*Reseda* q. *Luteola*, *Raii Syn.* 366, 2.

*Luteola*, *Ger. em.* 494.

*Luteola vulgaris*, *Park.* 602.

*Reseda Luteola*, *Lin. S. P.* 643.

*Yellow weed.* *Wild weld.* *Dyers weed.*

Waysides and walls, also cultivated on poor soils; annual; June and July.

*Root* fusiform; *stem* stiff, branched; *leaves* bald; *spike* many-flowered, bracteate; *middle petal* 4-cut; side petals entire or 3-cut; nectary crenated.—Plant affords a yellow dye much used; also used to make the yellow paint, called Dutch pink: on rich soils the stem becomes hollow, and contains less colouring matter.

*β. polygalæfolia.* *Flowers* small; *capsules* slender, three-toothed.

*Reseda* q. *Luteola minima polygalæ folio* Du Bois, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 367, 2.\*

2. *Reseda lutea.* *Yellow dyers' weed.*

*Lower leaves* pinnatifid, waved; upper 3-cut; *calyx* six-parted; *capsules* oblong, triangular, truncated at the tip.

*Reseda vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 366, 1.

*Reseda Plinii*, *Ger. em.* 277, 1.

*Reseda minor*, seu *vulgaris*, *Park.* 825.

*Reseda lutea*, *Lin. S. P.* 645.

*Base rocket.* *Italian rocket.* *Wild mignonette.*

Chalky fields and hills; annual; July and August.

*Root* woody; *stems* branched; *leaf-lobes* channelled, bald; *spike* upright; *petals* 6, variously lobed; nectary jagged; *capsules* wrinkled.

*β. crispa.* *Leaves* curled.

*Reseda crispa Gallica*, *Raii Syn.* 366, 2.\*



Fam. XII. 77. POLYGALEÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; æstivation imbricate; side-lobes often largest, petaloid; *petals* 3 or 5, joined by the androphore, rarely distinct; *stamens* 8, hypogynous; *filaments* connate below into a tubular androphore; *anthers* 1-celled, inserted at the base, opening by a pore at top; *ovary* simple, two-celled; ovule solitary, pendulous; *style* 1; *stigma* often 2-lipped; *pericarp* mostly capsular, 2-celled, 2-valved; valves septiferous in the middle; *seed* pendulous; hilum strophiolate or comose; corculum axile; perisperm fleshy. — *Stem* herbaceous or shrubby, mostly bald; *leaves* simple, not cut, alternate; *stipules* 0; *flowers* spiked, terminal.

415. POLYGALA. Dioscorides.

*Milk-wort.*

*Calyx* 5-parted, coloured; 2 side-lobes largest, wing-shaped; *corolla-lower-lip* bearded beneath.

1. *Polygala vulgaris.* *Common milk-wort.*

*Leaves* linear, lanceolate, acute; *calyx-wings* ovate, 3-ribbed, as long as the corolla.

*Polygala*, *Rail Syn.* 287, \* 1; *Ger. em.* 564, 3, 4, and 5.

*Polygala minor*, *Park.* 1332.

*Polygala vulgaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 986.

*Procession flower.* *Rogation flower.* *Hedge hyssop.* *Herb women.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Roots* woody; *stem* simple, trailing; *leaves* bald; *flowers* purple, red or white.

2. *Polygala amara.* *Bitter milk-wort.*

*Leaves* blunt; upper leaves linear, lanceolate; radical reverse ovate; *calyx-wings* ovate, 3-ribbed, blunt, longer than the corolla.

*Polygala amara*, *Willd. S. P.*

Pastures and heaths; perennial; June and July.

*Root* woody; *stem* upright; *flowers* purple, flesh-colour, or white.

Fam. XIII. 78. VIOLACEÆ. De Candol. *Violæ*, Jussieu.

*Calyx* 5-parted; *petals* 5, hypogynous, unequal, one generally spurred; *stamens* 5, hypogynous; *anthers* often coalescent; *ovary* 1, free; *style* 1; *capsule* 1-celled, 3-valved, many-seeded; valves septiferous in the middle; *perisperm* thin, fleshy; corculum straight. — *Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* alternate, stipuled; *flowers* solitary, blue or yellow; autumnal flowers often apetalous.

## 416. VIOLA. Pliny.

Violet.

*Calyx* 5-parted, lower lobe produced at bottom; *petals* 5; upper largest, spurred at the base; *anthers* slightly joined together, membranaceous at the tip.

a. Viola. *Stigma* acute, bent back at the tip.1. *Viola hirta*.

Hairy violet.

*Stem* 0; *leaves* heartshape, petioled; *petioles* hairy; *calyx-lobes* blunt; *capsule* hairy.

*Viola Martia major hirsuta inodora*, Raii Syn. 365, 8.

*Viola hirta*, Lin. S. P. 1324.

*Mountain pansies*.

Woods and hedges on chalk; perennial; March, April.

*Shoots* short, horizontal, tufted; *leaves* nearly upright, serrated, hairy on both sides; *petioles* long, hairy; *hairs* short, bent down; *stipules* lanceolate; *scape* and *calyx* bald; *bractæ* awlshape; *flowers* blue, scentless.

2. *Viola odorata*.

Sweet violet.

*Stem* 0; *shoots* creeping; *leaves* heartshape, bald; *petioles* bald; *calyx-lobes* blunt.

*Viola Martia purpurea*, Raii Syn. 364, 1.

*Viola nigra sive purpurea*, Ger. em. 850, 1.

*Viola simplex Martia*, Park. Par. 282.

*Viola odorata*, Lin. S. P. 1324.

Shady places; perennial; March and April.

*Root* woody; *shoots* long, rooting, leafy; *leaves* bald above, very slightly downy beneath; *petioles* and *scape* rather bald; *flowers* purple, fragrant.—Root Æij. to Æiv. emetic and purgative; *flowers* laxative in syrup, which, when well made, is of a fine blue colour, and used as a test for acids and alkalies; *seeds* also laxative.

β. alba. *Flowers* white or reddish; side petals beardless.

*Viola Martia alba*, Raii Syn. 364, 2.

*Viola flore alba*, Ger. em. 850, 2.

*Viola simplex Martia flore albo*, Park. Par. 282.

3. *Viola palustris*.

Marsh violet.

*Stem* 0; *leaves* kidneyshape, bald on both faces, ribbed beneath; *calyx* blunt; *spur* very short; *root* creeping.

*Viola palustris rotundifolia glabra*, Raii Syn. 364, 6.

*Viola palustris*, Lin. S. P. 1324.

Moist meadows and bogs; perennial; April and May.

*Leaves* crenate; *petioles* quite bald, roundish; *scape* four-sided, bald; *flowers* pale blue, veined, inodorous; *stigma* pitchershape.

β. *rubra*. *Flowers* red, streaked.

*Viola rubra striata* Eboracensis, *Raii Syn.* 365, 7; *Park.* 755.

4. *Viola canina*.

*Dog violet.*

*Stem* at full growth ascending, nearly 3-sided; *leaves* oblong, heartshape, acute; *stipules* long, toothed, fringed; *calyx* acute.

*Viola Martia inodora sylvestris*, *Raii Syn.* 364, 3.

*Viola canina flore albo*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 364, 3.

*Viola canina sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 851, 6.

*Viola sylvestris*, *Park.* 755.

*Viola canina*, *Lin. S. P.* 1344.

*Woods* and *hedges*; *perennial*; *April* to *June*.

*Root* woody; *stem* when young 0, afterwards long; *leaves* nearly bald; *petioles* slightly winged above, bald; *stipulæ* fringed; *peduncles* 4-sided, upright; *flowers* blue or white, streaked, inodorous; *stigma* globular.

β. *pumila*. *Plant* small; *spur* yellowish.

*Viola canina vulgari omnibus partibus multo minorem; floris calcari luteolo*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 364, 5.

γ. *alpina*. *Leaves* round.

*Viola Martia alpina folio tenello circinato*, *Raii Syn.* 366, 12.

δ. *lactea*. *Stem* round; *leaves* ovate, lanceolate, running at the base into the petiole; *stipulæ* glandular.

*Viola lactea*, *Engl. Bot.* 445.

*Cream-coloured violet.*

b. *Jacea*. *Stigma* upright, funnel-shape.

5. *Viola tricolor*.

*Threecoloured violet.*

*Herb* bald; *stem* angular, branched, diffuse; *stipules* pinatifid; *petals* twice as long as the calyx.

*Viola tricolor*, *Raii Syn.* 365, 9; *Ger. em.* 854, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 1326.

*Viola tricolor major et vulgaris*, *Park.* 756.

*Hearts-ease. Pansie, i. e. Panacea. Love in idleness. Cull me to you. Kiss me ere I rise.* All from a fancied resemblance in the throat of the flower. *Herb trinity. Three faces under one hood, from the colours.*

*Fields*; *annual*; *May* to *September*.

*Stem* leafed, downy; *branches* upright; *leaves* alternate, petioled, rarely slightly downy on the edges; *flowers* axillary, single, inodorous; *peduncles* very long; *petals* purple and yellow, reverse heartshape.

6. *Viola arvensis*.

Corn violet.

*Plant* bald; *stem* angular; branchy, diffused; *petals* scarcely as long as the calyx; *stipules* pinnatifid at the bottom.

*Viola bicolor arvensis*, *Raii Syn.* 366, 11.

*Viola tricolor petraea*, *Ger. em.* 854, 4.

*Viola arvensis*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 84.

Corn-fields; annual; May and August.

*Stem* slightly pubescent; *lower leaves* round, heartshape; upper leaves ovate, oblong, crenated; *peduncles* long; *flowers* white and yellow.

7. *Viola lutea*.

Yellow violet.

*Stem* 3-sided, simple, upright; *leaves* ovate, oblong, crenated, fringed; *stipules* palmately cut, fringed.

*Viola montana lutea grandiflora nostras*, *Raii Syn.* 365, 10.

*Viola lutea*, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 263.

*Viola grandiflora*, *Hudson Fl. Angl. ed.* 2, 380.

Great yellow pansy.

Mountainous pastures; perennial; May to September.

*Stem* weak at bottom; *stipule-lobes* divaricating; outer lobes smallest; *petals* longer than the calyx, yellow, streaked with black at the bottom, sometimes blue.

Fam. XIV. 79. PARNASSIÆ. *Capparidibus affines*, Juss.

*Calyx* 5-parted, persisting; *petals* 5, hypogynous, regular, alternating with the sepals; nectariferous scales 1 or 2, fringed, glandular, at the base of each petal; *stamens* 5, hypogynous, alternating with the petals; *anthers* 2-celled: *ovary* 1, sessile; free; *styles* 0; *stigmata* 2 or 4, persisting; *capsule* 4-valved, 1-celled, or apparently 4-celled; partitions on the middle of the valves; *seeds* ascending, margined; perisperm 0; corculum straight; cotyledon small; radicle below.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* radical, heartshape, ribless, bald, not in the least cut; *scape* 4-flowered at the tip; *bractea* 1, leaflike in the middle of the scape.

## 417. PARNASSIA: Tournefort.

Grass-of-Parnassus.

*Calyx* 5-parted; *petals* 5 or 6; scale 1, at the base of each of the petals; *stamens* 5; *capsule* 4-sided, 1-celled.

*Parnassia palustris*.

Marsh grass-of-Parnassus.

*Root-leaves* heartshape; *nectariferous scales* many-bristled.

*Parnassia vulgaris et palustris*, *Raii Syn.* 355.

*Gramen Parnassi minus*, *Ger. em.* 840.

*Gramen Parnassi vulgare*, *Park.* 429.

*Parnassia vulgaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 391.

Spongy bogs; perennial; September and October.

Root fibrous; *petals* heartshape, with pellucid veins; scales short; *stamens* at first incumbent upon the pistill, then upright; *anthers* heartshape, yellow.

## Fam. XV. 80. CRUCIFERÆ.

*Calyx* 4-sepaled, mostly deciduous; *petals* 4, placed crosswise, on the hypogynous disk, alternating with the sepales, mostly clawed; *stamens* 6, 4 long, 2 short; *ovary* 1, on the stamenbearing disk; *style* 1 or 0; *stigma* usually 2-lipped; *pericarp* a siliqua or silicula, mostly 2-celled, 2-valved, many-seeded; valves free, opening lengthways; partition membranaceous, margined, central, sometimes prominent or beaked; *perisperm* 0; corculum bent; radicle opposite to the hilum; *seminal leaves* nicked at the tip.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* alternate.

### a. Siliculosa. *Pericarp rounded.*

*Silicula* 1-celled, 1-seeded, 2-valved ..... ISATIS. 435.

*Silic.* 2-jointed; upper-joint-seeds erect, sessile; lower joint mostly barren ..... CAKILE. 432.

*Silic.* 2-jointed; upper-joint-seed pedicelled; lower joint mostly barren ..... CRAMBE. 433.

*Silic.* 2-celled, valveless, 2-seeded ... CORONOPUS. 434.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, not nicked; valves flat; cells many-seeded ..... DRABA. 444.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, not nicked; valves bellied; cells many-seeded; *cotyledons* linear ..... SUBULARIA. 443.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, not nicked; valves bellied; cells 3 or 4-seeded; *style* leaflike ..... VELLA. 436.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, not nicked; valves bellied; cells many-seeded; *cotyl.* incumbent ..... CAMELINA. 445.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, not nicked; valves bellied; cells many-seeded; *cotyl.* accumbent ..... COCHLEARIA. 442.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, not nicked; valves flattish; cells 1-seeded ..... ALYSSUM. 446.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, not nicked,  
keeled; cells 2-seeded; *filam.* simple NASTURTIOLUM. 438.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, nicked, keeled;  
cells 2-seeded; *filaments* scale-bearing .. TEESDALIA. 439.

*Silic.* 2 celled, 2-valved, keeled;  
cells 1-seeded; *petals* equal ..... LEPIDIUM. 441.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, nicked, keeled;  
cells 1-seeded; *petals* 2 larger ..... IBERIS. 440.

*Silic.* 2-celled, 2-valved, nicked, keeled;  
cells many-seeded ..... THLASPI. 437.

b. *Siliquosa.* *Pericarp* long, many-seeded.

b. 1. *Cotyledons* conduplicate; seeds globular;  
*siliqua* cylindrical.

*Siliqua* valveless, nearly jointed;  
cells 2; *sepales* closed ..... RAPHANUS. 430.

*Siliqua* valveless, nearly jointed;  
cell 1; *sepales* closed ..... RAPHANISTRUM. 431.

*Siliqua* 2-valved, nearly 2-jointed;  
cells 2; *sepales* spreading ..... SINAPIS. 429.

*Siliqua* 2-valved; beak barren  
or 1-seeded; *sepales* closed ..... BRASSICA. 428.

b. 2. *Cotyledons* conduplicate; seeds compressed;  
*siliqua* 2 or 4-angled.

*Cot.* incumbent, flat; *sepales* upright;  
*stigma* sessile, 2-lobed; *siliq.* 2 or 4-sided HESPERIS. 427.

*Cot.* incumbent; *sepales* upright;  
*stigma*-lobes connivent; longer *filam.* dilated  
MATTHIOLA. 426.

*Cot.* incumbent; *sepales* upright;  
*stigma* headed; *siliq.* 4-sided; seed  
not margined ..... ERYSIMUM. 424.

*Cot.* incumbent, flat; *sepales* spread;  
*stigma* headed; *siliq.* 4-sided; seed  
not margined ..... SISYMBRIUM. 423.

*Cot.* accumbent; *sepales* spread;  
*siliq.* roundish; valves convex, ribless NASTURTIIUM. 422.

*Cot.* accumbent; *sepales* closed,  
bagged at the base; *stigma* 2-lobed .. CHEIRANTHUS. 425.

*Cot.* accumbent; *sepales* connivent;  
*siliq.* 2 to 4-angled; *seeds* one-rowed .... BARBAREA. 421.

*Cot.* accumbent; *sepales* connivent;  
*siliq.* linear; valves ribbed; *seeds* 1-rowed .. ARABIS. 419.

*Cot.* accumbent; *sepales* connivent;  
*siliq.* linear; valves ribless; *seeds* 2-rowed CARDAMINE. 418.

*Cot.* accumbent; *sepales* connivent;  
*siliq.* 2-edged; valves ribbed; *seeds* 2-rowed TURRITIS. 420.

A. *Siliqua* long, 2-valved, 2-celled, 2 or 4-edged; *nectariferous glands* 2; *cotyledons* not folded.

I. 418. CARDAMINE. Dioscorides. Cuckow-flower.

*Siliqua*-edges truncated, linear; valves flat, ribless, often flying back elastically; partition very narrow.—*Flowers* white.

1. *Cardamine bulbifera*. Bulb-bearing cuckow-flower.

*Stem* quite simple; *lower leaves* pinnate, upper simple.

*Dentaria bulbifera*, Ger. em. 984, 1; Lin. S. P. 912.

*Cardamine bulbifera*, Aiton Hort. Kew. 102.

Toothed violet. Dog's tooth violet.

Shady places; perennial; April and May.

*Root* creeping, toothed; *stem* naked at bottom; *upper leaves* bulbiferous in the axillæ; bulbs scaly, dark purple; *corymbus* many-flowered; *corollæ* large, pale purple.

2. *Cardamine bellidifolia*. Daisy-leaved cuckow-flower.

*Leaves* simple, ovate, not in the least cut, one-third the length of the petioles; *flowering stem* as long as the leaves.

*Cardamine bellidifolia*, Lin. S. P. 913.

Alpine grassy places; perennial; August.

*Stem* 2 in. high, simple, bald; *root-leaves* very longly petioled; *corymbus* terminal, few-flowered; *petals* white; *siliqua* bald, linear.

3. *Cardam. resedæfolia*. Dyer's-weed-leaved cuckow-flower.

*Lower leaves* ovate, undivided, petioled; upper 3-lobed or pinnate.

*Cardamine resedifolia*, Lin. S. P. 913.

Alpine grassy places; perennial; August.

*Stem* simple, 3 in. high. Perhaps a variety of the former, as it was considered by Haller.

4. *Cardamine amara.* Bitter cuckow-flower.

Leaves pinnate; leaflets of root-leaves roundish, of stem-leaves angularly toothed; style oblique; stigma rather acute; stem rooting at the base.

*Cardamine flore majore elatior*, *Raii Syn.* 299, 1.

*Nasturtium aquaticum amarum*, *Park.* 1239, 3.

*Cardamine amara*, *Lin. S. P.* 915.

*Cardamine melanthera*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 445.

Bitter cress.

Watery places; perennial; April.

Root toothed; petals white; anthers violet-colour; silique oblique.—Slightly acrid and bitter, eaten in sallads.

5. *Cardamine pratensis.* Meadow cuckow-flower.

Leaves pinnate; root-leaf-leaflets nearly round; stem-leaf-leaflets lanceolate; style striated; stigma headed.

*Cardamine*, *Raii Syn.* 299, 2; *Ger. em.* 239.

*Nasturtium pratense majus seu Cardamine latifolia*, *Park.* 825.

*Cardamine pratense*, *Lin. S. P.* 915.

Ladies smock, Cheshire. Cuckow-flower. Canterbury bells, Norfolk.

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; April and May.

Root toothed; stem simple; root-leaves longly petioled; corymbus many-flowered; flowers large, purple; anthers yellow.—Flowers useful in epilepsy and hysteria, gr. 20 to 90 twice a day; probably anthelmintic: some use the flowering tops.

β. *duplicata.* Flowers double.

6. *Cardamine impatiens.* Touch-me-not cuckow-flower.

Leaves pinnate; leaflets lanceolate, slightly cut; stipules fringed; petals linear, or 0.

*Cardamine impatiens*, vulgo *Sium minus impatiens*, *Raii Syn.* 299, 3.

*Sium minus impatiens*, *Ger. em.* 260, 7.

*Sium minimum*, *Noli me tangere dictum*, sive *impatiens*, *nasturtii sylvestris folio*, *Park.* 1241.

*Cardamine impatiens*, *Lin. S. P.* 914.

Damp hilly places; annual; May and June.

Stem upright, branchy, angular; leaves many-paired; leaflets cut; stipules fringed; fruits racemose.

7. *Cardamine hirsuta.* Shaggy cuckow-flower.

Leaves pinnate, stipuleless; leaflets petioled; root-leaf-leaflets nearly roundish; stamens 4 or 5, nearly equal to the petals; stigmata nearly sessile.



Cardamine impatiens altera hirsutior, *Raii Syn.* 300, 4.

Cardamine hirsuta, *Lin. S. P.* 915.

Cardamine flexuosa, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 578.

Cardamine parviflora, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.* 1104.

Cardamine impatiens, *Fl. Dan.* 735.

*Hairy cress.*

Ruins and damp shady places; annual; May and June.

*Herb* hairy; *stem* branchy, flexuous, rarely stiff; *siliqua* hairy, slender.

## II. 419. ARABIS. Dioscorides.

*Turkey-pod.*

*Siliquæ* linear, crowned with the sessile stigma; valves veined and ribbed; *seeds* in a single row; *cotyledons* accumbent; *calyx* upright.—*Flowers* white.

### 1. *Arabis stricta.*

*Stiff Turkey-pod.*

*Leaves* toothed, blunt, hispid; *root-leaves* nearly lyrate; *stem-leaves* hispid; *petals* upright.

Cardamine pumila, bellidis folio, alpina, *Raii Syn.* 300, 5; *Ger. em.* 260.

Arabis stricta, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 292.

Arabis hispida, *Aiton Hort. Kew*, 2, 400, not of Linnæus.

*Bristol rock-cress.*

*Stems* tufted, upright; *leaves* dark green, rather shining, reddish beneath; *hairs* simple, rarely forked; *corymbus* few-flowered; *flowers* whitish; *siliquæ* upright, stiff, scarcely torulose.

### 2. *Arabis hispida.*

*Hispid Turkey-pod.*

*Root-leaves* sinuated, lyrate, longly petioled; *stem-leaves* mostly uncut, bald; *fruit-bearing peduncles* spreading, half as long as the *siliqua*.

Cardamine q. Nasturtium petræum Johnsoni, *Raii Syn.* 300, 6.

Arabis hispida, *Lin. Suppl. Pl.* 298.

Sisymbrium arenosum, *Lin. Fl. Suec.* 233, not *Lin. S. P.*

Cardamine petræa, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 293.

*Welch rock-cress.*

High alpine rocks; perennial; June and July.

*Stems* many, tufted, 9 in. high, ascending; *leaves* hairy, *hairs* forked, spreading; *flowers* purple, or white with a purplish mouth; *petal-limb* horizontal; *siliquæ* torulose.

β. *hastula.* *Leaves* nearly bald, slightly lobed.

Cardamine petræa, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.* 347.

Cardamine hastulata, *Engl. Bot.* 469.

*Alpine rock-cress.*

### 3. *Arabs Thaliana.*

*Thalium's Turkey-pod.*

*Leaves* toothed, hairy; *root-leaves* oblong, petioled; *stamens* nearly as long as the *petals*; *siliquæ* ascending.

*Turritis vulgaris ramosa*, *Raii Syn.* 294, 3.

*Paronychia major et altera minor*, *Park.* 556.

*Arabis thaliana*, *Lin. S. P.* 929.

*Coddled mouse-ear.*

Walls and sandy places; annual; April.

*Stem* branched, upright, hairy; *root-leaves* depressed; *stem-leaves* petioled; *petals* white, upright; *siliquæ* bent, ascending; *pedicells* spreading.

4. *Arabis ciliata*. *Fringed Turkey-pod.*

*Leaves* slightly toothed, oval, bald, fringed; *root-leaves* nearly sessile, blunt; *stem-leaves* nearly embracing the stem.

*Turritis ciliata*, *Willdenow S. P.* 3, 544.

*Turritis alpina*, *Engl. Bot.* 1746.

*Arabis ciliata*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.* 107.

Sea-shore; perennial; July.

*Stem* 10 in. high, upright, smooth; *leaves* toothed; *flowers* white; *siliquæ* upright, spreading.

5. *Arabis hirsuta*. *Hairy Turkey-pod.*

*Leaves* hispid, toothed; *stem-leaves* nearly embracing the stem; *siliquæ* stiff.

*Turritis muralis minor*, *Raii Syn.* 294, 2.

*Erysimo similis hirsuta planta*, *Park.* 834.

*Turritis hirsuta*, *Lin. S. P.* 930.

*Arabis hirsuta*, *Scopoli Carn.*

*Wall cress. Daisy-leaf tower mustard.*

Walls and stony places; perennial; May.

*Stem* upright, 12 in. high, branchy; *hairs* simple, spreading; *leaf-hairs* some simple, some forked; *petals* white; *siliquæ* erect, afterwards drooping, 4-sided, shining, torulous.

6. *Arabis major*. *Great Turkey-pod.*

*Leaves* embracing the stem; *siliquæ* flat, thick at the edges; *bractæ* leafy.

*Turritis major*, *Ger. em.* 272.

*Arabis Turritis*, *Lin. S. P.* 920.

*Great tower-mustard.*

Old walls; biennial; May.

*Stem* upright, hairy; *leaves* toothed, rather rough; *petals* yellowish-white; *siliquæ* bent down, very long.

III. 420. *TURRITIS*. Lobel. *Tower-mustard.*

*Siliquæ* long, 2-edged; valves ribbed, or keeled; *seeds* 2-rowed; cotyledons accumbent.—*Flowers* white.

*Turritis glabra.* Bald tower-mustard.

Root-leaves toothed, hairy; stem-leaves embracing the stem, not in the least cut, bald.

*Turritis*, *Raii Syn.* 293, 1; *Ger. em.* 272, 1.

*Turritis vulgatiior*, *Park.* 852.

*Turritis glabra*, *Lin. S. P.* 930.

*Tower-mustard.* *Towers treacle.*

Sandy pastures; annual; May and June.

*Stem* simple, stiff, 2 feet high, bald; *root-leaves* lanceolate; *stem-leaves* arrowshape; *petals* white, upright; *siliquæ* racemose, hard, pedicelled, upright.

IV. 421. BARBAREA. Dodonæus. *Winter cress.*

*Siliquæ* 4-sided or 2-edged; *seeds* 1-rowed; cotyledons accumbent; *calyx* upright; *stamens*, the 2 shorter with a gland between them.—*Flowers* yellow.

1. *Barbarea vulgaris.* *Common winter-cress.*

*Lower leaves* lyrate; terminal lobe rounded; upper leaves reverse ovate, toothed.

*Eruca* (*spuria*) *lutea seu Barbarea*, *Raii Syn.* 297, 2.

*Barbarea*, *Ger. em.* 243.

*Barbarea flore simplici*, *Park.* 819.

*Erysimum Barbarea*, *Lin. S. P.* 912.

*Barbarea vulgaris*, *Hort. Kew.* 109.

*Yellow rocket.* *Winter cress.* *Herb St. Barbara.*

Ruins and pastures; annual; May to August.

*Stem* 2 feet high, upright, angular; *leaves* shining, dark green; *sepales* often coloured; *petals* golden yellow; *siliquæ* short, nearly upright. — Herb mucilaginous, nauseously bitter.

2. *Barbarea præcox.* *Early winter-cress.*

*Lower leaves* lyrate; upper leaves pinnatifid, lobes linear, oblong, not in the least cut.

*Eruca spuria* q. *Barbarea foliis minoribus et frequentius sinuatis*, *Raii Syn.* 297, 3.

*Erysimum Barbarea* β, *Lin. S. P.* 922.

*Barbarea præcox*, *Hort. Kew.* 109.

*Erysimum præcox*, *Engl. Bot.* 443.

*Belle Isle cress.* *French cress.*

Moist places, also cultivated; biennial; April to October.

*Petals* pale yellow; *sepales* broad; *siliquæ* long.—Eaten in sallads, has the taste of water cress; flowers frequently double in gardens.

V. 422. NASTURTIIUM. Pliny. Cress.

*Siliquæ* nearly cylindrical, sometimes short; valves concave, ribs 0; keel 0; *cotyledons* accumbent; *calyx* spreading.—*Siliquæ* declinate.

1. *Nasturtium officinale.* Shop cress.

*Leaves* pinnate; leaflets ovate, rather heartshape, repand.

*Nasturtium aquaticum* seu *Sisymbrium Cardamine*, *Raii Syn.* 300, 1.

*Nasturtium aquaticum*, sive *Cratevæ Sium*, *Ger. em.* 251.

*Nasturtium aquaticum vulgare*, *Park.* 1239.

*Sisymbrium Nasturtium*, *Lin. S. P.* 916.

*Nasturtium officinale*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.* 110.

*Water cress.*

Damp places and brooks; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* declinate, rooting at bottom; *leaves* shining; *petals* white; *siliquæ* spreading.—An excellent spring sallad, antiscorbutic, less acrid than scurvygrass.

*β. præcox.* *Leaves* smaller; *flowers* earlier.

*Nasturtium aquaticum foliis minoribus præcocius*, *Raii Syn.* 301, 2.

*γ. paucijugatum.* *Leaflets* fewer paired.

*Nasturtium aquaticum pinnulis paucioribus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 301, 3.

2. *Nasturtium sylvestre.* Wild cress.

*Leaves* pinnate; leaflets lanceolate, serrate or deeply cut.

*Eruca (spuria) aquatica*, *Raii Syn.* 297, 1; *Ger. em.* 248, 6; *Park.* 1242.

*Sisymbrium sylvestre*, *Lin. S. P.* 916.

*Nasturtium sylvestre*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.* 110.

*Water rocket.*

Marshes and river banks; perennial; June to September.

*Root* creeping; *stem* upright, angular, panicled; *leaves* bald; leaflets decurrent; *petals* gold-yellow; *fruit* racemose.

3. *Nasturtium terrestre.* Land cress.

*Leaves* pinnatifid, toothed, bald; *root* fusiform; *petals* as long as the calyx.

*Raphanus aquaticus foliis in profundis lacinias divisus*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 301, 2.

*Sisymbrium terrestre*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

*Sisymbrium palustre*, *Willd. S. P.* 3, 49.

*Sisymbrium amphibium α*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 296.

*Nasturtium terrestre*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.*

*Water radish.*

Inundated places; annual; June to September.

*Stem* upright, branched; *petals* very small, yellow; *siliquæ* spreading horizontally, racemose.

4. *Nasturtium amphibium*. *Amphibious cress.*

Leaves oblong, lanceolate, pinnatifid, or serrate; petals longer than the calyx; root fibrous.

*Raphanus aquaticus* q. *Radicula sylvestris* seu *palustris* Joh. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 301, 1.

*Sisymbrium amphibium*, *Lin. S. P.* 917.

*Sisymbrium amphibium* β, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 296.

*Sisymbrium aquaticum*, *Pollich 2*, 230.

*Sisymbrium diversifolium*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 3, 450.

*Nasturtium amphibium*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.* 110.

River-sides; annual; June to August.

Stem rooting, slightly branched; leaves simple, sometimes downy; flowers yellow; siliquæ very short.

β. *pinnatifidum*. Leaves pinnately lobed.

*Raphanus aquaticus*, *Ger. em.* 240, 2.

*Sisymbrium amphibium* γ, *Lin. S. P.* 917.

VI. 423. SISYMBRIUM. Theophrastus. *Bank-cress.*

Siliquæ nearly cylindrical or angular; cotyledons incumbent, sometimes obliquely flat; calyx spreading, sometimes rather upright.—Flower yellow; siliquæ upright.

1. *Sisymbrium officinale*. *Shop bank-cress.*

Siliquæ awlshape, downy, pressed close to the rachis; leaves runcinate, hairy; stem hispid.

*Eruca* (spuria) *hirsuta*, siliqua caule adpressa, *Erysimum dicta*, *Raii Syn.* 298, 4.

*Erysimum* Dioscorides Lobelio, *Ger. em.* 254, 1.

*Erysimum officinale*, *Lin. S. P.* 922.

*Sisymbrium officinale*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.* 111.

*Hedge mustard*. *Scrambling rocket*.

Walls and hedges, also cultivated; annual; June, July.

Herb hairy; stem 2 feet high, branches spreading; petals lemon-yellow. Used as a potherb, is warm and acrid; juice of great use in hoarseness, and ulcers of the throat, made into a syrup, and slowly swallowed.

2. *Sisymbrium latifolium*. *Broad-leaved bank-cress.*

Leaves runcinate, toothed, bald; stem smooth; siliquæ upright, spread.

*Erysimum latifolium Neapolitanum*, *Raii Syn.* 298, 2.

*Sisymbrium Irio*, *Lin. S. P.* 921.

*Irio lævis Apulus*, *erucæ folio*, *Column. Ecphr.* 264.

Walls and ruins; annual; July and August.

Herb always quite bald, acrid; stem upright, 2 feet high, branched at top; leaves pointed; petals yellow; siliquæ very long.

3. *Sisymbrium absinthioides*. *Wormwood-like bank-cress*.  
*Leaves* doubly pinnate; leaflets linear, terminal leaflet longest; *petals* smaller than the calyx.

*Erysimum Sophia dictum*, *Raii Syn.* 298, 3.

*Sophia chirurgorum*, *Ger. em.* 1068, 1; *Park.* 830.

*Sisymbrium Sophia*, *Lin. S. P.* 920.

*Flix-weed*. *Flux-weed*.

Ruins and dunghills; annual; July.

*Stem* 2 feet high, upright, branchy; *leaflets* decurrent, unequal, slightly hairy; *petals* yellow.—Seeds drank in wine used in the bloody-flux and other profluvia, also against worms; herb used in hysteric cases.

# VII. 424. ERYSIMUM. Theophrastus. *Hedge mustard*.

*Siliquæ* 4-sided; *seeds* not margined, cotyledons incumbent; *stigma* headed or notched, spread on the tube; *calyx* close.

1. *Erysimum cheiranthoides*. *Wallflower hedge mustard*.

*Leaves* lanceolate, not in the least cut, or few-toothed, hairy, hairs three-parted, stellate; *siliquæ* nearly upright; *peduncles* spreading; *stigma* undivided, nearly sessile.

*Erysimum q. myagro affinis* *Planta siliquis longis* Joh. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 298, 1.

*Camelina sive Myagrum alterum amarum*, *Park.* 867.

*Camelina*, *Ger. em.* 273, 4.

*Erysimum cheiranthoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 923.

*Cheiranthus erysimoides*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 287.

*Treacle wormseed*.

Fields and osier-holts; annual; July.

*Stem* upright, branched at top; hairs pressed to the stem; *sepals* pale yellow; *petals* gold yellow; *siliquæ* racemose; *peduncles* horizontal.—Seeds anthelminthic.

2. *Erysimum cordifolium*. *Heart-leaved hedge mustard*.  
*Leaves* heartshape, petioled, deeply toothed.

*Hesperis allium redolens*, *Raii Syn.* 293, 2.

*Alliaria*, *Ger. em.* 794; *Park.* 112.

*Erysimum Alliaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 922.

*Erysimum cordifolium*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 4, 458.

*Hesperis Alliaria*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4125.

*Sauce alone*. *Jack by the hedge*.

Shady hedges; perennial; May.

*Herb* shining, bald, smelling like garlick; *stem* mostly simple; *petals* white; *siliquæ* upright, very long.—Herb fried, or eaten in sallads; also used as a sauce to saltfish; communicates a rank flavour to poultry that eat it.

VIII. 425. CHEIRANTHUS. Linnæus. *Wallflower.*

*Siliquæ* compressed or two-edged; *cotyledons* accumbent; *calyx* closed; opposite leaflets bagged at bottom; *stigma* sitting on the style, headed or 2-lobed; lobes spreading.

*Cheiranthus fruticosus.*

*Shrubby wallflower.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, pointed, hoary underneath; down quite simple, pressed close to the leaves; *stem* shrubby, branches angular.

*Leucjum luteum*, vulgo Cheiri flore simplici, *Raii Syn.* 291, 2.

*Cheiranthus fruticosus*, *Lint. Mant.* 94.

*Cheiranthus Cheiri*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 287.

*Wild wallflower.*

Old walls; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* linear, hairy particularly underneath; *flowers* yellow, odoriferous; *petals* stiff, bent down; *seeds* not winged.

IX. 426. MATTHIOLA. Plumier.

*Stock.*

*Siliquæ* cylindrical or compressed, crowned; *stigma* 2-lobed; lobes connivent, thickened on the back; *cotyledons* incumbent or fastened by the point to the base longer filaments dilated.

1. *Matthiola incana.*

*Hoary stock.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, not in the least cut; *siliquæ* cylindrical, glandular; *stigma-lobes* thicker at the back, or nearly simple.

*Cheiranthus incanus*, *Lin. S. P.*

*Matthiola incana*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.* 119.

Sea-cliffs; biennial; June and July.

*Herb* hairy, downy; *stem* much branched; *flowers* purplish crimson, odoriferous; *siliquæ* horned, cylindrical.

2. *Matthiola sinuata.*

*Jagged stock.*

*Leaves* clothlike; lower leaves jagged; *siliquæ* compressed, prickly; *stigma-lobes* thickened on the back or nearly simple.

*Leucjum marinum majus*, *Raii Syn.* 291, 1; *Park.* 622.

*Leucjum marinum purpureum*, *Ger. em.* 460, 2.

*Cheiranthus sinuatus*, *Lin. S. P.* 926.

*Cheiranthus tricuspidatus*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 288.

*Matthiola sinuata*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.* 119.

*Purple sea stock-gilliflower.*

Sea-shores; biennial; August.

*Herb* woolly, hairs stellate, entangled; *stem* branched; *leaves* blunt; *flowers* light violet, odoriferous in the evening; *petals* notched; *stigma* 4-cut; *seeds* margined.

X. 427. HESPERIS. Pliny. *Dames-violet.*

*Siliquæ* 4-sided or 2-edged; *stigma* nearly sessile, lobes connivent; *cotyledons* incumbent, flat; *calyx* close.

*Hesperis inodora.* *Scentless dames-violet.*

*Petal-limb* reverse-ovate; *siliquæ* upright, torose, edges plain.

*Hesperis sylvestris inodora, Dillen in Raii Syn. 293, 1.*

*Hesperis Pannonica inodora, Park. 628, descr. 1682; fig.*

*Viola matronalis flore purpureo, sive albo, Ger. em. 462, 1.*

*Hesperis matronalis, Lin. S. P. 927.*

*Hesperis inodora, Lin. S. P. 929.*

*Damask violets. Winter gilliflowers. Rogues' gilliflowers. - Close sciences.*

*Pastures and rivulets; perennial; May and June.*

*Stem* branched above, hairs simple or forked; *leaves* rough, woolly on both sides; *flowers* large, purplish red; *peduncles* expanded.

B. *Siliquæ* long, 2-valved, 1-celled, beaked; *cotyledons* conduplicate; *flowers* mostly yellow; *nectariferous glands* 4.

XI. 428. BRASSICA. Pliny. *Colewort.*

*Siliquæ* 2-valved, beaked; beak barren or 1-seeded; *cotyledons* conduplicate; *calyx* closed.

1. *Brassica macrorhiza.* *Long-rooted colewort.*

*Root* fusiform, stemforming; *leaves* smooth; upper leaves heartshaped, lanceolate, embracing the stem; lower leaves lyrate.

*Napus sylvestris, Raii Syn. 295, 1.*

*Bunias sylvestris Lobelii, Ger. em. 235, 2.*

*Bunias seu Napus sylvestris nostras, Park. 865.*

*Brassica Napus, Lin. S. P. 931.*

*Brassica gongylodes, Miller Dict.*

*Wild navew. Wild rape.*

*Corn-fields and hedges; biennial; May.*

*Stem* branched, bald; *leaves* glaucous, especially beneath; upper leaves scarcely cut, much spread; *petals* gold-yellow; *siliquæ* spreading; beak angular.

β. *sativa.* *Root thick.*

*Bunias, Ger. em. 235, 1.*

*Napus sativus, Park. Par. 507.*

*Rapa Napus, Miller Dict.*

*Navew gentle. French turnep. Colsa. Mowing cabbage. Rape.*



Cultivated.

*Root* nutritive, used as a potherb; *seeds* yield much oil, used in woolcombing and for other purposes; oil-cakes fatten cattle, and are also used as manure.

2. *Brassica sphærorhiza.*

*Roundrooted colewort.*

*Root* stemforming, orbicular, flattened, fleshy; *root-leaves* lyrate, rough; stem-leaves not in the least cut.

*Rapa sativa rotunda*, *Raii Syn.* 294, 1.

*Rapum majus*, *Ger. em.* 232, 1.

*Brassica Rapa*, *Lin. S. P.* 931.

*Sinapis Rapa*, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 478.

*Turnep. Rape. Knolles.*

Edges of fields, also cultivated, in light soils; biennial; April.

*Root* fleshy; *stem* upright, smooth, branched; *root-leaves* rough, dark green; stem-leaves smooth, rather glaucous; *siliquæ* cylindrical.—Roots nutritive to man and cattle, either raw or dressed; rind slightly acrid; juice of the root with sugar used in colds and hoarsenesses, also fermented for a common sort of cyder; seeds pressed for oil; young shoots used for sallads, or as a potherb.

β. *oblonga.* *Root* oblong.

*Rapa sativa oblonga*, seu *fœmina*, *Raii Syn.* 294, 2.

*Rapa radice oblonga*, *Ger. em.* 232, 2.

*Long-rooted turneps.*

3. *Brassica oleracea.*

*Pot colewort.*

*Root* stemforming, cylindrical, fleshy; *leaves* bald, glaucous, repand or lobed.

*Brassica maritima arborea* seu *procerior ramosa*, *Raii Syn.* 293, 1.

*Brassica oleracea α*, *Lin. S. P.* 932.

*Sea cabbage. Sea colewort.*

Cliffs by the sea, also cultivated; biennial; May, June.

*Leaves* rough, unequally toothed; *flowers* yellow; *siliquæ* torulose.—Roots eatable, but not so tender as those of turnep; leaves eatable, when wild require boiling in two waters to remove the saltiness; and when cultivated required to be blanched, by being kept from the light.

β. *viridis.* *Leaves* white with a glaucous tinge.

*Brassica vulgaris sativa*, *Ger. em.* 312, 1.

*Brassica sativa*, *Park.* 268.

*Garden coleworts.*

γ. *subrubens.* *Leaves* red.

*Brassica rubra*, *Ger. em.* 312, 3.

*Red coleworts. Red kale.*

δ. *rubra*. Leaves red, forming a roundish head before flowering.

*Brassica capitata rubra*, Ger. em. 313, 5.

*Red cabbage*, Park. Par. 504.

ε. *capitata*. Leaves forming, before flowering, a roundish head, smooth.

*Brassica capitata alba*, Ger. em. 312, 4.

*Brassica capitata*, Park. 268.

*Cabbage*; many varieties in cultivation.

ζ. *Sabauda*. Leaves green, forming a roundish head before it flowers, rough.

*Brassica patula*, Ger. em. 315, 6.

*Savoy cabbage*. Savoy.

η. *glomerosa*. Leaves green, forming a roundish head before flowering, edges turned back.

*Brassica Sabauda*, Ger. em. 315, 11.

*Savoy colewort*.

θ. *Sabellica*. Leaves curled at the edges, green.

*Brassica sativa crispa*, Ger. em. 312, 2.

*Green kale*. Curled coleworts.

ι. *selinoides*. Leaves pinnate; leaflets jagged.

*Brassica selinoides*, Ger. em. 315, 13.

*Brassica laciniata*, Park. 269.

*Parsley colewort*.

κ. *botrytis*. Stem forming, before it flowers, a reverse-ovate white head, surrounded by oblong leaves.

*Brassica florida*, Ger. em. 314, 9.

*Cole-floric*. Cauliflower.

λ. *Italica*. Stem forming, before it flowers, several small heads, surrounded and intermixed with oval leaves.

*Brassica Sabauda crispa*, Ger. em. 315, 12.

*Brassica florida*, Park. 269.

*Broccoli*. Purple broccoli. White broccoli.

μ. *Suecica*. Stem globular at the base.

*Brassica Napo-brassica*, Hermbstaedt?

*Turnep-rooted cabbage*. Chou-navet. Swedish turnep.

ν. *gongylodes*. Stem before flowering cylindrical, globular at the top, with shoots from the ends and sides.

*Caulorapum rotundum*, Ger. em. 318.

*Round rape cole*. Chou-rave. Kael-rabi.

Cultivated for potherbs; the white and green are usually eaten boiled, or raw in sallads; sometimes they are previously salted; the red are generally pickled in vinegar: the roots of the two last varieties are used as turneps for men and cattle.

4. *Brassica Monensis.* Isle-of-Man colewort.

Leaves pinnatifid; stem rather naked, bald; siliquæ short, beak 1-seeded.

*Eruca Monensis laciniata lutea*, *Raii Syn.* 297, 2.

*Sisymbrium Monense*, *Lin. S. P. ed. 1*, 658.

*Brassica Monensis*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 291.

Sandy sea-shores; perennial; June and July.

Stem spreading, quite simple, nearly leafless; leaves mostly radical, fleshy; lobes nearly equal; petals yellow, veined; siliquæ upright, spreading, smooth.

5. *Brassica campestris.* Field colewort.

Root and stem slender; leaves heartshape, pointed, embracing the stem; lower leaves lyrate, toothed, slightly hispid.

*Brassica campestris*, *Lin. S. P.* 931.

Fields; annual; June.

Stem upright, leafy; leaves glaucous, paler beneath; petals yellow, broad; siliquæ veined reticulately, torulose; beak long, striated.

6. *Brassica orientalis.* Eastern colewort.

Leaves heartshape, embracing the stem, bald; root-leaves rough, not in the least cut; siliquæ 4-sided.

*Brassica campestris perfoliata flore albo*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 293, 2.

*Perfoliata siliquosa*, *Ger. em.* 536, 2.

*Perfoliata siliquosa vulgaris*, seu *Brassica campestris*.

*Brassica orientalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 931.

*Brassica campestris*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 290.

*Coddled thorow-wax.* *White thorow colewort.* *Hares'-ear cabbage.*

Fields and cliffs by the sea; annual; June.

Stem branched from the bottom, leafy, smooth; leaves bald, not in the least cut; petals small.

XII. 429. SINAPIS. Theophrastus. Mustard.

Siliquæ 2-valved, sometimes 2-jointed, upper joint valveless; cotyledons conduplicate; calyx spreading.—Flowers yellow.

1. *Sinapis arvensis.* Field mustard.

Siliquæ many-angled, torose, turgid; beak 2-edged, long.

*Sinapi q. Rapistrum arvorum*, *Raii Syn.* 295, 2.

*Rapistrum arvorum*, *Ger. em.* 232, 2; *Park.* 862.

*Sinapis arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 933.

*Charlock.* *Wild mustard.* *Wild rape.* *Chadlock.* *Corn-cake.*

Corn-fields; annual; May.

*Root* woody; *stem* hispid, bristles bent back; *leaves* ovate, toothed, nearly lyrate, petioled, upper leaves sessile; *sepales* green; *petals* yellow; *siliquæ* 8-angled, beak short.—Eaten as cabbage.

2. *Sinapis alba.*

*White mustard.*

*Siliquæ* hispid; beak slanting, very long, swordshape.

*Sinapi album siliqua hirsuta, semine albo vel ruffo, Raii Syn.* 295, 3.

*Sinapi album, Ger. em.* 244, 3.

*Sinapis alba, Lin. S. P.* 933.

Fields and waysides, also cultivated; annual; June.

*Lower leaves* pinnatifid; upper leaves rather lyrate, rough; *sepales* green; *petals* yellow; *siliquæ* spread, 4-sided; beak rough, as long as the *siliqua*; *seeds* large, yellow.—Young herb used as a sallad in winter and spring; seeds acrid, but much milder than the black.

3. *Sinapis nigra.*

*Black mustard.*

*Siliquæ* pressed to the stem, bald, 4-sided; *style* awlshape; *upper leaves* linear, lanceolate, not cut.

*Sinapi sativum secundum, Raii Syn.* 295, 1; *Ger. em.* 243, 2.

*Sinapis nigra, Lin. S. P.* 933.

Fields and waysides; also cultivated; annual; June.

*Stem* much branched, smooth; *leaves* petioled; root-leaves rough; stem-leaves bald; uppermost bent down; *sepales* coloured; *petals* yellow; *siliquæ* upright, bald, many-seeded; beak short.—Seeds acrid, used as a warm sauce, and externally as a rubefacient.

4. *Sinapis tenuifolia.*

*Fineleaved mustard.*

*Siliquæ* linear, bald, upright; beak very short; *peduncles* spreading; *leaves* lanceolate, pinnatifid or doubly pinnatifid; lobes very pointed; *stem* bald.

*Eruca sylvestris, Raii Syn.* 296, 1; *Ger. em.* 246, 2.

*Eruca sylvestris vulgarior, Park.* 818.

*Sisymbrium tenuifolium, Lin. S. P.* 917.

*Brassica Erucastrum, Huds. Fl. Ang. ed.* 1, 253.

*Brassica muralis, Hudson Fl. Angl.* 290.

*Sinapis tenuifolia, R. Brown in Hort. Kew.*

*Wall rocket. Wild rocket.*

Old walls; perennial; July and October.

*Stem* much branched, leafy; *leaves* smooth; *flowers* large, citron-yellow; *siliquæ* upright.

5. *Sinapis muralis*. Wall mustard.

*Siliquæ* linear, bald, nearly upright; beak very short; *peduncles* spreading; *leaves* sinuate, bald; *stem* spreading, hairy.

*Sisymbrium murale*, Lin. S. P. 918.

*Sinapis muralis*, R. Brown in Hort. Kew. 128.

Sandy places by the sea; annual; July to September.

*Stem* rather branched, hairy; hairs bent back; *leaves* lanceolate, unequally serrated, green; *peduncles* very long, rather hispid, racemose; *sepals* bald; *petals* small, citron yellow; *siliquæ* slender.

C. *Siliquæ* long, valveless, 1-celled, jointed; *cotyledons* conduplicate.

XIII. 430. RAPHANUS. Theophrastus. Radish.

*Siliquæ* round, pointed, spongy, valveless, many-celled, torulose; cells membranaceous, in a double longitudinal series; *cotyledons* conduplicate; *calyx* close.

*Raphanus sativus*. Cultivated radish.

*Leaves* lyrate; *siliquæ* cylindrical.

*Raphanus*, Raii Syn. 296, 1.

*Raphanus sativus*, Ger. em. 237, 1 and 2; Lin. S. P. 935.

*Raphanus vulgaris*, Park. 861.

*Salmon radish*. *Rabone*.

Cultivated; annual or biennial; May to September.

*Root* fusiform, reddish; *leaves* lyrate-pinnate, hairy; *siliquæ* bellied at bottom.—Root and young leaves eaten as sallad.

β. *napiformis*. Root globular.

*Raphanus orbiculatus*, Ger. em. 238, 3.

*Turnep radish*.

γ. *nigra*. Root fusiform, black.

*Raphanus pyriformis*, sive radice nigra, Ger. em. 238, 4.

*Black radish*.

XIV. 431. RAPHANISTRUM. Morison. Wild-radish.

*Siliquæ* valveless, many-celled, jointed, becoming neck-laceshape; cells bony, in a longitudinal series; *cotyledons* conduplicate; *calyx* closed.—*Petals* veined.

1. *Raphanistrum vulgare*. Common wild-radish.

*Leaves* simply lyrate; *siliqua-joints* smooth.

Raphanistrum siliqua articulata glabra majore et minore, *Raii Syn.* 296, 1.

Raphanus sylvestris, *Ger. em.* 240, 1.

Rapistrum album articulatum, *Park.* 863.

Raphanus Raphanistrum, *Lin. S. P.* 935.

Raphanistrum Lampsana, *Gærtn. Fr. et Sem.* 2, 30.

Raphanus articulatus, *Stokes Bot. Mat. Med.* 483.

*White Charlock.*

Corn-fields; annual; June and July.

*Stem* branched at top, hispid; hairs standing out; *leaves* rather rough; *sepals* hispid; *petals* purplish, veined with violet.

*β. flavum.* *Petals* yellow, veined with black.

Raphanistrum q. Rapistrum flore luteo, siliqua glabra articulata, *Raii Syn.* 296, 2.

*Sinapis arvensis, Fl. Dan.* 678.

2. *Raphanistrum maritimum.* *Sea wild-radish.*

*Leaves* interruptedly lyrate; *siliqua-joints* furrowed.

Raphanistrum q. Raphanus maritimus flore luteo, siliquis articulatis, secundum longitudinem eminenter striatis, *Raii Syn.* 296, 3.

Raphanus Raphanistrum γ, *Smith Fl. Br.* 723.

Raphanus maritimus, *Engl. Bot.* 1643.

Sea beach; also cultivated; biennial; June and July.

*Root* large, succulent; *leaves* rough, sharply toothed; *petals* yellow, slightly veined.—*Root* preferred by some to horse-radish; leaves eaten by cattle.

D. *Siliculæ* short, valveless, jointed; cells 1-seeded.

XV. 432. CAKILE. Serapio. *Rocket.*

*Siliculæ* 2-jointed, joints 1-seeded; upper joint fertile, seed erect, sessile; lower sometimes abortive, seed pendulous.

*Cakile maritima.* *Sea rocket.*

*Joints* 2-edged; upper arrowshape; *leaves* pinnatifid, slightly toothed, fleshy.

Cakile quibusdam, aliis Eruca marina et Raphanus marinus, *Raii Syn.* 307.

Eruca marina, *Ger. em.* 248, 5.

Eruca marina Anglica, *Park.* 821.

Bunias Cakali, *Lin. S. P.* 936.

Cakile maritima, *Scop. Carn.* 844.

Cakile Serapionis, *Gærtn. Fr. et Sem.* 2, 207.

Cakile pinnatifida, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 3, 484.

Sea-shore; annual; June to September.

*Herb* smooth, fleshy, rather glaucous; *stem* much branched, flexuous, round; *petals* light purple.

XVI. 433. CRAMBE. Hippocrates. Kale.

*Siliculæ* jointed; upper joint nearly globular, seed inverted, inserted by a cord to the bottom of the cell; lower joint abortive, forming a cell-shape pedicell.

*Crambe maritima.* Sea kale.

*Filaments* long, 2-forked; *silicula* unarmed; *leaves* roundish, sinuated, waved, toothed, glaucous, bald; *stem* bald.

*Crambe maritima brassicæ folio, Raii Syn.* 307.

*Brassica marina Anglica, Ger. em.* 315, 15.

*Brassica marina monospermos, Park.* 270.

*Crambe maritima, Lin. S. P.* 937.

*Brassica sectilis, Bergius Mat. Med. Veg.* 576.

*English sea colewort. Sea grape colewort.*

Sandy shores by the sea; also cultivated under sand or pots; perennial; May and June.

*Herb* bald, glaucous; *stem* branched; *leaves* petiolate, waved, sinuated; *flowers* paniced; *petals* white; *stigma* peltate; *silicula* globular.—Herb used as spinage; also eaten by sheep.

E. *Siliculæ* short, valveless, 2-celled; cells 1-seeded.

XVII. 434. CORONOPUS. Theophrast. Swine's-cress.

*Siliculæ* twin, valveless, winged; cells 1-seeded; *cotyledons* incumbent, linear.

a. Coronopus. *Silicula* not nicked.

1. *Coronopus coadunata.* Joined swine's-cress.

*Silicula* not nicked, crested, thorny; *style* porrected; *corymbus* few-flowered.

*Nasturtium supinum, capsulis verrucosis, Raii Syn.* 304, 6.

*Coronopus Ruellii, Ger. em.* 427, 2.

*Coronopus recta vel repens Ruellii, Park.* 502.

*Cochlearia Coronopus, Lin. S. P.* 904.

*Coronopus vulgaris, De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4239.

*Senebiera Coronopus, Persoon Syn.* 2, 185.

*Coronopus coadunatus, Stokes Bot. M. M.* 3, 440.

*Wart-cress. Swine's-cress. Buck's horn. Herb-ivy. Herb Eve.*

Roadsides and walls; annual; June to August.

*Stem* branched, trailing; *leaves* bald, pinnatifid; *lobes* often jag-toothed; *corymbus* lateral, sessile, becoming racemose.

b. *Senebiera*. *Silicula nicked*.

2. *Coronopus didyma*.

*Twin swine's-cress*.

*Siliculæ* nicked, twin, reticulately wrinkled; *style* very small; *corymbus* many-flowered.

*Lepidium didymum*, *Lin. Mant.* 92.

*Lepidium Anglicum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 280.

*Coronopus didymum*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 691.

*Senebiera pinnatifida*, *De Candolle Fl. Franc.* 4238.

*Senebiera didyma*, *Persoon Syn.* 2, 185.

*Lepidium prostratum*, *Savi*.

*Nasturtium pennatum*, *Mench Meth. Suppl.* 71.

Walls; annual; July.

*Stem* trailing, hairy; *leaves* pinnatifid; *corymbus* lateral, becoming a long raceme; *stamens* 2 or 4, rarely more.

F. *Siliculæ* short, slightly 2-valved, 1-celled; cells 1-seeded.

XVIII. 435. *ISATIS*. *Dioscorides*.

*Woad*.

*Siliculæ* 1-celled, 1-seeded; valves boatshape, tardy in opening; *filaments* toothless, distinct.

*Isatis tinctoria*.

*Dyeing woad*.

*Siliculæ* reverse-ovate, oblong, bald; *stem-leaves* arrow-shape, bald.

*Glastrum sativum*, *Raii Syn.* 307; *Ger. em.* 491; *Park.* 600.

*Isatis tinctoria*, *Lin. S. P.* 936.

*Woad*. *Wade*.

Corn-fields, also cultivated; biennial; July.

*Stem* bald; *leaves* glaucous; root-leaves lanceolate; *flowers* paniced, terminal; *sepals* and *petals* yellow; *siliculæ* pendulous, shining.—Herb manufactured into a blue pigment, by being ground, made into balls, dried upon hurdles, then ground again, watered, left to heat, until perfectly dry and mouldy. In Hungary it has been manufactured so as to be equal to indigo, but then it was as expensive. Our female ancestors painted their bodies with it in order to attend their religious ceremonies.

G. *Siliculæ* 2-valved; 2-celled.

XIX. 436. *VELLA*. *Galen*.

*Cresset*.

*Siliculæ* bellied; *style* leaflike, ovate; *cotyledons* conduplicate; *calyx* closed.



*Vella annua.*

Yearling cresset.

Leaves pinnatifid; *siliquæ* pendulous.

*Nasturtium sylvestre* erucæ affinis, *Raii Syn.* 304, 3.

*Eruca nasturtio cognata tenuifolia*, *Ger. em.* 247, 4.

*Vella annua*, *Lin. S. P.* 895.

*Valencia cress.* Cress rocket.

Sandy corn-fields; annual; June.

*Stem* branched, hispid, bristles turned back; *leaves* doubly pinnatifid; *flowers* spiked; spikes terminal, many-flowered; *sepales* purple; *petals* bright yellow veined with violet.

XX. 437. THLASPI. Dioscorides. Treacle-mustard.

*Siliculæ* compressed, nicked; valves 2, boatshape, often winged, many-seeded; *filaments* toothless, distinct, inserted in the mouth of the calyx; *sepales* equal, spreading.

a. *Silicula* winged.

1. *Thlaspi arvense.*

Corn-field treacle-mustard.

*Siliculæ* orbiculate; wing dilated, longitudinal; *seeds* concentrically streaked; *leaves* oblong, arrowshape, toothed, bald.

*Thlaspi* Dioscoridis, *Raii Syn.* 305, 3; *Ger. em.* 262, 1.

*Thlaspi drabæ folio*, *Park.* 836.

*Thlaspi arvense*, *Lin. S. P.* 901.

*Penny cress.* Treacle mustard. Smooth mithridate mustard.

Fields; annual; June and July.

*Herb* bald; *stem* upright, branched above; *petals* small, not nicked, white; *siliculæ* very large.—Seeds acrid; herb has a garlic flavour, communicates a bad taste to the milk of cows that feed upon it.

2. *Thlaspi alpestre.*

Alp treacle-mustard.

*Siliculæ* reverse ovate, retuse; cells 4 to 6-seeded; *style* standing out; *stamens* as long as the petals; *stem-leaves* heartshape, arrowshape; *stem* simple.

*Thlaspi foliis globulariæ*, *Raii Syn.* 305, 4.

*Thlaspi montanum glasti folio minus*, *Park.* 842.

*Thlaspi album supinum siliquis planis, flore spicato*, *Ger. em.* 268, 6, right hand figure.

*Thlaspi alpestre*, *Lin. S. P.* 903.

*Thlaspi montanum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 282.

White treacle mustard.

Mountainous pastures; perennial; June and July.

*Stems* many, nearly upright, simple; *leaves* bald, glaucous; root-leaves in a tuft, ovate; stem-leaves arrowshape; *corymbus* close, small, becoming a very long raceme; *petals* white.

3. *Thlaspi perfoliatum*. *Thorow treacle-mustard*.

*Siliculæ* reverse heartshape, winged; *style* enclosed, very short; *stem-leaves* heartshape, slightly toothed, bald.

*Thlaspi perfoliatum minus*, *Raii Syn.* 305, 6; *Park.* 837.

*Thlaspi minus Clusii*, *Ger. em.* 268, 7.

*Thlaspi rotundifolium*, *Ger. em.* 266, 1.

*Thlaspi perfoliatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 902.

*Round-leaved mustard*.

Chalky pastures; annual; April and May.

*Stem* branched, spreading, on poor soils simple; *leaves* glaucous, blunt; *root-leaves* ovate; *corymbus* close, small, growing to a very long raceme; *petals* small, white.

b. *Capsella*. *Siliculæ* wingless.

4. *Thlaspi cuneatum*. *Wedgeshape treacle-mustard*.

*Siliculæ* reverse heartshape, wedgeshape; *root-leaves* pinnatifid.

*Bursa pastoris*, *Raii Syn.* 306; *Ger. em.* 276, 1.

*Bursa pastoris major vulgaris*, *Park.* 866.

*Thlaspi Bursa pastoris*, *Lin. S. P.* 903.

*Thlaspi cuneatum*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 3, 434.

*Nasturtium Bursa pastoris*, *Roth Germ.* 1, 281.

*Shepherd's purse*. *Poor man's spermaceti*. *Pick-purse*. *Case-weed*.

Walls and road-sides; annual; March to October.

*Stem* branched; *root-leaves* pinnatifid; *stem-leaves* oblong; *petals* white: varies much in size, according to the soil.

XXI. 438. NASTURTIOLUM. Bobart. *Dittander*.

*Siliculæ* elliptic, not nicked; valves 2, boatshape, wingless; cells 2-seeded; *filaments* toothless.

*Nasturtium montanum*. *Mountain dittander*.

*Leaves* pinnate, not in the least cut; *petals* not longer than the calyx; *siliculæ* blunt each way; *stigma* sessile.

*Nasturtium q. Nasturtium montanum annuum tenuissime divisum* Bobart, *Raii Syn.* 304, 4.

*Lepidium petræum*, *Lin. S. P.* 899.

*Lepidium Linnæi*, *Crantz Austr.* 1, 7.

*Hutchinsia petræa*, *R. Brown Hort. Kew.* 82.

Limestone rocks; biennial; March and April.

*Stem* 2 in. high, branchy; *leaves* bald; *petals* white.

XXII. 439. TEESDALIA. R. Brown. *Heath-cress*.

*Siliculæ* nicked; valves boatshape; cells 2-seeded; *filaments* with a small scale at the bottom, on the inner side.

*Teesdalia irregularis.*

*Irregular heath-cress.*

*Leaves* lyrate; *petals* irregular.

*Nasturtium petræum*, *Raii Syn.* 303, 2.

*Bursa pastoria minima*, *Ger. em.* 276, 2.

*Iberis nudicaulis*, *Lin. S. P.* 907.

*Teesdalia nudicaulis*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.* 4, 88.

*Shepherd's cress.* *Small shepherd's purse.*

Barren heaths; annual; May.

*Stems* many, mostly simple; central upright, stiff, mostly leafless; side-stems ascending, leafy; *root-leaves* lying flat; *corymbi* at first in heads, become racemose.

### XXIII. 440. IBERIS. Dioscorides.

*Candy-tuft.*

*Siliculæ* nicked, valveless, boatshaped, winged; cells 1-seeded; *petals* unequal.

*Iberis amara.*

*Bitter candy-tuft.*

*Plant* herbaceous; *leaves* lanceolate, rather pointed, slightly toothed, bald; *flowers* racemose.

*Thlaspi amarum*, *Ger. em.* 263, 5.

*Iberis amara*, *Lin. S. P.* 906.

*Clown's mustard.*

Chalky fields; annual; July.

*Herb* bald, bitter; *stems* diffused, branched; *leaves* lanceolate; *corymbi* spiked, many-flowered; *petals* white.

### XXIV. 441. LEPIDIUM. Dioscorides.

*Pepper-wort.*

*Siliculæ* 2-valved; valves boatshaped; cells 1-seeded; *petals* equal.

a. *Lepidium.* *Siliculæ* not nicked, margined all round.

1. *Lepidium latifolium.*

*Broadleaved pepperwort.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, undivided, serrated or uncut; *siliquæ* oval, not nicked.

*Lepidium latifolium*, *Raii Syn.* 304; *Lin. S. P.* 899.

*Raphanus sylvestris officinarum* *Lepidium*, *Æginetæ Lobellii*, *Ger. em.* 241, 2.

*Piperitis*, sive *Lepidium vulgare*, *Park.* 855.

*Dittander.* *Pepperwort.*

Salt marshes and cliffs by the sea; perennial; July.

*Stem* 3 feet high, upright, branched, paniced; *leaves* glaucous, pointed; *petals* white, not cut; *stamens* 6.—  
Plant acrid, antiscorbutic; in infusion vomitive.

b. *Thlaspidium*. *Siliculæ* notched, or margined.

2. *Lepidium ruderales*. *Ruin Pepperwort.*

*Root-leaves* pinnatifid; *branch-leaves* linear, not nicked; *flowers* 2-stamened; *petals* 0; *siliquæ* notched, spreading.

*Nasturtium sylvestre osyridis folio*, *Raii Syn.* 303, 1; *Park.* 829.

*Thlaspi minus*, *Ger. em.* 303, 1.

*Lepidium ruderales*, *Lin. S. P.* 900.

*Thlaspi ruderales*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4266.

*Bowyers' mustard*. *Narrowleaved wild cress.*

*Walls by the sea*; biennial; June.

*Stem* 1 foot high, upright, branched, flexuous, woolly; *leaves* fleshy, bald; lower leaves pinnatifid; upper linear; *flowers* very small; *racemes* when in fruit very long.

3. *Lepidium campestre*. *Champaign pepperwort.*

*Stem-leaves* arrowshape, toothed; *siliculæ* ovate, not notched, winged, glandularly dotted.

*Thlaspi vulgatus*, *Raii Syn.* 305, 1.

*Lepidium campestre*, *Lin. S. P.* 902.

*Common cow-cress*. *Mithridate mustard*. *Bastard cress.*

*Corn-fields* and rubbish; annual; June and July.

*Stem* 1 foot high, paniculately branched; *leaves* woolly; *siliqua-valves* margined, bald; *styles* very short; *petals* small.

β. *glabrum*. *Leaves* nearly bald, broad.

*Thlaspi vaccariæ folio glabrum*, *Raii Syn.* 305, 5.

*Thlaspi vulgatissimum*, *Ger. em.* 262, 2.

γ. *hirtum*. *Siliculæ* hirsute, dotted with glands.

*Thlaspi hirtum*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 281.

4. *Lepidium hirtum*. *Rough pepperwort.*

*Stem-leaves* arrowshape, toothed, hairy; *siliculæ* elliptic oblong, nicked, winged, hairy, not dotted.

*Thlaspi vaccariæ incano folio perenne*, *Raii Syn.* 305, 2.

*Lepidium hirtum*, *Lin. S. P.* 901.

*Hoary cress*. *Hairy Mithridate mustard.*

*Mountains*; biennial? June and July.

*Stem* 2 feet high, branched; *siliquæ* more oblong than those of *L. campestre*.

5. *Lepidium sativum*. *Cultivated pepperwort.*

*Leaves* many-cut, oblong; *cotyledons* 3-parted.

*Nasturtium hortense*, *Ger. em.* 250, 1.

*Nasturtium sativum*, *Park. Par.* 501.

*Lepidium sativum*, *Lin. S. P.* 899.

*Garden cress*. *Town cress*. *Garden karsse.*

Cultivated and naturalized; annual; June and July.

*Stem* branched; *leaves* not nicked, curled.—*Herb*, while young, eaten as a warm sallad; *seeds* diaphoretic, promote absorption.

XXV. 442. COCHLEARIA. Gesner. *Scurvy-grass*.

*Siliculæ* nearly ovate, many-seeded; valves bellied; *seeds* not margined; cotyledons incumbent; *filaments* short, toothless; *calyx* open.

a. *Cochlearia*. *Annual*.

1. *Cochlearia rotundifolia*. *Round-leaved scurvy-grass*.

*Siliculæ* nearly round; *root-leaves* kidneyshape.

*Cochlearia*, *Raii Syn.* 302, 1.

*Cochlearia rotundifolia*, *Ger. em.* 401.

*Cochlearia major rotundifolia*, sive *Batavorum*, *Park.* 285.

*Cochlearia officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 903.

*Scurvy-grass*. *Scrubby grass*. *Spoonwort*.

Sea-side; annual; May and June.

*Herb* bald, fleshy; *stem* angular; branches corymbose; *root-leaves* round, petioled; *stem-leaves* embracing the stem, oblong, sinuated; *corymbus* many-flowered; *siliquæ* globular, slightly wrinkled and veined, crowned with a very short style.

β. *alpina*. *Plant* small; *leaves* fleshy; *flowers* reddish, large.

*Cochlearia rotundifolia*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 302, 2.

*Cochlearia Grœnlandica*, *Lin. S. P.* 903.

2. *Cochlearia ovalifolia*. *Oval-leaved scurvy-grass*.

*Siliculæ* elliptic; *root-leaves* ovate, not nicked; *stem leaves*, lanceolate, toothed.

*Cochlearia folio sinuato*, *Raii Syn.* 303, 3.

*Cochlearia Britannica*, *Ger. em.* 401, 2.

*Cochlearia vulgaris*, *Park.* 285.

*Cochlearia Anglica*, *Lin. S. P.* 903.

*Cochlearia ovatifolia*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 3, 436.

*Sea scurvy-grass*.

Sea-shores on mud, also cultivated; annual; May.

*Leaves* fleshy: *root-leaves* longly petioled; *flowers* white; *siliquæ* wrinkled reticulately, crowned with a very long style.—*Herb* acrid, but eaten as a sallad, powerfully antiscorbutic; the juice, distilled water, and a conserve of the leaves, are also employed in the true or sea-scurvy, the asthma, and rheumatism: it does not seem altered by cultivation in gardens.

3. *Cochlearia hederacea.* *Ivy scurvy-grass.*

*Siliculæ* elliptic; leaves deltoid.

*Cochlearia marina* folio angulo parvo, *Raii Syn.* 303, 5.

*Thlaspi hederaceum*, *Ger. em.* 271, 5; *Park.* 848.

*Cochlearia Danica*, *Lin. S. P.* 903.

*Ivy mustard.*

Muddy sea-shores; annual; May and June.

Leaves petioled, 3 or 5-lobed; petals small; *siliculæ* elliptic, scarcely swollen, reticulately veined, crowned with a short style.

b. *Armoracia.* *Perennial.*

4. *Cochlearia lancifolia.* *Lanceleaved scurvy-grass.*

*Siliculæ* oblong; stigma dilated, nearly sessile; root-leaves oblong, crenate; stem-leaves lanceolate, toothed or deeply cut.

*Raphanus rusticanus*, *Raii Syn.* 301; *Ger. em.* 241, 1; *Park.* 860.

*Cochlearia Armoracia*, *Lin. S. P.* 904.

*Cochlearia lancifolia*, *Stokes Bot. M. M.* 437.

*Horse-radish.*

Watery places, also cultivated; perennial; May.

Root white, cylindrical, very long, acrid; stem upright, corymbose; root-leaves petioled, large, sometimes pinnatifid; stem-leaves sessile; petals white; *siliculæ* elliptic, with a very short style and broad stigma; usually barren, increasing only by its root.—Root scraped used as sauce, eaten by itself it induces difficulty of breathing; the infusion in milk is employed as a cosmetic; also used in palsy and dropsy as a stimulant and diuretic; the distilled water is acrid and stimulant.

XXVI. 443. SUBULARIA. Ray. *Awl-wort.*

*Siliculæ* valvular, not notched, many-seeded; valves belied; cotyledons incumbent, linear.

*Subularia aquatica.*

*Water awl-wort.*

Stem 0; leaves awlshape.

*Subularia erecta*, *junci foliis acutis, mollibus*, *Raii Syn.* 307.

*Subularia aquatica*, *Lin. S. P.* 896.

*Irish rush-cress.*

Alpine lakes on gravel; annual; July.

Plant immersed; leaves radical, bald; scape twice as long as the leaves, racemose; flowers pedicelled; petals white, connivent.

XXVII. 444. DRABA. Dioscorides. *Whitlow-grass.*

*Siliculæ* not notched, oval; valves flat, or slightly convex; cells many-seeded; *seeds* margined; cotyledons accumbent; *filaments* toothless.

1. *Draba verna.* *Spring whitlow-grass.*

*Scape* naked; *leaves* oblique, pointed, hirtous, slightly serrate; *petals* 2-cut.

*Paronychia vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 292, 1; *Ger. em.* 624, 1.

*Paronychia vulgaris alsines folio*, *Park.* 556.

*Draba verna*, *Lin. S. P.* 896.

*Common whitlow grass.* *Whiteblow.* *Nailwort.*

Walls; annual; March and April.

*Leaves* radical, hairy; hairs simple or forked; *scape* upright, simple, racemose; *petals* white; *siliculæ* bald crowned by a sessile persistent stigma.—Eaten as a sallad, also used in whitlows or felons.

2. *Draba rupestris.* *Rock whitlow-grass.*

*Scape* naked or 1-leaved; *petals* not cut; *siliculæ* lanceolate, downy; *leaves* flat, lanceolate, hairy.

*Draba hirta*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 677, not of Linnæus.

*Draba stellata*, *Dickson Tr. Lin. Soc.* 2, 288.

*Draba rupestris*, *R. Brown in Hort. Kew.* 91.

Alpine rocks; perennial; May and June.

*Roots* tufted; *leaves* radical, lanceolate, fringed; sometimes hairy beneath; hairs quite simple, ascending; *scape* simple; *racemes* corymbose; *calyx* hairy; *petals* white; *siliculæ* generally hairy, sometimes bald; hairs very short, forked.

3. *Draba incana.* *Hoary whitlow-grass.*

*Leaves* cauline, many, hoary, slightly toothed; *siliculæ* oblong, bald, twisted.

*Lunaria contorta major*, *Raii Syn.* 291, 1.

*Draba incana*, *Lin. S. P.* 897.

*Wreathed cress.*

Limestone rocks; biennial; May and June.

*Plant* woolly; hairs short, stellate, entangled; *stem* simple or branched above; *leaves* sessile, ovate, ribbed; *calyx* hairy; *petals* nicked; *siliculæ* twisted, bald, with a very short style; *pedicells* very short.

β. *minor.* *Plant* small.

*Lunaria* q. *Paronychiæ similis sed major*, perennis Alpina repens, *Raii Syn.* 292, 2.

4. *Draba muralis*.      *Wall whitlow-grass.*

*Stem* branched; *leaves* ovate, embracing the stem, toothed; *siliculæ* spreading, bald.

*Paronychia* q. *Bursan pastoris major loculo oblongo* C. Bauhini, *Raii Syn.* 292, 2.

*Draba muralis*, *Lin. S. P.* 897.

Shady hills; annual; May.

*Stem* branchy from the bottom, hairy; hairs stellate; *leaves* heartshape, hairy; hairs simple or forked; *flowers* numerous, corymbose, changing to a very long raceme; *petals* not nicked; *siliculæ* flat, bald, half as long as the pedicells, crowned with a very short style.

5. *Draba aizoides*.      *Sengreen whitlow-grass.*

*Scapes* naked, bald; *leaves* lanceolate, linear, stiff, keeled; *stamens* equal to the petals; *style* half as long as the ovary.

*Sedum petraeum*, *Ger. em.* 514, 8.

*Draba aizoides*, *Lin. Mant.* 91.

*Mœnchia aizoides*, *Roth Germ.* 273.

*Small rock sengreen.*

Walls and alpine rocks; perennial; March.

*Roots* fibrous, many-headed; *leaves* radical, rosaceous, perennial, 1-ribbed, shining, fringed; fringe white, stiff; *scapes* solitary; *petals* nicked, gold-yellow; *siliculæ* bald, crowned by a long style.

XXVIII. 445. CAMELINA. Crantz.      *Cameline.*

*Siliculæ* nearly ovate, many-seeded; valves bellied; *cotyledons* incumbent; *filaments* toothless.

*Camelina sativa*.      *Cultivated cameline.*

*Siliculæ* reverse-ovate, margined; *stigma* simple; *leaves* lanceolate, arrowshape.

*Myagrum*, *Raii Syn.* 302; *Ger. em.* 273, 3.

*Myagrum sativum*, *Park.* 867; *Lin. S. P.* 894.

*Myagrum sylvestre*, seu *Pseudomyagrum*, *Park.* 868.

*Mœnchia sativa*, *Gmelin Syst. Nat.* 2, 971.

*Camelina sativa*, *Crantz. Austr.* 1, 17.

*Gold of pleasure. Sesamum.*

Corn-fields, and among flax, naturalized; annual; June.

*Stem* upright, downy, panicked at top; *corymbus* many-flowered, changed to very long racemes; *petals* yellow, not nicked; *siliculæ* upright, not notched, reverse-ovate, not margined.—Cultivated for the oil yielded by its seeds.



XXIX. 446. ALYSSUM. Dioscorides. *Alysson.*

*Siliculæ* nearly round; valves more or less compressed; cells 1 to 4-seeded; *seeds* margined; cotyledons accumbent.

*Alyssum maritimum.* *Sea alysson.*

*Siliculæ* not notched, bald; cells 1-seeded; *filaments* toothless; *leaves* linear, lanceolate, pointed, slightly hoary; hairs 2-parted, pressed close.

*Alyssum minimum*, *Lin. S. P.* 908.

*Alyssum maritimum*, *Willd. S. P.*

*Alyssum halimifolium*, *Lin. S. P.* 907.

*Sweet cameline.*

Sea cliffs, naturalized; perennial; August, September.

*Flowers* many, white, odoriferous; *petal-claws* and *stamens* blue, becoming purple.

Fam. XVI. 81. FUMARIDÆ.

*Calyx* 2-sepaled, deciduous; *petals* 4, irregular; lower petals mostly spurred; *stamens* definite, diadelphous; *ovary* 1; *style* 1; *stigma* cut, persisting; *pericarp* capsular or siliquose, 1-celled, or many-seeded; *seeds* peritropal, parietal; perisperm fleshy; corculum small, bent; cotyledons very short; radicle below.

*Pericarp* globular, valveless, 1-seeded .. FUMARIA. 447.

*Per.* podshaped, 2-valved, many-seeded CORYDALIS. 448.

I. 447. FUMARIA. Gesner. *Fumitory.*

*Calyx* very small; *petals* 4, irregular, 1-spurred; *stamens* diadelphous; *androphores* 2; *anthers* 3 to each androphore; *pericarp* spherical, valveless, 1-celled, 1-seeded; *seed* affixed by the umbilical cord to the inner surface of the capsule.

1. *Fumaria parviflora.* *Small-flowered fumitory.*

*Stem* branched, trailing; *leaves* more than twice compounded; leaflets 3-parted, linear, channelled; *spikes* loose.

*Fumaria spicata* β, *Lin. Syst. Veg.*

*Fumaria tenuifolia*, *Symons Syn.* 200.

*Fumaria parviflora*, *Lamarck Enc. Meth.* 2, 567.

Fields; annual; August and September.

*Leaf-lobes* very narrow, convex beneath; *flowers* small, pale.

2. *Fumaria officinalis*. *Shop fumitory.*

*Stem* branched, trailing; *leaves* more than twice compounded; leaflets wedgeshape, lanceolate, cut; *pericarp* globular, retuse.

*Fumaria vulgaris*, *Raii Syn.* 204, 1; *Park.* 287.

*Fumaria purpurea*, *Ger. em.* 1088, 1.

*Fumaria officinalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 984.

*Common fumiterre. Fumus terræ.*

Fields and gardens; annual; May to August.

*Plant* glaucous; *stem* angular; leaf-lobes dilated; *spike* loose, opposite to the leaves; *petals* rose-colour, blood-red at the tip, keel green; *pericarp* smooth, retuse and umbilicated at the tip.—*Juice* of the plant alterative, useful in scurvy and other chronic diseases; also as a cosmetic.

3. *Fumaria capreolata*. *Tendrilled fumitory.*

*Stem* branched, climbing; *leaves* ternate; leaflets reverse ovate, wedgeshape, cut; *partial petioles* cirrhus-like convolute.

*Fumaria major scandens*, *flore pallidiore*, *Raii Syn.* 204, 2.

*Fumaria capreolata*, *Lin. S. P.* 985.

*Fumaria officinalis* β, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 309.

Corn-fields; annual; June to September.

*Stem* 3 feet high, very much branched; *petioles* cirrhus-like, twisted; *leaves* bipinnate; leaflets broad, green; *spike* loose, few-flowered; *flowers* large; *calyx* large; *pericarp* shining; tip 2-scröbiculate.

II. 448. CORYDALIS. De Candolle. *Corydale.*

*Calyx* very small; *petals* 4, irregular, 1-spurred; *stamens* diadelphous; *anthers* 1 to 3 to each androphore; *capsule* siliqua-form, 1-celled, 2-valved, many-seeded; *placentaria* 2, threadlike, within the sutures of the valves.

1. *Corydalis clavícula*. *Tendrilled corydale.*

*Stem* branched, climbing; *lower leaves* biternate; upper leaves ternate, cirrhose; *root* fibrous; *pericarp* lanceolate, 2 or 3-seeded.

*Fumaria alba latifolia*, *Raii Syn.* 335; *Park.* 288.

*Fumaria alba latifolia clavícula*, *Ger. em.* 1088, 2.

*Fumaria claviculata*, *Lin. S. P.* 985.

*Corydalis claviculata*, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4100.

*Climbing fumitory.*

Hedges; annual; June and July.

*Stem* reddish, flattened; *leaves* juicy, thin, beneath glaucous; *spike* few-flowered; *petals* white.

2. *Corydalis digitata*.

Fingered corydale.

Stem simple; raceme terminal; bractæ wedgeshape, fingered, longer than the peduncle; leaves biternate; root bulbous, solid.

Radix cava minor, *Ger. em.* 1091, 9.

Fumaria bulbosa γ, *Lin. S. P.* 983.

Fumaria Halleri, *Willd. S. P.* 863.

Fumaria digitata, *Curtis Bot. Mag.* 231.

Fumaria solida, *Lin. MS. notes in Sp. Pl.*; *Smith Fl. Brit.* 748.

Fumaria minor, *Roth Germ.* 1, 300.

Fumaria intermedia, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 620; not of Errhart.

Corydalis bulbosa, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4098.

Corydalis digitata, *Persoon Syn.* 2, 289.

Bunnikens holwort.

Woods; perennial; April and May.

Stem upright, simple, rarely 2-cut, cylindrical; leaves few, leaflets cut at the tip; spike solitary; petals pale at bottom, purple at the tip; spur cylindrical, as long as the peduncle; pericarp short, many-seeded.

3. *Corydalis lutea*.

Yellow corydale.

Stem diffuse, branched, angular; bractæ minute; leaves bipinnate; pericarp round, shorter than the peduncle; spur short, rounded.

Fumaria lutea, *Ger. em.* 1088, 4; *Lin. Mant.* 2, 258.

Fumaria capnoides, *Withering Bot. Arr.* 620, not of Linnæus.

Capnoides lutea, *Gärtner Fr. et Sem.* 2, 163.

Corydalis lutea, *De Candolle Fl. Gall.* 4099.

Yellow fumiterre.

Old walls; perennial; May.

Root fibrous; stem upright, 3-sided, leafy; leaflets broad, wedgeshape; bractæ ovate, serrated; petals yellow; spur bent.

Fam. XVII. 82. PAPAVERACEÆ.

*Calyx* free, mostly 2-sepaled, deciduous; *petals* hypogynous, mostly 4; *stamens* many, indefinite; *ovary* 1; *style* mostly 0; *stigma* divided, persisting; *fruit* capsular or siliquose, 1-celled, many-seeded; *seeds* peritropal, on parietal receptacles, half-covered with membranaceous involucre; perisperm fleshy; corculum straight; radicle below. — *Plants* herbaceous, lactescent; *leaves* alternate, pinnatifid; *flowers* solitary and terminal, or umbelled.

*Stigma* 2-lobed; *siliqua* 2-valved,  
1-celled; *seed* crested; *ped.* umbelled CHELIDONIUM. 449.

*Stigma* 2 or 3-lobed; *siliqua* 2 or  
3-valved, 2 or 3-celled; *seed* granu-  
lated; *ped.* 1-flowered . . . . . GLAUCIUM. 450.

*Stigma* radiated; *pericarp* oblong,  
4-ridged, appearing 4-valved; *pe-  
duncle* 1-flowered . . . . . CERASTITES. 451.

*Stigma* radiated; *pericarp* ovate,  
ridgeless, appearing many-celled;  
holes many under the stigma . . . . . PAPAVER. 452.

I. 449. CHELIDONIUM. Dioscorides. *Celandine.*

*Calyx* 2-leaved; *petals* 4; *stigma* capitate, 2-lipped; *pe-  
ricarp* long, linear, 1-celled, 2-valved; *seeds* many, crested.  
—*Flowers* umbelled, axillary, yellow; *juice* yellow.

1. *Chelidonium majus.* • *Great celandine.*

*Leaves* pinnatifid; lobes blunt, crenated; *petals* not  
nicked.

*Papaver corniculatum luteum*, *Chelidonia dictum*, *Raii Syn.* 309, 9.

*Chelidonium majus*, *Ger. em.* 1069, 1; *Lin. S. P.* 723.

*Chelidonium majus vulgare*, *Park.* 616.

*Swallow wort.* *Tetter wort.*

Damp shady places; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* branched; *leaves* bald, slightly glaucous; *umbells*  
solitary, peduncled; *calyx* slightly hairy.—*Juice* yellow,  
acid, destroys warts, and is used for tetters, ringworms,  
the jaundice, and the itch; diluted with milk consumes  
spots on the eyes.

2. *Chelidonium laciniatum.* *Jagged celandine.*

*Leaves* pinnatifid; lobes acutely cut; *petals* lanceolate.

*Papaver* q. *Chelidonium majus foliis quernis*, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 309, 9\*.

*Chelidonium majus*, *folio majus dissecto*, *Ger. em.* 1069, 2.

Old walls; perennial; May to July.

II. 450. GLAUCIUM. Dioscorides. *Horned-poppy.*

*Calyx* 2-sepaled; *petals* 2; *stigma* capitate, 2 or 3-lipped;  
*pericarpium* long, linear, 2 or 3-valved; apparently 2 or  
3-celled; *seeds* many, dotted.—*Flowers* solitary, terminal  
or axillary, peduncled; *juice* colourless.

a. *Pericarp 2-valved, apparently 2-celled.*

1. *Glaucium luteum.* *Yellow horned-poppy.*

*Stem* bald; *leaves* embracing the stem, sinuated; *pericarpium* tuberculated.

*Papaver corniculatum luteum*, *Raii Syn.* 307, 7; *Park.* 261.

*Papaver cornutum flore luteo*, *Ger. em.* 367, 1.

*Chelidonium Glaucium*, *Lin. S. P.* 724.

*Glaucium luteum*, *Gærtner Fr. et Sem.* 2, 166.

Sandy shores of the sea; annual; July and August.

*Herb* glaucous; *stem* branched, spreading; *root-leaves* lyrate pinnatifid, rough; *stem-leaves* embracing the stem; *sepals* hispid; *petals* large, rounded; *pericarpium* very long, bent.

2. *Glaucium phœnicium.* *Red horned-poppy.*

*Stem* hispid; *leaves* sessile, pinnately cut; *pericarpium* bristly.

*Papaver cornutum flore rubro*, *Ger. em.* 367, 2.

*Chelidonium corniculatum*, *Lin. S. P.* 724.

*Glaucium phœnicium*, *Gært. Fr. et Sem.* 2, 165.

*Glaucium corniculatum*, *Curtis Fl. Lond.*

Sandy corn-fields; annual; June and July.

*Leaves* hispid, glaucous; *root-leaves* lyrate pinnatifid; *stem-leaves* embracing the stem; *petals* reddish; *pericarpium* hairy, hairs pressed to the pericarpium.

b. *Pericarpium 3-valved, 1-celled.*

3. *Glaucium violaceum.* *Violet horned-poppy.*

*Stem* smooth; *leaves* bipinnatifid; lobes linear, bald; *pericarpium* 3-valved.

*Papaver corniculatum violaceum*, *Raii Syn.* 309, 8.

*Papaver cornutum flore violaceo*, *Ger. em.* 367, 4.

*Chelidonium hybridum*, *Lin. S. P.* 724.

*Chelidonium violaceum*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 169.

*Glaucium violaceum*, *Jussieu Gen.* 236.

Corn-fields; annual; May and June.

*Stem* branched; *leaves* dark green, sometimes tripinnatifid; *petals* violet; *stigma* 3-cut.

III. 451. CERASTITES.

*Beaked-poppy.*

*Calyx* 2-sepaled, deciduous; *petals* 4, rarely 6; *stigma* 4 to 8-rayed; *capsule* oblong, 4-ribbed; valves opening only at the tip; imperfectly 4-celled; *seeds* many.—*Flowers* solitary, terminal; hairs pressed to the peduncle.

a. *Capsule bald; style long; petals and juice yellow.*

1. *Cerastites Cambrica.* *Welch beaked-poppy.*

*Capsule* oblong, bald; *stem* many-flowered, rather smooth; *leaves* pinnate; leaflets cut, glaucous beneath.

*Papaver luteum perenne, laciniato folio, Cambro-britannicum, Raii Syn.* 309, 5.

*Argemone lutea Cambro-britannica, Park.* 369.

*Papaver Cambricum, Lin. S. P.* 727.

*Yellow bastard-poppy.*

Shady mountainous places; perennial; June.

*Stem* 1 foot high, slightly hairy; hairs erect; *leaf-main-rib* winged; leaflets bald; *sepals* hairy; *petals* lemon-yellow.

b. *Capsule bald; style 0; petals red; juice colourless.*

2. *Cerastites dubia.* *Doubtful beaked-poppy.*

*Capsule* oblong, bald; *stems* many-flowered, hairy; *peduncle-hairs* pressed to the peduncle; *leaves* bipinnatifid.

*Papaver laciniato folio, capitulo longiore glabro, Raii Syn.* 309, 5.

*Papaver dubium, Lin. S. P.* 726.

Sandy fields; annual; June and July.

*Stem* 2 feet high, hairy; hairs spreading; *leaf-lobes* broad; *petals* pale scarlet; *stamens* linear; pollen yellow; *capsule* 3 times longer than broad.

3. *Cerastites laciniata.* *Jagged beaked-poppy.*

*Capsules* ovate, oblong, bald; *stem* many-flowered, hairy; hairs spreading; *leaves* hairy, bipinnatifid, lobes much cut.

*Papaver dubium, Fl. Dan.* 902.

*Papaver dubium* 2, *Withering Bott. Arr.* 597.

Fields and parks; annual; June.

*Capsule* only twice as long as broad; *calyx* hairy, hairs glandular.

c. *Capsule spinous; style 0; petals red.*

4. *Cerastites hybrida.* *Mongrel beaked-poppy.*

*Capsule* nearly globular, torose, hispid; *stem* leafy, many-flowered.

*Papaver laciniato folio, capitulo hispido rotundiore, Raii Syn.* 308, 4.

*Argemone capitulo torulo, Ger. em.* 373, 1.

*Argemone capitulo rotundiore, Park.* 369.

*Papaver hybridum, Lin. S. P.* 725.

Fields; annual; July.

*Stem* slender, branched, hispid; bristles inclined to the stem; *leaves* 3-parted, pinnatifid; lobes linear, awned, hispid; *branches* naked, 1-flowered; *calyx-bristles* yellow; *petals* scarlet, violet at the base; *stigma* 6 or 8-rayed; *capsule-bristles* ascending, bent.

5. *Cerastites macrocephala*. Longheaded beaked-poppy.  
Capsule clubshape, hispid; stem leafy.

*Papaver laciniato folio, capitulo hispido longiore, Raii Syn.* 308, 3.

*Argemone capitulo longiore, Ger. em.* 373, 2; *Park.* 370.

*Papaver Argemone, Lin. S. P.* 725.

Fields; annual; June and July.

Stems many-flowered; bristles spreading; petals pale scarlet; stigma 4 or 5-rayed; capsule 5-sided above; flowers sometimes double.

*β. maritima*. Stem 1-flowered.

*Papaver maritimum, Withering Bot. Arr.* 486.

#### IV. 452. PAPAVER. Pliny.

Poppy.

*Calyx* 2-sepaled, falling off; *petals* 4; *stigma* 10 or 12-rayed; *pericarpium* ovate, smooth, ribless, valveless, opening by many foramina under the stigma, incompletely many-celled; *seeds* many, affixed to placentaria on the sides of the pericarpium.—*Flowers* solitary; *hairs* spreading.

a. Capsule smooth; calyx hairy; leaves pinnatifid.

1. *Papaver erraticum*.

Wild poppy.

Capsule bald, nearly globular; stem many-flowered, hispid; hairs on all parts spreading; leaves pinnatifid; stigma 10-rayed.

*Papaver laciniato folio, capitulo brevioris glabro annuum, Rhœas dictum, Raii Syn.* 308, 2.

*Papaver Rhœas, Ger. em.* 371 (misprinted 401), 1; *Lin. S. P.* 726.

*Papaver erraticum rhœas, sive sylvestre, Park.* 367.

Red poppy. Corn rose. Cop rose. Corn poppy.

Corn-fields; annual; June and July.

Leaves hairy; petals dark scarlet, sometimes with a black spot at the base; filaments hairlike, attenuated.—Petals communicate a fine red colour to water or syrup: and are slightly narcotic.

b. Capsule and calyx smooth; leaves simple.

2. *Papaver somniferum*.

Sleepy poppy.

Capsule globular, bald; calyx bald; leaves embracing the stem, cut, bald, glaucous.

*Papaver sylvestre, Raii Syn.* 308, 1; *Ger. em.* 370 (misprinted 400), 5.

*Papaver somniferum, Lin. S. P.* 726.

*Papaver amplexicaule, Stokes Bot. M. M.* 3, 181.

White poppy. Cheese bowls.

Neglected gardens; also cultivated; annual; July.

*Stem* 3 feet high; leaves simple, lobed; *petals* white, plain, streaked, marbled, or with a dark spot at the bottom; *stigma* 10 or 12-rayed; *seeds* white.—Capsules, in decoction, emollient; seeds oily, formerly used in emulsions, also strewed on cakes, yield an oil sold for that of the olive; juice of the capsule dried (English opium), as also the extract, and syrup of the dried capsules without the seeds, are in great use as narcotic, hypnotic, and stupeficient.

Fam. XVII. 83. NYMPHÆACEÆ. R. A. Salisbury.

*Calyx* 4 or 5-sepaled, inserted on the thalamus; *petals* and stamens disposed in many series alternate to the sepals; *stamens* many, indefinite; *anthers* adnate, 2-celled; *style* 0; *stigmata* 8 or 10, radiated; *ovary* (in natives) 1, free, many-celled; *pericarpium* dry, valveless; *seeds* ovate; perisperm farinaceous; *corculum* topshaped. — *Plants* herbaceous, aquatic; *stem* thick, creeping; *leaves* longly petioled, pectately ribbed; *peduncles* 1-flowered; *bractææ* 0.

*Sepales* larger than the petals;  
*petals* nectariferous; *filaments* linear . . . . . NUPHAR. 453.

*Sepales* smaller than the petals;  
*stigma* nectariferous; *inner filament*  
dilated . . . . . NYMPHÆA. 454.

I. 453. NUPHAR. R. A. Salisbury. *Water-can.*

*Calyx* 4 or 5-sepaled; *petals* many, nectariferous on the back, inserted on the receptacle; *stamens* very numerous; *filaments* linear; *stigmata* 8 or 10, linear; *berry* ovate, barked, 8 or 10-celled.—*Flowers* yellow, exserted above the water.

1. *Nuphar luteum*. *Yellow water-can.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *stigmata* not toothed; *petiole* 2-edged; *leaves* heartshape, lobes coming close together.

*Nymphæa lutea*, *Raii Syn.* 368, 1; *Ger. em.* 819, 2; *Lin. S. P.* 729.

*Nymphæa major lutea*, *Park.* 1252.

*Nuphar luteum*, *Salisbury, Ann. Bot.* 2, 69.

*Yellow water lilly.*

Rivers and stagnant waters; perennial; July.

*Leaves* blunt, smooth, edge not cut; *scape* round; *sepales* coloured; *petals* yellow, smelling like brandy, shorter than the sepals; *filaments* all linear; *fruit* ovate, beaked.—Roots poisonous to crickets and moles; the infusion useful in leprosy.



2. *Nuphar minimum*. *Smallest water-can.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *stigmata* margined, toothed; *petiole* 2-edged; *leaves* heartshape, lobes rather distant.

*Nymphæa lutea minima*, Willd. S. P.

*Nuphar minima*, Salisbury, Ann. Bot. 2, 69.

Alpine lakes; perennial; July.

*Plant* small; *leaves* rather silky beneath; *flowers* golden yellow; *stigmata* edged with green.

II. 454. NYMPHÆA. Theophrastus. *Water-lilly.*

*Calyx* 4 or 5-sepaled, coloured; *petals* many, indefinite, on the ovary; *stamens* many; *filaments* outer row dilated, petal-like; *stigmata* many, radiated, cut, nectariferous; *berry* globular, 8-celled, many-seeded; bark hard.

*Nymphæa alba*. *White water-lilly.*

*Leaves* heartshape, smooth beneath, edge not cut; *petals* elliptical, oblong; *stigmata* 10, bent back; *trunk* horizontal.

*Nymphæa alba*, Raii Syn. 363, 3; Ger. em. 819, 1; Lin. S. P. 729.

*Nymphæa alba major vulgaris*, Park. 1251.

*White water can.* Candock. When double, *Water rose*.

Rivers and stagnant waters; perennial; June and July.

*Leaf-lobes* imbricate, roundish; *flowers* white, floating on the water; *sepals* 4, coloured above; *inner petals* smallest; *outer stamens* yellow, dilated; *fruit* blunt.—Root bulbous, dyes dark brown; is sometimes made into bread.

Fam. XIX. 84. BERBERIDEÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* deciduous, sepals in 2 series, 2 or 3 in each series; *petals* 4 or 6, opposite to the sepals; *stamens* as many as the petals opposite to them; *anthers* adnate, 2-celled, opening from the base to the tip by a valve; *ovary* 1, free; *style* 0; *pericarpium* 1-celled; *seeds* affixed to the base of the cells; *perisperm* fleshy; *corculum* straight, axile; *radicle* below.—*Plant* shrubby or herbaceous; *leaves* alternate, often compound; *flowers* racemose, bracteated.

*Petals* and *stam.* 6; *berry* 1-celled . . . . BERBERIS. 455.

*Petals* and *stam.* 4; *pericarp* 1-celled;

2-valved . . . . . EPIMEDIUM. 456.

I. 455. BERBERIS. Brunsfel. *Barberry.*

*Outer sepals* 3, *inner* 6; *petals* 6, glands 2, at the base of the petals; *stamens* irritable; *stigma* broad, sessile, umbilicated, persisting; *berry* ovate, cylindrical, 1-celled, 2 or 3-seeded.—*Shrub* thorny; *leaves* simple.

*Berberis vulgaris.*

Common barberry.

*Racemes* simple, pendulous; *leaves* reverse ovate, fringed, toothed.

*Berberis dumetorum*, *Raii Syn.* 465.

*Spina acida sive Oxyacantha*, *Ger. em.* 1325, 1.

*Berberis*, *Park.* 1559.

*Berberis vulgaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 471.

*Barberry bush.* *Pipperidge tree.*

Woods and hedges; shrubby; May and June.

*Branches* angular, bald; *leaves* in bundles, petioled; *spines* 3 together; *racemes* solitary, many-flowered; *flowers* yellow; *berry* scarlet.—Root dyes wool and leather yellow; bark renders wine purgative; inner bark with alum dyes linen yellow; leaves acid, eaten as sauce; flowers offensive to the smell when too near; berries acid, not eaten by birds, boiled with sugar form a pleasant confection. Is supposed by some to cause wheat growing near it to become mildewed; but this is denied by others.

## II. 456. EPIMEDIUM. Dioscorides.

*Barrenwort.*

*Outer sepales* 2, inner 4; *sepales* spreading; *petals* 4; *nectariferous scale* 1, petal-like, cupshape, coloured, at the inner base of each petal; *stamens* 4; *style* lateral, from the top of the ovary; *stigma* simple; *pericarpium* oblong, 1-celled, 2-valved, many-seeded.

*Epimedium alpinum.*

Alpine barrenwort.

*Epimedium*, *Ger. em.* 480.

*Epimedium alpinum*, *Lin. S. P.* 171.

Shady alpine situations; perennial; May.

*Rhizoma* horizontal; *leaves* upright, solitary, irregularly ternately compounded, flower-bearing; leaflets petioled, heartshaped, drooping, pointed, light green, glaucous beneath; *panicle* from a kneejoint towards the middle of the main petiole, upright, slightly racemose; *flowers* drooping; *petals* dark red; *nectaries* yellow.

## Fam. XX. 85. RANUNCULACEÆ. Jussieu.

*Calyx* 3 to 6 sepales, free; *petals* 5 to 10, hypogynous; *stamens* 5 or many and indefinite, hypogynous; *anthers* adnate, 2-celled, mostly fastened on the outside of the filaments; *ovaries* many, indefinite, inserted on the receptacle, 1-styled; *pericarpia* 1-seeded, not opening, (cariopsides), or many-seeded, opening by longitudinal sutures, (camares;) *perisperm* horny; corculum much swollen, at the tip or

base of the perisperm.—*Plants* herbaceous or shrubby;  
*leaves* alternate, lobed, dilated at bottom, slightly sheathing;  
*stipules* 0.

A. *Anthers* opening towards the centre of the flower.

- Sepales* 4, deciduous; *petals* 4;  
*berry* 1-celled, many-seeded ..... ACTÆA. 457.  
*Sepales* 5, persisting; *petals* 5;  
*cameres* many-seeded ..... PÆONIA. 458.

B. *Anthers* opening outwardly; *cameres* many, many-seeded.

- Petals* 4, 2 upper spurred; *sepales* irregular,  
petaloid; upper forming a spur ..... CONSOLIDA. 459.  
*Petals* 5, tailed; *sepales* 5, regular,  
petaloid, deciduous ..... AQUILEGIA. 460.  
*Pet.* 8 or 10, 2-lipped; *sepales* 5, regular,  
coriaceous, persisting; *cameres* sessile HELLEBORUS. 461.  
*Pet.* 5 to 10, 2-lipped; *sepales* 5 to 10, regular,  
petaloid; *cameres* sessile ..... TROLIUS. 462.  
*Petals* 0; *sepales* regular, petaloid,  
*cameres* sessile ..... CALTHA. 463.

C. *Anthers* opening outwardly; *cariopsides* many, on the  
receptacle.

- Petals* 9, base scaled; *sepales* 3,  
base not produced; *cariopsides* blunt ..... FICARIA. 464.  
*Petals* 5, base scaled; *sepales* 5,  
base not produced; *cariopsides* smooth RANUNCULUS. 465.  
*Petals* 5, base pitted; *sepales* 5,  
base not produced; *cariopsides* wrinkled BATRACHIUM. 466.  
*Petals* 5, base nectariferous; *sepales* 5,  
base produced ..... MYOSURUS. 467.  
*Pet.* 5 to 10, base naked; *sepales* 5;  
*involucrum* 0; *style* straight, pointed, ..... ADONIS. 468.  
*Pet.* 0; *sepales* 5 to 10; *involucrum*  
3-leaved, distant; leaves cut; *cariopsides*  
tailless ..... ANEMONANTHEA. 470.  
*Pet.* 0; *sepales* 5; *involucrum* 3-leaved,  
distant; leaves cut; *cariopsides* tailed... PULSATILLA. 471.  
*Pet.* 0; *sepales* 4; *cariopsides* tailless,  
sessile, longitudinally streaked ..... THALICTRUM. 472.  
*Pet.* 0; *sepales* 4; *cariopsides* tailed,  
sessile, feathered ..... CLEMATIS. 473.

A. RANUNCULACEÆ SPURIÆ. *Anthers opening on the inner side.*

I. 457. ACTÆA. Pliny. *Herb-Christopher.*

*Calyx* 4-sepaled; deciduous; *corolla* 4-petaled; *stamens* indefinite; *anthers* fastened inwardly; *ovary* 1, ovate; *stigma* capitate, sessile; *pericarpium* (berry) fleshy, not opening; *seeds* many, horizontal, in 2 series.—*Herb* perennial; *leaves* petioled, simple, lobed and variously cut; *flowers* racemose; *peduncle* bracteated; *sepales* and *petals* very deciduous.

*Actea spicata.* *Spiked herb-Christopher.*

*Berry* nearly globular; *petals* as long as the *stamens*; *racemes* ovate; *leaves* bi-ternately or tri-ternately cut; lobes ovate, lanceolate, serrated or slightly cut.

*Christophoriana*, *Raii Syn.* 262; *Ger. em.* 979.

*Christophoriana vulgaris*, *Park.* 379.

*Actæa spicata*, *Lin. S. P.* 722.

*Christophoriana spicata*, *Mæsch Meth.* 279.

*Baneberries.*

Alpine woods on limestone; perennial; May and June.

*Root* fibrous; *leaves* bald; *bractææ* oblong; *flowers* racemose; *berries* black.—*Root* useful in nervous diseases; herb repellent; *berries* very active, poisonous.

II. 458. PÆONIA. Theophrastus. *Piony.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *sepales* leaflike, unequal, orbicular, persistent; *petals* 5 to 10, orbicular, nearly equal, not clawed; *stamens* indefinite; *anthers* fastened outwardly; *ovaries* 2 to 5, girt by a fleshy disk; *stigmata* sessile, two-lamellar; *cameres* 2 to 5, ovate, 1-celled, many-seeded; *seeds* shining, nearly globular; *corculum* basillary.—*Root* perennial; crown horizontal, thick; fibres fasciculate, thickened or tuberculated; *sheaths* scaly, at the bottom of the stem; *leaves* alternate, twice ternate; *flowers* terminal.

1. *Pæonia corallina.* *Coral piony.*

*Stem* herbaceous; *cameres* woolly, bent back from the bottom; *leaves* 2-ternate; lobes ovate, not cut, bald.

*Pæonia mas*, *Raii Syn. Ind. pl. dub.*; *Ger. em.* 980, 1; *Park.* 1381.

*Pæonia officinalis mascula*, *Lin. S. P.* 747 β.

*Pæonia foemina*, *Miller Dict.*

*Pæonia corallina*, *Retz Observ.* 354.

*Male piony.* *Male peonie.*

Clefts of rocks; naturalized; perennial; May.

Root fasciculate; fibres thick, oblong, cylindrical; *stem* 3 feet high, purplish; *petals* sometimes 6, crimson, sometimes pale red and white; *ovaries* 5; *camares* spread; *seeds* globular, red.—Used indifferently with the *P. officinalis*, and preferred by some.

2. *Pæonia officinalis*. *Shop piony*.

*Stem* herbaceous; *camares* woolly, upright at the base, diverging at top; *leaves* 2-ternately-cut; lobes bald, oblong; middle lobe cut; side-lobes not cut.

*Pæonia fœmina*, *Raii Syn.* Ind. pl. dub.; *Ger. em.* 981, 2; *Park.* 1380.

*Pæonia officinalis fœmina*, *Lin. S. P.* 747 α.

*Pæonia mascula*, *Miller Dict.*

*Pæonia officinalis*, *Retz Observ.* 35.

*Pæonia nemoralis*, *Salisbury Prod.* 375.

*Female piony*. *Female peonie*.

Woods, naturalized; perennial; May.

*Stem* greenish.—Root made into necklaces, used against the epilepsy in children, also given inwardly to adults; seeds used in the nightmare; syrup of the flowers anti-epileptic.

B. HELLEBOREÆ. *Calyx* petaloid; æstivation imbricate; *petals* 5, 10, irregular, 2-lipped, nectariferous; or 0; æstivation imbricate; *anthers* opening on the outside; *camares* dehiscent, many-seeded; *seeds* horizontal.—*Stem* herbaceous; *leaves* alternate.

III. 459. CONSOLIDA. *Brunsfel.* *Larks-spur.*

*Calyx* coloured, deciduous, 5-sepaled; upper sepale spurred; *petals* 4, sometimes soldered; 2 upper petals forming an inner spur; *stamens* many; *ovary* 1; *camares* distinct; *seeds* many, dry-berrylike.—*Roots* annual; *stem* upright, branchy; *flowers* racemose; *bractæ* 3 to each pedicell.

*Consolida regalis.* *Royal larks-spur.*

*Stem* upright, bald, divaricately branched; *flowers* few, in loose racemes; *pedicells* longer than the bractea; *capsules* bald.

*Delphinium segetum*, flore cæruleo, *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 273.

*Consolida regalis sylvestris*, *Ger. em.* 1083, 5.

*Delphinium Consolida*, *Lin. S. P.* 748.

*Delphinium segetum*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 325.

*Delphinium versicolor*, *Salisbury Prod.* 375.

*Field larks-spur*. *Larks-heel*. *Larks-claw*.

Sandy fields; annual; June and July.

*Stem* herbaceous, bald or downy; *stem* branched; *flowers* of various colours.—Seeds acrid.

IV. 460. *AQUILEGIA*. *Tragus*. *Columbine*.

*Calyx* 5-sepaled, deciduous, sepals coloured, petal-like; *petals* 5, gaping above, 2-lipped; outer lip large, flat; inner very small; produced behind into spurs exerted between the sepals; *stamens* many, in 5 to 10 series; interior filaments membranaceous, oblong, without anthers; *ovaries* 5; *cameres* 5, upright, many-seeded.—*Root* perennial; *stem* herbaceous, upright; *lower leaves* longly petioled; petioles 3-cut, biternate; lobes 3-fid, toothed, blunt; upper leaves lobed, lobes linear; *flowers* terminal, variously coloured.

*Aquilegia vulgaris*.

*Common columbine*.

*Spurs* bent inwards; *capsules* villous; *stem* rather bald, leafy, many-flowered; *leaves* nearly bald; *styles* not longer than the stamens.

*Aquilegia flore simplici*, *Raii Syn.* 273.

*Aquilegia cærulea*, and *A. rubra*, *Ger. em.* 1093, 1, and 2.

*Aquilegia vulgaris simplex*, *Park.* 1367.

*Aquilegia vulgaris*, *Lin. S. P.* 752.

Fields and copses; perennial; July.

*Herb* mostly bald, rarely downy; leaf-lobes mostly cut; *flowers* paniced, drooping, pale.

V. 461. *HELLEBORUS*. *Dioscorides*. *Hellebore*.

*Calyx* persisting, 5-sepaled; sepals large, roundish, obtuse, mostly green; *petals* 8 or 10, very short, tubular; below slender, nectariferous; *stamens* 30 to 60; *ovaries* 3 to 10; *stigmata* terminal, orbicular; *cameres* coriaceous; *seeds* in 2 rows, elliptic, umbilicated.—*Plants* herbaceous, perennial, hard, coriaceous, bald, sometimes slightly downy under the leaves; *root-leaves* petioled, palmately or pedately cut; lobes oblong, toothed: stem-leaves various, oftenest 0.

a. *Stem few-flowered, mostly forked; floral leaves sessile, cut.*

1. *Helleborus viridis*.

*Green hellebore*.

*Root-leaves* quite bald, pedately cut; stem-leaves nearly sessile, palmately parted; *peduncles* often 2-cut; *sepals* roundish, ovate, green.

*Helleborus niger hortensis flore viridi, Raii Syn.* 271, 1.

*Helleborastrum, Ger. em.* 976, 2.

*Helleboraster minor, flore viridante, Park.* 212.

*Helleborus viridis, Lin. S. P.* 784.

*Wild black hellebore. Bears foot.*

Woods and pastures on chalk; perenn.; March to May.

*Roots* fleshy; fibres long; *herb* quite bald; *stem* forked at top; leaves shining; *root-leaves* growing longer than the stem after flowering; lobes oblong, lanceolate, acutely serrated, outer lobes often 2 or 3-cut; stem-leaves 3 or 5-parted; *flowers* green, slightly drooping.—Leaves infused in beer used as a prophylactic in epidemic fevers, are violently purgative, and vermifuge.

b. *Stem many-flowered, leafy; peduncles bracteated.*

2. *Helleborus foetidus.*

*Stinking hellebore.*

*Stem* many-flowered, leafy; *leaves* pedately cut, quite bald; lobes oblong, linear.

*Helleboraster maximus, Raii Syn.* 271, 2; *Ger. em.* 976, 3.

*Helleboraster maximus seu Consiligo, Park.* 212.

*Helleborus foetidus, Lin. S. P.* 784.

*Great ox heel. Bearsfoot setterwort.*

Chalky shady places; perennial; March and April.

*Stem* panicled; *leaves* blackish green; *bractæ* ovate, not cut, tip deeply toothed, pale yellowish green; *flowers* drooping; *sepales* erect, connivent, green with a purple edge, persistent; *cameres* 3 or 4.—Root purgative; root or stem used as a seton by the ferriers.

## VI. 462. TROLLIUS. Linnæus.

*Globe-flower.*

*Calyx* coloured, 5, 10, or 15-sepaled; *sepales* deciduous, petal-like; *petals* 5 to 20, small, tubular at bottom, 1-lipped; *stamens* and *ovaries* many; *cameres* many, sessile, nearly cylindrical, many-seeded.—Plant herbaceous, bald, upright, perennial; root fibrous; fibres black, in bundles; leaves petioled, palmately many-cut; flowers terminal, yellow.

*Trollius Europæus.*

*European globe-flower.*

*Sepales* 15, connivent, forming a ball; *petals* 5 or 10, as long as the stamens.

*Ranunculus globosus, Raii Syn.* 272; *Ger. em.* 955, 12; *Park. Par.* 218.

*Trollius Europæus, Lin. S. P.* 782.

*Trollius altissimus, Crantz Austr.* 2, 123.

*Trollius globosus, Lamark Fl. Fr.* 3, 323.

*Trollius connivens, Mænnch Meth.* 313.

*Trollius montanus, Salisbury Prod.* 373.

*Trollius sphaericus, Salisb. Tr. Soc. Lin.* 8, 302.

*Globe crowfoot. Locker gowlands.*

Alpine pastures; perennial; May to July.

*Stem* 2 feet high, many-flowered; *flowers* first pale, then golden yellow; *sepals* 10 to 15.

VII. 463. *CALTHA*. Pliny.

*Bootes.*

*Calyx* coloured, 5-sepaled; sepals nearly orbicular, petal-like; *petals* 0; *stamens* many; *ovaries* 5 to 10; *cameres* 5 to 10, compressed, spreading, 1-celled, many-seeded.—*Herbs* perennial, quite bald; *roots* fibrous; *stems* cylindrical; *leaves* petioled, heartshape, ears not bent in; *flowers* terminal, yellow.

1. *Caltha palustris*.

*Marsh bootes.*

*Stem* upright, many-flowered; *leaves* heartshape, nearly round, crenated; ears rounded.

*Populago*, *Raii Syn.* 272.

*Caltha palustris* major, *Ger. em.* 817, 1.

*Caltha palustris* vulgaris simplex, *Park.* 1213.

*Caltha palustris*, *Lin. S. P.* 784.

*Populago palustris*, *Scop. Carn.* 698.

*Marsh marygold.* *Meadow boots.*

Moist places and river-sides; perennial; May and June.

*Stems* 18 in. high, forked, upright; *peduncles* furrowed; *upper leaves* nearly sessile; *petiole-ears* membranaceous, rounded, stipule-like; *flowers* large.—Herb in flower supposed to make the butter yellow, but is poisonous to cows; unexpanded flowers pickled and used for capers.

2. *Caltha minor*.

*Small bootes.*

*Stem* ascending, 1-flowered; *leaves* heartshape, nearly orbicular, crenated; ears rounded.

*Populago minor*, *Tabernæm. Ic.* 750.

*Caltha palustris* minor, *De Candolle Syst. Nat.* 309, 4 β.

Moist places by side of rivers; perennial; May.

*Stem* simple; *leaves*, *ears*, and *flowers*, half the size of the former.

3. *Caltha radicans*.

*Rooting bootes.*

*Stem* creeping, few-flowered; *leaves* triangular, heartshape, serrate, crenated.

*Caltha radicans*, *Forster Tr. Lin. Soc.* 8, 321.

Sides of lakes; perennial; May and June.

*Stem* rooting at bottom, ascending at tip, few-flowered; *leaves* nearly triangular, with a dilated sinus, lower angles obtuse; upper angle acute; teeth sharp; *sepals* oblong.



C. RANUNCULÆ. *Æstivation* of the calyx and corolla imbricate; *petals* 5 to 15, with a scale at the inside of the claw, sometimes 2-lipped, lips very unequal; *anthers* ovate, opening outwardly; *cariopsides* many, mucronate; *seeds* erect.—*Stems* herbaceous; *leaves* radical or alternate; *involucrum* 0; *flowers* terminal, yellow.

VIII. 464. FICARIA. Brunsfel. *Pilewort.*

*Calyx* 3-sepaled, deciduous; *petals* 9, pitted at the bottom on the inside; *stamens* and *ovaries* many, indefinite; *cariopsides* smooth, compressed, blunt.—*Herb* bald, perennial; *roots* grumous; tubers reverse ovate, blunt; *stem* branched, spreading; *leaves* petioled, heartshaped, rather angular; *peduncles* 1-flowered, axillary, and terminal; *sepals* sometimes 5; *petals* 8 or 12.

*Ficaria ranunculoides.* *Ranunculuslike pilewort.*  
*Root* grumous; *stem* leafy; *leaves* heartshape.

*Chelidonium minus*, *Raii Syn.* 246; *Ger. em.* 816; *Park.* 617.

*Ranunculus Ficaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 774.

*Ficaria ranunculoides*, *Mæsch. Meth.* 215.

*Ficaria verna*, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 244.

*Ranunculus præcox*, *Salisb. Prod.* 372.

*Ficaria communis*, *Dumeril Cours* 4, 445.

*Little celandine.* *Figwort.* *Pilewort.*

Damp fields and pastures; perennial; March to May.

*Stem* long; *leaves* longly petioled, shining; *flowers* yellow shining, becoming whitish at the tip; varies with the *stem* long or short; *leaves* entire or angled, heart or kidneyshape, with or without a black spot; *axillæ* naked or bulb-bearing; *calyx* 3 to 5-sepaled; *petals* 8 to 12.—*Herb* mild, esculent as a potherb; juice of the roots used as a lotion for the piles.

IX. 465. RANUNCULUS. Pliny. *Crowfoot.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *sepals* deciduous without separating at bottom; *petals* 5 or 10, with a nectariferous scale or pit at the base; *stamens* and *ovaries* many, indefinite; *cariopsides* ovate, slightly compressed, smooth, or prickly, not streaked; ending in a short horn; disposed.—*Stem* cylindrical; *peduncles* terminal or axillary; *flowers* white or yellow.

- a. *Ranunculus*. *Flowers yellow; leaves bald, many-cut, toothed; roots fibrous, annual; cariopsides tubercular or spinous on both sides.*

1. *Ranunculus parviflorus*. *Smallflowered crowfoot.*

*Leaves* villous, round, 3-lobed, large-toothed or cut; *stem* lying down, soft haired; *peduncles* opposite to the leaves; *calyx* equal to the petals, becoming reflected; *cariopsides* granularly tuberculated.

*Ranunculus hirsutus annuus flore minimo*, *Raii Syn.* 248, 5.

*Ranunculus parviflorus*, *Lin. S. P.* 780.

*Ranunculus muricatus*, *Mench. Meth.* 215.

*Hairy crowfoot.*

Fields and hedges on gravel; annual; May and June.

*Stem* branched, leafy; *leaves* longly petioled, uppermost leaves lanceolate, not in the least cut; *flowers* very small; *petals* yellow, oblong, sometimes 3 or 4, not longer than the calyx; *cariopsides* 7 to 10, compressed, almost orbicular, crowned with a very short, nearly straight style.

2. *Ranunculus arvensis*. *Corn crowfoot.*

*Leaves* bald; seed-leaves toothed at the tip; root-leaves 3-parted; stem-leaves many-cut, lobes linear; *stem* upright, many-flowered; *cariopsides* with long prickles on each side.

*Ranunculus arvorum*, *Raii Syn.* 248; *Ger. em.* 951, 3; *Park.* 328.

*Ranunculus arvensis*, *Lin. S. P.* 780.

*Ranunculus echinatus*, *Crantz Austr.* 2, 118, not of *Ventenat.*

Cornfields; annual; June.

*Stem* much branched; *leaves* rather bold; lobes oblong; edge not cut, tip sharply cut; *flowers* small; *stamens* 12 or 14; *cariopsides* 6 or 7, large.—*Herb* acrid, poisonous to sheep, 3 ounces of the juice killed a dog in 4 minutes.

3. *Ranunculus hirsutus*. *Rough-haired crowfoot.*

*Leaves* 3-lobed or 3-cut, lobes blunt, deeply toothed, the middle peduncled; *calyx* turned back; *stem* not bulbous at bottom; *cariopsides* with a single row of very small tubercles round the edge.

*Ranunculus rectus pallidioribus foliis*, *Raii Syn.* 247, 3.

*Ranunculus bulbosus* β, *Hudson Fl. Angl.* 241.

*Ranunculus philonotis*, *Retz Obs.* 6, 31.

*Ranunculus agrarius*, *All. Auct.* 27.

*Ranunculus sardous*, *Crantz Austr.* 2, 84.

*Ranunculus pallidior*, *Villars Delph.* 4, 751.

*Ranunculus hirsutus*, *Aiton Hort. Kew.* 2, 268.

*Ranunculus pallidus*, *Russel in Schrader Jour. Bot.* 1, 425.

*Ranunculus Palensis*, *Berg. Fl. Bass. Pyr.* 2, 405.

Walls and waysides: annual; June to August.

*Stem* 18 in. high, branchy, many-flowered, upright or trailing; hairs spreading; sometimes bald; *leaves* 3-parted, hirsute, pale.

*β. intermedius.* *Leaves* nearly bald.

*Ranunculus intermedius*, *Poiret Dict.* 6, 116.

*Ranunculus pumilus*, *Thuill. Par.* 1, 277, not of Poiret.

Damp shady places.

*γ. parvulus.* *Stem* dwarf, mostly 1-flowered.

*Ranunculus parvulus*, *Lin. Mant.* 79.

*Ranunculus parviflorus*, *Gouan Fl. Monsp.* 270, not of Linn.

Dry stony places.

b. *Leiosperma.* *Flowers* yellow; *leaves* lobed or many-cut; *root* fibrous; *cariopsides* smooth.

4. *Ranunculus bulbosus.*

*Bulbous crowfoot.*

*Root-leaves* petioled, 3-cut, slightly pinnately cut; lobes 3-cut, deeply toothed, the middle lobe slightly petioled; *stem* upright, bulbous at the neck; *calyx* turned back.

*Ranunculus bulbosus*, *Raii Syn.* 247, 2; *Ger. em.* 953, 6; *Park.* 329; *Lin. S. P.* 778.

*Ranunculus lætus*, *Salisbury Prod.* 373.

*Ranunculus flabellatus*, *Bivona Sicul.* 68.

*Butter cups.* *Gold cups.* *King cups.* *King kop.* *Gold knops.*

Fields and meadows; perennial; May.

*Root* bulbous, solid, proliferous above; *stem* 1 foot high; *leaves* more or less hirsute, segments 3-cut or lobed.

*β. plenus.* *Flower* double.

*Ranunculus maximus Anglicus*, *Ger. em.* 957, 1.

*St. Anthony's turnep.* *Rape crowfoot.* *Yellow bachelor's buttons.*

5. *Ranunculus repens.*

*Creeping crowfoot.*

*Leaves* pinnately 3-cut; segments wedgeshape, 3-lobed, deeply toothed; *stem* with creeping prostrate runners from the crown, the flower-bearing stem nearly upright; *calyx* close; *cariopsides* with a straight beak.

*Ranunculus pratensis repens*, *Raii Syn.* 247, 1; *Park.* 329.

*Ranunculus pratensis*, etiamque *hortensis*, *Ger. em.* 951, 1.

*Ranunculus repens*, *Lin. S. P.* 779.

*Ranunculus prostratus*, *Porr. Dict.* 6, 113.

*Ranunculus infestus*, *Salisbury Prod.* 373.

*Common crowfoot.* *Butter-flower.*

Damp fields; perennial; June to August.

*Stems* prostrate, middle stems sometimes upright or ascending; *leaves* with the middle segment always petioled,

side segments sometimes sessile; upper surface very smooth, dark green, spotted with black or white, sometimes downy, or spotless; segments 3-cut or 3-parted, sometimes many-cut; *flowers* often double or proliferous from the centre.

6. *Ranunculus acris*.

*Acrid crowfoot.*

*Leaves* downy or nearly bald, palmately parted; lobes deeply toothed, acute; upper lobes linear; *stem* upright, many-flowered, slightly downy; *peduncles* cylindrical; *calyx* villous; *cariopsides* terminated by a nearly straight mucro.

*Ranunculus pratensis erectus acris*, *Raii Syn.* 248, 4.

*Ranunculus surrectis cauliculis*, *Ger. em.* 951, 2.

*Ranunculus pratensis erectus acris vulgaris*, *Park.* 329.

*Ranunculus acris*, *Lin. S. P.* 779.

*Ranunculus napellifolius*, var. *Crantz Austr.* 2, 90.

*Upright meadow crowfoot.*

Fields and pastures; perennial; May to July.

*Stem* 2 feet high, branched above; hairs pressed to the stem; *leaves* spotless, sometimes with a black spot in the middle; *flowers* often double.

7. *Ranunculus sceleratus*.

*Wicked crowfoot.*

*Leaves* bald; root-leaves petioled, 3-parted; lobes 3-lobed, slightly and bluntly cut; uppermost leaves three-parted, lobes oblong, linear, not cut; *floral-leaves* oblong; *calyx* bald; *cariopsides* very small, forming an oblong spike.

*Ranunculus palustris*, *Raii Syn.* 249, 1.

*Ranunculus palustris rotundi-folius*, *Ger. em.* 962, 4.

*Ranunculus palustris Sardonius lævis*, *Park.* 1215.

*Ranunculus sceleratus*, *Lin. S. P.* 776.

*Round-leaved water crowfoot. Celery-leaved crowfoot.*

Watery places; annual; June to August.

*Herb* pale green; *stem* thick, juicy; *flowers* small; *petals* scarcely longer than the calyx; *stamens* 8 to 12; *cariopsides* very numerous, smooth, deciduous.—Herb corrosive, ulcerating the places to which it is applied.

*β. minimus.* *Stem* very short; root-leaves 3-cut; fruit ovate.

*γ. submersus.* *Leaves* all under water, translucent, membranaceous; lobes long.

8. *Ranunculus auricomus*.

*Golden-haired crowfoot.*

*Leaves* bald; root-leaves petioled, heartshape, generally 3-parted or 3-lobed; stem-leaves parted into linear lobes, sometimes slightly toothed; *calyx* downy, shorter than the petals.

*Ranunculus nemorosus dulcis*, secundus Tragi, *Raii Syn.* 248; *Park.* 326.

*Ranunculus auricomus*, *Ger. em.* 954, 7; *Lin. S. P.* 775.

*Ranunculus polymorphus*, *Allioni Ped.* 1449.

*Ranunculus mitis*, *Gilibert in Ulst. Del.* 2, 420.

*Ranunculus variifolius*, *Salisb. Prod.* 1, 373.

*Sweet wild crowfoot. Golden locks.*

Damp fields and shady places; perennial; April to July.  
*Stem* 2 feet high, branched; *sepals* coloured, edge sometimes dilated; *petals* sometimes 0.—Herb mild.

c. *Flowers yellow; leaves toothed, or not cut; root fibrous.*

9. *Ranunculus reptans.* *Creeping crowfoot.*

*Leaves* linear, not in the least cut, bald; *stem* creeping, emitting a root at each joint.

*Ranunculus reptans*, *Lin. S. P.* 773.

*Ranunculus Flammula*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 587.

Sides of Alpine lakes; perennial; June to August.

*Stem* threadlike, creeping; *leaves* nearly threadlike; *flowers* solitary, small, yellow.

10. *Ranunculus flammeus.* *Flame crowfoot.*

*Leaves* bald, linear, lanceolate, slightly ovate, scarcely cut; lower leaves petioled; *stem* lying down, many, slightly rooting at bottom; *peduncles* opposite to the leaves; *carriopsides* smooth.

*Ranunculus flammeus minor*, *Raii Syn.* 250, 7; *Ger. em.* 961, 2.

*Ranunculus flammeus minor*, sive *angustifolius*, *Park.* 1214.

*Ranunculus Flammula*, *Lin. S. P.* 772.

*Small spear wort. Bane wort.*

Bogs and meadows; perennial; July to September.

*Stem* 2 feet high; *leaves* bald, slender; *flowers* rich, shining yellow.—Herb acrid, poisonous to sheep; the distilled water is emetic, acting instantly.

β. *serratus.* *Leaves* nearly lanceolate, serrated.

*Ranunculus flammeus serratus*, *Ger. em.* 962, 3.

γ. *ovatus.* *Leaves* mostly ovate, petioled.

*Ranunculus Flammula*, *Poiret Dict.* 6, 98.

*Ranunculus ovatus*, *Persoon Ench.* 2, 102.

11. *Ranunculus longifolius.* *Long-leaved crowfoot.*

*Leaves* lanceolate, slightly serrate, sessile, nearly embracing the stem; *stem* upright, bald.

*Ranunculus flammeus major*, *Raii Syn.* 250, 8; *Ger. em.* 961, 1.

*Ranunculus palustris flammeus major*, *Park.* 1215.

*Ranunculus Lingua*, *Lin. S. P.* 773.

*Ranunculus longifolius*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 189.

*Great spear wort.*

Ditches; perennial; July.

*Stem*, *leaves*, and *flowers*, larger than in *R. flammeus*; leaves not cut or serrulated; bald, or slightly hairy; hairs pressed to the leaves.

d. *Flowers yellow; leaves not in the least cut; roots bundled.*

12. *Ranunculus gramineus*. *Grassy crowfoot.*

*Leaves* lanceolate or linear, not cut; *stem* upright, quite bald, fibrous at the collar; *nectariferous-scale* tubular; *root* in bundles.

*Ranunculus gramineus Lobelii*, *Ger. em.* 954, 9, is double.

*Ranunculus gramineus*, *Lin. S. P.* 773.

*Ranunculus graminifolius*, *Salisb. Prod.* 372.

Fields; perennial; May and June.

*Root* tuberous, cylindrical, radiatedly fibrous at top; *leaves* very smooth, glaucous, rather stiff; *sepals* smooth, spread; *flowers* often double.

e. *Flowers white; leaves lobate, multifid, or toothed; cariopsides smooth.*

13. *Ranunculus alpestris*. *Alp crowfoot.*

*Leaves* orbicular, 3-lobed; lobes cut, crenate, rather blunt; *stem* mostly 1-flowered; *calyx* bald; *petals* 5, reverse heartshape, or 3-lobed.

*Ranunculus montanus flore minore*, *Ger. em.* 964, 3.

*Ranunculus alpestris*, *Lin. S. P.* 772.

Alps; perennial; May and June.

*Leaves* smooth, bald; *root-leaves* orbicular, round, 3-cut or parted; *stem-leaves* linear, or cut into 3 linear lobes; *scape* 4 inches high, 1-flowered; *petals* entirely white.

X. 466. BATRACHIUM. De Cand. *Water-crowfoot.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; *sepals* deciduous, not produced at bottom; *petals* 5 or 10, white, base yellow, with a nectariferous hole: *stamens* and *ovaries* many; *cariopsides* ovate, compressed, not armed, transversely wrinkled. — *Plants* aquatic; *roots* fibrous; *leaves* quite bald; those out of water toothed, slightly lobed; leaves in water capillary, many-cut; *peduncles* 1-flowered, opposite to the leaves.

1. *Batrachium hederaceum.* *Ivyleaved water-crowfoot.*

*Stem* creeping; *leaves* nearly kidneyshape, 3 or 5-lobed; lobes broad, not cut, very blunt; *petals* oblong, scarcely longer than the calyx; *stamens* 5 to 12; *cariopsides* bald.

*Ranunculus aquatilis hederaceus albus*, *Raii Syn.* 249, 2.

*Ranunculus hederulæ folio aquaticus*, *Park.* 1216.

*Ranunculus hederaceus*, *Lin. S. P.* 781.

*Ranunculus hederæfolius*, *Salisb. Prod.* 373.

Inundated places and springs; perennial; May to Aug.

*Stems* trailing or swimming, rooting, branched, divaricated; *leaves* longly petioled, rather fleshy, smooth; *flowers* small, white.

2. *Batrachium tripartitum.* *Three-parted water-crowfoot.*

*Stem* floating; *leaves* under water, many-cut, threadlike, out of water 3-parted; lobes wedgeshaped, toothed at the tip; *petals* oblong, rather sharp, as long as the calyx; *cariopsides* bald.

*Ranunculus tripartitus, micranthus*, *De Cand. Syst. Nat.* 1, 234.

Ditches and springs; perennial; May and June.

*Flower* and *cariopsides* similar to those of *B. hederaceum*; *stem*, *leaves*, and *habit*, similar to *B. heterophyllum*.

3. *Batrachium obtusiflorum.* *Blunt-petaled water-crowfoot.*

*Stem* floating; *leaves* under water many-cut, threadlike; out of water 3-parted, lobes wedgeshaped, toothed at the tip; *petals* reverse ovate, obtuse, longer than the calyx; *cariopsides* smooth.

*Ranunculus tripartitus obtusiflorus*, *De Cand. Syst. Nat.* 1, 234.

*Ranunculus aquatilis* 2, *With. Bot. Arr.* 3, 623.

Ditches and inundated places; perennial; May, June.

*Leaves* under water very few, sometimes 0.

4. *Batrachium heterophyllum.* *Odd-leaved water-crowfoot.*

*Stem* floating; *leaves* under water many-cut, threadlike; out of water 3-parted, lobes wedgeshaped, toothed at the tip; *petals* reverse ovate, larger than the calyx; *cariopsides* bristled; bristles stiff.

*Ranunculus aquatilis*, *Raii Syn.* 243, 9; *Ger. em.* 829, 2; *Lin. S. P.* 781.

*Ranunculus aquaticus hepaticæ facie*, *Park.* 1216.

*Ranunculus capillaris*, *Gat. Fl. Mont.* 102.

*Ranunculus heterophyllus*, *Hoffm. Germ.* 197.

*Ranunculus diversifolius*, *Schrank. Fl. Bav.* 103.

*Water crowfoot.*

Ditches and ponds; perennial; May and June.

*Leaves* above the water 3-parted, not peltate; stamens 12 to 24.—Herb troublesome in ponds; is not acrid, but will feed and even fatten cattle.

*β. peltatum.* *Leaves* above the water orbicular, 3-lobed, peltate.

*Ranunculus peltatus*, *Mæsch Meth.* 214.

5. *Batrachium pantothrix.* *Fine-trimmed water-crowfoot.*  
*Stem* floating; *leaves* many-cut, hairlike, outline orbicular, segments divergent, thin; *petals* reverse ovate, larger than the calyx; *carriopsides* bald.

*Ranunculus aquatilis* omnino tenuifolius, *Raii Syn.* 249, 4.

*Millefolium*, sive *Maratriphyllon*, flore et semine ranunculi aquatici, hepaticæ facie, *Ger. em.* 827, 2.

*Ranunculus trichophyllus*, *Chaix in Vill. Dauph.* 1, 335.

*Ranunculus divaricatus*, *Mæsch Meth.* 214.

*Ranunculus capillaceus*, *Thuill. Par. ed.* 2, 1, 278.

*Ranunculus aquatilis* A, *Desfont. Fl. Atl.* 1, 242.

*Ranunculus pantothrix*, *Brotero Fl. Lus.* 2, 375.

*Ranunculus pectinatus*, *Dubois Meth. Orl.* 454.

*Ranunculus aquatilis* β, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 596.

Ponds and ditches; perennial; May and June.

*Herb* mild; used for feeding cattle.

6. *Batrachium cæspitosum.* *Tufted water-crowfoot.*  
*Stem* floating; *leaves* many-cut, hairlike, outline nearly orbicular, segments diverging, stiff; *petioles* slightly sheathing, eared; *petals* reverse ovate, larger than the calyx; *carriopsides* bald.

*Ranunculus aquaticus* albus, circinatis tenuissime divisis foliis, floribus ex alis longis pediculis innixis, *Raii Syn.* 249, 5.

*Ranunculus rigidus*, *Persoon in Hoff. Germ.* 4, 257.

*Ranunculus cæspitosus*, *Thuill. Par. ed.* 2, 1, 279.

*Ranunculus aquaticus* B, *Desfont. Fl. Atl.* 1, 443.

*Ranunculus pumilus*, *Poiret Dict.* 6, 133.

*Ranunculus circinnatus*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 175.

*Ranunculus aquatilis* γ, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 596.

Inundated places; perennial; May and June.

*Herb* mild.

7. *Batrachium fluviatile.* *River water-crowfoot.*  
*Stem* floating; *leaves* many-cut, hairlike; segments long, parallel; *petals* reverse ovate, larger than the calyx; *carriopsides* bald.



*Ranunculus* q. *Millefolium maratriphyllum* fluitans, ranunculo sive polyanthemo aquatili albo affine *J. Bauhini*, *Raii Syn.* 250, 6.

*Ranunculus fluitans*, *Fl. Dan.* 376.

*Ranunculus peucedanifolius*, *Allioni Ped.* 1469.

*Ranunculus peucedanoides*, *Desfont. Fl. Atl.* 1, 444.

*Ranunculus fluviatilis*, *Willdenow S. P.* 2, 1333.

*Ranunculus aquatilis* ♂, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 596.

*Ranunculus panthothrix peucedanifolius*, *De Cand. Syst. Nat.* 1, 236.

Rivers and running waters; perennial; May and June.

Segments of the leaves very long.—Herb mild, like the preceding.

XI. 467. MYOSURUS. Dodonæus. *Mouse-tail.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled; sepales produced beyond the insertion; *petals* 5, claws threadshape, tubular; *stamens* 5 to 20; *ovaries* many; *cariopsides* many, 3-sided, pointed, with a straight style, very crowded, forming a very long spike.—*Plants* herbaceous; *root* fibrous, annual; *caudex* simple, upright, tufted; *leaves* linear, not cut; *scape* 1-flowered, as long as the leaves, thickened.

*Myosurus Europæa.*

*European mouse-tail.*

*Myosuros*, *Raii Syn.* 251.

*Cauda muris*, *Ger. em.* 426, 4.

*Holosteum Loniceri*, *Cauda muris vocatum*, *Park* 500.

*Myosurus minimus*, *Lin. S. P.* 407.

Gravelly fields; annual; May.

*Scapes* 3 to 6 from the same root; *leaves* sometimes slightly hairy; *flowers* pale yellow; *petals* rarely anther-like.

D. ANEMONEÆ. *Æstivation* of the calyx and corolla imbricate; *petals* flat, or 0; *cariopsides* often tailed.—*Plants* herbaceous; *roots* grumose or bundled; *leaves* radical or alternate.

XII. 468. ADONIS. Matthioli. *Maithes.*

*Calyx* 5-sepaled, closed together; sepales sometimes enlarged at the bottom; *petals* 5 to 15, claw naked; *stamens* many, inserted at the bottom of the gynophore; *ovaries* many; *cariopsides* many, aggregated in an ovate or cylindrical spike, 1-seeded, bald, terminated by a straight, conical style.—*Plants* herbaceous, caulescent; *root* annual, fusiform; *stem-leaves* pinnately parted; lobes many-cut; segments linear; *involucrum* 0; *flowers* small, red or yellow.

724 468. Adonis. 85. RANUNCULACEÆ. *Pl. ex. thal.*

1. *Adonis autumnalis.* *Autumn maithes.*

*Calyx* bald; *petals* concave, connivent, scarcely larger than the calyx; *cariopsides* nearly reticulately collected into an ovate head; *stem* branched.

Flos Adonis, *Raii Syn.* 251, *Park. Par.* 293.

Flos Adonis flore rubro, *Ger. em.* 381, 1.

*Adonis autumnalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 771.

*Adonis flower.* Red maithes. Red camomile. Rose-a-ruby. Red morocco.

Corn-fields; annual; May and October.

Flowers blood-red.

2. *Adonis æstivalis.* *Summer maithes.*

*Calyx* hispid at bottom; *petals* flat, oblong, obtuse, twice as long as the calyx; *cariopsides* reticulately disposed in a long loose spike; *stem* scarcely branched.

*Adonis æstivalis*, *Lin. S. P.* 772.

*Adonis miniata*, *Jacquin Austr.* 351.

Corn-fields; annual; May to October.

*Calyx* long; *flowers* peduncled, small, dark red; *petals* oblong, blunt; *cariopsides* distant on the spike.

XIII. 469. ANEMONANTHÆA. De Cand. *Anemone.*

*Involucrum* 3-leaved, distant from the flower; *calyx* 5 to 15-sepaled; *sepales* petal-like; *petals* 0; *stamens* many, indefinite; *cariopsides* many, ovate, with a hooked more or less hirsute style.—*Plants* stemless; *leaves* radical; *peduncles* solitary or in pairs, leafless, 1-flowered.

a. *Involucrum*-leaflets petioled; *rhizoma* ovate, tuberosc; *sepales* 10 to 15.

1. *Anemonanthea Apennina.* *Apennine anemone.*

*Leaves* 3-ternately-cut; segments lanceolate, deeply toothed, teeth acute; *petiole* branched; *involucral leaflets* petioled, 3-cut, deeply toothed; *sepales* 12 or 14, oblong, blunt.

*Anemone* q. *Ranunculus nemorosus*, flore purpureo cæruleo Parkinson (325), *Dillen in Raii Syn.* 259, 2.

*Anemone geraniifolia*, *Ger. em.* 317, 8.

*Anemone Apennina*, *Lin. S. P.* 762.

*Geranium-leaved anemone.* Stork's-bill wind-flower.

Woods; perennial; April.

*Root* black; *leaves* longly petioled; *scape* bald; *involucrum* like the leaves; *pedicells* villous; *flowers* upright, light blue; *sepales* 4 times as long as the stamens.

b. *Involucrum*-leaflets petioled; *rhizoma* cylindrical, long; *sepales* 5 or 6.

2. *Anemonanthea nemorosa*. Wood anemone.

*Leaves* ternately cut; segments 3-cut, deeply toothed, lanceolate, sharp; *involucral leaflets* petiolets, similar to the leaves; *sepales* 6; elliptic.

*Anemone nemorum alba*, *Raii Syn.* 259, 1; *Ger. em.* 383, 2.

*Ranunculus nemorosus albus simplex*, *Park.* 325.

*Anemone nemorosa*, *Lin. S. P.* 762.

*Anemone nemorosa alba*, *Crantz Austr.* 2, 101.

*White wind-flower.*

Woods and shady places; perennial; April.

*Petals* white, rose-red, lilac, or purple; *leaves* sometimes dotted yellow beneath.—Plant acrid, inducing the dysentery; but is useful in head-ach, intermittent fevers, and rheumatic gout.

3. *Anemonanthea ranunculoides*. *Ranunculuslike anemone.*

*Root-leaves* 3 to 5-cut; segments slightly 3-cut, deeply toothed; *involucral leaflets* slightly petioled, 3-parted, deeply toothed; *sepales* 5 or 6, elliptic.

*Anemone lutea*, *Ger. em.* 383, 1.

*Anemone ranunculoides*, *Lin. S. P.* 762.

*Anemone nemorosa lutea*, *Crantz Austr.* 2, 101.

*Anemone lutea*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 318.

*Yellow wind-flower. Yellow anemone.*

Hilly fields and woods; perennial; April and May.

*Leaves* few, bald; *pedicells* hairy; *flowers* gold-yellow, solitary or in pairs, one sometimes male.

#### XIV. 470. PULSATILLA. Gesner. *Pasque-flower.*

*Involucrum* 3-leaved, distant from the flower; *leaves* sessile, palmately parted, lobes linear; *sepales* 5 or 6; *glands* (abortive stamens?) pedicelled, between the sepales and stamens; *petals* 0; *stamens* many; *cariopsides* many, tailed; tails long, bearded.—*Root-leaves* finely divided; *flowers* purple.

*Pulsatilla vulgaris*. Common pasque-flower.

*Leaves* pinnately cut; segments many-cut; lobes linear; *flowers* slightly nodding; *sepales* 6, spreading.

*Pulsatilla flore crassiore et majore flore*, *Raii Syn.* 260.

*Pulsatilla vulgaris*, *Ger. em.* 385, 1; *Park.* 341; *Lin. S. P.* 759.

*Anemone pratensis*, *Sibthorp Fl. Ox.* 169, not of Linnæus.

*Anemone Pulsatilla* α, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 320.

*Anemone collina*, *Satisbury Prodr.* 371.

*Pasque-flower*, i. e. *Easter-flower. Passe flower. Pulsatilla. Flaw-flower. Coventry bells. Hill-tulip, Cambridge. Bastard anemone.*

Hilly pastures on chalk; perennial; April and May.  
*Color* very variable; often double.—Plant acrid.

XV. 471. THALICTRUM. Dioscorides. *Meadow-rue.*

*Flowers* dioicous, polygamous, often hermaphrodite; *calyx* 4 or 5-sepaled; *sepals* ovate, petaloid, soon falling off; *stamens* many; *ovaries* 4 to 15; *styles* short; *cariopsides* sessile, ovate, streaked lengthways.—*Plants* perennial; *roots* yellowish, fibrous; *stems* annual, fistulous; *leaves* many-cut; *stipules* 0; *flowers* paniced, yellowish.

1. *Thalictrum alpinum.* *Alpine meadow-rue.*

*Stem* not in the least branched, nearly naked, a finger's height; *racemes* simple, terminal; *flowers* nodding; *leaf-segments* bald.

*Thalictrum minimum montanum atro-rubens, foliis splendentibus, Raii Syn.* 204, 4.

*Thalictrum Alpinum, Lin. S. P.* 767.

Alpine turf-bogs; perennial; June.

*Root* creeping; *stem* bald; *leaves* 5 or 6, radical, pinately cut; lobes sessile, 3 or 5-toothed; above shining, beneath pale; *flowers* 7 or 8; *pedicells* short, rather distant; *stamens* 12; *ovaries* few.

2. *Thalictrum minus.* *Small meadow-rue.*

*Stem* cylindrical, covered with glaucous pollen; *flowers* loosely paniced, nodding, 4-sepaled; *leaf-segments* bald, roundish, toothed at the tip, glaucous beneath; *cariopsides* sharp at both ends.

*Thalictrum minus, Raii Syn.* 203, 2; *Ger. em.* 1251, 2; *Park.* 264; *Lin. S. P.* 769.

*Small bastard rhubarb. Fen rue.*

Mountainous pastures on chalk; perennial; June, July.

*Stem* 1 foot high; *leaves* spreading; segments ovate, nearly round, 3 or 5-toothed at the tip; *panicle* naked, stiff, very open; *cariopsides* 3 to 6.

β. *latifolium.* *Leaflets* broad.

*Thalictrum montanum minus, foliis latioribus, Raii Syn.* 204.

3. *Thalictrum majus.* *Great meadow-rue.*

*Stem* cylindrical, without glaucous pollen; *flowers* loosely paniced, drooping; *leaf-segments* bald, glaucous beneath, 3-cut; lobes ovate, slightly mucronate; *cariopsides* obliquely rounded.

*Thalictrum* sive *Thalictrum majus*, *Ger. em.* 1251, 1.

*Thalictrum majus vulgare*, *Park.* 263.

*Thalictrum majus*, *Murray Syst. Veg.* 513.

Great bastard rhubarb. *English rhubarb.*

Shady mountainous places; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *leaves* dark green; *petioles* diverging, spreading; *panicle* much bent; *sepales* greenish purple; *cariopsides* large, bellied on one side, obliquely rounded at bottom.—*Root* used as rhubarb.

4. *Thalictrum nigricans.* *Blackish meadow-rue.*

*Stem* stiff, branched, furrowed; *root* fibrous; *panicle* manifold, upright, nearly corymbose; *radical-leaf-segments* wedge-shaped, 3-cut; *stem-leaf-segments* oblong, linear.

*Thalictrum nigricans*, *Jacquín Austr.* 5, 421.

*Thalictrum rugosum*, *Poirét Dict.* 5, 317.

*Thalictrum flavum* 2, *Lightfoot Fl. Scot.*

Edges of fields and rivers; perennial; July.

*Lobes* of the leaves neither all wedgeshape, nor all linear.

5. *Thalictrum flavum.* *Yellow meadow-rue.*

*Stem* upright, branched, furrowed; *root* fibrous; *panicle* manifold, upright, nearly corymbose; *leaf-segments* wedgeshape, 3-cut, acute.

*Thalictrum* seu *Thalictrum majus*, *Raii Syn.* 203, 1; not of *Gerarde.*

*Thalictrum flavum* α, *Lin. S. P.* 770.

*Thalictrum flavum*, *Miller Dict.*

Damp fields and sides of rivers; perennial; July.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *panicle* slightly leafed; *flowers* upright; *sepales* 4; *stamens* 24; *ovaries* 8 to 10; *stigmata* thick, heartshape, white.—*Root* astringent yet purgative.

E. CLEMATIDÆ. *Æstivation* of the calyx valvate, or induplicate; *petals* flat, or 0; *anthers* linear, fastened outside the filaments; *cariopsides* tailed; tails feathered: *seeds* pendulous.—*Plants* climbing, shrubby; *leaves* opposite.

XVI. 472. CLEMATIS. *Dioscorides.* *Travellers-joy.*

*Involucrum* under the flower 0; *sepales* 4 to 8; *æstivation* valvate, or induplicate; *petals* 0; *cariopsides* many, ending in a long feathered beard; *cotyledons* distant.

*Clematis dumosa.* *Bush travellers-joy.*

*Stem* climbing; *leaves* pinnately cut; segments ovate, lanceolate, deeply toothed, acuminate; truncated heartshape at the base; *peduncles* rather shorter than the leaf.

*Clematis latifolia*, seu *Atragene quibusdam*, *Raii Syn.* 258.

*Viorna*, *Ger. em.* 886, 1.

*Clematis sylvestris latifolia*, sive *Viorna*, *Park.* 380.

*Clematis Vitalba*, *Lin. S. P.* 766.

*Clematis sepium*, *Lamarck Fl. Fr.* 3, 306.

*Clematis dumosa*, *Salisb. Prod.* 371.

*Traveller's joy.*

Hedges; shrubby; July.

*Stem* contorted; *leaves* rather bald; *panicle* axillary, forked, leafy; *flowers* white, odoriferous.—Herb in infusion used in dropsy: is diuretic, astringent, and even corrosive.

## ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

---

Page 10 & 11. Remove *athyrium regium*, and *A. dentatum*, into the genus *cyclopteris*, changing the gender of the adjectives.

P. 35. *Potamogeton perfoliation*, *Lin. S. P.* 182.

*Peltopis perfoliata*, *Rafinesque in Journ. de Phys.* 1819.

P. 38. Fam. II.\* 7.\* **LEMNADEÆ.** *Miscellaneorum sectio*, Linnæus. *Naiadum pars*, Jussieu. *Hydrocharidum pars*, Jussieu. *Hydrocharidibus affines*, Brown.

*Flowers* spathaceous, on a spadix, anthers and pistills separate. *Spadix* 2-flowered; *spathæ* hoodliked, 1-leafed; *perigonium* 0; *stamens* 2 or more; anthers turned outwards; *ovarium* free, solitary, 1 or many-seeded; ovules upright; style 0; stigma 1; *pericarp* not opening, utricular or capsular; corculum axile; perisperm fleshy; radicle below.—*Plants* herbaceous, floating, stemless; roots from the lower surface of the leaves, ending in a conical appendage; leaves simple or rosaceous, proliferous from the margin, sheathing at the base; flowers lateral, in a marginal slit.

28.\* **LEMNA.** Theophrastus.

*Duck-meat.*

*Spathe* pitchershape, membranaceous, 2-flowered; MALE above; *stamens* 2; *anthers* 2-celled; cells roundish; FEM. below; *ovary* roundish, compressed; *style* short, thick; *stigma* flat, expanded; *utricle* oblong, compressed, nicked, 1 to 5-seeded.—*Leaves* proliferous.

1. *Lemna trisulca.*

*Three-lobed duck-meat.*

*Roots* solitary; *leaves* elliptical, lanceolate, narrow at bottom, sinuated at the tip.

*Lenticularia aquatica trisulca*, *Raii Syn.* 129, 3.

*Hederula aquatica*, *Ger. em.* 830.

*Ranunculus hederaceus aquaticus*, *Park.* 1216.

*Lemna trisulca*, *Lin. S. P.* 1376.

In ditches and ponds; annual; June.

*Leaves* pale green, pellucid, forming by proliferation a triplipinnate frons.

2. *Lemna minor.*

*Small duck-meat.*

*Roots* solitary; *leaves* ovate, sessile, flattish on both sides.

*Lens palustris*, *Raii Syn.* 129, 1; *Ger. em.* 829.

*Lens palustris seu aquatica vulgaris*, *Park.* 1262.

*Lemna minor*, *Lin. S. P.* 1376.

*Common duck-meat.*

On ditches and stagnant waters; annual; June and July.

3. *Lemna polyrhiza*. Many-rooted duck-meat.

Roots numerous, clustered; leaves reverse-ovate, orbicular, sessile, above flat, beneath convex.

*Lenticula palustris major*, Dillen. in Raii Syn. 129, 2.

*Lemna polyrhiza*, Lin. S. P. 1377.

On ditches; annual; July and August.

Leaves large, fleshy, purple underneath.

4. *Lemna gibba*. Bunched duck-meat.

Roots solitary; leaves reverse-ovate, above flat, beneath hemispherical, reticulated.

*Lemna gibba*, Lin. S. P. 1377.

*Lemna minor* β, Hudson Fl. Angl. 399.

On ditches and stagnant waters; annual; June.

P. 70. 2. *Cyperus Haworthii*. Haworth's cyperus.

Culms 3-sided, in tufts, lying down; umbels slightly compound; involucre 2-leaved; spikes linear, crowded; bractæ unequal, not half as long as the culm.

*Cyperus fuscus*, Hooker Flor. Lond. fig. too tall and upright.

Culm about 3 inches high, in close tufts.

In damp fields; annual; July and August.

P. 83. After GASTRIDIMUM. 94, add

*Spathellules* 2, lower with one awn at the base, apex 2-cut; upper toothed ..... AGROSTIS. 89.

P. 84. After ARUNDO. 71, add

Lower *spathellule* bristled; glume long; male flowers 3-stamened; hermaph. 2-stamened ..... HIEROCHLOA. 78.\*

And for MONILIA. 76. read ENODIUM. 76.

P. 108. 15.\* *Poa stricta*. Stiff meadow-grass.

Panicle branched; locustæ 3-flowered, ovate; *spathelles* lanceolate, 3-ribbed, nearly equal, pointed, keeled; *spathellules* 5-ribbed, truncated at the tip, villous at bottom.

*Poa stricta*, Don in Wern. Tr.

In pastures.

16. *Poa strigosa*, in English Harsh meadow-grass.

19. *Poa leptostachya*. Smoothspiked meadow-grass.

Panicle small, rather racemelike; pedicell very short, bald; locustæ 2-flowered; *spathelles* lanceolate, pointed, equal, 3-ribbed, bent inwards; *spathellules* lanceolate, rather pointed.

*Poa leptostachya*, Don in Wern. Tr.

On banks of rivers.

P. 110. Change the name of the genus monilia to enodium, there being a genus of nematomyceæ called by the former name, and add



*δ. alpinum.* Panicle pale green, slender; leaves long; spathelles 1-flowered.

P. 135.

XXXVII.\* 78.\* HIEROCHLOA. Gmel. Sacred-grass.

Glume 2-flowered; spathelles membranaceous, nearly as long as the glumelles; spathellules 2; lower paperlike, mucronate; upper 2-cut, toothed; side flowers male, 3-stamened; middle flower hermaphrodite, 2-stamened; lodicule nearly orbicular; ovary beaked; style nearly simple; stigma bottlebrushlike; cariopsis free, not furrowed.—Panicle branched.

*Hierochloa borealis.*

Northern sacred-grass.

Panicle nearly facing one way; peduncles bald; outer spathellules fringed on the edge; awns 0.

*Hierochloa borealis*, Ræmer & Schutz Syst. Veg. 2, 513.

*Holcus odoratus*, Lin. S. P. 1405.

*Hierochloa*, Gmelin Siber. 1, 101.

*Avena odorata*, De Candolle Fl. Gall. 1565.

*Holcus borealis*, Schrader.

*Savastana hirta*, Schrank Fl. Bat. 1, 337.

In mountain valleys; perennial; July.

Leaves linear, acuminate; panicle brownish; hermaphrodite flower smaller than the males; locustæ ovate; spathelles ovate, pointed, rather serrated at the point.

P. 168. 23. *Juncus polycephalus.* Many-headed junk.

Leaves awlshape, rounded, jointed; panicle terminal, upright, 2 or 3-forked; branches seldom divided; heads many-flowered, lateral and terminal, nearly sessile; sepales lanceolate, pointed; capsule elliptical, ovate, rather blunt, slightly longer than the sepales.

*Juncus polycephalus*, Donn.

On alpine heights.

Heads few but large, 5 to 8-flowered.

P. 176. *Phalangium serotinum.*

*Lyodia alpina*, R. A. Salisbury in Hort. Trans.

P. 185. Asparageæ, not asparagi.

Peduncles jointed in the middle.

P. 189. Tamaceæ.

Perisperm cartilaginous, hard; corculum cylindrical, opposite to the byle.

P. 192. *Narcissus pseudonarcissus*, Lin. S. P. 414.

P. 215. *Corallorhiza innata.*

Found in Darent Wood, Kent, Aug. 18, 1819, by J. E. Gray.

P. 223. *Plantæ exogenæ monochlamydeæ*, C. at the end.

*Berry*; *stamens* 3 or 9 . . . . . EMPETRIDEÆ. 7.\*

P. 240. 51.\* *Salix Borreri*.

*Borrer's willow*.

*Leaves* oblong, suddenly narrower at each end, beneath bald, glaucous; serratures often wavy; *ovary* pedicelled, awlshape, bald; *style* very long; *stigma* 2-cut.

*Salix phyllicifolia*, *Wahl. Lapp.* 270.

On mountains; shrub; May and June.

*Stem* bushy; *leaves* much thinner than those of the last species; *rachis* downy.

P. 249. Fam. VII.\* 7.\* EMPETRIDEÆ.

*Flowers* unisexual or dioicous, rarely hermaphrodite; *calyx* 3-parted, persistent.—MALE. *Petals* 3, withering; *stamens* 3; *filaments* long; *anthers* 2-parted.—FEM. *Ovary* above, depressed; *style* 0 or very short; *stigmata* 9, turned over, spreading; *berry* spherical, 1-celled; cells 2 or 3-seeded; *seeds* bony; perisperm fleshy; corculum axile; radicle inferior.

15.\* EMPETRUM. Remove from p. 401.

P. 254. *Xanthium* is referred by many to the compositæ.

P. 257, l. 1. For capsules read regma.

P. 269. 2.\* *Persicaria interrupta*. *Interrupted peachwort*.

*Stem* nearly upright; *leaves* lanceolate, wavy, spotless; *stipules* fringed; *spikes* slender, loose, interrupted, nearly upright; *style* appearing 2-cut.

On watery places, near London. A. H. Haworth.

P. 273. 1.\* *Lapathum alpinum*.

*Alpine dock*.

*Leaves* ovate, heartshape, blunt, wrinkled; *flowers* polygamous; *sepales* 1 or 2-seedbearing.

*Rumex alpinus*, *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 2220.

Mountains, near cowyards; perennial

P. 273, line the last. Add *De Cand. Fl. Gall.* 2223.

P. 277. *Oxyria rotundifolia*.

*Donnia acida*, *R. Brown in Ross. Voy.* 1 edit.

P. 295, last line. For spread, read scattered.

P. 296. *Limonium commune*.

*Statice Limonium*, *Lin. S. P.* 394.

P. 297. *Primulacæ*, End of character, for spreading read scattered; and throughout the synopsis of the genera, for calyx 4, 5, or 7-sepaled read calyx 4, 5, or 7-parted: also add

*Calyx* 5-parted; *cor.* salvershape;  
*stam.* 5 fert. 5 abortive; *caps.* 5-valved . . . . SAMOLUS. 63.\*  
*Calyx* 5-parted; *corolla* 0;  
*stamens* 5; *capsule* 5-valved . . . . . GLAUX. 63.\*\*

P. 300. X.\* 63.\* SAMOLUS. Pliny. *Water-pimpernel.*  
*Calyx* partly adherent, 5-parted, persistent; *corolla* old-fashioned-salvershape, 5-lobed; scales (abortive stamens?) 5 from the divisions of the corolla, threadlike, bent inwards; *stamens* 5, in the bottom of the corolla; *ovary* partly inferior; *capsule* ovate, 1-celled; valves 5, short; placentarium central, free; *seeds* numerous; radicle turned to the hile.—*Leaves* uncut, alternate; *flowers* terminal, racemose, white.

*Samolus Valerandi.* *Valerandus' water-pimpernel.*  
*Stem* upright.

*Samolus Valerandi, Raii Syn.* 283; *Lin. S. P.* 243.

*Anagallis aquatica rotundifolia, Ger. em.* 620.

*Anagallis aquatica tertia Lobelii folio subrotundo non crenato, Park.* 1237.

*Brook-weed.*

In marshes; perennial; July.

X.\*\* 63.\*\* GLAUX. Dioscorides. *Glaux.*

*Calyx* bellshaped, coloured, 5-lobed, lobes turned over; *corolla* 0; *stamens* 5; *capsule* globular, girt by the calyx, 1-celled, 5-valved, 5-seeded; placentarium globular.

*Glaux maritima.* *Sea-glaux.*

*Glaux maritima, Raii Syn.* 285; *Lin. S. P.* 301.

*Glaux maritima minor, Park.* 1283.

*Glaux exigua maritima, Ger. em.* 562.

*Polygonum maritimum, longius radiculatum nostras, Raii Syn.* 161?

*Black salt-wort. Sea milk-wort.*

In salt marshes; perennial; June and July.

*Stem* 5 inches long, lying down; *leaves* ovate, fleshy; *flowers* sessile, solitary, axillary, rose-red.

P. 301. Use winter-herb as the English name of trientalis.

P. 307. 13.\* *Veronica hirsuta.* *Shaggy speedwell.*

*Leaves* ovate, lanceolate, pointed, slightly serrated with a few scattered hairs; *stem* lying down, bald at bottom; *flowers* spiked; *capsule* reverse-heartshape, not notched at the end.

*Veronica hirsuta, Hopkins Fl. Glott.* 9.

*Veronica setigera, Don in Wern. Tr.*

On dry heaths; perennial; June.

*Stem* 3 inches long; *racemes* long, many-flowered; *corolla* bluer and segments narrower in *V. officinalis*.

13.\*\* *Veronica Allionii*. *Allion's speedwell*.

*Leaves* ovate, slightly serrated, stiff, bald; *stem* lying down, bald; *flowers* closely spiked.

*Veronica Allionii*, *Villars Delph.* 8.

On mountains; perennial; June and July.

*Flowers* of a brilliant blue.

P. 309. 18.\* *Veronica filiformis*. *Threadlike speedwell*.

*Flowers* solitary; *leaves* heartshape, crenated, shorter than the peduncles; *bractæ* lanceolate; *peduncles* thread-like, very long.

*Veronica filiformis*, *Smith Tr. Lin. Soc.* 1, 195.

On banks, on the road to Kew.

P. 378. 5.\* *Galeop. micrantha*. *Smallflowered hedge-nettle*.

*Stem* hispid; internodes thicker above; *leaves* oval, serrated; *whirls* contiguous; *tube* of the corolla shorter than the calyx; *galea* nearly straight.

On road-sides; annual; July. J. E. Gray.

*Stem hairs* horizontal; *corolla* white; *calyx teeth* rather short.

P. 401. *Ericinæ* B. *Anthers* open by 2 slits, not foramens.

P. 401. *Chamæcistus*.

*Anthers* open lengthways; *style* upright, enclosed.

P. 401. *Empetrum* is to be removed to p. 248.

P. 413. *Compositæ*.

A. *CICHORACEÆ*. *Flowers* semiflosculous, hermaphrodite.

B. *CYNAROCEPHALÆÆ*. *Flowers* flosculous; *clinanthus* fleshy; *stigma* articulated to the tip of the style.

C. *CORYMBIFERÆ*. *Flowers* radiated or flosculous; *clinanthus* not fleshy; *stigma* not articulated to the style.

P. 433. 8. *Cirsium pratense*. *Meadow soft-thistle*.

*Leaves* sessile, lanceolate, wavy, unequally spinous; beneath downy; *flowers* mostly solitary.

*Cirsium Anglicum*, *Raii Syn.* 193, 1.

*Cirsium montanum Anglicum*, *Ger. em.* 1183.

*Cirsium Anglicum primum*, *Park* 961.

*Carduus dissectus*, *Hudson Angl. ed.* 1, 307, not of Linnæus.

*Carduus pratensis*, *Hudson Angl.* 353.

*Carduus heterophyllus*, *Relhan Cant.* 306.

*Peckham thistle*.

In moist fields; perennial; June.

*Root* creeping; *stem* 18 inches high; *root-leaves* 3 or 4, petioled; *stem-leaves* 2 or 3, small, distant, heartshape, embracing the stem; *flower* terminal, drooping, afterwards upright, pale purple.

P. 445, l. 13. For *helianthemum* read *helianthus*.

P. 462 & 463. For *fleabane* read *fleawort*, as the English name of *pulicaria*.

P. 491. *Ilex* is to be removed to *celastrinæ*, p. 620.

P. 493. *Umbelliferae*. Sprengler's arrangement.

1. *Eryngideæ*. *Umbells* nearly headlike. *Eryngium*, *Echinophora*, *Sanicula*.

2. *Hydrocotylinae*. *Umbells* imperfect; *involucrum* scarcely any or 0; *leaves* nearly simple, running into the petiole. *Hydrocotyle*.

3. *Bupleurinae*. *Umbells* nearly perfect; *involucrum* rather broad; *leaves* simple. *Bupleurum*, *Agostana*.

4. *Pimpinelleæ*. *Umbells* perfect; *involucrum* universal 0; partial sometimes 0; *fruit* ovate, solid, 5-ribbed; *branches* wandlike; *leaves* compound, or doubly compound. *Pimpinella*, *Sium*, *Ægopodium*, *Phellandrum*, *Carui*, *Silaus*, *Cenanthe*, *Apium*, *Petroselinum*, *Meum*, *Fœniculum*.

5. *Smyrniæ*. *Involucrum* mostly 0; *fruit* barked and solid, or compressed and utriculated. *Smyrnium*, *Crithmum*, *Coriandrum*, *Cicuta*, *Æthusa*, *Pseudospermum*, *Tordylium*, *Thysselinum*.

6. *Caucalinae*. *Umbells* various; *involucrum* whole or many-leaved; *fruit* armed, shaggy. *Turgenia*, *Caucalis*, *Daucus*, *Torilis*, *Libanotis*.

7. *Scandicinae*. *Umbells* various; *involucrum* 0; *fruit* pyramidal, beaked. *Scandix*, *Myrrhis*, *Chærophyllum*, *Cerfolium*, *Anthriscus*.

8. *Ammineæ*. *Umbells* and *involucrum* various; *fruit* rather ovate, ribbed, furrowed. *Sium*, *Drepanophyllum*, *Bunium*, *Conium*, *Ligusticum*.

9. *Selineæ*. *Umbells* and *involucrum* various; *fruit* compressed, flat, often winged. *Peucedanum*, *Spondylium*, *Pastinaca*, *Angelica*, *Imperatoria*.

P. 504. 3. *Chærophyll. aromaticum*. Scented cow-parsley.

*Stem* slightly downy at bottom, bald at top; *leaves* biterminate; leaflets ovate, oblong, rather pointed, serrated, undivided.

*Chærophyllum aromaticum*, *Jacq. Austr.* 140; *Don Scot. Pl.* 7.

On road-sides; perennial; June.

*Stem* 3 feet high; *odour* heavy but aromatic.

P. 545, l. 3 from bottom. For *adenaria marina* read *adenarium marinum*.—And use glandwort for the English name, instead of sandwort.

P. 554. *Ceratophyllæ*.

*Stamens* twice as many as the lobes of the calyx; *seed* upright, not pendulous.

P. 589. *Spiræa odorata*.

*Spiræa Ulmaria*, *Lin. S. P.* 702.

P. 598. *Trifolium glomeratum*.

*Trifolium glomeratum*, *Lin. S. P.* 1084.

P. 609. *Leguminosæ C.*

*Style* pubescent beneath the stigma.

P. 613. 1.\* *Orobis niger*.

*Black peaseling.*

*Leaves* pinnate, 4 to 6-paired; leaflets ovate or elliptical; *stem* branched, angular, upright.

*Orobis niger*, *Lin. S. P.* 1028.

In woods; perennial.

P. 619. *Celastrinæ*.

*Styles* 4; *nuculanium* 1-celled;

*pyrenæ* 4, streaked, 1-seeded . . . . . ILEX. 382.\*

P. 620. III. 382.\* ILEX. Remove from p. 491.

P. 630. *Geraniæ C.*

Capsule 5-celled, not 5.

P. 650. Change the name of the genus *Elatine* into *Willisellus*; there being a genus of *scrofularinæ* bearing the former name in p. 321.

P. 661. *Cistineæ*.

*Corculum* surrounded by a slightly fleshy perisperm; *radicle* opposite to the hile.

P. 680. 3. *Erysimum orientale*. *Eastern hedge-mustard*.

Remove *brassica orientalis*, from p. 685, hither.

P. 685. *Brassica orientalis*, remove to *erysimum*, p. 680.

P. 700. *Fumaria capreolata*.

*Fumaria capreolata*, *Smith Fl. Brit.* 2, 751, not of *Linnæus*.

# INDEX TO VOL. II.

## A.

ADAMA, 171.

Abele, 242.

Abies, 224.

Abietidæ, 223.

Abrotanum, 449, 450.

Absinthium, 450, 451.

Acanthium, 434.

Acer, 635, 636.

Acera, 635.

Aceras, 200.

Acerinæ, 635.

Acetosa, 276, 277.

Acetosella, 276, 631.

Achillea, 457, 458.

Achnatherium, 150.

Achras, 563.

Achyrophorus, 427.

Acinos, 383, 385.

Acorus, 159.

Acrostichum, 9, 14—17.

Actæa, 710.

Acynos, †383, 385.

Adenarium, 545.

Adiantum, 11, 12, 14,

16, †17, 19.

Adonis, 723, 724.

Adoxa, 493.

Ægilops, 87, 131.

Ægirus, 243.

Ægonychon, 354.

Ægopodium, 515.

Æthusa, †513, 516.

Agraulus, 149.

Agostama, 526, 527.

Agrifolium, 491.

Agrimonia, 577.

Agrimoniaceæ, 574.

Agrimony, bastard, 447.

— Dutch, 473, 474.

— herb, 474.

— water, 447.

Agropyrum, 94—96.

Agrostema, 650.

Agrostidæ, 138.

Agrostis, 87, 145—147,

†147—155.

Aira, 103, 110, 111, 126,

†133—137.

Aizoon, 542.

Ajax, 191, 192.

Ajuga, 367, 368.

Alcea, 638.

Alchemilla, †576, 577.

Alder, 244.

— berrybearing, 621.

Alexanders, 525.

Alga, 37.

Alisma, 216, 217.

Alismaceæ, 215, 217,

218.

Alkanet, 352.

— bastard, 354.

Alleluja, 631.

Alliaria, 680.

Allium, 180, †181 —

185.

Alnus, †244, 621.

Aloe, water, 220.

Alone, sauce, 680.

Alopecurus, †141—143,

152, 153.

Alps, wild basil of the,

310.

Alsinanthes, 301.

Alsine, 308, 309, 376,

544—548, 553, 556,

645, 650—660, 664.

Alsinæ, 650.

Alsinella, 651, 652, †655

661.

Alsinelle, 655.

Alsogranum, 403.

Althæa, 638, 639.

Alysson, 699.

Alyssum, 699.

Amara dulcis, 331.

Amaranthaceæ, 289.

Amaranthi, 289.

Amaranthidæ, 289.

Amaranthus, 289.

Amarella, 336, 337.

Amaryllidæ, 190.

Ammophilla, 144.

Amomum, 506.

Ampeloprasum, 181, 183.

Anacampteros, 539, 540.

Anacamptis, 200.

Anagallis, †298—300,

306, 733.

Anblatum, 316.

Anchusa, 351, †352—

354.

Andromeda, 397, †399,

400.

Androsæum, †632,

634.

Andryaloidæ, 420.

Anemonanthæa, 724, 725.

Anemone, 724, 725.

Anemoneæ, 723.

Anethum, 523, 525.

Angelica, 515—520.

Anisophyllum, 200.

Anonis, 597.

Antennaria, 458, 459.

Anthemis, 454, †456, 457.

Anthericum, 171, 172,

176, 178.

Anthriscus, 499, †502.

Antirrhinæ, 318.

Antirrhinum, 321, †322

—324.

Anthoxanthum, †135,

275.

Anthyllis, 546, 547,

†597.

Apargia, 428—430.

Apargiæ, 429.

Aparine, 351, 482, 484.

Apera, 148.

Aphaca, 609, 617.

Aphanes, 576, 577.

Apium, 505, 515—518,

†524.

Apocynæ, 342.

Aponogeton, 32.

• Apples, gold, 333.

— love, 333.

— sorb, 564, 565.

— thorn, 330.

Aquifoliaceæ, 491.

Aquifolium, 491.

Aquilegia, 712.

Arabis, 675, 676.

Aracus, 615.

Arbutus, 400.

Archangel, 375, †376.

Archangelica, 519, 520.

Archangelicum, †375.

Arctium, 434, 435.

Arenaria, 546, 653—655.

Argemone, 704.

Argentina, 580.

• Argentine, 434.

- Argyrocome, 459.  
 Aria, 564.  
 Aristolochia, 262.  
 Aristolochiæ, 262.  
 Armeria, 296, 643, 648.  
 Armoracia, 696.  
 Arnoglossum, 292—294.  
 Arnoseris, 415.  
 Aroideæ, 37, 38.  
 Arrhenatherum, 132.  
 Artemisia, 449, 450.  
 Artifi, 432.  
 Arum, 38.  
 Arundinaceæ, 128.  
 Arundo, †128, 141, 144,  
     150, 151.  
 Asarabacca, 263.  
 Asarum, 263.  
 Ascalonitides, 183.  
 Ascyron, 633, 635.  
 • Ash, 392.  
 • — wild, 563.  
 • Asp, 242.  
 Asparagæ, 185, 731.  
 Asparagus, 185.  
 • Aspen, 242.  
 Aspergula, 481.  
 Asperugo, 351.  
 Asperula, 481.  
 • Asphodel, 172.  
 • — bastard, 171.  
 Asphodeleæ, 174.  
 Asphodeli, 174.  
 Asphodelus, 171, 179.  
 Aspidiaceæ, 6.  
 Aspidium, 6—11.  
 Aspleniaceæ, 11.  
 Asplenium, 4, †11—15.  
 Aster, 463—466.  
 Asterozeum, 294.  
 Astragalideæ, 608.  
 Astragalus, †608, 609,  
     613.  
 Astrantia, 499.  
 Athamanta, 516, 518.  
 Athanasia, 451.  
 Athyrium, 10, 11, 729.  
 Atragene, 728.  
 Atriplex, †280—286.  
 Atriplices, 277.  
 Atropa, †330, 331.  
 Auricula, 421.  
 — ursi, 303.  
 Avena, 112—121, †129  
     —137, 731.  
 Avenaceæ, 128.  
 • Avens, 578, 579.  
 • — mountain, 578.  
 • Awn, club, 137.  
 Azalea, 401.
- B.
- Baccharis, 462.  
 Back, kuit, 356.  
 Baldigera, 141.  
 Ballota, 379.  
 Ballote, 379.  
 Balm, 386.  
 Balsam, yellow, 630.  
 Balsamine, 630.  
 Balsamineæ, 630.  
 Bane, cow, 507.  
 — flea, 466—469.  
 — hen, 329.  
 — horse, 508.  
 — leopards, 467, 468.  
 — sow, 283.  
 Barbara, herb St. 677.  
 Barbarea, 677.  
 Barberry, 707, 708.  
 Bardana, 255, 434, 435.  
 Barkhausia, 425, 426.  
 Barley, 88, †89, 90,  
     99.  
 Bartsia, †310, 311.  
 Basil, stone, 385.  
 — wild, 383, 385.  
 Bast, 637.  
 Batrachium, 720—722.  
 Battata, 333.  
 Bawm, 386.  
 — bastard, 386.  
 Bay, rose, 401.  
 Beam, hard, 245.  
 — horn, 245.  
 Bean, buck, 340.  
 — common, 618.  
 — knot, 617.  
 — hogs, 464.  
 — horse, 618.  
 — mazagan, 617.  
 — Windsor, 617.  
 Beard, goats, 431, 432.  
 — hares, 326.  
 — hawks, 425.  
 — Jupiter's, 543.  
 Beards, 152.  
 Becca bunga, 306.  
 Bed, piss a, 426.  
 Beech, 248.  
 — horn, 245.  
 Beet, 278, 279.  
 Behen, 645, 646.  
 — album, 645.  
 Bell, blue, 176.  
 Bella donna, 331.  
 Bellis, 452.  
 Bells, Canterbury, 409,  
     410, 674.
- Bells, Coventry, 409,  
     725.  
 — hare, 177.  
 — harvest, 335.  
 — hedge, 344.  
 — sea, 344.  
 Ben album, 645.  
 — white, 645.  
 Bennet, herb, 513, †578,  
     579.  
 — way, 90.  
 Bennettia, 440.  
 Bent, 144, 145.  
 — dwarf, 155.  
 Berberideæ, 707.  
 Berberis, 707, 708.  
 Bere, 88.  
 Bernhardia, 23.  
 Berries, 550.  
 Berry, bane, 710.  
 — bil, 405.  
 — black, 405, 586.  
 — bull, 405.  
 — cloud, 585.  
 — cow, 405, 406.  
 — crane, 401, 402.  
 — cran, 406.  
 — crow, 402.  
 — dew, 586.  
 — dog, 490.  
 — fea, 450.  
 — fen, 406.  
 — French, 621.  
 — garnet, 549.  
 — goose, 550.  
 — hind, 587.  
 — hounds, 490.  
 — knought, 585.  
 — knot, 585.  
 — moor, 406.  
 — moss, 406.  
 — one, 187.  
 — quinsey, 549.  
 — rasp, 587.  
 — rhein, 621.  
 — straw, †584, 585.  
 — tetter, 551.  
 — wine, 405.  
 — whortle, 400, 401,  
     405, 406.  
 — yellow, 621.  
 Beta, 278, 279.  
 Bethlem, star of, †179,  
     180.  
 Betonica, 320, †371,  
     378.  
 Betony, 304, 305, †371.  
 — water, 320.  
 Betula, 243, 244.  
 Betulideæ, 243.



Betulus, 245.  
 Bicornes, 396, 404.  
 Bidens, 447, 448.  
 Bifolium, 210, 214.  
 Big, 88.  
 Bill, cranes, †624 —  
 627.  
 — storks, 625, 628.  
 Bine, wood, 487, 488.  
 Bipinella, 511.  
 Birch, 243, 244.  
 Birthwort, 262.  
 Bistort, 267.  
 Bistorta, 267, 268.  
 Bit, devil's, †430, 476.  
 — fore, 476.  
 — frog, 220.  
 — hen, 308, 309, 376.  
 — sheeps, 411.  
 Blackstonia, 339.  
 Blade, tway, †209, 210,  
 213, 214.  
 Blattaria, 328.  
 Blechnidæ, 15.  
 Blechnum, 4, †15.  
 Bleed, nose, 457.  
 Blinks, 543.  
 Blite, †278, 283, 284,  
 289.  
 — strawberry, 289.  
 Blitum, †278, 283—286,  
 289.  
 Blood, Mercury's moist,  
 391.  
 Blow, blue, 441.  
 — white, 697.  
 Bœotherion, 73.  
 Bœuf, langue de, 431.  
 Bois, sorrel du, 631.  
 Bonus Henricus, 283.  
 Bootes, 714.  
 Boraginæ, 346.  
 Borago, 350, 352.  
 Borrage, 350.  
 Borrage, †350, 351.  
 Botrychiæ, 19.  
 Botrychium, 19, 20.  
 Botrys, 369.  
 Bottle, blue, 441.  
 Bouts, meadow, 714.  
 Bowls, cheese, 705.  
 Box, 261, 262.  
 Brachypodium, 112, 113.  
 Brakes, 16.  
 Bramble, 585—587.  
 Branca, 520.  
 — ursina, 520.  
 Branks, 272.  
 Brassica, †682—685,  
 686, 689, 736.

Bread, cuckoo, 631.  
 — sow, 303.  
 Break, stone, 533, 537.  
 Brede, way, 292.  
 Breech, bears, 520.  
 Briar, sweet, 571.  
 — wild, 573.  
 Bright, eye, 309.  
 Briony, black, 189, 190.  
 Bristle, three, 128, 129.  
 Briza, 99, †109, 110.  
 Broccoli, 684.  
 Brome, 118—120.  
 Bromæ, 101.  
 Bromus, 94—96, 112—  
 117, †118—120, 124,  
 125.  
 Broom, 595, 596.  
 — base, 596.  
 — butchers, 189.  
 — thorn, 594.  
 Brunella, 389.  
 Bruscius, 189.  
 Bryonia, 190, †551.  
 Bryony, white, 551.  
 Bucca ferrea, 33.  
 Buddle, 452.  
 Buffon, 650.  
 Buffonia, 650.  
 Bugle, 367, 368.  
 Bugloss, †351—354.  
 — wall, 356.  
 — viper's, 356, 357.  
 Buglossa, 351, 352.  
 Buglossinæ, 346.  
 Buglossum, 351 — 354,  
 431.  
 Bugula, 367, 368.  
 Bulbocastanon, 514, 515.  
 Bulbocastanum, 514,  
 515.  
 Bulbocodium, 176.  
 Bulbosa, 170.  
 Bulbostylis, 78.  
 Bullace, black, 591.  
 — white, 592.  
 Bullesse, black, 591.  
 — white, 592.  
 Bullimong, 272.  
 Bunias, 682, 688.  
 Bunium, †514, 516.  
 Bupthalmum, 457.  
 Bupleurum, 526, 527.  
 Bur, butter, 473.  
 Bursa pastoris, 692, 693,  
 698.  
 Burnet, 575.  
 — garden, 575.  
 — great, 575.  
 — wild, 575.

Burr, clot, 435.  
 — ditch, 254, 255.  
 — great, 435.  
 — louse, 255.  
 Bush, barberry, 708.  
 Butomaceæ, 217.  
 Butomus, 218.  
 Buttery, Jack of the, 541  
 Button, bacchelor's, 649,  
 717.  
 Buxus, 261, 262.

C.

Cabbage, 684.  
 — hare's ear, 685.  
 — mowing, 682.  
 — red, 684.  
 — savoy, 684.  
 — sea, 683.  
 — turnep-rooted, 684.  
 Cakale, 688.  
 Cakili, 688.  
 Calamagrostis, 141, 144,  
 †150, 151.  
 Calamaria, 24.  
 Calamentha, 384.  
 Calamint, 363, †384.  
 Calamintha, 363, 374,  
 383, †384.  
 Calamus, 159.  
 Calceolus, 213.  
 Calcitrapa, 443, 478.  
 Cale, corn, 685.  
 Calendula, 446.  
 Callipteris, 8.  
 Callitriche, 555, 556.  
 Calluna, 399.  
 Caltha, 446, †714.  
 Caltrops, water, 35.  
 Calyciflores, 263, 264.  
 Calystegia, 343, 344.  
 Camelina, 680, †698.  
 Cameline, 698.  
 — sweet, 699.  
 Cameraria, 544.  
 Cammock, 597.  
 Camomile, 454, 456.  
 — blue, 465.  
 — red, 724.  
 Campanula, †407 —  
 411, 487.  
 Campanulaceæ, 407.  
 Campanulæ, 407.  
 Campion, bladder, 645.  
 — moss, 648.  
 — moss-leaved, 648.  
 — red, 649.  
 — sea, 646.

- Campion, white, 649.  
 Can, water, 706, 707.  
 Canchium, 133.  
 Cannabina, 447.  
 Cannabis, 254, 378.  
 Cap, Dalmatian, 173.  
 — skull, 389.  
 Capillus Veneris, 12, 17, 19.  
 Capnoides, 701.  
 Capparides, 664, 665.  
 Caprifolia, 486.  
 Caprifoliaceæ, 486.  
 Caprifolium, 487, 488.  
 Caprifoly, 488.  
 Caps, rough, 137.  
 Capsella, 692.  
 Caput gallinaceum, 619.  
 Cardamine, +673—675.  
 Cardiaca, 376, +379.  
 Carduus, 434, 435, +436  
 — 439, 443, 444, 448, 734.  
 Careum, 516.  
 Carex, +42—53, 56—69.  
 — acuta, 52, 53, 64.  
 — acutiformis, 64.  
 — agastachys, 65.  
 — ampullacea, 60.  
 — arenaria, 47, 48.  
 — atrata, 56.  
 — atrofusca, 66.  
 — axillaris, 51.  
 — belodes, 66.  
 — binervis, 63.  
 — bipartita, 69.  
 — cespitosa, 52.  
 — canescens, 46, 48—50.  
 — capillaris, 66.  
 — cinerea, 50.  
 — clandestina, 56.  
 — curta, 50.  
 — Davalliana, 45.  
 — depauperata, 63.  
 — digitata, 57.  
 — dioica, 44, 45.  
 — distans, 62, 63.  
 — disticha, 47.  
 — divisa, 49.  
 — divulsa, 46.  
 — Drymeia, 66.  
 — echinata, 50.  
 — elongata, 49.  
 — erecta, 67.  
 — ericoides, 50.  
 — extensa, 61.  
 — filiformis, 57—59.  
 — fulva, 61, 62.  
 — fusca, 51.  
 — glauca, 68.  
 Carex gracilis, 53.  
 — hirta, 58, 59.  
 — Hostiana, 61.  
 — hybrida, 69.  
 — incurva, 45, 46.  
 — inflata, 59.  
 — intermedia, 47.  
 — juncifolia, 46.  
 — lævigata, 66.  
 — lævis, 44.  
 — lasiocarpa, 59.  
 — Leersii, 50.  
 — leporina, 49.  
 — leptostachys, 65.  
 — leucoglochis, 56.  
 — limosa, 67, 68.  
 — loliacea, 46.  
 — maxima, 65.  
 — Micheliiana, 68.  
 — Mielichhoferi, 67.  
 — montana, 57, 53.  
 — muricata, 48, 50.  
 — multicaulis, 49.  
 — multiceps, 49.  
 — Cederi, 61.  
 — ovalis, 49.  
 — palla, 51.  
 — pallescens, 69.  
 — patula, 56.  
 — paludosa, 64.  
 — panicea, 63.  
 — paniculata, 46.  
 — patula, 66.  
 — pauciflora, 56.  
 — pendula, 65.  
 — pilulifera, 58.  
 — præcox, 57.  
 — prostrata, 56.  
 — Pseudocyperus, 68.  
 — psylliphora, 45.  
 — pulicaris, 45.  
 — rariflora, 68.  
 — recurva, 68.  
 — remota, 50.  
 — rigida, 51.  
 — riparia, 64.  
 — rostrata, 60.  
 — rufa, 64.  
 — saxatilis, 51, 57.  
 — scabra, 45.  
 — Scopoli, 67.  
 — simpliciuscula, 45.  
 — sphærocarpa, 57.  
 — spicata, 47, 48.  
 — splendida, 59.  
 — stellulata, 50.  
 — stolonifera, 57.  
 — stricta, 52.  
 — strigosa, 65.  
 — sylvatica, 66.  
 Carex teneilla, 50.  
 — teretiuscula, 46.  
 — tomentosa, 57, 59.  
 — triflora, 63.  
 — trigona, 62.  
 — uliginosa, 71.  
 — ustulata, 66.  
 — ventricosa, 63.  
 — verna, 57.  
 — vesicaria, 59, 60, 66.  
 — vulpina, 47.  
 — Witheringii, 48.  
 Cariceæ, 42.  
 Carlina, 439, +440, 441.  
 Carnation, 644.  
 Carota, 498.  
 Carpenter, herb, 367.  
 Carpinus, 245.  
 Carraway, 516.  
 Carrons, 591.  
 Carrot, 497, 498.  
 — wild, 498.  
 Carui, +515, 516.  
 Carum, +515, 516.  
 Caryophyllata, 578, 579.  
 Caryophylleæ, 641.  
 Caryophyllus, 296, 643, 644, 648, 651, 656—660.  
 Cassida, 389, 390.  
 Cassutha, 345.  
 Cassytha, 345.  
 Castanea, 248.  
 Catabrosia, 133.  
 Catanance, 610.  
 Cataputia, 256.  
 Caulalis, 498, 499, +500—502.  
 Cauda equina, 556.  
 — muris, 723.  
 Caulorapum, 684.  
 Celandine, +702, 715.  
 Celastrinæ, 619, 736.  
 Celeri, 524.  
 Centaurea, 441—444.  
 Centaurium, 337—339.  
 Centory, +337—339.  
 Centranthus, 479.  
 Centunculus, 297, 298.  
 Cepa, 183—185.  
 Cephalanthera, 210, 211.  
 Cerastites, 703, 704.  
 Cerastium, 656—660.  
 Cerasus, 589—591.  
 Ceratophyllæ, 554, 736.  
 Ceratophyllum, 551, 555.  
 Cerefolium, +501—502.  
 Ceterach, +4, 18.

- Chadlock, 685.  
 Chærophyllyum, 502—  
     +504, 624, 735.  
 Chætospora, 71.  
 Chamæcistus, +401, 531,  
     663, 734.  
 Chamæclema, 374.  
 Chamædryas, 307, +369,  
     578.  
 Chamæfilix, 12.  
 Chamægenista, 596.  
 Chamæitea, 239.  
 Chamælea, 265.  
 Chamælinum, 641.  
 Chamæmelum, 453, 455,  
     456.  
 Chamæmorus, 585, 586.  
 Chamænerion, 559.  
 Chamæorchis, 213.  
 Chamæpericlymenum,  
     490.  
 Chamæpitys, 368, 369.  
 Chamærubus, 586.  
 Chamæsyce, 260.  
 Chamagrostis, 155.  
 Chamomilla, 454.  
 Chara, 27—29.  
 Characias, 259, 260.  
 Charadæ, 27.  
 Charlock, 685, 688.  
 Cheiranthus, 680, +681.  
 Cheiri, 681.  
 Chelidonia, 702.  
 Chelidonium, +701, 703,  
     715.  
 Chenopodæ, 277.  
 Chenopodium, 282—286  
 Cherler, 653.  
 Cherleria, 653.  
 Cherry, 589—591.  
     — bird, 589.  
     — black, 591.  
     — cluster, 589.  
     — coron, 591.  
     — heart, 590.  
     — Kentish, 590.  
     — May-duke, 590.  
     — morello, 591.  
     — wild, 590.  
 Chervil, 501, 502.  
     — great, 503.  
     — hemlock, 502.  
     — needle, 503.  
     — rough, 502.  
     — sweet, 503.  
     — wild, 504.  
 Chestnut, 248.  
 Chilochloa, 138, 139.  
 Chironia, 337, 338.  
 Chives, 184.  
 Chlora, 339.  
 Chlorideæ, 100.  
 Chondrilla, +415, 416,  
     418.  
 Christopher, herb, 463,  
     +710.  
 Christophoriana, 710.  
 Chrysanthemum, 452,  
     453.  
 Chrysocoma, 467.  
 Chrysocome, 467.  
 Chrysosplenium, 537.  
 Chrysurus, 127.  
 Cicely, 503.  
     — wild, 502.  
 Cichoraceæ, 413, 734.  
 Cichoreum, 425, 430, 432  
 Cichorium, 432.  
 Cicla, 279.  
 Cicuta, +507, 513.  
 Cicutaria, 502, 507, 508,  
     513.  
 Ciminalis, 335.  
 Cineraria, 468, 469.  
 Circæa, 558.  
 Cirsium, 436, +437—  
     440, 734.  
 Cistææ, 661.  
 Cisti, 661.  
 Cistineæ, 661, 736.  
 Cistus, 661—663.  
     — dwarf, 401, +661—  
         663.  
     — marsh, 400.  
 Cives, 184.  
 Cladium, 70.  
 Clary, 387, 388.  
 Clavers, 484.  
 Claw, lark's, 711.  
     — wolf's, 21—23.  
 Cleavers, 484.  
 Clematidæ, 727.  
 Clematis, 342, +727, 728  
 Clematitis, 262.  
 Clinopodium, 310, 383,  
     +385.  
 Clover, broad, 599.  
     — Dutch, 598.  
     — hart's, 603.  
     — horned, 604.  
     — marsh, 340.  
     — plaister, 603.  
     — purple, 599.  
 Clymenon, 632.  
 Cneorum, 266.  
 Cnicus, 437—439.  
 Cobresia, 69.  
 Cochlearia, 689, +695,  
     696.  
 Cockle, 650.  
 Colchicææ, 171.  
 Colchicum, +172, 195.  
 Cole, rape, 684.  
     — sea, 344.  
 Collier, Grim the, 420.  
 Colsa, 682.  
 Columbaria, 476.  
 Columbine, 391, +712.  
 Comarum, 581, 584.  
 Comb, cock's, 311.  
     — Our Lady's, 503.  
     — Venus's, 503.  
 Comfrey, 355, 356.  
 Compositæ, 412, 734.  
 Conium, 500, +513.  
 Consolida, 711.  
     — major, 356.  
 Consound, 356.  
     — marsh, 469.  
 Convallaria, +187, 188.  
 Convally, 187.  
 Convolvulaceæ, 343.  
 Convolvuli, 343.  
 Convolvulus, 272, +344,  
     345.  
     — minor, 272.  
 Conyza, +462, 463, 466,  
     468, 469.  
 Corallorrhiza, 214, 215.  
 Coreopsis, 448.  
 Coriander, 521, 522.  
 Coriandrum, 505, 507,  
     513, +521, 522.  
 Cor meille, 613.  
 Corn, goose, 162.  
     — Moors, 580.  
     — Pil. 130.  
     — St. Peter's, 99.  
     — spelt, 100.  
     — starch, 99.  
 Cornel, 490.  
 Cornus, 490.  
 Corrigiola, 546.  
 Coronopus, 293, 294,  
     +689, 690.  
 Corydale, 700, 701.  
 Corydalis, 700, 701.  
 Corylaceæ, 244.  
 Corylideæ, 244.  
 Corylus, 246.  
 Corymbiferæ, 444, 734.  
 Corynephorus, 137.  
 Cotton, petty, 451, 460.  
 Cotula, 456.  
 Cotyledon, 507, 529, 538.  
 Cracca, +614, 615.  
 Crachalia, 94.  
 Crambe, 689.  
 Crap, 93.  
 Crassula, 540, 542.

Crassulaceæ, 538.  
 Cratægus, +564, 565, 566.  
 Cratægonon, 310, 313.  
 Cream, codlings and, 560.  
 Crepis, 416, 425, 426.  
 Cress, 678, 679.  
 — bank, 679, 680.  
 — bastard, 694.  
 — Belle Isle, 677.  
 — bitter, 674.  
 — cow, 694.  
 — dock, 414.  
 — French, 677.  
 — garden, 694.  
 — hairy, 675.  
 — heath, 692, 693.  
 — hoary, 694.  
 — penny, 691.  
 — rock, 675.  
 — rush, 696.  
 — shepherd's, 693.  
 — swine's, 689, 690.  
 — town, 694.  
 — Valentia, 691.  
 — wall, 676.  
 — wart, 689.  
 — water, 507, 678.  
 — wild, 694.  
 — winter, 677.  
 — wreathed, 697.  
 Cresset, 690, 691.  
 Crista galli, 311.  
 Crithmum, 464, +510.  
 Crocus, 194, 195.  
 Crop, stone, 539—542.  
 Crops, moss, 81.  
 Cruciata, 482.  
 Cucubalus, +645—648.  
 Cucumber, 551, 552.  
 Cucumis, +551, 552.  
 Cucurbita, 552.  
 Cucurbitaceæ, 550.  
 Cullions, sweet, 208.  
 Cupressideæ, 225.  
 Cup, painted, 310.  
 Cups, butter, 717.  
 — gold, 717.  
 — king, 717.  
 Cupulacæ, 244.  
 Currant, 548—550.  
 Cuscuta, +345, 346.  
 Cuscutæ, 345.  
 Cushion, Our Lady's, 296.  
 Cut, three, 111.  
 Cuvieria, 92.  
 Cyanus, 441.  
 Cyathea, 10, 11.  
 Cyathæ, 17.  
 Cyclamen, 303.

Cyclopteris, 9, 10., 729.  
 Cymbalaria, 321, 322.  
 Cymbidium, 213, 215.  
 Cynapium, 513.  
 Cynarocephalæ, 433, 734.  
 Cynocrambe, 261.  
 Cynodon, 100.  
 Cynoglossum, +349, 350.  
 Cynosorchis, 201—203.  
 Cynosurus, +126, 127, 153.  
 Cyparissias, 259.  
 Cyperaceæ, 41, 69.  
 Cyperella, 71.  
 Cyperoideæ, 41.  
 Cyperus, +69—76, 730.  
 — bastard, 68, 76.  
 Cyphel, mossy, 653.  
 Cypress, field, 368.  
 — heath, 23.  
 Cypripedium, 212, 213.

## D.

Dactylis, 125, 144.  
 Dactylon, 100.  
 Daffodil, 174, +191, 192.  
 Daisy, 452, 454.  
 — blue, 465.  
 Damasonium, 216, +217.  
 Damson, 592.  
 Danaa, 517.  
 Dandelion, 426, 427.  
 Dantlonia, 112, +129.  
 Darea, 19.  
 Darnel, 93, 94.  
 Daphne, 265, 266.  
 Datura, 330.  
 Daucus, 497, 498.  
 Delphinium, 711.  
 Dens leonis, 426, 429.  
 Dentaria, 215, 316, 673.  
 Deschampsia, 136, 137.  
 Desvauxia, 125.  
 Dew, sun, 664, 665.  
 Dianthus, 643, 644.  
 Diapensia, 499.  
 Digitalis, 325.  
 Digitalia, 100, +155, 156.  
 Dilly, Daffodown, 192.  
 Diotis, 451.  
 Dipsacæ, 474, 477.  
 Dipsacus, 474, 475.  
 Dittander, +692, 693.  
 Dock, 273—275.  
 — bur, 255, +434, 435.  
 — burr, 255.  
 — can, 707.

## E.

Ear, cat's, 427.  
 — hare's, 526, 527.  
 — mouse, +347—349, 420, 421, 676.  
 Earth, star of the, 294.  
 Ease, heart's, 669.  
 Ebulus, 489.  
 Echinochloa, 157.  
 Echinophora, 501, +510.  
 Echioides, 348.  
 Echium, 354, +356, 357.  
 Eggs, butter and, 322.  
 Eglanteria, 571.  
 Eglanteriæ, 571.  
 Eglantine, 571.  
 Elæagneæ, 263, 264.  
 Elæagnoidæ, 263, 264.  
 Elæagnus, 249.  
 Elatine, +321, 322, 650, 736.  
 Elder, +489, 490.  
 Eleagnus, 231.  
 Elecampane, 463.  
 Eleocharis, 77, 78.  
 Eleoselinum, 524.  
 Elichrysus, 458, 459.  
 Elleborine, 211—213.  
 Elm, 249—251.  
 — yoke, 245.  
 Elymus, +91, 92, 95.  
 Empetridæ, 732.  
 Empetrum, +401, 402, 734.  
 Endive, 432.

- Enodium*, 110, +730.  
*Ensatæ*, 193.  
*Entaticus*, 205.  
*Epilobium*, 559, +560, 561.  
*Epimedium*, 708.  
*Epipactis*, 208 — 210, +211, 212.  
*Equisetaceæ*, 25.  
*Equisetum*, +25 — 28, 556.  
*Eremocallis*, 398.  
*Erica*, 397 — 399, 402, 664.  
*Ericaceæ*, 396, 404.  
*Ericæ*, 396, 404.  
*Ericala*, 335, 336.  
*Ericinæ*, 396, 734.  
*Erigeron*, +466, 467.  
*Erigerum*, 472.  
*Eriocaulon*, 158.  
*Eriophorum*, 80—82.  
*Eriostomum*, 373.  
*Eritheis*, 464.  
*Erodium*, 624, 625.  
*Ervum*, 610, 614.  
*Eruca*, 677—679, 685, 686, 688, 691.  
*Erucastrum*, 686.  
*Eryngium*, 527.  
*Eryngo*, 527.  
*Erysimo similis*, 676.  
*Erysimum*, 677, 679, +680, 736.  
*Erythalia*, 336, 337.  
*Erythræa*, 337, 338.  
*Esula*, +257—260.  
*Eupatoria*, 577.  
*Eupatorium*, 447, 448, +473, 474.  
*Euphorbia*, 256—260.  
*Euphorbiaceæ*, 255.  
*Euphrasia*, +309 — 311.  
*Eurybia*, 464.  
*Eve*, herb, 689.  
*Ever*, live for, 459.  
*Evonymus*, 620.  
*Exacum*, 338.  
*Eye*, bird's, 303.  
— bullock's, 543.  
— clear, 388.  
— Jupiter's, 543.  
— ox, 452, 455, 457.  
  

F.

*Faba*, 617, 618.  
*Faces*, bulls, 137.  
*Fagopyrum*, 271, 272.  
*Fagus*, 248.  
*Farfara*, 472.  
*February*, fair maids of, 193.  
*Fedia*, 479, 480.  
*Fegopyrum*, 272.  
*Fellon*, Mat. 441, 442.  
*Fenckell*, 525.  
*Fennel*, 525.  
— hog's, 522.  
*Fern*, cup, 9.  
— dwarf, 18, 19.  
— female, +10, 11, 16.  
— film, 18.  
— flower, 3.  
— hair, 17.  
— male, 7.  
— oak, 12.  
— parsley, 16.  
— shield, +6—10.  
— stone, 7, +16.  
— tree, 6.  
— wall, 4.  
— water, 3, 9.  
*Ferrum equinum*, 618.  
*Fescue* 120—123.  
*Festuca*, 95, 110—119, +120—126.  
*Fetch*, 615.  
— yellow, 609.  
— grass, 610.  
*Fetchling*, Medick, 69.  
*Few*, fever, 453, 454.  
*Fibichia*, 100.  
*Ficaria*, 715.  
*Field*, sink, 583.  
*Finger*, lady's, 597.  
*Fingers*, 155, 156.  
*Filago*, 451, +460 — 462.  
*Filberd*, 246.  
*Filices*, 2, 25.  
*Filicula*, 12, 17.  
*Filipendula*, 509, 510, 588.  
*Filix aculeata*, 8.  
— alpina, 12, 17.  
— elegans, 11.  
— fœm. 3, 5, 8, 10—12, 16—18.  
— florida, 3.  
— humilis, 18.  
— lonchitidi affinis, 7.  
— marina, 12.  
— mas, 5—10.  
— minor, 5, 9, 12.  
— montana, 10.  
— pumila, 6—9.  
— querna, 9.  
*Filix ramosa*, 3, 5.  
— saxatilis, 10, 14.  
*Fiorin*, 147, 148.  
*Fir*, 224.  
*Flag*, 196.  
— sweet, 159.  
— sword, 412.  
*Flake*, snow, 192.  
*Flammula*, 719.  
*Flax*, 640, 641.  
— toad, 264, +322, 328, 467.  
*Florice*, cole, 684.  
*Flos Adonis*, 724.  
— cuculi, 649.  
— solis, 447.  
*Flower*, Adonis, 724.  
— bee, 204.  
— bell, 335, 407—410.  
— butter, 717.  
— cauli, 684.  
— corn, 441, 452.  
— crow, 649.  
— cuckoo, 649, +673, 674.  
— flaw, 725.  
— gilli, 296, 411, 649, 681, 682.  
— globe, 713.  
— hen, 174.  
— Joseph's, 431.  
— lizard, 199.  
— lung, 334, 335.  
— pasque, 725.  
— passe, 725.  
— procession, 667.  
— rogation, 667.  
— sun, +447, 663.  
— wall, 681.  
— wind, 724, 725.  
*Fluellin*, 304 — 307, +321.  
*Fluviatiles*, 31.  
*Fly*, catch, 646—648.  
*Fœniculum*, 525.  
*Fœnugræcum*, 606.  
*Fontinalis*, 33, 268.  
*Foil*, cinque, 576, +580 — 584, 619.  
— feather, 301.  
— mil, 457.  
— water, 317, +557.  
— sept, 583.  
— tre. See Trefoil  
*Foot*, bear's, 576, 713.  
— bird's, 618.  
— bull, 472.  
— car's, 374, +458, 459.  
— cock's, 125.  
— colt's, 472.

- Foot, crow, 713, +715  
   —720.  
   — — water, 720  
   —732.  
   — dove, 628, 629.  
   — foal, 263, 344, 472.  
   — goose, 282—286.  
   — hare, 601.  
   — hen's, 500.  
   — Lion's, 576.  
   — pigeon's, 628.  
   — short, 112, 113.  
 Fragaria, 582, +584, 585  
 Fragariaceæ, 577.  
 Framboise, 587.  
 Frangula, 244, 621.  
 Frangulaceæ, 619, +620  
 Frankenia, 663, 664.  
 Frankeniaceæ, 663.  
 Franquevillia, 338.  
 Fraxineæ, 392.  
 Fraxinus, +392, 563.  
 Fritillaria, 174.  
 Fritillary, 174.  
 Fucus, 37.  
 Fumaria, +699 — 701,  
   736.  
 Fumarideæ, 699.  
 Fumiterre, 700.  
   — yellow, 701.  
 Fumitory, 699, 701.  
 Fumus terræ, 700,  
 Furze, 594.  
   — ground, 597.  
   — needle, 596.  
   — scorpion, 594.  
  
   G.  
 Gage, 180.  
 Gagea, 180.  
 Galanthus, 193.  
 Galarhæus, 256, 257.  
 Gale, 249.  
 Galedragon, 475.  
 Galeobdolon, 376.  
 Galeopsis, 372, 376,  
   +377, 378, 734.  
 Galingale, 70.  
 Galium, 481—485.  
 Galli crus, 157.  
 Garlick, +181—183, 185  
 Garters, gardener's, 141.  
 Gastridium, 151.  
 Gaudinia, 132.  
 Gaule, 249.  
 Gee, 591.  
 Genista, 594, +595, 596.  
 Genistella, 596.  
 Gentle, thistle, 440.  
 Gentian, 336, 339.  
 Gentiana, 335—339.  
   — concava, 643.  
 Gentianæ, 334.  
 Gentianella, 335 —  
   +338.  
 Gentle, marjoram, 381.  
   — navew, 682.  
 Geraniæ, 623, 736.  
 Geranium, 624, +625—  
   629.  
 Gerard, herb, 515.  
 Germander, 307, +369.  
 Geum, 529—531, +578,  
   579.  
 Ghost, the Holy, 520.  
 Githago, 650.  
 Gladdon, 197.  
 Gladiole, 218.  
 Gladiolus, 218.  
   — lacustris, 412.  
 Glass, Venus' looking,  
   410.  
 Glastum, 690.  
 Glaucium, 702, 703.  
 Glaux, 608, 609, 733.  
 Glechoma, 373, 374.  
 Glove, fox, 325.  
 Glyceria, 124, 125.  
 Glycyrrhiza, 607.  
 Gnaphalium, 451, 458,  
   +459—462.  
 Gold, mari, 446, 447.  
   — — bur, 447, 448.  
   — — corn, 452.  
   — — marsh, 714.  
 Goldins, 452.  
 Gonostendes, 25.  
 Good, all, 283.  
 Goodyer, 207, 208.  
 Goodyera, 207, 208.  
 Gorse, 594.  
 Gourd, 552.  
 Gramen, 96.  
   — agrorum, 148.  
   — alopecuro simile,  
   142.  
   — alopecuroides, 126,  
   127, 141—143, 152.  
   — aquaticum, 102, 125,  
   143, 167, 219.  
   — arundinaceum, 125,  
   141, 148, 151.  
   — asperum, 125.  
   — avenaceum, 111 —  
   113, 116, 117, 120,  
   129, 131—134.  
   — bufonium, 163.  
   — canarium, 100.  
 Gramen canium, 95,  
   96, 133, 146.  
   — capillaceum, 121.  
   — caryophyllum, 52.  
   — cristatum, 126.  
   — cyperoides, 44, 69, 71  
   — dactyloides, 100.  
   — dactylon, 100, 155.  
   — exile, 101, 169.  
   — fluviatile, 125, 143.  
   — juncoides, 81, 164.  
   — junceum, 72, 79, 81,  
   163, 164, 167, 168.  
   — lanatum, 136.  
   — leucanthemum, 658.  
   — locustis rubris, 111.  
   — loliaceum, 93, 95.  
   — marinum, 296.  
   — maritimum, 95, 219.  
   — milineum, 110, 111,  
   133, 136, 137, 145—  
   148, 154.  
   — minimum, 155,  
   — minus, 101.  
   — montanum, 146,  
   — murorum, 123.  
   — myosuroides, 141,  
   142.  
   — nemorosum, 168, 169.  
   — nodosum, 133, 140.  
   — paniceum, 152, 156,  
   157.  
   — panici effigie, 157.  
   — panicula multiplica,  
   101.  
   — paniculatum, 102,  
   114, 115, 134.  
   — parvum, 127, 134.  
   — phalaroides, 142.  
   — pratense, 101—107,  
   110, 114, 115, 121—  
   125, 136.  
   — pumilum, 113, 126.  
   — repens, 100.  
   — secalinum, 90, 92.  
   — segetale, 137.  
   — segetum, 137.  
   — sparteum, 87, 121,  
   144, 154.  
   — spicâ brizæ, 112.  
   — spicâ triticâ, 90.  
   — spicatum, 57, 219.  
   — tomentarium, 81.  
   — tomentosum, 151.  
   — tremulum, 109.  
   — typhinum, 139, 140.  
   — vernum, 126, 127,  
   135.  
 Gramineæ, 82.  
 Graminifolia, 24.

Gramnites, 4.  
 Grape, bear's, 400, 401.  
 — fen, 406.  
 Grass, arrow, 219.  
 — bent, 145, 146.  
 — bristle, 156, 157.  
 — bush, 150.  
 — canary, 140.  
 — cock's foot, 100, 155.  
 — cotton, 80—82.  
 — couch, 96.  
 — crab, 287.  
 — cyperus, 64, 77.  
 — dog, 95, 96, +132.  
 — duck, 143.  
 — feather, 153, 154.  
 — fern, 101.  
 — field, 149.  
 — florin, 146.  
 — five-fingered, 583.  
 — five-leaved, 583.  
 — flea, 45.  
 — flote, 125, 143.  
 — frog, 287.  
 — goose, 351, 484.  
 — hair, 133, 134.  
 — hard, 101.  
 — hedge-hog, 60, +157.  
 — knot, 271, 545.  
 — knotless, 110.  
 — lentil, 151.  
 — lob, 119.  
 — lyme, 91, 92.  
 — manna, 124, 125.  
 — marle, 599.  
 — mat, 87.  
 — meadow, 102, 103, 104—108.  
 — melic, 110, 111.  
 — millet, 154.  
 — moor, +127, 664.  
 — mousetail, 141.  
 — oat, 119.  
 — pearl, 110, +136, 137.  
 — penny, 311, 507.  
 — pepper, 24.  
 — pudding, 367.  
 — quaking, 109.  
 — quitch, 96.  
 — rattle, 312.  
 — ray, 93.  
 — reed, 150, 151.  
 — rib, 293.  
 — ribband, 141.  
 — rough, 125.  
 — rush, 167.  
 — rye, 90—92.  
 — sacred, 731.  
 — St. John's, 633.

Grass, scorpion, 348.  
 — scrubby, 695.  
 — scurvy, 344, +695, 696.  
 — sea, +144, 287, 296.  
 — shave, 25.  
 — silk, 148.  
 — silver, 126.  
 — soft, 135, 136.  
 — sparrow, 186.  
 — spike, 219.  
 — spray, 101.  
 — spring, 135.  
 — squirrel-tail, 91.  
 — sweet, 133.  
 — swine's, 271.  
 — tassel, 32.  
 — toad, 163.  
 — two-penny, 299.  
 — water, 163, 219.  
 — wheat, +94—96, 113.  
 — whitlow, 533, +697, 698.  
 — wood, 168, 169.  
 — worm, 541.  
 Gratiola, 390, 553.  
 Grease, pigeons, 391.  
 Green, Ay, 543.  
 — sen, 220, 540, 542, 698.  
 — winter, 301, +402, 403  
 Gromwell, 354, +355.  
 Grossularia, 550.  
 Grossulariæ, 548, 550.  
 Ground, gill go by the, 374.  
 Guts, devil's, 346.  
 Gymnadenia, +205, 206.  
 Gymnocaulis, 315.  
 Gypsocallis, 398.

H.

Habenaria, 205, 206.  
 Hair, deer's, 74.  
 — lady's, 109.  
 — maiden, 12, 13, 14, +17.  
 — maid's, 481.  
 Halimus, 280.  
 Halorageæ, 555.  
 Hand, quick in, 630.  
 Harrow, rest, +596, 597.  
 Harundo, 128.  
 Harry, good king, 283.  
 Hasel, 246.  
 — witch, 245, 250.  
 Hautbois, 585.  
 Haver, +129, 131.

Hay, hard, 633.  
 Head, arrow, 215, 216.  
 — cock's, 608, 610.  
 — snakes, 174.  
 — star, 217.  
 Heal, clowns all, 372.  
 — hook, 389.  
 — horse, 463.  
 — self, 389.  
 Heath, +398, 399.  
 — blackberry, 402.  
 — gypsum, 398.  
 — Irish, 397.  
 — sea, 663, 664.  
 Heather, 399.  
 Heaven, ladder to, 341.  
 Hedera, 491.  
 — terrestris, 374.  
 Hederula, 729.  
 Hedge, Jack by the, 680.  
 Hedyndois, 425—430.  
 Hedsarum, 609, 618, 619.  
 Heel, lark's, 711.  
 — ox, 713.  
 Helenium, 463.  
 Helianthemum, 661 — 663.  
 Helianthus, 447.  
 Helix, 231, 491.  
 Hellebore, 712, 713.  
 — bastard, 210—212.  
 — marsh, 212.  
 — white, 211, 212.  
 Helleboraster, 713.  
 Helleborastrum, 713.  
 Helleboreæ, 711.  
 Helleborine, 211, 212.  
 Helleborus, 712, 713.  
 Helminthia, 431.  
 Helonias, 172.  
 Helxine, 272.  
 Hemlock, 513.  
 — lesser, 513.  
 — water, 507, 508.  
 Hemp, 254.  
 — bastard, 378.  
 — water, 447.  
 — wild, 378.  
 Heptaphyllum, 576.  
 Heracleum, 520, 521.  
 Herb, carpenter's, 389.  
 — holy, 391.  
 — willow, 299, 553, +559—561.  
 — winter, 301, 733.  
 — yellow, 300.  
 Herba Gerardi, 515.  
 — impia, 462.  
 Herminium, 207.

- Herniaria, †547, 641.  
 Hesperis, 680, †682.  
 Hieracium, 415, 418,  
   †420—430.  
 Hierochloa, 731.  
 Hippion, 335—338.  
 Hippocrepis, 618.  
 Hippophae, 264, 265.  
 Hippophæstum, 443.  
 Hipposelinum, 525.  
 Hippuris, 29.  
 Holcus, 132, †135, 136,  
   731.  
 Holly, 189, †491.  
   — sea, 527.  
 Holme, 491.  
   — knee, 189.  
   — sea, 527.  
 Holosteum, 163, †656,  
   723.  
 Hemlock, 513.  
 Honorius, 177.  
 Hood, three faces under  
   one, 669.  
 Hoof, ale, 374.  
   — horse, 472.  
   — tun, 374.  
 Hop, 251, 252.  
 Hordeum, †88—92.  
 Hordeaceæ, 87.  
 Horminum, 388.  
 Horn, buck's, 293, 689.  
   — hart's, 294.  
 Hot, stone, 541.  
 Hettonia, 301.  
 Hound, hore, 360, 373,  
   379, †380.  
   — — base, 373.  
   — — bastard, 379.  
 House, welcome to our,  
   259.  
 Hulver, 491.  
   — knee, 189.  
   — sea, 527.  
 Humulus, 252.  
 Hussocks, 137.  
 Hutchinsia, 692.  
 Hyacinth, †176—178.  
 Hyacinthus, †176—178.  
 Hyatica, 530.  
 Hydroceratophyllum,  
   555.  
 Hydrocharidææ, 219.  
 Hydrocharis, 220.  
 Hydrocotyle, 507.  
 Hydrolapathum, 273,  
   275.  
 Hydropiper, 269, 270,  
   650.  
 Hymenophyllum, 18, 19.  
 Hyoscyamus, 329.  
 Hyoseris, 415, 428.  
 Hypericineæ, 631.  
 Hypericum, 632—635.  
 Hypochæris, 427, 428.  
 Hypopitys, 404.  
 Hyssop, hedge, 390, 553,  
   667.
- I.
- Iberis, 693.  
 Ibisus, 639.  
 Idleness, love in, 669.  
 Idæus, 587.  
 Ilex, 491, 735.  
 Illecebra, 541, 542.  
 Illecebrum, 546.  
 Impatiens, †630, 674.  
 Imperatoria, 518, 519.  
 Impious, herb, 462.  
 Intybus, 432.  
 Inula, †463, 464.  
 Irasekia, 299.  
 Iridææ, 193.  
 Irides, 193.  
 Irio, 679.  
 Iris, †196, 197.  
 Isatis, 690.  
 Ischæmon, 155.  
 Ischodium, 149.  
 Isoetes, 23, 24.  
 Isolepis, 78, 79.  
 Ivy, 491.  
   — ground, 373, 374.  
   — herb, 294, 368, 689.  
 Ixia, 194.
- J.
- Jacea, 441, 442, †443,  
   669.  
 Jacobæa, 469.  
 Jacobea, 470.  
 Jacobææ, 469.  
 Jags, butter, 604.  
 Jasione, 411.  
 Jasmineæ, 391, 392.  
 Jerusalem, sage of, 353.  
   — star of, 431.  
 Joint, single, 110.  
 Joy, traveller's, 727, 728.  
 Juncagineæ, 218.  
 Juncago, 219.  
 Juncææ, 159, 171.  
 Juncellus, 79.  
 Junci, 215—218.  
 Juncoidi affinis, 219.  
 Juncus, 160—170.  
 Juncus acutiflorus, 167.  
   — acutus, 75, 76, 169,  
     161.  
   — alpinus, 81.  
   — aquaticus, 75, 78.  
   — articulatus, 167, 168.  
   — biglumis, 166.  
   — bombycinus, 81.  
   — bufonius, 163.  
   — bulbosus, 163.  
   — cænosus, 163.  
   — campestris, 169.  
   — capitatus, 165.  
   — castaneus, 166.  
   — compressus, 163, 167.  
   — congestus, 170.  
   — conglomeratus, 161.  
   — effusus, 161.  
   — erectus, 170.  
   — filiformis, 162.  
   — floridus, 218, 219.  
   — fluitans, 165.  
   — foliis articulatis, 167.  
   — Forsteri, 169.  
   — glaucus, 161.  
   — gracilis, 164.  
   — inflexus, 161.  
   — intermedius, 170.  
   — Jacquini, 166.  
   — lævis, 75, 161.  
   — lampocarpus, 167.  
   — luzulinus, 168.  
   — macer, 164.  
   — maritimus, 160.  
   — maximus, 169.  
   — medius, 75.  
   — minor, 78, 79.  
   — monanthos, 164.  
   — montanus, 162, 169.  
   — multiflorus, 170.  
   — nemorosus, 167.  
   — obtusiflorus, 168.  
   — palustris, 163.  
   — parvus, 162, 163.  
   — pilosus, 168, 169.  
   — polycephalus, 731.  
   — spicatus, 170.  
   — squarrosus, 162.  
   — subverticillatus, 165  
     167.  
   — supinus, 165.  
   — sylvaticus, 167, 169.  
   — trifidus, 164.  
   — triglumis, 166.  
   — uliginosus, 164, 165.  
   — vernalis, 168.  
   — verticillatus, 165.  
 Juniper, 225, 226.  
 Juniperus, 225, 226.  
 Junk, 160—168.



## K.

Kale, 689  
— green, 684.  
— red, 683.  
Kali, 286—288.  
Karsse, garden, 694.  
Kex, 513.  
Kingstonia, 531.  
Knappia, 155.  
Knawel, 545.  
Knolles, 683.  
Knops, gold, 717.  
Kobresia, 69.  
Koeleria, 126.  
Kop, king, 717.

## L.

Labiatae, 357, 390.  
Labrum Veneris, 475.  
Laces, ladies, 141.  
Lactuca, 415, †416 —  
418, 479.  
Ladanum, 377, 378.  
Ladder, Jacob's, 341.  
Ladies, lords and, 38.  
Lagopodium, 600, 601.  
Lagopus, 601.  
Lagurus, 153.  
Lamium, 372, †374 —  
378.  
Lampsana, 414, 688.  
Lantana, 488.  
Lapathum, †273—277,  
283, 732.  
Lappa, 255, 434, 435.  
Lapsana, †414, 416.  
Larbræa, 548.  
Larbrea, 548.  
Larch, 225.  
Larix, 225.  
Lasting, pea ever, 611.  
— pearly ever, 459.  
— tare ever, 610.  
Lathræa, 315, 316.  
Lathyrus, 256.  
Lathyroideæ, 609.  
Lathyrus, 609—613.  
Laurel, 266.  
— spurge, 266.  
Laureola, 266.  
Lavatera, 639.  
Lavandula, 370.  
Lavender, 370.  
— sea, 296.  
Leaf, thorow, 526.  
— velvet, 639.  
Leaves, bishop's, 320.

Leaves, park, 632.  
Ledum, 400.  
Leek, 181.  
— house, 542, †543.  
Legousia, †410, 411.  
Leguminosæ, 592, 736.  
Leiosperma, 717.  
Lemna, 729, 730.  
Lemnadae, 729.  
Lens palustris, 729.  
Lentibularia, 317.  
Lentibulariæ, 316.  
Lenticula, 556, 730.  
Lenticularia, 729.  
Leontideæ, 420.  
Leontodon, 426—430.  
Leonurus, 376, 379.  
Lepidium, 690—†693,  
694.  
Lepidotis, 22.  
Lettuce, 416—418.  
— frog's, 35.  
— hare's, 419.  
— lamb's, 479.  
Leucantha, 443, 444.  
Leucanthemum, 452.  
Leucojum, †192, 193,  
412, 681.  
Ley, pars. See Parsley.  
Libanotis, 517, 518.  
Lichwale, 354.  
Licorice, stick, 607.  
Ligusticum, 508, 515,  
†516, 517, 520, 523,  
525.  
Ligustrum, 391.  
Liliæ, 171.  
Liliaceæ, †173, 174, 193.  
Lilium, 187.  
Lilly, 187.  
— water, 220, 340,  
700, †707.  
Lime, 637.  
— brook, 306.  
Limnanthemum, 340.  
Limnanthes, 340.  
Limnetis, 144.  
Limnopeuce, 556.  
Limonium, 296.  
Limosella, 319.  
Linaria, 321—323.  
— adulterina, 264.  
Linagrostis, 80—82.  
Linden, 636, 637.  
Lineæ, 639.  
Ling, 399.  
Lingua, 720.  
— avis, 469.  
— cervina, 15.  
— serpentina, 20.

Linnæa, 486, 487.  
Linne, 486, 487.  
Linosyris, 467.  
Lint, 640.  
Linum, 640, 641.  
Liparis, 213.  
Lips, cow's, 302, 353.  
— ox, 302.  
Liquorice, †607, 609.  
Listera, 209, 210.  
Lithospermum, 354,  
†355.  
Littorella, 295.  
Littorellideæ, 294.  
Lobel, 412.  
Lobelia, 412.  
Lobelieæ, 412.  
Locks, golden, 18, 19,  
719.  
— hem. See Hemlock.  
— marsh, 581.  
Locker gowllans, 713.  
Locusta, 479.  
Lofgia, 462.  
Loit, oyster, 267.  
Lolium, †93, 94, 113,  
124.  
Lonchitis, 6, 15.  
Long, lib, 540.  
— live, 459, 460, 540.  
Lonicera, 487, 488.  
Loranthæ, 492.  
Loranthideæ, 492.  
Loroglossum, †199,  
200.  
Lotus, 606, 607.  
Loyage, 509, 516, 517.  
Love, true, 187.  
Lowry, 266.  
Luce, fleur de, 196, 197.  
Lucerne, 604, 605.  
Lunaria, 19, 20, 697.  
Lupulinum, 602.  
Lupulus, 251, 252.  
Luteola, 666.  
Luzula, 168—170.  
Lychnis, 643 — 647,  
†648—650, 664.  
Lychnitis, 327.  
Lychnoides, 650.  
Lycopersicon, 333.  
Lycopodiaceæ, 21.  
Lycopodinideæ, 21.  
Lycopodioides, 23.  
Lycopodium, 21—23.  
Lycopsis, 351, 356.  
Lycopus, †359, 360.  
Lyne, 640.  
Lyodia, 731.  
Lyon, Pied de, 576.

- Lysimachia*, †299, 300, 389, 553, 559, 560.  
*Lysimachia*, 316.  
*Lythrum*, 583.
- M.
- Macc*, reed, 40.  
*Madam*, prick, 541, 542.  
*Madder*, 485.  
   — bastard, 483, 484.  
   — crosswort, 485.  
   — field, 480.  
   — six-leaved, 485.  
   — wild, 483, 485.  
*Maithes*, 723, 724.  
*Majorana*, 380, †381.  
*Makinboy*, 257.  
*Malaxis*, 213, †214.  
*Mallow*, 637, 638.  
   — marsh, 638, 639.  
   — tree, 639.  
*Malus*, 562.  
*Malva*, †637—639.  
*Malvaceæ*, 637.  
*Mantle*, lady's, 576.  
*Maple*, 635, 636.  
*Maratriphyllon*, 722.  
*Marjoram*, 380, 381.  
*Marram*, 143, 144.  
*Marrubium*, 360, 379, †380.  
*Marsileaceæ*, 24.  
*Maruta*, 456.  
*Mary*, wild rose, 400.  
*Mathes*, 456.  
*Matricaria*, 453, 454.  
*Matthiola*, 681.  
*Mauls*, 638.  
*Maurella*, 332.  
*May*, 565.  
*Mazzards*, 591.  
*Meadows*, queen of the, 589.  
*Meat*, duck, 729, 730.  
*Medica*, 604, 605.  
*Medicago*, 604, 605.  
*Medlar*, 565, 566.  
*Megastachya*, 101.  
*Melampyrum*, 312, 313.  
*Melano-schænus*, 73.  
*Melanthaceæ*, 171.  
*Melica*, †110—112.  
*Melick*, 110, 111.  
*Melilot*, 603.  
*Melilotus*, †603, 604.  
*Melissa*, 384, 385, †386, 387.  
*Melissophyllum*, 386, 387.
- Melittis*, †386, 387.  
*Melium*, 152.  
*Melo*, 552.  
*Melon*, 552.  
*Mentastrum*, 361.  
*Mentha*, †360—367, 371.  
   — aquatica, 379.  
*Menthastrum*, 360, 361.  
*Menyantheæ*, 340.  
*Menyanthes*, 340.  
*Menzies*, 397.  
*Menziesia*, 397.  
*Mercurialis*, †260, 261, 630.  
*Mercury*, 260, 261.  
   — dog's, 261.  
   — English, 283.  
   — French, 261.  
*Merenderæ*, 171.  
*Mertens*, 353, 354.  
*Mertensia*, 353, 354.  
*Mespilus*, 563, †505, 566.  
*Meum*, 516.  
*Mew*, 516.  
*Mezereon*, 265.  
*Mezereum*, 265.  
*Mibora*, 155.  
*Mignonette*, wild, 666.  
*Militaris*, 220.  
*Milium*, †154, 157.  
*Mill*, grey, 355.  
*Millefolium*, 317, 457, 508, 557, 722, 723.  
*Millegrana*, 547, 641.  
*Millet*, 154.  
   — grey, 355.  
*Mint*, †360—366, 390.  
   — cat, 371.  
*Miscopetalum*, 530.  
*Missel*, 492.  
*Mœnch*, 661.  
*Mœnchia*, †661, 698.  
*Mollugo*, 482—485.  
*Moly*, †180, 185.  
*Money*, bald, 516.  
   — bawd, 516.  
*Moneses*, 403.  
*Monilia*, 110.  
*Monotropa*, 404.  
*Monotropæ*, 396, 404.  
*Menorchis*, 207.  
*Montia*, †543, 544.  
*Moors*, 580.  
*Morrell*, 332.  
*Morocco*, red, 724.  
*Morsus diaboli*, 476.  
   — gallinæ, 656.  
   — ranæ, 220.
- Moscattell*, 493.  
*Moschata*, 625.  
*Moschatella*, 493.  
*Moschatellina*, 493.  
*Moss*, club, 21, 22.  
   — fir, 22.  
   — mountain, 23.  
*Mountain*, mill, 641.  
   — poley, 310.  
   — pulial, 382.  
*Mullein*, 326—328.  
*Muquet*, petty, 481.  
*Muscari*, 176.  
*Muscovy*, 625.  
*Muscipula*, 648.  
*Muscus clavatus*, 22, 23.  
   — corniculatus, 14.  
   — terrestris, 21.  
*Mustard* 685—687.  
   — Bowyer's, 694.  
   — clown's, 693.  
   — hedge, 679, †680.  
   — ivy, 696.  
   — Mithridate, 691, 694.  
   — round-leaved, 692.  
   — tower, 676, 677.  
   — treacle, 691, 692.  
*Myagro affinis*, 680.  
*Myagrum*, 680, 698.  
*Myosotis*, †347—349, 658—660.  
*Myosurus*, 723.  
*Myrica*, †249, 554.  
*Myricæ*, 249.  
*Myriophyllum*, 557.  
*Myrrhe*, 503.  
*Myrrhis*, 502, †503, 504.  
*Myrtle*, Dutch, 249.  
*Myrtus*, 249.
- N.
- Naples*, star of, 177.  
*Napus*, 682.  
*Narcissus*, 190, 191.  
*Nard*, ploughman's spike, 462.  
*Nardus*, †87, 155.  
*Narthecium*, 171.  
*Nasmythia*, 158.  
*Nasturtium*, 690, †692.  
*Nasturtium*, 674, 676, †678, 679, 689—694.  
*Nathericum*, 172.  
*Naumburgia*, 300.  
*Navel*, Our Lady's, 538.

*Navet*, chou, 684.  
*Navew*, wild, 682.  
*Needle*, pick, 625.  
 — shepherd's, 503.  
*Nemolapathum*, 273.  
*Neottia*, 208, †209, 210.  
*Nepeta*, †371, 384.  
*Nep*, 371.  
 — mad, 520.  
 — pars, 520, †522, 523.  
 — — cow, 520, 521.  
 — — sea, 510.  
 — — water, 505, 506.  
 — tur, 683.  
 — — St. Anthony's, 717.  
 — — French, 682.  
 — — Swedish, 684.  
*Nest*, bee's, 498.  
 — bird's, †209, 404, 498.  
*Nettle*, 252, 253.  
 — bee, 378.  
 — dead, 374—376.  
 — hedge, 372, †377, 378.  
 — hemp, 378.  
*Nicotiana*, 329.  
*Nidus avis*, 209, 315.  
*Nigella*, wild, 650.  
*Nigellastrum*, 650.  
*Nissolia*, 610.  
*Noli me tangere*, 630, 674.  
*Noon*, go to bed at, 431.  
*Not*, forget me, 368.  
 — touch me, 630.  
*Nucula*, *terrestris*, 514, 515.  
*Nummularia*, 299, †300.  
*Nuphar*, 706, 707.  
*Nut*, bladder, 619, 620.  
 — chest, 515.  
 — earth, 514.  
 — hazel, 246.  
 — hawk, 515.  
 — jur, 515.  
 — kipper, 515.  
 — pig, 515.  
*Nux avellana*, 246.  
 — vesicaria, 619.  
*Nymphæa*, 220, 340, 706, †707.  
*Nymphæaceæ*, 706.

## O.

*Oak*, 246, 247.  
 — polypody of the, 4.  
*Oaf*, 129—132.  
*Oculus-Christi*, 388.  
*Ocyroides*, 646.

*Ocymum*, 383.  
*Odontites*, †310, 526, 527.  
*Odorata*, 503.  
*Oenanthe*, †508—510.  
*Oenothera*, 559.  
*Oleander*, dwarf, 266.  
*Oleinæ*, 391, 392.  
*Olusatrum*, 525.  
*Olyra*, 99.  
*Omphalodes*, 350.  
*Onagra*, 559.  
*Onagræ*, 263.  
*Onagraræ*, 557.  
*Onion*, 183—185.  
*Onites*, 381.  
*Onobrychis*, 619.  
*Onoclea*, 15, 16.  
*Ononis*, †596, 597.  
*Onopordum*, 434.  
*Onopteris*, 12.  
*Ophioglossæ*, 20.  
*Ophioglossum*, 20.  
*Ophioscorodon*, 182.  
*Ophiurus*, 87, 88.  
*Ophris*, 208, 210.  
*Ophrys*, 200, †204, 207—210, 213—215.  
*Opulus*, 488, 489.  
*Orache*, †280—285.  
*Orchideæ*, 197.  
*Orchis*, 200—203.  
 — abortiva, 209.  
 — alba, 206, 207.  
 — albida, 205.  
 — anthropaphora, 200.  
 — apifera, 204.  
 — barbata, 199.  
 — bee, 204.  
 — bifolia, 206, 213.  
 — brown, 201.  
 — broadleaved, 201.  
 — butterfly, 207.  
 — coffee-colour, 202.  
 — comosa, 202.  
 — conopsea, 205.  
 — coryophora, 199.  
 — dwarf, 202, †213.  
 — fly, 204.  
 — frog, 206.  
 — fuciflora, 204.  
 — fusca, 201.  
 — galea cinerea, 201.  
 — grey-spiked, 201.  
 — hand, †205, 206.  
 — handed, 202, 205.  
 — hermaphroditica, 206.  
 — hircina, 199.  
 — late-flowered, 200.  
 — latifolia, 201, 202.  
*Orchis maculata*, 202.  
 — magna, 201.  
 — male, 203.  
 — man, 200, 201.  
 — mascula, 203.  
 — militaris, 201.  
 — minima, 214.  
 — monorchis, 207.  
 — Moravica, 201.  
 — Morio, 203.  
 — musk, 205, †207.  
 — myodes, 204.  
 — odorata, 207.  
 — palmata, 202, 205, 206.  
 — Pannonica, 202.  
 — parviflora, 205.  
 — pusilla, 205, 207.  
 — purple-flowered, 203.  
 — purpurea, 200, 201.  
 — pyramidalis, 200.  
 — rubella, 205.  
 — Serapias, 206.  
 — Simia, 201.  
 — sphegodes, 204, 207.  
 — spiralis, 208.  
 — soldier, 201.  
 — spotted, 202.  
 — strateumatica, 201.  
 — sweet, 207.  
 — tephrosanthos, 201.  
 — ustulata, 202.  
 — viridis, 206.  
 — white, 208.  
*Oreopteris*, 6.  
*Oreoselinum*, 518.  
*Organie*, 367.  
*Organy*, 380.  
*Origanum*, †380, 381.  
*Ornithogalum*, 176 — 178, †179, 180.  
*Ornithopodæ*, 618.  
*Ornithopodium*, 618.  
*Ornithopus*, 618.  
*Ornus*, 563.  
*Orobanchæ*, 314, 315.  
*Orobanchæ*, 313.  
*Orobus*, 612, 613, 736.  
*Orontium*, 324.  
*Orpheus*, 402.  
*Orpine*, common, 540.  
*Osier*, 231.  
 — basket, 232.  
 — golden, 229.  
*Osmunda*, †3, 15, 16, 19, 20.  
*Osmundaceæ*, 3.  
*Ostruthium*, 519.  
*Ostrya*, 245.  
*Ostrys*, 245.

Osyris, 322.  
 Otites, 647.  
 Oxalis, 276, 277, †630.  
 Oxalideæ, 630.  
 Oxyacantha, 565, 708.  
 Oxyacanthus, 565.  
 Oxycoccus, 406.  
 Oxyria, 277, 732.  
 Oxys, 631.  
 Oxytropis, 608.  
 Owlter, 244.

## P.

Padus, 589.  
 Pæonia, 710, 711.  
 Paigles, 302.  
 Paleum, 126.  
 Palma Christi, 202, 208.  
 Palmata, 202, 205.  
 Paludapium, 524.  
 Panaces, 520.  
 Panax coloni, 372.  
 Paniceæ, 154.  
 Panicum, 100, 152, 155  
 —157.  
 Pansie, 669.  
 Pansies, mountain, 668.  
 Papaver, 702 — 704,  
 †705.  
 — spumeum, 645.  
 Papaveraceæ, 701.  
 Pappas, 333.  
 Pappus, 333.  
 Paralias, 258.  
 Paralysis, 302, 303.  
 Parietaria, 253, 254.  
 Paris, 186, 187.  
 — herb, †186, 187.  
 Paronychia, 533, 546,  
 676, 697, 698.  
 Paronychideæ, 544.  
 Paronychideæ, 544.  
 Parsley, 524.  
 — bur, 500, †501.  
 — corn, 500, 506.  
 — cow, 504.  
 — dog's, 513.  
 — fool's, 513.  
 — hedge, 499, 500.  
 — knotted, 500.  
 — marsh, 524.  
 — milky, 518.  
 — rock, 512.  
 — Scotch, 517.  
 — stone, 506, †517, 518.  
 — water, 524.  
 Parthenium, 454.  
 Paspalon, 100.  
 Paspalum, 155, 156.

Passions, 267.  
 Pastinaca, 498, †522,  
 523.  
 Paw, lion's, 576.  
 Pea, 611, 612.  
 — chickling, 610.  
 — everlasting, 610.  
 — field, 612.  
 — garden, 612.  
 — gray, 611.  
 — heath, 613.  
 — maple, 612.  
 — rose, 612.  
 — rouncival, 612.  
 — Scotch, 612.  
 — sea, 612.  
 — tufted, 612.  
 — wild, 612.  
 — wood, 613.  
 Pear, 562—564.  
 — choke, 563.  
 — iron, 563.  
 Pease, 612.  
 Peaseling, 612, 613.  
 Pecten Veneris, 503.  
 Pedicularia, 311, 312.  
 Pedicularis, 303, 313.  
 Pedicularis, 311, 312.  
 Peerless, primrose, 191.  
 Peionie, 710, 711.  
 Pellitory, wild, 458.  
 Peltata, 25.  
 Peltigera, 25.  
 Peltopis, 729.  
 Pence, herb two, 299.  
 Pennisetum, 156.  
 Pentapterophyllon, 557.  
 Pentaphylloides, 580,  
 581.  
 Pentaphyllum, 576, 581  
 —583.  
 Peplis, †260, 553.  
 Peplus, 258.  
 Pepo, 582.  
 Pepper, country, 541.  
 — wall, 541.  
 — water, 269, 270.  
 Percepier, 571.  
 Perfoliata, 526, 685.  
 Periclymenum, 487, 488.  
 Pervinca, 342.  
 Pervinkle, 342.  
 Persicaria, †268—270,  
 630, 732.  
 Personatæ, 316, 318,  
 340.  
 Pes anserinus, 283.  
 — cati, 458.  
 — leporis, 601.  
 Petastites, 473.  
 Petroselinum, 506, †524

Pettigree, 159.  
 Peucedanum, 518, †521,  
 523.  
 Phalangium, 171, 172,  
 †175, 176.  
 Phalaris, 109, 110, 138,  
 139, †140, 141.  
 Phegopteris, 5.  
 Phellandrium, 508.  
 Phleum, 138, †139, 140,  
 152, 153.  
 Phœnix, 93.  
 Phragmitis, 128.  
 Phrygia, 441, 442.  
 Phyllitis, 15.  
 Phyllodoce, 397.  
 Phyteuma, 411.  
 Picea, 226.  
 Picris, 426, 429, †430,  
 431.  
 Pierre, herbe de St. 510.  
 Piert, parsley, 545.  
 Piony, 710, 711.  
 Pills, 130.  
 Pilosella, 421.  
 Pilosellæ, 421.  
 Pilularia, 24.  
 Pimpernel, †298, 300.  
 — bastard, 298.  
 — sea, 546.  
 — water, 733.  
 Pimpinella, †511, 512,  
 514, 515, 575.  
 Pine, 223.  
 — ground, 368, 369.  
 Pineaster, 224.  
 Pink, 643, 644.  
 — corn, 411.  
 — cuckow, 38.  
 — Deptford, 643.  
 — maiden, 644.  
 — meadow, 649.  
 — mountain, 644.  
 — purple, 644.  
 — pheasant's eye, 644.  
 — wild, 656.  
 Pinguicula, 317, 318.  
 Pinus, †223—225.  
 Piperitæ, 37.  
 Piperitis, 693.  
 Pirus, 565.  
 Pisum, 611, 612.  
 Plananthus, 21.  
 Plant, pearl, 354.  
 Planta graminifolia, 166.  
 Plantagineæ, 291.  
 Plantaginella, 319.  
 Plantaginoides, 216.  
 Plantago, 216, †291—  
 295, 319.  
 — aquatica, 216, 217.

Plantain, †291—293,  
— water, 216, 217.  
Platanaria, 39, 40.  
Platanthera, 206.  
Pleasure, gold of, 698.  
Plum, 591, 592.  
— Damascus, 592.  
Pneumonanthe, 334, 335.  
Poa, 101—104, †105—  
108, 112, 114, 125, 133  
Pod, Turkey, 675, 676.  
Podagraria, 515.  
Polemoniaceæ, 341.  
Polemonidæ, 341.  
Polemonii, 341.  
Polemonium, 341.  
Pollichia, 376.  
Poly, grass, 553.  
Polyacantha, 443.  
Polyacanthos, 437.  
Polycarpon, 547.  
Polygala, 667.  
— repens, 546.  
Polygaleæ, 667.  
Polygonatum, 187, 188.  
Polygoneæ, 266.  
Polygonum, 267—270,  
†271, 545, 577, 664,  
733.  
Polypodiaceæ, 4.  
Polypodium, †4—11,  
17, 18.  
Polypody, †4—10.  
Polypogon, 152.  
Polyspermum, 284.  
Polystichum, 6—9.  
Poma amoris, 333.  
Pomaceæ, 562.  
Pompions, 552.  
Pomum amoris, 333.  
Peplur, 242, 243.  
Poppy, 705.  
— bastard, 704.  
— beaked, 703, 704.  
— corn, 705.  
— frothing, 645.  
— horned, 702, 703.  
— red, 705.  
— spatling, 645.  
— white, 705.  
Populago, 714.  
Populus, 242, 243.  
Porrum, 181—183.  
Portula, 553.  
Portulaca, 553.  
— marina, 280.  
Portulacææ, 543.  
Potamogeton, 557.  
Potamogiton, †33—37,  
268.

Potatoes, 333.  
Poterium, 575.  
Potentilla, 580—584.  
Pricket, 541.  
Pride, London, 529.  
Primula, 301—303.  
Primulaceæ, 297, 732.  
Print, prim. 391.  
Prismatocarpus, 410,  
411.  
Privet, 391.  
Prenanth, 416.  
Prenanthes, 415, †416.  
Pretty, none so, 528,  
529.  
Prune, damask, 592.  
Prunel, 389.  
Prunella, 389.  
Prunus, 589, 590, †591,  
592.  
Psamma, 143, 144.  
Pseudocyperus, 70, 77.  
Pseudolinaria, 264.  
Pseudomelanthium, 650.  
Pseudomyagrur, 698.  
Pseudonarcissus, 192.  
Pseudorchis, 213.  
Pseudoplatanus, 635.  
Pseudospermum, 517.  
Ptarmica, 458.  
Pteridææ, 16.  
Pteris, 16.  
Pulegium, 367.  
Pulicaria, 462, 463.  
Pulmonaria, †353, 354,  
422—424.  
Pulmonariæ, 422.  
Pulsatilla, 725.  
Pulse, 612.  
Pumpkins, 552.  
Purse, pick, 692.  
— shepherd's, 692.  
Purslane, sea, 280, 281.  
— water, 544, †553.  
Pyrastrer, 563.  
Pyrenaceæ, 390.  
Pyrethrum, †453, 454.  
Pyrola, 402, 403.  
Pyrus, †562—565.

Q.

Quake, cow, 109.  
Quaker, 110.  
Quercus, 246, 247.  
Quinquefolium, 581—  
583.

R.

Rabi, Kohl, 684.  
Rabone, 687.  
Radicula, 679.  
Radiola, 641.  
Radish, 687.  
— horse, 696.  
— water, 678.  
— wild, 687, 688.  
Radix, cava, 493, 701.  
— Rhodia, 539.  
Ram, laxative, 621.  
Rampions, 409, 411.  
— horned, 411.  
— Ranunculaceæ, 708.  
Ranunculus, 493, 713,  
†715—725.  
Rapa, 683.  
Rape, 682, 683.  
— broom, 314, 315.  
— wild, 682, 685.  
Raphanistrum, 687, 688.  
Raphanus, 678, 679,  
†687, 688, 693, 696.  
Rapistrum, 685, 688.  
Rapum, 683.  
— genistæ, 314.  
Rapunculus, 409, 411.  
Rapuntium, 409.  
Rattle, †311, 312.  
Rave, chou, 684.  
Reed, 128.  
— bur, 39.  
Regina prati, 589.  
Rennet, cheese, 481—  
485.  
Reseda, 666.  
Besedaceæ, 665.  
Resta bovis, 597.  
Restiaceæ, 158.  
Rhamnææ, 620.  
Rhamnoidææ, 620.  
Rhamnoides, 265.  
Rhamnus, 265, †620, 621  
Rhaponticum, 442, 443.  
Rhinanthaceæ, 303, 313.  
Rhinanthus, 311.  
Rhizospermæ, 24.  
Rhodiola, 539.  
Rhododendrææ, 396.  
Rhododendraceæ, 396.  
Rhœas, 705.  
Rhubarb, bastard, 726,  
727.  
— English, 727.  
Rhyncospora, 71, 72.  
Ribes, 548—550.  
Rise, kiss me ere I, 669.  
Robert, herb, 628.

- Robertsonia, 528, 529.  
 Robin, ragged, 649.  
 — wake, 38.  
 Robur, 247.  
 Rocambole, 182.  
 Rocket, 638.  
 — base, 666.  
 — cress, 691.  
 — Italian, 666.  
 — scrambling, 679.  
 — wall, 686.  
 — water, 678.  
 — wild, 686.  
 — yellow, 677.  
 Rod, golden, †465, 466, 469.  
 — shepherd's, 475.  
 Root, butter, 317.  
 — coral, 214, 215.  
 — rose, 539.  
 — sweet, 607.  
 — white, 317, 507.  
 Rorella, 665.  
 Ros solis, 664, 665.  
 Rosa, 567—574.  
 — arvensis, 574.  
 — Borreri, 571.  
 — bractescens, 572.  
 — brevistyla, 574.  
 — cæsia, 571.  
 — canina, 572—574.  
 — cinnamomea, 567.  
 — collina, 572, 574.  
 — Doniana, 568.  
 — dumetorum, 571, 572.  
 — eglanteria, 571.  
 — glandulosa, 569.  
 — gracilis, 568.  
 — Helvetica, 569.  
 — heterophylla, 569.  
 — Hibernica, 573.  
 — involuta, 568.  
 — leucochroa, 574.  
 — micrantha, 571.  
 — mollis, 569.  
 — nuda, 570.  
 — pimpinellæ folia, 567.  
 — pomifera, 569, 570.  
 — pulchella, 570.  
 — pumila, 576.  
 — repens, 574.  
 — Reynieri, 570.  
 — rubella, 567.  
 — rubiginosa, 570, 571.  
 — Sabini, 568.  
 — sarmentacea, 572.  
 — scabriuscula, 569.  
 — spinosissima, 567.  
 — stylosa, 574.  
 — suavifolia, 571.  
 Rosa surculosa, 573.  
 — sylvestris, 570—574.  
 — systyla, 574.  
 — tomentosa, 570.  
 — villosa, 568—570.  
 Rosacæ, 562, 566, 574, 577, 589.  
 Rose, 567—574.  
 — apple, 570.  
 — burnet, 567.  
 — cop, 705.  
 — corn, 705.  
 — dog, 573, 574.  
 — Gueldres, 488, 489.  
 — pimpernel, 567.  
 — prim, †301 — 303, 559.  
 — — evening, 559.  
 — rock, 266.  
 — water, †340, 707.  
 Rosmarinum, 400.  
 Rot, penny, 507.  
 — red, 664.  
 — white, 507.  
 Rottbollia, 87, 88.  
 Rowe, wood, 481.  
 Rowell, wood, 481.  
 Royal, Osmund, 3.  
 — penny, 567.  
 — satyrion, 202.  
 Rubeola, 480, 481.  
 Rubia, 483, †485.  
 Rubiaceæ, 480.  
 Rubus, 585—587.  
 Ruby, rose a, 724.  
 Rue, fen, 726.  
 — meadow, 726, 727.  
 — wall, 14.  
 Rumex, 273—277, 732.  
 Ruppia, 32, 33.  
 Ruscus, 189.  
 Rush, 73—77.  
 — beak, 71, 72.  
 — bog, 70, †72, 73.  
 — bulbous, 164.  
 — bull, 75.  
 — club, †77, 79.  
 — common, 161.  
 — Dutch, 25.  
 — dwarf, 165.  
 — flaxen, 170.  
 — flowering, 248.  
 — hard, 161.  
 — hares-tail, 81.  
 — least, 162.  
 — marsh, 71.  
 — moss, 162.  
 — mud, 163.  
 — Plymouth, 79.  
 — prickle, 70.  
 Rush, round-fruited, 163.  
 — rough-headed, 161.  
 — sea, 160.  
 — shining-fruited, 167.  
 — slender, 164.  
 — smooth, 78, 79.  
 — soft, 161.  
 — toad, 163.  
 — three-leaved, 164.  
 — wood, 168.  
 Ruta muraria, 14.  
 Rye, 90, †91.  
 S.  
 Saffron, 194, 195.  
 — meadow, 172.  
 — wild, 195.  
 Sage, 387.  
 — garlick, 370.  
 — wood, 370.  
 Sagina, †651, 652, 660, 661.  
 Sagitta, 216.  
 Sagittaria, 215, 216.  
 Sain foin, 619.  
 Salad, corn, 479; 480.  
 Salicaria, 553.  
 Salicariæ, 552, 553.  
 Salicinæ, 237.  
 Salicornia, 287, 288.  
 Salix, 237—241.  
 — acuminata, 236.  
 — adscendens, 238.  
 — alba, 230, 231.  
 — alpina, 230, 239.  
 — amygdalina, 234.  
 — Andersonianæ, 239.  
 — aquatica, 235.  
 — arborea, 230.  
 — arbuscula, 235.  
 — arenaria, 233, 237.  
 — argentea, 237.  
 — aurita, 235.  
 — bicolor, 234.  
 — Borreri, 732.  
 — cærulea, 231.  
 — caprea, 235, 236.  
 — carinata, 228.  
 — cinerea, 233, 235.  
 — cotinifolia, 233.  
 — croweana, 241.  
 — daphnoides, 233.  
 — decipiens, 229, 234.  
 — depressa, 239.  
 — Dicksoniana, 237.  
 — fissa, 232.  
 — folio acuminato, 235.  
 — folio amygdalino, 237.

- Salix folio auriculato*, 234.  
— *folio glauco*, 229, 230  
— *folio laureo*, 228.  
— *folio longissimo*, 231.  
— *folio longo*, 229.  
— *folio rotundo*, 235.  
— *folio subrotundo*, 236  
— *Forbyana*, 231, 232.  
— *formosa*, 230.  
— *Forsteriana*, 239.  
— *fragilis*, 229.  
— *fusca*, 237, 238.  
— *glauca*, 228.  
— *helix*, 231.  
— *Helvetica*, 233.  
— *herbacea*, 230.  
— *hirta*, 241.  
— *humilior*, 231.  
— *humilis*, 239.  
— *Lambertiana*, 228.  
— *lanata*, 235.  
— *lanceolata*, 240.  
— *lanuginosa*, 239.  
— *Lapponum*, 233.  
— *latifolia*, 236.  
— *laurina*, 234.  
— *malifolia*, 240.  
— *mollissima*, 236.  
— *monandra*, 227, 231.  
— *mysinites*, 229, 232.  
— *myrtilloides*, 237.  
— *nigricans*, 234.  
— *oleifolia*, 241.  
— *parvifolia*, 238.  
— *pentandra*, 228.  
— *petiolaris*, 237.  
— *phylicifolia*, 234, 240  
— *polymorpha*, 238.  
— *Pontederæ*, 232.  
— *prostrata*, 238.  
— *prunifolia*, 229.  
— *pumila*, 230, 235, 237,  
239, 241.  
— *purpurea*, 227.  
— *radicans*, 240.  
— *repens*, 237, 239.  
— *reticulata*, 230.  
— *retusa*, 232.  
— *rosea*, 231.  
— *rosmarinifolia*, 241.  
— *rotundifolia*, 239.  
— *rubra*, 232.  
— *rupestris*, 239.  
— *Russelliana*, 240.  
— *sphacelata*, 235.  
— *stipularis*, 236.  
— *Stuartiana*, 233.  
— *tenuifolia*, 232.  
— *triandra*, 237.  
*Salix vacciniifolia*, 229.  
— *venulosa*, 230.  
— *virescens*, 232.  
— *viminalis*, 231.  
— *vitellina*, 229.  
*Salsafie*, 432.  
*Salsola*, 286, +288.  
*Salvia*, +387, 388.  
— *agrestis*, 370.  
— *vitæ*, 14.  
*Sambucus*, +489, 490.  
*Samolus*, 733.  
*Samphire*, 510.  
— *golden*, 464.  
— *prickly*, 510.  
— *red*, 654.  
— *rock*, 510.  
*Sanguisorba*, 575.  
*Sanguisorbæ*, 574.  
*Sanicle*, 499.  
— *great*, 576.  
— *Yorkshire*, 317.  
*Sanicula*, 499.  
*Santalacæ*, 263.  
*Santolina*, 451.  
*Sap*, pine, 404.  
*Saponaria*, 642, 643.  
*Satirium*, 209.  
*Satureja*, 385.  
*Satyrium*, +204, 206.  
— *butterfly*, 206.  
— *dragon*, 202.  
— *goat*, 207.  
— *March*, 202.  
*Satyrium*, 199, 205, 206,  
208.  
*Savastana*, 731.  
*Savine*, 226.  
*Savory*, 385.  
*Savoy*, 684.  
*Saxifraga*, 511, 512,  
523, 529, 530, +531  
— 537, 545, 651, 652.  
*Saxifrage*, 531—537.  
— *bulbous*, 530.  
— *Burnet*, 511, 512.  
— *Cornwall*, 517.  
— *English*, 523.  
— *golden*, 537.  
— *marsh*, 531.  
— *meadow*, 523.  
*Saxifragæ*, 528.  
*Scabiosa*, 411, 441, 476,  
+477.  
*Scabious*, 477.  
— *field*, 476.  
— *sheep's*, 411.  
*Scallions*, 183.  
*Scandix*, 500, 502, +503,  
504.  
*Scarcity*, root of, 279.  
*Schenodorus*, 114, 115.  
*Scheuchzer*, 218.  
*Scheuchzeria*, +218, 219  
*Schœnoprasum*, 184.  
*Schœnus*, 69—71, +72,  
73, 165.  
*Schollera*, 406.  
*Sciences*, close, 682.  
*Scilla*, 177, 178.  
*Scirpideæ*, 73.  
*Scirpioides*, 78, 79.  
*Scleara*, 387, 388.  
*Scleranthideæ*, 545.  
*Scleranthus*, 545.  
*Sclerochloa*, 101.  
*Scirpus*, 71, +73—79,  
166.  
*Scolopendriæ*, 14.  
*Scolopendrium*, 4, 13,  
+14, 15.  
*Scoparia*, 596.  
*Scordium*, 369, 370.  
*Scorodonia*, 320, +370.  
*Scorodoprasium*, 181,  
182.  
*Scrofularia*, 319, 320.  
*Scrophulariæ*, 318.  
*Scrophularinæ*, 318.  
*Scorzonera*, 430.  
*Scutellaria*, 389.  
*Seal*, our lady's, 190.  
— *Solomon's*, 187, 188.  
*Secale*, 90, +91, 92.  
*Sedge*, 53—69.  
*Sedum*, 529, +539—542,  
543, 653, 698.  
*Seed*, all, 286, +547, 641.  
— *worm*, 680.  
*Segrum*, 470.  
*Seggs*, 196.  
*Sel*, ground, 469—472.  
*Selaginoides*, 23.  
*Selago*, 22.  
*Selinum*, 506, 518, 519,  
523.  
*Sellery*, 524.  
*Sempervivum*, 543.  
*Senebiera*, 689, 690.  
*Senecio*, 469—472.  
*Serapias*, 205, 206, 208,  
211, 212.  
*Serpyllum*, 382, 383.  
*Serratula*, +435, 439,  
440.  
*Service*, wild, 563.  
*Servis*, 564.  
*Sesamum*, 698.  
*Seseli*, 512, 516, 521—  
524.

- Sesleria, 127.  
 Setaria, 156, 157.  
 Shade, chanter's night, 558.  
 — night, 331, +332, 558.  
 Shaker, 109, 110.  
 Shallots, 183.  
 Shamrock, 598.  
 Shanks, red, 539.  
 Share, goose, 484.  
 Sherard, 480.  
 Sherardia, 480.  
 Sibbald, 579.  
 Sibbaldia, 579.  
 Sibthorpea, 309.  
 Sickle, hurt, 441.  
 Sideritis, 372, 373, 378.  
 Sieglingia, 112.  
 Silaus, 523.  
 Silene, 645, +646—648.  
 Silybum, 436.  
 Sinapi, 685.  
 Sinapis, 683, +685 — 688.  
 Sison, 506, 515, 517.  
 Sisymbrium, 362, 675, 678, +679, 680, 685—687.  
 Sium, +505—507, 674, 678.  
 Slipper, lady's, 212, 213.  
 Sloe, 591.  
 Smallage, 524.  
 Smart, arse, 269.  
 Smilacææ, 186.  
 Smilax, 344.  
 Smock, lady's, 674.  
 Smyrnhium, 517, +525.  
 Snout, bladder, 316, 317.  
 — weasel, 376.  
 Solanææ, 325.  
 Solanum, 330, 331, +332, 333.  
 Soldanella, 344.  
 Solidago, 465.  
 Soldier, freshwater, 220.  
 Solis, rosa, 665.  
 Sonchus, 415, +418, 419.  
 Sophia, 680.  
 Sorb, 564.  
 Sorbus, 563—565.  
 Sorrel, 276, 277.  
 — Welsh, 277.  
 — wood, 630.  
 Sowr, wood, 631.  
 Spain, pellitory of, 519.  
 Sparganium, +39, 40.  
 Spartina, 144.  
 Spartium, 596.  
 Spartum, 87, 144.  
 Spatula, 197.  
 Speerage, 185.  
 Speculum Veneris, 410, 411.  
 Spelta, 99.  
 Spergula, +651 — 653, 654, 655, 664.  
 Spermaceti, poorman's, 692.  
 Sphondylium, 521.  
 Spica, 370.  
 Spicant, 15.  
 Spicknell, 516.  
 Spignel, 516.  
 Spike, lavender, 370.  
 Spina, 565.  
 — acida, 708.  
 — infectoria, 621.  
 Spiuachia, 279, 280.  
 Spinage, 279, 280.  
 Spiræa, 588, 589.  
 Spiranthus, 208.  
 Spondylium, +520, 521.  
 Spur, larks, 711.  
 Spurge, 259, 260.  
 — broadleaved, 257.  
 — caper, 256.  
 — cypress, 259.  
 — hyssop, 260.  
 — knotty rooted, 257.  
 — olive, 265.  
 — pine, 259.  
 — sea, 258.  
 — sun, 256.  
 — unsavoury, 260.  
 — wood, 259.  
 Spurry, 651—653.  
 Squamaria, 316.  
 Squill, 177, 178.  
 Squitch, 145, 146.  
 Stachydææ, 347.  
 Stachys, +372, 373, 379.  
 Staphylæa, 619, 620.  
 Staphylinus, 498.  
 Staphylodendron, 619.  
 Statice, 296.  
 Staticepæ, 295.  
 Stegania, 16.  
 Stellaria, 548, 555, 556, +656—660.  
 Stipa, 124, 153, 154.  
 Stipacææ, 153.  
 Stipularia, 653.  
 Stock, 681.  
 Stone, break, 577, 651.  
 Stones, dog's, 201, 201.  
 — fool's, 203.  
 — fox, 206.  
 — goat's, 199.  
 Stramonium, 330.  
 Strange, hare, 522.  
 Stratiotes, 220.  
 Straw, lady's bed, 481, 482.  
 — our lady's bed, 481.  
 Strife, loose, +29 d, 300 389, 553.  
 Strong, hore, 522.  
 Strumaria, 255.  
 Struthiopteris, 15.  
 Sturmia, 155.  
 Subularia, 24, +696;  
 Succisa, 476.  
 Succory, 432.  
 — gum, 415.  
 — swine's, 415.  
 — yellow, 430.  
 Such, none, 604.  
 Suckle, honey, 487, 490.  
 — upright honey, 487.  
 Sweet, bitter, 331.  
 — meadow, 589.  
 Swertia, 339.  
 Sycamore, 635.  
 Sycamorus, 635.  
 Symphytum, 355, 356.  
 Synanchica, 481.  
 Synanchicææ, 481.  
 Syntherisma, 155, 156.  
 T.  
 Tail, capon's, +123, 124, 478.  
 — cat's, 138, 139.  
 — dog's, 126.  
 — fox, 127, +141—143.  
 — gold, 127.  
 — hare's, +79, 80, 153.  
 — horse, +25—27, 556.  
 — mare's, 556.  
 — mouse, 541, +723.  
 — snake, 87, 88.  
 Tamacææ, 189.  
 Tamaricinææ, 554.  
 Tamariscinææ, 554.  
 Tamarisk, 554.  
 Tamarix, 554.  
 Tamus, 189, 190.  
 Tanacetum, 448.  
 Tansey, 448.  
 — wild, 580.  
 Taper, high, 326.  
 Tapsus, 326.  
 Tare, 615.  
 — smooth, 614.  
 — spring, 616.  
 — strangle, 346, 615.  
 — tine, 615.



- Tare wild, 615.  
 Taraxacon, 427.  
 Taraxacum, +426, 427, 429.  
 Taxideæ, 226.  
 Taxus, 226.  
 Tears, Juno's, 391.  
 Teazel, 474, 475.  
 Teesdalia, 692, 693.  
 Telephium, 539, 540.  
 Testiculus psychodes, 207  
 — sphagodes, 204.  
 — vulpinus, 204, 207.  
 Tetrabit, 377, 378.  
 Tetrabitum, 378.  
 Tetralix, 398.  
 Teucrium, 367 — 370, 578.  
 Thalictrum, 726, 727.  
 Thapsi, 327.  
 Thapsus, 326.  
 Thelypteris, 6, 9.  
 Thesium, 264.  
 Thiaceæ, 263.  
 Thistle, 436, 437.  
 — carline, 439, +440.  
 — cotton, 434.  
 — creeping, 439.  
 — grey, 437.  
 — Jersey, 443.  
 — melancholy, 438.  
 — milk, 436.  
 — musk, 436.  
 — our lady's, 436.  
 — st. Barnaby's, 444.  
 — silver, 434.  
 — smooth, 419.  
 — soft, 437—439.  
 — sow, 415, +418, 419.  
 — star, 413.  
 — thistle upon, 437.  
 — way, 439.  
 — welled, 437.  
 — white, 434.  
 — woolly-headed, 439.  
 — yellow, 443, 444.  
 Thlaspi, +691—696.  
 Thlaspidium, 694.  
 Thorn, black, 591.  
 — buck, 265, +620, 621  
 — Glastonbury, 566.  
 — haw, 564, 565.  
 — swallow, 264.  
 — way, 621.  
 — white, 565.  
 Thrica, 428.  
 Thrift, 296.  
 Thymælea, 265, 266.  
 Thyme, 382, 383.  
 — Basil, 383.  
 Thyme, mother of, 382.  
 Thymeleæ, 265.  
 Thymus, +382—384.  
 Thysselinum, 518.  
 Tide, noon, 431.  
 Tilia, 636, 637.  
 Tiliaceæ, 636.  
 Tillæa, 539.  
 Timber, prick, 490, 620.  
 Timothy, 139, 140.  
 Tithymalus, 256—260.  
 Tobacco, 329.  
 Toe, missel, 492.  
 Tofield, 172.  
 Tosfieldia, 172.  
 Tomatoes, 383.  
 Tongue, adder's, 20.  
 — bird's, 271, 469.  
 — cat's, 427, 428.  
 — dead, 509.  
 — goose, 458.  
 — hart's, 14.  
 — hound's, 349.  
 — lamb's, 292—294.  
 Tooth, dog's, 100.  
 Tordylium, 499 — 501, +521.  
 Torilis, 499, 500.  
 Tormentil, 583.  
 — Piot's, 583.  
 — trailing, 583.  
 Tormentilla, 576, 583.  
 Toutsain, 632.  
 Traces, ladies, 208.  
 Trachelium, 409, 410.  
 Tragopogon, 431, 432.  
 Tragopyron, 272.  
 Tragopyrum, 272.  
 Tragorchis, 199.  
 Trasus, 53—69.  
 Treacle, English, 369.  
 — tower, 677.  
 Tree, aller, 621.  
 — apple, 562.  
 — arbut, 400.  
 — bast, 636, 637.  
 — butcher's prick, 244.  
 — cotton, 488.  
 — crab, 562.  
 — cornel, 490.  
 — dwarf plane, 489.  
 — gatter, 490.  
 — gatteridge, 620.  
 — heg berry, 589.  
 — hep, 575.  
 — hounds, 490.  
 — lime, 636, 637.  
 — mast, 224.  
 — mealy, 488.  
 — oppel, 489.  
 Tree pear, 563.  
 — pimperidge, 708.  
 — prick, 621.  
 — quick-beam, 563.  
 — quicken, 563.  
 — Roan, 563.  
 — service, 564, 565.  
 — spindle, 620.  
 — strawberry, 400.  
 — wayfaring, 488.  
 — white beam, 564.  
 — whitten, 489.  
 — yew, 236.  
 Trefoil, 340, +597—603.  
 — black, 604.  
 — bird's foot, +606, 607  
 — Burgundy, 604.  
 — codded, 606.  
 — fenugreek, 606.  
 — hare's foot, 601.  
 — heart, 605.  
 — hedgehog, 605.  
 — honeysuckle, 599.  
 — hop, 602—604.  
 — horned, 604.  
 — soft-knotted, 602.  
 — sour, 631.  
 — star-headed, 601.  
 — teazel-headed, 601.  
 — yellow, 603.  
 — zigzag, 600.  
 Tribulus aquaticus, 34, 35.  
 Trichomanes, 13, +18, 19.  
 Trichomema, 195.  
 Trichophorum, 79, 80.  
 Trientalis, 301.  
 Trifoliastrum, 598.  
 Trifoliata, 597.  
 Trifolium, +597—606.  
 — acetosum, 631.  
 — paludosum, 340.  
 Triglochin, 219.  
 Trigonella, 606.  
 Trimorpha, 466, 467.  
 Trimorphe, 466, 467.  
 Trinia, 512.  
 Trinity, herb, 669.  
 Triodia, 111, 112.  
 Triorchis, 208.  
 Tripetaloidææ, +215, 217.  
 Tripolium, 465.  
 Trisetum, +128, 129, 132.  
 Trissago, 373.  
 Tritico-speltum, 89.  
 Triticum, 89 — 92, 95, +96—99, 102, 112—114.  
 3 C 2

- Trixago, 373.  
 Trollius, 713.  
 Tuft, candy, 693.  
 Tulip, 173.  
 — hill, 725.  
 Tulipa, 173.  
 Turgenia, 501.  
 Turritis, 676, 677.  
 Tussilago, 472, +473.  
 Tutsan, 632.  
 Typha, 40.  
 Typhaceæ, 38.  
 Typhæ, 38.  
 Typhoides, 141.  
 Tysselinum, 518.
- U.
- Ulex, 594.  
 Ulmaceæ, 249.  
 Ulmaria, 589.  
 Ulmaria, 588.  
 Ulmus, +249, 250, 251.  
 Umbellatæ, 493.  
 Umbelliferæ, 493.  
 Umbilicus, 538.  
 — Veneris, 538.  
 Unedo, 400.  
 Urtica, 252, 253.  
 Urticæ, 251.  
 Utricularia, 316, 317.  
 Utriculariæ, 316.  
 Uva crispa, 550.  
 — ursi, 400, +401.
- V.
- Vaccinia, 400, 401, 405, 406.  
 Vacciniæ, 404.  
 Vaccinium, 397, +405, 406, 482, 585.  
 Valerian, +477, 478, 479.  
 — Greek, 341.  
 Valeriana, +477, 478, 479.  
 — Græca, 341.  
 Valerianeæ, 477.  
 Valerianella, 479, 480.  
 Valley, lily of the, 187.  
 Vella, 690, 691.  
 Verbasculum, 303.  
 Verbasum, 326—328.  
 Verbena, 390.  
 Verbenaceæ, 390.  
 Verbesina, 447, 448.  
 Vermicularis, 286, 541, 542.
- Veronica, +304—308, 321, 401.  
 Vervain, 390.  
 Vetch, 613—617.  
 — axe, 608.  
 — bush, 617.  
 — horse shoe, 618.  
 — kidney, 597.  
 — liquorice, 609.  
 — milk, 606, +608, 609.  
 — sea, 616.  
 — spring, 616.  
 — tine, 615.  
 — tufted, 614.  
 Vetchling, 609—611.  
 Viburnum, 488.  
 Viburnus, 489.  
 Vicia, 611, +613—617.  
 Vilfa, 144, 145.  
 Villarsia, 340.  
 Vinca, 342.  
 Vincæ, 342.  
 Vine, wild, 190, +551.  
 Viola, 301, +668, 669.  
 — matronalis, 682.  
 Violaceæ, 667.  
 Violæ, 667.  
 Violet, 193, +668, 669.  
 — Calathian, 335.  
 — corn, 410.  
 — damask, 682.  
 — dames, 682.  
 — dog's tooth, 673.  
 — toothed, 673.  
 — water, 301.  
 Viorna, 728.  
 Vireæ, 429, 430.  
 Vireæ, 429.  
 Virey, 429, 430.  
 Virga aurea, 405, 469, 471.  
 — pastoris, 475.  
 Viscaria, 648.  
 Viscum, 492.  
 Vitalba, 728.  
 Vitex Idæa, 400.  
 Vitices, 390.  
 Vitis Idæa, 401, +405, 406.  
 Volubilis, 272.  
 Vulneraria, 597.  
 Vulpia, 123, 124.  
 Vulvaria, 285.
- W.
- Wade, 690.  
 Waldschmidia, 340.  
 Wall, pellitory of the, 253, 254.  
 Wall, set, 341.  
 Waste, milt, 4.  
 Wax, thorow, +526, 685.  
 Waxen, wood, 596.  
 Weed, ash, 515.  
 — bind, 272, +343, 344.  
 — bull, 441.  
 — case, 692.  
 — castor, 425, 426.  
 — chafe, 460, 461.  
 — chaff, +297, 298, 451, 460.  
 — chick, 308—310, 544, 548, 645, 655 +656—660.  
 — cotton, +451, 458, 460.  
 — cow, 502.  
 — cud, 451, 458, +459—462.  
 — dyers', 596, 666.  
 — flix, 680.  
 — flux, 680.  
 — green, 596.  
 — hawk, 420—425, 429, 430.  
 — hell, 345.  
 — hog, 520.  
 — knap, 441, 442.  
 — mat, 87.  
 — May, +453, 456.  
 — mug, 482.  
 — pond, +32, 36, 268, 557.  
 — rag, 470.  
 — river, +33—37.  
 — shore, 295.  
 — silver, 580.  
 — snake, 267, 268.  
 — winter, 309.  
 — yellow, 666.  
 Weingartneria, 137.  
 Weld, wild, 666.  
 Well, speed, 304—308.  
 Wheat, 89, +97—99.  
 — buck, 271, 277.  
 — cow, 310, +312, 313.  
 — French, 272.  
 Whin, petty, 596.  
 Whins, 594.  
 Whorts, black, 405.  
 Wilding, 562.  
 William, wild, 649.  
 — sweet, 643.  
 Willisellus, 736.  
 Willow, 227—241.  
 — bay-leaved, 228.  
 — Bedford, 240.  
 — Boyton, 228.  
 — common, 229.  
 — Disley, 240.  
 — folded leaf, 228.

- Willow, French, 559.  
 — Gorgomel, 240.  
 — Leicestershire, 240.  
 — mock, 588.  
 — Persian, 559.  
 — sweet, 228, 249.  
 — yellow, 229.  
 Wind, withe, 344.  
 Woad, 690.  
 Wood, prick, 620.  
 — worm, 450, 451.  
 Woodroffe, 481.  
 Woodsia, 17, 18.  
 Wort, awl, 696.  
 — bane, 719.  
 — barren, 708.  
 — bear, 516.  
 — black, 356.  
 — blood, 274, 598.  
 — brimstone, 522.  
 — brown, 320.  
 — bruise, 643.  
 — bunnikens-hol, 701.  
 — butter, 317, 318.  
 — cole, 682—685.  
 — — curled, 684.  
 — — garden, 683.  
 — — red, 683.  
 — — sea grape, 689.  
 — — thorow, 685.  
 — cross, 482.  
 — Dane, 489.  
 — drop, 509, 510, 588.  
 — — water, 508, 509.  
 — fell, 335, 336, 339, 643.  
 — — bastard, 335, 336.  
 — fig, 319, 320, 715.  
 — hask, 409.  
 — flea, †462, 463, 469.  
 — flowk, 507.  
 — gland, 736.  
 — glass, 286, †287, 288.  
 — gout, 515.  
 — gypsey, 359.  
 — hart, 521.  
 — hazel, 263.  
 — heart, 364.  
 — hip, 538.  
 — hole, 493.  
 — hone, 506.  
 — horn, 554, 555.  
 — iron, 378.  
 — kernel, 320.  
 — kidney, †530, 538.  
 Wort, lime, 648.  
 — louse, 311, 312.  
 — lung, 353, 422.  
 — — clowns, 316.  
 — — cows, 326.  
 — mad, 307, 351.  
 — marsh, 406.  
 — master, 518, 519.  
 — maudlin, 452.  
 — milk, 608, †667, 733.  
 — — creeping, 546.  
 — money, 299, †300, 309.  
 — moon, 3, †19, 20, 452.  
 — mother, 379.  
 — mug, 319, 449, 450.  
 — nail, 697.  
 — navel, 538.  
 — — bastard, 321, 322.  
 — — Venus, 350.  
 — nipple, 414.  
 — peach, 268—270.  
 — pearl, 651, 661.  
 — penny, †309, 507, 538.  
 — — marsh, 507.  
 — pepper, 693, 694.  
 — pestilent, 473.  
 — pile, 715.  
 — pill, 24.  
 — pipe, 158.  
 — quill, 23, 24.  
 — rag, 469, 470.  
 — ribband, 39, 40.  
 — rose, 539.  
 — rupture, †547, 641.  
 — st. John's, 632—635.  
 — st. James', 470.  
 — st. Peter's, 633.  
 — salt, †287, 288, 733.  
 — sand, 545 †653—655.  
 — saw, 435.  
 — scab, 463.  
 — seal, 6.  
 — setter, 713.  
 — sickle, 367, 389.  
 — sneeze, 211, 458.  
 — sope, 642, 643.  
 — southern, 45.  
 — spear, 719, 720.  
 — spider, 175.  
 — spleen, 4, 6, 12, 13,  
     †14, 15.  
 — spoon, 695.  
 — spurge, 197.  
 — squinancy, 481.  
 Wort, stagger, 470.  
 — star, 465.  
 — — water, 555, 556.  
 — stitch, 548, 657, 670,  
     760.  
 — stone, 27, 28, 29.  
 — strap, 516.  
 — stub, 631.  
 — sulphur, 522, †523.  
 — swallow, 702.  
 — tent, 14.  
 — tetter, 702.  
 — throat, 409.  
 — tooth, 315, 316.  
 — uvula, 409.  
 — wart, 256, 257.  
 — wall, 489.  
 — water, 650.  
 — wound, 372.  
 — yellow, 339.  
 — youth, 664.  
 Wrack, grass, 37.  
 Wurzel, Mangel, 279.  
 Wymote, 639.

X.

- Xanthium, 254, 255.  
 Xiphium, 197.  
 Xiris, 197.  
 Xylosteon, 487.  
 Xylosteum, 487.  
 Xyphium, 197.

Y.

- Yarrow, 457, 458.  
 Yeugle, 236.  
 Yew, 226.  
 You, cull me to, 669.

Z.

- Zannichellia, 32.  
 Zea, 99, 100.  
 Zerna, 115—117.  
 Zeocriton, 89—91.  
 Zeopyrum, 89.  
 Zostera, 37.

